



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



1111/8

59 D 8

~~XXXXXXXXXX~~  
Indian Institute, Oxford.

THE MALAN LIBRARY



INCORPORATED UNDER THE LIMITED LIABILITY ACT OF 1856 AND 1857,  
whereby the liability of each shareholder is limited to the  
amount of his subscription.  
Capital £100,000 in 50,000 shares of £2 each, with power to increase

Ship	Company	Days	H. P.	From	To	Call	Call
NEWCASTLE	NEWCASTLE	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
PELTON ALBERT	PELTON ALBERT	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
PACIFIC	PACIFIC	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
INDIAN EMPIRE	INDIAN EMPIRE	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
AMERICAN EMPIRE	AMERICAN EMPIRE	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
BRITISH EMPIRE	BRITISH EMPIRE	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
ANTHROP	ANTHROP	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
Passengers booked to New York		1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000	1,000
Through Rates:—First class, \$18; second class, \$10; third class, \$6.							
From Galway:—First class, 16 gr.; second class, 9 gr.; third class, 6 gr.							
A limited quantity of light weight only can be taken.							
For freight and further particulars apply to Messrs. Adams and Co., 9, Pall Mall, London.							

states, as they had to pay for instruction at private schools.

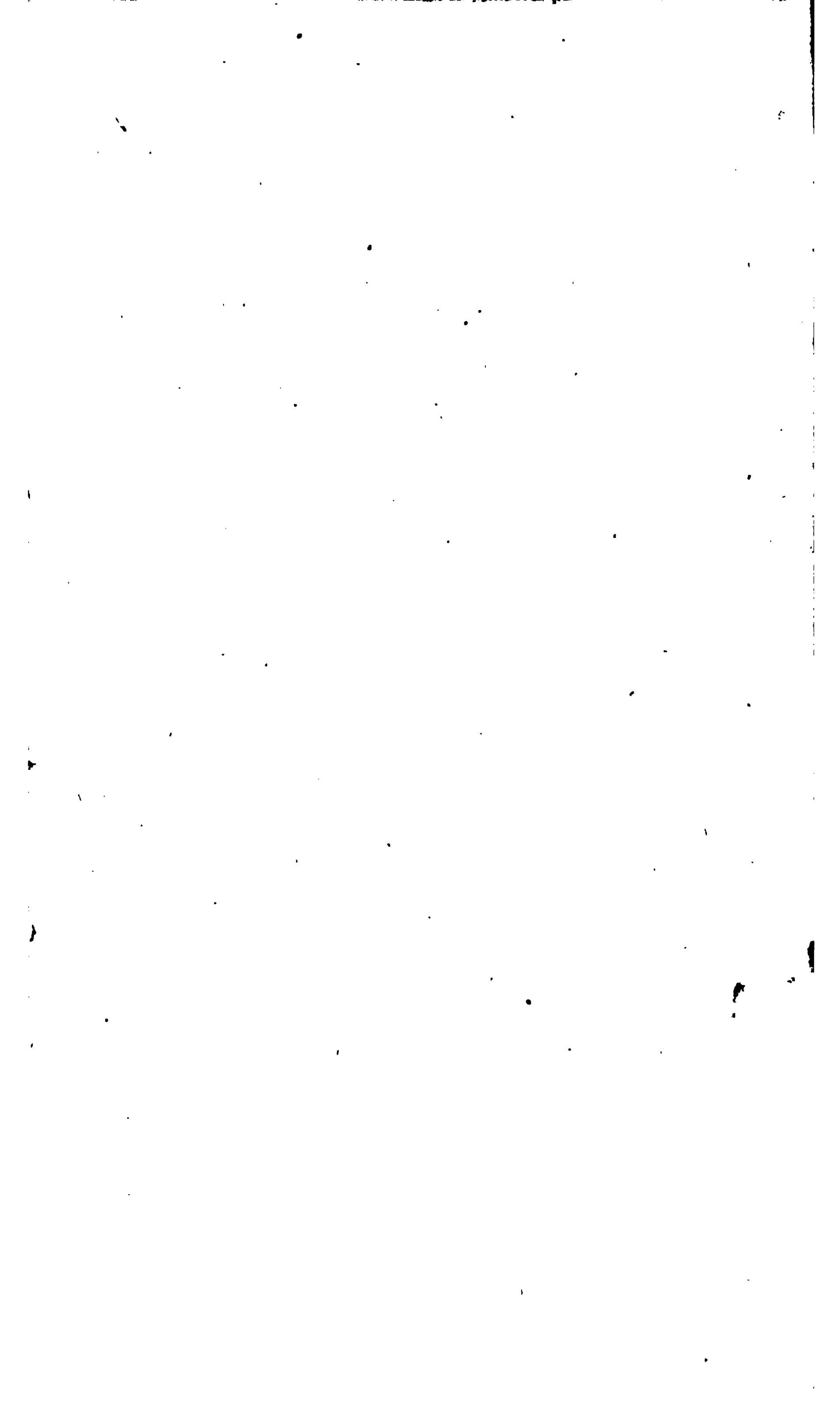
**PATENT DERRICK COMPANY**  
 Offices—27, Cornhill, London.  
 Capital, £100,000, in 2,000 shares of £50 each.  
 Floating Dericks are eminently adapted to  
 raising sunken and recovering stranded vessels. The annual num-  
 ber of wrecks upon our coasts exceeds 1,000, and the estimated  
 value of this loss amounts to £4 millions sterling.  
 A large proportion of these vessels may be recovered by the  
 Patent Floating Dericks, and an agreement has been entered into  
 with the marine insurance companies and underwriters  
 of London and Liverpool, which (after deducting working  
 expenses) amounts to the sum of 75 per cent. of the net savings  
 to be made by the use of the Dericks.

By order of the Board of Directors,  
JOHN YALDEN, Secretary,  
Offices, 12, Gresham-street, London, E.C.

NOTICE IS HEREBY GIVEN, That a SPECIAL GENERAL MEETING of the above COMPANY, at 1 o'clock precisely, at the London Tavern, Bishopsgate-street, on the 24th day of November, 1858, whereby it was resolved that the Joint Stock Company, dissolved, should be wound up voluntarily under the provisions of the same Act, and that Henry Thomas Hope, Esq., of 116, Fenchurch-lane, and that Henry Thomas Hope, Esq., of 116, Fenchurch-lane, and that Henry Thomas Hope, Esq., of 116, Fenchurch-lane, should be, and they were thereby, appointed Liquidators under the said Act, to wind up the said Company; and whereby it was also resolved that the said Liquidators should be authorized, in the event of their selling the ship belonging to the said Company (Limited), to receive in compensation, or part compensation, for such sale shares in the said Great Ship Company (Limited), for distribution amongst the shareholders, and to enter into any other arrangement whereby the shareholders in the Eastern Steam Navigation Company (Limited) might, in lieu of cash or shares, or in addition thereto, participate in the profits of, or receive any other benefit from, the said Great Ship Company (Limited). And if the resolution to wind up the said resolution is not confirmed, then also for the purpose of appointing Liquidators under the said Act to wind up the said Company.

Dated the 4th day of December 1858.







A. Mulan  
1853

**D I C T I O N A R Y,**

sh

**BURMESE AND ENGLISH.**



ဆရာယုဒသနိအနုကိပြန်၍

အဗ္ဗရာဇည်အတိုင်းစီရင်ရေးထားသော

မြွှာနှင့်အင်္ဂလိတ်

အဘိဓာန်။

BY

**A. JUDSON.**

**MAULMAIN:**

**AMERICAN MISSION PRESS,**

**THOS. S. RANNEY.**

**1852.**







## PREFACE BY THE EDITOR.

---

In presenting to the public the Burmese and English Dictionary of the late Dr. Judson, embodying the result of nearly thirty seven years' acquaintance with the Burmese language, it is incumbent on me to explain the part which I have performed in connection with it.

I would observe, therefore, that it has been my great object faithfully to exhibit the work of the author. Accordingly I have scrupulously followed his manuscript in every particular, with a few trifling exceptions, such as correcting the orthography of a few words, which was found to differ from his last revised work, the English and Burmese Dictionary. At the same time, as some words had been left without definitions, and as the author had collected materials for finishing the work, which his lamented decease prevented him from exhausting, I considered, that I should scarcely be excused, if I did not endeavor to supply the deficiencies indicated, and also to gather what I could from the materials on hand, for enlarging the list of words. This I have accordingly done. I have also taken occasion to insert in some instances additional definitions to words already defined. In all these cases, that the reader may have no doubt with respect to his authority for the use of any word, the insertions of the editor are included in brackets, thus [ ]. All the matter, therefore, so marked is to be considered as not found in the manuscript of Dr. Judson, but introduced by the editor. In words of this class, will be found many scientific names of plants, animals and minerals, designating their genera and species. These are given on the authority of the Rev. F. Mason's work entitled "Tenasserim."



It should farther be remarked in respect to the state of the manuscript, that a portion of it, Dr. Judson, at his decease, considered ready for the press. This portion included all from **အ** to **အမြောက်အမြား**, in the first vowel, and from **က** to **မြောင်းထွေး**, in the consonants. The division between the finished and unfinished portions, in accordance with the expressed wish of the author, is indicated after the words above mentioned by asterisks, thus \* \* \*. The first of these two portions was in a plain fair hand, which left no room for doubt in respect to the mind of the author, but much of the latter portion, written in pencil, consisting of interlined additions, corrections, and re-corrections, the successive work of many years, was so exceedingly blind, that it was with the greatest difficulty it could be deciphered. I have a good degree of assurance, nevertheless, that the language of the author in every instance has been correctly exhibited.

The author's Grammar revised, and partially re-written by himself, is printed with the quarto edition of the Dictionary for the sake of convenience, and particularly as it seems to have been a part of his plan, as well from the frequent references to it in the body of the work, as from other evidence.

Some additional words have been collected by the editor from "Tenasserim," the work already mentioned, and other sources, but being too late for the body of the work are inserted in an Appendix.

E. A. STEVENS.

Maulmain, August, 1852.



## PREFACE BY THE AUTHOR.

---

It is exceedingly difficult to settle the orthography of a language which has never been printed, and in which there are no grammars nor dictionaries. Different writers, in different and distant parts of the country, having no common standard for their guidance, and no mutual consultation, will of course, adopt as many modes of orthography, as there are writers. Indeed there is no writer in Burmese, who has uniformly followed any mode of orthography, or at least there is no way of proving it, for every copyist writes after his own fashion, or without any fashion, spelling each word that occurs, as the whim of the moment dictates.

Amid this chaos, the author of the following pages, for many years found no guide to orthography but That-pongs and That-nyoons of Ava, certain vocabularies, in which words of similar sound but different orthography are arranged commonly in verse. But in course of time, he found that the compilers of those vocabularies had no settled principles; that they frequently contradicted one another; and even the same compiler would be found to contradict



himself in the same work, and in circumstances, which precluded the possibility of ascribing the discrepancy to a mistake of the copyist.

Obliged therefore to abandon those guides, he next had recourse to the pronunciation of the Arracanese, which settles one large class of disputed words, and in which the Ava compilers, and the current writers of Burmah are especially discrepant,—that class in which the letters  $\omega$  and  $\eta$ , (especially in their symbolic forms,) occur. Those letters are pronounced throughout Burmah like  $\omega$ , and perpetually confounded by Burman writers; but the Arracanese have always pronounced them distinctly from time immemorial; so that it seems reasonable to admit their decision as final in all words of that class. The author's learned assistants have generally acquiesced in the conclusions to which this course has led; but there are a few words in which the Arracanese pronunciation is diametrically opposed to the orthography to which they had been more or less accustomed, and in such cases, he has been obliged to sacrifice their approbation to principles.

In regard to another class of disputed words,—those which end in  $\phi$  or  $\delta$  and  $\phi$  and  $\delta$ , &c. since the Arracanese confound the pronunciation, as the Burmese, he could get no help from that quarter. In these cases, he has followed the That-pongs and That-nyoons, when they agreed with one another and with general



usage ; and in other cases he has endeavoured to balance conflicting authorities, giving considerable weight to the most prevailing practice of copyists on the palm-leaf.

**A. JUDSON.**

**MAULMAIN, 1849.**



## ABBREVIATIONS.

The following are the abbreviations which most frequently occur, viz.

*n.* for *noun*.

*pron.* for *pronoun* ; sometimes *pronounced*.

*pron. a.* for *pronominal adjective*.

*v.* for *verb*.

*adv.* for *adverb*.

*int.* for *interjection*.

*verb.* for *verbal*.

*qual.* for *qualifying*.

*num.* for *numeral*.

*trans.* for *transitive*.

*intrans.* for *intransitive*.

*comp.* for *compare*.

*aux.* for *auxiliary*.



A

# D I C T I O N A R Y,

## B U R M E S E   A N D   E N G L I S H.

---

အ

*The first vowel in the Burmese alphabet.*

အ 1, (Pali,) *privative prefix*, as in အနိစ္စ, impermanence, from နိစ္စ, permanence; combined with န, before a vowel, as အနိစ္စန, an undesirable object, from နိစ္စန, a desirable object.

အ 2, *substantive prefix*, as in အလင်း, light, from လင်း, to be light; *an adverbial prefix*; see Grammar.

အ 3, *subscriptive*, formerly written under a letter, to shorten and lighten the sound.

——— ြ, (from ြ, to stop,) *n.* the light accent (.) အောက်ြ

အ 4, *v.* to be speechless, dumb, တားတည်း; to be imperfect in utterance, တားသွံသွံ; to be imperfect in sound, အသံတည်း

အအ, *a.* dumb; *n.* a dumb person, လူအ, လူအအ

အအက်, (from အက်, to crack open,) *n.* an opening, gap, fissure, chink.

အအိပ်, (from အိပ်, to sleep,) *n.* sleep.

——— ကြီး, *v.* to sleep much; to sleep sound.

——— ဆက်, *v.* to sleep unsound, so as to be easily awakened.

အအိမ်, (from အိမ်, a house,) *n.* a sheath, အိမ်; a case or covering, as the inner covering of some seeds, အဆေးအိမ်



အဆူပုံ, (from အုပ်, to cover,) *n.* a number or quantity placed together, as if under one cover, as, စာအုပ်, ပိတ်အုပ်, &c.

*which see* ; a president, ruler.

——အချုပ်, *n.* *see* အုပ်, last def.

——အထိန်း, *n.* a guardian, one that oversees and takes care of.

အဖုံ, *see* အုံ, a bulge.

အဆူ, *see* အူ, the intestines.

အအေး, (from အေး, to be cold,) *n.* cold.

——ခံခံ, *v.* to take cold.

အအောင်, *see* အောင်, a fee.

အဉ္ဇ, *see* ဉ္ဇ, an egg.

အဦး, (from ဦး, to begin,) *n.* a beginning, commencement, အစ ;

*see* ဦး, a beginning, foreend, fore part, top ; *num. aux.*

applied to rational beings, considered in some way, as

chief, or having subordinates ; *see* Grammar.

——အစုံ, *adv.* at the very first, အစဆုံး, အရင်ဆုံး.

အက်, *v.* to crack open,—more than ဝပ်, less than အာ ; *hence*,

အက်အက်မရှိ, အက်အက်မထင်, *v.* not to accord in sentiment,

သဘောမရှိ, (polite).

——ကွဲ, *see* the parts.

အက္ခရာ, (Pali,) *n.* a character, letter of the alphabet, စာလုံး.

——သင်္ချာအတတ်, *n.* algebra.

အကင်း, (from ကင်း, to form as fruit,) *n.* fruit in the first state

after the blossom, ကင်းစ, သီးစ ; noxious exhalation or

effluvium,—one kind of အငွေ့.

——ထူ, *v.* to be of a gross, thick habit of body, အခါက်ထူသည် ;

to be heavy, sluggish in motion, ထိုင်းမှိုင်းသည်.

——ပါး, to be of a thin, spare habit ; to be quick, agile, လျှံ

ပါးလျင်မြန်သည်.

အကစင်းမရှိ, *see* ကန်စင်းမရှိ.



အကုန်, (from ကုန်, to mark a cross,) *n.* a line drawn across other lines ; a transverse line of division ; the space between two cross lines, a compartment,—*comp.* အခန်း

—အကွပ်, *n.* same, last def.

—အကွပ်လုပ်, *v.* to compart, make compartments.

အကန်းအဝေး, အကန်းကန်းအဝေးဝေး, (from ကန်း, to be blind,) *adv.* blindly, as a blind person.

အကမ်း, (from ကမ်း, to hand,) *n.* a reach of the arm, of a weapon, a missile, [the eye,]—(commonly used as a numeral auxiliary.)

အကယ်, *adv.* indeed, certainly, တကယ်, အတယ်, အမှန်, ငှက်နိုး

—စင်စစ်,—တန်တန်, *adv.* same.

—တန်တန်, *adv.* same, but involving the idea of courage.

—၍, *adv.* same, but generally used in subjunctive or conditional clauses, အကယ်၍

အကလေး, *n.* a child, infant, သူငယ်. Der. ကလေး

အကလေး, (from က, to dance,) *n.* a dancer, ကချေသည့်

အကာ, (from ကာ, to cover on the side,) *n.* the side of a building, room, fence, &c. a barrier, screen, partition ; the external, soft, unsubstantial part of a thing, opposed to အခွံ, the solid substance, as the outer part of a tree, the alburnum, as distinguished from the solid wood ; the white of an egg.

—အကွပ်, see အကွပ်အကား

—ထိက, (from ထိ, and ဂုဏ်,) *n.* the outside merely.

အကာက, (Pali *so, priv.* and ကာက, time,) *n.* an improper, inconvenient or unseasonable time, အချိန်မဟုတ်သောကာလ

အကုန်, see ကုန်

အကုန်, (from ကုန်, to come to an end,) *n.* or *a.* all, the whole ; *adv.* wholly, entirely, အကြွင်းမဲ့



—အကျ, (from ကုန်ကျ, to be spent,) *n.* expense.

—အစင်, *adv.* same as အကုန်, *adv.*

အကုသမ္ဘာ, (from ကု, to give medicine,) *n.* a physician, အေးသမ္ဘာ

အကုသလ, အကုသိုလ်, (Pali အ, and ကုသလ,) *n.* demerit, guilt,  
မကောင်းမှု

—မိဆက်, *n.* the evil consequence of sin, punishment,  
မကောင်းကျိုး

အကုံး, (from ကုံး, to string,) *n.* a string (of ornaments,) as  
ပန်ကုံး, ပုလဲကုံး

အကဲ့, (from ကဲ့, to remove gradually,) *n.* a stage in a process  
of gradual removal.

အကဲး 1, (from ကဲး, to exceed,) *n.* the proportion of alloy in  
money.

—အနှုန်း, *n.* the average proportion.

—ခတ်, (from ခတ်, to stamp,) *v.* to decide the quality of  
alloyed money.

အကဲး 2, (from ကဲး, to be chief,) *n.* a chief, အကြီးအကဲး, အမှု

—အမှု, *n.* same.

အကောက် 1, (from ကောက်, to be crooked,) *n.* a crook.

အကောက် 2, (from ကောက်, to take a part,) *n.* duties, custom ;  
*comp.* အခွန်

—တိုက်, *n.* a custom house.

—ဝန်, *n.* a head collector of duties, collector of a port.

အကောင် 1, *n.* a body, animal body, (infrequent,) ကိုယ် ;  
a brute animal, commonly one of an inferior kind, and  
affixed to the name, whether generic or specific, as  
ငါးကောင်, a fish, နှဲကောင်, a grasshopper ; *num. aux.*  
applied to inferior brute animals.

—အထည်, *n.* a body, animal body, ကိုယ် ; substance, အထည်  
ကိုယ်



အကောင် 2, *n.* a dead body, အသေကောင် ; *comp.* အသေကောင်း။

အသေကောင်း, (from ကောင်း, to be good,) *n.* a good thing.

—အကုန်းပြု, —လုပ်, *v.* to affect the performance of a good or praise-worthy deed.

အကိုတ် 1, (from ကိုက်, to bite,) *n.* compression between the teeth, or in an instrument, အကိုက်အညှပ် ; a bite, the quantity taken between the teeth at once, (used chiefly as a numeral auxiliary ;) an ache, အကိုက်အခဲး။

—အခဲး, —အညှပ်, *see* above.

အကိုတ် 2, *n.* a sprout from a seed, (obsolete,) အညွှက်။ *comp.* အပျို။

အကိုင်, (from ကိုင်, to hold,) *n.* a handle ; a lieutenant officer under a chief, တင်းကိုင်, မြို့ကိုင်, ရွာကိုင်။

—အလုပ်, *n.* work, အလုပ်အကိုင်။

—ပေါ့, (from ပေါ့, to be light,) *v.* to handle carelessly.

အကိုင်း, (from ကိုင်း, to bend over, or off,) *n.* a large branch of a tree, —larger than အခက်။

အကျ, (from ကျ, to bear a certain price,) *n.* price, အဘိုး။

—အနု, *n.* expense, အကျန့်အကျ ; [remnants of inferior value, အဘိုးပျော့သောအရာ။]

—အလျှော်, *n.* money forfeited, အလျှော်အပေါ့။

—စု, *n.* remnants, refuse.

အကျင်, *n.* a pin, bolt, bar, —not used singly, but found in ကန်ထန်ကျင်, ဆံကျင်, တံကျင်, တံခါးကျင်, ထပ်ဆိုးကျင်, ထိပ်ကျင်, သော့ကျ။

အကျင့်, (from ကျင့်, to do, &c.) *n.* a deed, အပြုအမူ ; a habit acquired by practice, အလေ့။

—အလေ့, —လေ့, *n.* same, 2d def. အလေ့အကျင့်။

—ကျင့်, *v.* to perform duties.

—ပါ, *v.* to acquire a habit of, အကျင့်အလေ့ပါသည်။

—ပြု, *v.* to practice, အလေ့အကျင့်ပြုသည်။



အကျည်း, *n.* appearance, အဆင် ; (scarcely used alone.)

——တန့်, *v.* to be homely, ugly, အဆင်တန့်သည်, အမှတ်မျိုးတန့်

အကျဉ်း, *n.* (from ကျဉ်း, to be narrow,) *n.* brevity, as in  
အကျဉ်းအားဖြင့် ; an abridgment, compilation.

——ထား, *v.* to put in confinement, *particularly* in irons.

——နေ, *v.* to be confined, *particularly* in fetters or chains.

——သမား, *n.* a prisoner ; one confined in fetters or chains.

အကျန်, (from ကျန်, to remain,) *n.* a remainder, residue, balance, အကြွင်း

အကျပ်, *see under* ကျပ် 1.

အကျယ်အဝန်း, (from ကျယ်ဝန်း,) *n.* superficial extent.

အကျိအရွှေး, (from ကျိ, and ရွှေး,) *n.* any slimy matter, mucilage.

အကျိတ်, (from ကျိတ်, to be hard, indurated,) *n.* an induration, tumor, hard concretion in the flesh ; a difficulty in the mind, something hard to get over.

——အစေး, *n.* same, အစေးအကျိတ်

အကျိန်းရဲ, (from ကျိန်, to swear,) *v.* to be profane, daring in imprecating curses on one's self, အကျိန်အဆိုရဲခံသည်

အကျောင်း, (from ကျောင်း, to feed, tend,) *n.* a keeper of cattle, a herdsman.

အကျော်, *n.* aloes wood, agallochum,—not the aloe plant, (ရှားစောင်းလက်ပင်,) whence aloes, (ပုတ်)

အကျော်ဇော, *n.* notoriety, fame, ကျော်ဇော

အကျိုက် 1, (from ကျိုက်, to gulp down,) *n.* a gulp ; a swallow.

အကျိုက် 2, (from ကျိုက်, to gird up,) *n.* a turn in a knot, —used as a numeral auxiliary.

အကျိုင်း, (from ကျိုင်း, to be full, large,) *n.* a branch of a tree, straight, smooth, round, plump, suitable for making sundry utensils ; *comp.* အကျိုင်း, and အခက်

အကျိုး, *n.* a consequence, result, effect,—opposed to အကြောင်း,



a cause ; a good result,—opposed to အပြစ် ; advantage, profit, ကျေးဇူး

—အကြာ, (from ကြာ, to delay,) *adv.* without profit,—in the phrases, နောက်အကြာ, and သောကျိးသောကြာ

—နည်း, *v.* to get but little profit ; to be totally ruined, lost, ပျက်စီးသည့်

—နတ်, to obtain the accomplishment of one's end, အကြံစေ ပြောက်သည်

အကြင်, *pron. a.* whatever, (but more nearly the obsolete *whatsso*,)—used as a counterpart to ထို, thus, အကြင်တရား မှန်၏, ထိုတရားကိုလျင့်ရမည်, whatever law is right, that law must be kept.

—သူ, *pron. a.* whoso.

—သို့, *pron. a.* of whatever kind.

အကြည်ထောင်, *n.* a royal friend,—used by kings in speaking to or of one another.

အကြပ်, (from ကြပ်, to superintend,) *n.* a subordinate officer, a chief of ten, a decurion ; a serjeant or corporal.

အကြမ်း, (from ကြမ်း, to be rough, harsh, violent),—တရုတ်ထံ,— ပတင်း,—ဘဲ, *adv.* in rough, abusive, railing, violent language.

—နိုင်, *v.* to be in the habit of using such language.

အကြံ, (from ကြံ, to think, intend,) *n.* a thought, intention, design.

—အစည်,—အရွယ်, *n.* an intention, design.

—ထမြောက်, *v.* to accomplish one's purpose, အထမြောက်သည်

—ပေး, *v.* to suggest an idea, plan, &c.

—မြောက်, *v.* see အကြံထမြောက်

—ရ, *v.* to conceive an idea, hit upon a plan.

အကြား, (from ကြား, to have a space between,) *n.* a crack,



opening, interstice, intermediate space, ဝပ်ကြား။ Der.

အကြိအကြား, and လမ်းကြား။

အကြိအကြား, see အကြိအကြား, e. g. ပတ်ကြိပတ်ကြား။

အကြိပ်, (from ကြိပ်, to meet with,) *n.* a time, turn, as တကြိပ်,

once, နှစ်ကြိပ်, twice, &c. အဖန်, အလီ။

——ကြိပ်, *adv.* again and again, repeatedly, အဖန်ဖန်။

အကြီး, (from ကြီး, to be great,) *n.* a chief.

——အဒုပ်, —အကဲး, —အကြပ်, —အချပ်, —အစိုး, —အပူး, see the parts.

——တော်, *n.* the chief steward of a prince or princess, holding the superintendence of the estate on which his master or mistress lives.

အကြေ, *n.* the lower part (of a river, country, &c.)—opposed to အညာ။ Der. ကြေညာ။

အကြေး 1, *n.* the scales of fish, (ငါးကြေး,) or other animals.

——ထိုး, *v.* to strip off the scales.

အကြေး 2, (from ကြေး,) see အညစ်အကြေး။

အကြော, *n.* a muscle, sinew, tendon, လေးကြော ; a vein, or artery, သွေးကြော ; a nerve, အာရုံကြော ; a stream (of water,) ရေကြော, မြစ်ကြော ; the outer integument of a bamboo or ratan, ဝါးကြော, ကြိမ်ကြော။

——အချပ်, *n.* same.

——ခိုင်း, *v.* to have a muscle permanently contracted.

——ဆွဲ, *v.* to be subject to an involuntary retraction or twitching of the muscles, or to a temporary contraction.

——တင်, *v.* to have a muscle displaced across another.

——တုတ်, *v.* to be slightly sprained.

——ထုံ, *v.* to be cramped or contracted into a knot.

——မ, *n.* a large muscle, sinew or tendon.

——မြက်, —မြင်, *v.* to be sprained in a greater or less degree.



—လွဲ; *v.* to have a muscle dislocated.

အကြောင်း, (from ကြောင်း, to draw a line,) *n.* a line, any thing drawn out into a line, a line of writing, (စာကြောင်း); a long mark, or streak, a road, furrow, rivulet; an antecedent, or cause, or reason,—opposed to အကျိုး, a consequence, effect; a circumstance, what pertains to, or is connected with.

—အရာ, *n.* a circumstance, event, အခြင်းအရာ; a subject, topic.

—ခြင်းတ, *n.* same, 1st def.

—စကား, *n.* an account, narrative.

—တရားလေးပါး, *n.* the four prime causes, viz. ကံ, မိတ်, ဥစ္စာ, အာဟာရ။

—ပြု, *v.* to make an occasion of; to advert to, speak with reference to.

—မတန့်, *adv.* exceedingly.

—ရာ, *n.* a trace, mark left by something passing.

အကြိအကြား, (from အကြား, a space between,) *n.* an intermediate space, a lane or narrow passage between two objects,—used in composition, as အိမ်ကြိုအိမ်ကြား, တောကြိုတောင်ကြား, နံကြိုနံကြား။

အကြိုနေ့, အကြိုရက်, (from ကြို, to go to meet,) *n.* the day before worship day, when religious observances are commenced by the devout, အပိတ်နေ့။

အကွ, (from ကွ, to be with,) *n.* a being with, together with,—(used only as a secondary noun,) အတူ, အတူအကွ, အတူတကွ။

—အတူ, *n.* same, (infrequent.)

အကွက်, (from ကွက်, to make a circle,) *n.* a round spot; a spot, compartment; a spot, place, အရပ်အကွက်။ Der. မြေကွက်။

—အကွက်, *n.* a compartment.



အကွင်း, (from ကွင်း, to make circular,) *n.* a circle, ring.

——အမြည်, *n.* an ornamental ring.

အကွပ်, (from ကွပ်, to bind, &c.) *n.* the binding of a border or edge ; a chief (of a town,) မြို့ကွပ်, အကြီးအကဲ.

အကွယ် 1, *pron.* see ကွယ်.

အကွယ် 2, (from ကွယ်, to conceal,) *n.* what conceals or intercepts vision.

——အကာ, *n.* what protects by interposing.

အကွေ့, (from ကွေ့, to bend round,) *n.* a curve, corner, bend (as in a road or river,) a bay, အဝောင်း.

အကွေး, (from ကွေး, to curve,) *n.* a thing that is curved, or drawn together at the ends, as a bow, the bend of the elbow or the knee.

အကွဲ, (from အကွယ် 1,) *pron.* you, *mas.* or *fem.*—used vocatively only, and rather disrespectful ; *plur.* အကွဲခွဲ.

အကျတ်, (from ကျတ်, to be freed,) *n.* release.

——တရား, *n.* the system of practice and attainment, which conducts to annihilation, (ပိဋ္ဌာန်) ; [deliverance, salvation.]

အကျွန်, *pron.* I, *fem.* ကျွန်မ, (not in common use.)

အကျွန်နုတ်, *pron.* see ကျွန်နုတ်,—preferable in grave and respectful discourse.

အကျွမ်း, (from ကျွမ်း, to be acquainted,) *n.* an acquaintance, အသိအကျွမ်း ; a state of acquaintance.

——တဝင်, *adv.* on terms of acquaintance and familiarity.

——ဖွဲ့, *v.* to make acquaintance.

——ဝင်, *v.* to be well acquainted with.

အကြွင်း, (from ကြွင်း, to remain,) *n.* a remainder, အကျန်.

——အကျန်, *n.* same.

——မဲ့, *adv.* without a remainder, wholly, entirely, အကျန်.

အကြွေ, (from ကြွေ, to be feigned,) *n.* a feigned appearance, a



feint,—used only in forming verbal nouns, as သေကြွပ်  
သည့်, he feigns dead.

အကြွေး, (from ကြွေး, a debt,) *adv.* on credit,—opposed to လက်  
ငွေ, with ready money.

—အငြင်း, (from ငြ်, to wait ?) *adv.* same.

—ရောင်း, *v.* to sell on credit.

—ဝယ်, *v.* to buy on credit.

အခ, *n.* pay for service,—*comp.* လက်ခ, and လခ

—အရင်း, (from ရင်း, a root,) *n.* same.

—စား, *n.* one who lives on wages.

အခက်, *n.* a branch of a tree,—smaller than အကိုင်း

—အလက်, *n.* same.

—ဗ, *n.* a main branch, ခက်ဗ

အခင် 1, *n.* thread wound on a weaver's quill, a skein or hank  
of thread, ခြည်ခင်

အခင် 2, *n.* a valve ; the mouth-piece of a musical instrument,  
as ဂုဏ္ဍာန်, နှဲခင်, &c.

အခင်း, (from ခင်း, to spread out in order,) *n.* any thing spread  
out,—used in composition, as အိမ်ရာခင်း, ချောင်းခင်း,—*par-*  
*ticularly*, a cultivated spot of ground, as ယာခင်း, ဂျိုခင်း,  
&c. ; a portion, division of a day, as နေ့ခင်း, နံနက်ခင်း,  
ညခင်း ; a business, affair, အခန်း, အမှု, အရေး

—အရာ, —အရေး, *n.* same, last def.

အခန်း, (Pali, ခတ္တ, to divide,) *n.* a section, division, distinct  
part (of a writing or discourse,) ဝါဒအပိုင်း

အခန့်, (from ခန့်, to estimate, &c.,) *n.* an estimate of quantity or  
extent, made in the mind, without actual measurement ;  
a business, affair, အခင်း, အမှု ; about so much, အထောက်,  
—used as a secondary noun, dropping the initial, thus,  
တစ်ခန့်, about one year.



—အတာ, *n.* a mental estimate of extent.

—အတွက်, *n.* *see* အခန့်, 1st def.

—အမျှ, *n.* *see* အခန့်, 3d def.

—အလင်း, *n.* *see* အခန့်အတွက်.

—အလောက်, *n.* *see* အခန့်, 3d def.—thus ဘယ်ခန့်လောက်, or ဘယ်ကလောက်, how much ? သည့်ခန့်လောက်, or သည့်ကလောက်, about so much.

—တော်,—သင့်, *v.* to be opportune, convenient, အဆင်တော် သည်, အဆင်သင့်သည်.

အခန်း, *n.* an apartment, room ; a division, class of subjects, as ဆရာတိုင်းခန်း.

—မ, *n.* the principal room in a house, ခန်းမ.

အခင်း, *n.* a suitable appendage, something adapted or suited to a principal ; an implement of use suited to the character of the user, a proper accompaniment, equipage, &c. အဆောင်အရောင်း.

—အနား, *n.* same, most common.

အခံအရ, *see* အရအခံ.

အခါ, *n.* time, ကာလ.

—ခါ, *adv.* repeatedly, အဝန်ခန့်.

—စွဲ, *v.* to be out of season, unseasonable.

—လည်, *v.* to turn a day, month or year, commonly the latter, be above a year old, နှစ်လည်သည်.

—လေးမြင့်, *v.* to delay, be distant in time, be a long time, ကြာမြင့်သည်.

အရ 1, *n.* a unit, an individual thing,—used only as a numeral auxiliary, (see Grammar.)

အရ 2, *n.* *see* ယခု, the present time.

—ခု, *adv.* repeatedly, at the present time.



အရ ၃, (from ရ, to prop up,) *n.* a short prop, fulcrum ; a cushion, အံ့ရအိုး။ Der. ခေါင်းရ။

——အခံ, *n.* same, 1st. def.

အရန်အတ္တား, (from ရန်တ္တား,) *n.* a spring, bound.

အဝုံး, (from ဝုံး, to be convex,) *n.* a convexity.

အခဲ, (from ခဲ, to become hardened,) *n.* a hard mass, any thing hardened.

——အကျိတ်, *see* အကျိတ်အခဲ။

အခေါက်, (from ခေါက်, to fold,) *n.* a fold, double ; the bark of a tree, သစ်ခေါက် ; a time, turn, as တခေါက်, once, နှစ်ခေါက်, twice, &c. အကြိမ်, အပန်, အလိ။

——ခေါက်, *adv.* repeatedly, အကြိမ်ကြိမ်, အပန်ပန်။

——ထူ, *see* အကင်းထူ။

——ပါး, *v.* *see* အကင်းပါး။

အခေါင် ၁, (from ခေါင်, to be the top,) *n.* the top, summit, highest part, ထိပ်, အထွဋ်, အဖျား ; the utmost, as in the phrases, မြတ်ခေါင်ထိုင်, ပျက်ခေါင်ထိုင်, and such like.

အခေါင် ၂, (from ခေါင်, to slant, &c.) *n.* a slant, a turning from a straight line.

အခေါင်း ၁, *n.* *see* ခေါင်း, a large tuberous root.

အခေါင်း ၂, (from ခေါင်း, to be hollow,) *n.* a cavity, hollow place, excavation, the hollow of any thing, as of a tree, a vessel, &c.

အခေါင်ထက်, *n.* an immense number.

အခိုက်, (from ခိုက်, to hit,) *n.* a hit, အထိအခိုက် ; time being, အထွန်။

——အတန့်, *n.* a moment, ခဏ, ခေတ္တ။

အပိုင်, (from ပိုင်, to be firm,) *n.* a stock or branch (of fruit or flowers.)

အပိုး, *n.* effluvium, exhalation, အငွေ့ ; smoke, မီးခိုး။



——အကင်း, *n.* *see* အကင်း, 2d def.

——အငွေ့, *n.* vapor, fume.

——အထုံ, *n.* perfume, scent.

**အချက်**, *n.* a subject, matter, object, thing proposed, aimed at ; an article, item ; a stroke, blow—chiefly used as a numeral auxiliary ; a mark, impression, as မိုက်ချက်, ခြက်ချက်, &c. ; a mark on animals, ငွေ, or in wood, အချက်; *hence*, တချက်တီး, one beat (of a drum,) answering to 9 o'clock, နှစ်ချက်တီး, two beats, 12 o'clock, သုံးချက်တီး, three beats, 3 o'clock, လေးချက်တီး, four beats, 6 o'clock ; *hence also*, တချက်တီး, *adv.* at once, instantly, ချက်ချင်း.

——အချာ, (*see* အချာ,) *n.* a central point.

——အရာ, *n.* a mark, impression ; a subject, matter, object.

——အထက်, *n.* same, 2d def.

——ကျ, *v.* to fall in place, be in point, hit the mark or object, accomplish the purpose aimed at.

——မ, (commonly ချက်မ,) *n.* a central point, အချက်, အချာ, ဗဟိုရ်.

**အချင်း**, 1, *n.* one who belongs to, or is connected with another, —used adjectively, dropping the initial အ, as in အမျိုးသား ချင်း, a fellow countryman ; and used vocatively, being prefixed to a term of compellation, as အချင်းမင်းသား, O prince. Der. ချင်း, you.

——ချင်း, *adv.* one another, mutually.

**အချင်း** 2, (from ချင်း, to go through,) *n.* the diameter of a circle, or the line which measures the length or breadth of any figure.

**အချင်း** 3, *n.* the secundines, afterbirth.

**အချဉ်း**, *adv.* barely, without any thing else. Der. ချဉ်း.

——ဝံ့ညး, *adv.* nakedly, without clothes ; uselessly, without profit.



—စည်း၍, *v.* to be naked, အဝတ်မရှိ။

—နှိုး, *adv.* in vain, uselessly, to no purpose, without profit,  
အလကား, အလဟဿ, အကျိုးမဲ့။

—စွဲသတ်သတ်, *adv.* same.

အချပ် 1, (from ချပ် to be flat and thin,) *n.* what is flat and thin,—chiefly used as a numeral auxiliary.

အချပ် 2, (from ချပ်, to insert, &c.) *n.* a petal of a flower, ပွင့်ချပ်, အထွပ်။

အချာ, (from ချာ, to be a point of union,) *n.* a point of union, what unites several things, a person or thing to which several others are subordinate, အချက်အချာ, ခမိုင်း။

—အချာပ် *n.* same, အချာပ်အချာ။

အချိန် 1, *n.* a time, period, season,—*comp.* အခါ။

အချိန် 2, (from ချိန်, to weigh,) *n.* weight, the quantity of a body ascertained by the balance, ချိန်သား။

—တိုက်, *v.* to have a sensible weight in the balance.

—စီး, *v.* to be bulky when weighed, so as to require a large quantity to make a counterpoise.

—ထွက်, *v.* to amount to in weight.

အချိအငြိ, (from ခြိငြိ,) *n.* architectural proportion of a boat, ship, &c.—*comp.* အချိုးအတား ; applied also to language.

အချိုး, (from ချိုး, to promote, exalt,) *n.* an exordium, စကားချိုး။

အချုပ်, (from ချုပ်, to control,) *n.* a chief, အဆုပ် ; a compend, (infrequent,) *e. g.* ရာဇဝင်ချုပ်, a compend of history.

—အချာ, *n.* see အချာ။

အချုပ်သမား, (from ချုပ်, to sew,) *n.* a tailor, ချုပ်သမား။

အချေအထင်, (from ချေ, to reply to,) *adv.* alternately in debate, အပြန်အလှန်။

အချွေး, *n.* dirt, filth, rust, excrement, whatever is excreted from some substance. Der. ချွေး။



——အညွှန်, *n.* same. Der. ဂျည်းညွှန်။

အချောင်း, *n.* a bar, long piece, as သစ်ချောင်း, a bar of wood, သံချောင်း, a bar of iron,—*comp.* အတံ။

အချို့, (from ချို့, to be deficient,) *pron. a.* some, တချို့။

အမျိုးအစား, (from မျိုး and စား,) *n.* proportion in relative parts or quantities.

——ညီ.—မျှ.—ခု, *v.* to be proportionate, symmetrical.

အမြင်, *n.* a bamboo rafter,—*comp.* ရနယ်; [applied also to poles, when used as bamboo rafters.]

အမြင်အတွယ်, (from မြင်တွယ်, to measure, *v.*) *n.* quantity measured.

အမြင့်အတွက်, (from မြင့်တွက်, to estimate, &c.,) *n.* quantity estimated.

အခြင်း 1, *n.* an act, deed,—chiefly used in forming verbal nouns; a circumstance, what pertains to, an event, အကြောင်းအရာ, အကြောင်းခြင်းထဲ; an outward circumstance, appearance, လက္ခဏာ။

——အရာ, *n.* same, 2d and 3d def.

——ရှား, *v.* to quarrel, ရန်တွေ့သည်။

အခြင်း 2, *n.* a kind of song, ဝေးခြင်း။

အပြည်အကွင်း, *n.* see အကွင်းအပြည်။

အမြီအရံ, (from မြီရံ, to surround with people,) *n.* attendants, guards, people in waiting.

အခြား, (from ခြား, to separate, be different,) *pron. a.* other, တခြား, တပါး, တထူး။

——မဲ့, *adv.* without an interval; without consequence, အထွတ်မဲ့။

အခြေ, *n.* a foundation, bottom, root, အမြစ်; a foot or leg, ခြေ။  
Der. ခြေ။

——အနေ, *n.* state, condition, (of an action or thing,) အနေအခြေ။

——အမြစ်, *n.* see အခြေ 1st def.



အခွံ, (from ခွံ, to branch into two parts,) *n.* a crotch, the place of branching off, in a tree, road, river, &c.; *hence*, ခွံနှစ်ခွံ  
ခွံ, *v.* to be of two minds, halt between two opinions.

အခွက် 1, (from ခွက်, to be concave,) *n.* a concavity.

အခွက် 2, (from ခွက်, a cup, &c.) *n.* a kwet, a weight equal to a pikthah, (ဝိသ) or viss, and superseding the latter in all capital numbers, as အခွက်တစ်ဆယ်, instead of ဝိသတစ်ဆယ်, ten viss.

——အထူး, *n.* the concavity of a boat or vessel, in regard to its size in length and breadth, or to its symmetry and finish.

အခွင်, *n.* the place where a thing is posited, or work performed, the place and parts adjacent,—used chiefly in composition, dropping the initial. Der. တရားခွင် and ရင်ခွင်.

အခွင့်, *n.* a business, affair, အခင်း, အမှု, အရေး; commission, permission, privilege, opportunity.

——အရာ, —အရေး, *n.* same, 1st def.

——အခင်း, —အမှု, *v.* to have a good occasion (of doing.)

——အေး, *v.* to permit; to authorize.

——အမှု, *v.* to permit.

အခွန်, *n.* revenue accruing from assessments on real and personal property;—*comp.* အခွန်တော်, and ငွေတော်.

——အတုတ်, *n.* same.

——ခံ, *n.* a collector of revenue.

——ခေါင်း, *n.* a head collector.

——စာရေး, *n.* a secretary of revenue.

——ဝန်, *n.* a controller of revenue, appointed by the king.

အခွန်း, *n.* voice,—used chiefly as a numeral auxiliary.

အခွံ, *n.* bark, rind, peel, skin (of fruit,) shell, crust, husk, hull.

——အကြေး, *n.* the scurf or fibrous matter on bark.

——အပတ်, *n.* see the parts.



အခွေ, (from ခွေ, to coil,) *n.* a coil, ခွေ.

အခွေး, *n.* see ခွေး, a flat ring.

အရွှံ, (from ရွှံ, to make pointed,) *n.* the end of any thing, that terminates in a point.

အရွှီး, (from ရွှီး, to be slimy,) *n.* any slimy, mucilaginous matter.

——ငင်, *v.* to delay, linger, procrastinate,—*particularly* in speaking.

အခြွေအရံ, (from ခြွေ, to wait around,) *n.* attendants, people in waiting.

အခြွေအရွှေ, *n.* same.

အဂတိ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and ဂတိ, a promise,) *n.* infidelity, unfaithfulness, *particularly* in administering justice.

——လေးပါး, *n.* the four infidelities, viz. ဆန္ဒဂတိ, that occasioned by selfish desire ; ခေါသဂတိ, that occasioned by ill will ; ဝေဟဂတိ, that occasioned by ignorance, and ဘယဂတိ, that occasioned by fear.

အဂ္ဂသာဝက, (Pali အဂ္ဂ, excellent, and သာဝက, a disciple.)

——နှစ်ပါး, *n.* the two chief disciples of Boodh, viz. သာမိပုတ္တရာ, the right hand chief disciple, (လက်ညာရံ,) and မောဂ္ဂလာန်, the left hand chief disciple, (လက်ဝဲရံ ;)—*comp.* မဟာသာဝက.

အဂ္ဂိရတ်, (Pali အဂ္ဂိ, fire, and သျှတ္တရာ, a shaster,) *n.* alchemy.

——လုပ်,—လိုက်, *v.* to practice alchemy.

အင် ၁, *n.* a kind of tree, a species of dipterocarpus.

——ကြင်း, *n.* one species of the said tree.

——တွဲ, *n.* the gum of the said trees,—used like ပွဲလျက်.

အင် ၂, *n.* an earthen cup or bowl (not used singly.) Der. မိုက်အင် and မြေအင်.

——ခွက်, *n.* an earthen cup,—used as a crucible.



——တုံ, *n.* a deep earthen pan or large bowl,—larger than ဇလုံ။  
 အင် 3, *n.* strength, force of any kind, whether of body, mind  
 or wealth, အား။

——အား, *n.* same,—particularly military force.

——ခွင်, *n.* see အင်။

——တန့်, *adv.* in a considerable degree.

——မတန့်, *adv.* exceedingly, too much.

အင် 4, *v.* to feign unwillingness, hold off, အိန်သည်, ထွဲသည်။

——တင်တင်, *adv.* of the same signification.

အငန့်, *n.* an allotment, portion of business assigned, a quota,  
 အတာ။ Der. ငန့်ပွဲ။

အငုတ်, (from ငုတ်, to remain, &c.) *n.* the remains of a thing,  
 after part is destroyed, as သင်ငုတ်, the stump of a tree ;  
 a short peg placed to prevent motion, ခလုတ် ; hence,  
 ငုတ်စု, *n.* a sharp stump, snag. Der. အလွှအငုတ်, ဘုရားငုတ်,  
 လက်ငုတ်, သင်ငုတ်။

——အရင်း, *n.* real estate, inherited from ancestors.

——တို, *n.* same as အငုတ်။

အငုံ, (from ငုံ, to close up,) *n.* the quantity taken into the  
 mouth at once ; a flower-bud.

——ထွက်, *v.* to bud.

အငူ, (from ငူ, to project convexly,) *n.* a promontory, cape, head-  
 land ; any convex projection, whether of a bank, ကမ်းငူ,  
 or of a mountain, တောင်ငူ, or of a wood, တောငူ။

အင်္ဂါ (pron. အင်းကျိ,) *n.* a coat or jacket.

——ကိုယ်ကျပ်, *n.* a tight body jacket, ကိုယ်ကျပ်အင်္ဂါ။

——ခါးတို, *n.* a short coat, a jacket.

——ခွီ, *n.* a jacket-tye ; an ornamental strip of cloth attached  
 to the lower part of a woman's jacket ; the lapel of an  
 English coat.



- လက်ကျပ်, *n.* a tight sleeved coat or jacket.
- လက်ကျယ်, *n.* a loose sleeved coat or jacket.
- လက်တို, *n.* a short sleeved coat or jacket.
- လက်ပွ, *n.* *see* အင်္ကျီလက်ကျယ်။
- လည်ခွံ, *n.* the collar of a coat or jacket.
- လည်စွပ်, *n.* a frock, shirt
- လည်စွဲ, *a.* approaching puberty, (applied to the age of a girl from ten to thirteen.)
- သီး, *n.* a button.
- သီးကွင်း, *n.* a button hole.
- သီးပုံ, *n.* a button-mold.
- အင်္ဂတေ, (*pron.* အင်းဂတေ,) *n.* plaster, a composition of lime, sand, water, &c. used for coating walls.
- ကိုင်, *v.* to plaster, overlay with plaster.
- သရွတ်, *n.* mortar made of the same composition as plaster.
- အင်္ဂလိပ်, (*Eng.*), *n.* an Englishman, အင်္ဂလိပ်လူ ; *a.* English, pertaining to England.
- အင်္ဂ ၁, (*Pali.*) *n.* the planet Mars ; the third day of the week, Tuesday, အင်္ဂါနေ့။
- အင်္ဂ ၂, (*Pali.*) *n.* a limb, member, part of the body ; a component part, အပိုင်း ; a requisite qualification, essential property.
- ဇာတ်, (*sometimes—ဇင်,*) *n.* the organs of generation, whether male or female, မိမိတ်, ဘော, လိဋ္ဌိ။
- အင်ဂြုဉ်, *n.* a kind of inflammatory eruption.
- အဘိဝ, (*Pali.*) *n.* a degree of a circle.
- အဋ္ဌ ၁, *v.* to make the noise indicated by the sound of the word ; and *hence*, to be uneasy in the stomach from fullness, whether occasioned by food or wind, ခင်အဋ္ဌသည်။



——တင့်တင့်, *adv.* of similar signification.

အင်း 2, *int.* true, yes.

အင်း 1, *n.* a pond that receives its supply of water from a neighbouring river, or some other larger reservoir,—*comp.* ဒိုင် and ကန်.

——မ, *n.* a large pond.

——ဝမြို့, (from အဝ, an entrance,) *n.* Ava, the western capital of Burmah, အနောက်မြို့,—*comp.* အမရပူရမြို့,—(founded on the site of an ancient lake,) ရတနာပူရမြို့.

အင်း 2, *n.* a table divided into columns or squares or other compartments, for the purpose of entering figures, accounts, &c.

——ကိုက်, *v.* to accord, as two accounts on being compared.

——ကွက်, *n.* a square or compartment in a table.

——စာရင်း, *n.* an account or register entered in a table.

——ဇာတ်, *n.* a table in which the items are entered in columns.

——လျား, *n.* a table in which the items are entered in horizontal lines.

အင်းဂျဉ်, (from အင်း 2,?) *n.* a short legged bedstead formerly used by priests.

အပြုအတွယ်, (from ပြုတွယ်, to attach to,) *n.* an attachment to any thing.

အပြင့်, (from ပြင့်, to be soft, gentle.)

——က, *v.* to dance to the sound of soft, gentle music.

——တန့်တာ, *n.* musical instruments of a soft, gentle sound.

——တီးမှုတ်, *v.* to play on such instruments.

——ရှိုး, *v.* to try the tones of a musical instrument, before playing.

——ပွဲ, *n.* a festival in which the music is of a soft and gentle character.



——သမား, *n.* a player on instruments of such a character.

အငြိမ်း, (from ငြိမ်း, to be at ease)

——စား, *v.* to live on a pension; *n.* a pensioner, အမှုထမ်းခြင်းမှ  
ထွက်၍အငြိမ်းစားရသောသူ။

——စားစရိတ်, *n.* a pension.

——စားစရိတ်ပေး, *v.* to grant a pension.

——စားရ, *v.* to get a pension.

အငြိုး, (from ငြိုး, to feel ill will.)

——ခံ, *v.* to bear the ill will (of another.)

——ထား,—ဖွဲ,—သို, *v.* to harbor resentment, bear a grudge,  
ရန်ငြိုးထားသည်, ရန်ငြိုးဖွဲသည်။

အငွေ့, (from ငွေ့, to appear slightly,) *n.* a glimpse, shadow, slight  
touch, အရိပ်အငွေ့; exhalation, vapor, steam, smoke, အသိုး  
အငွေ့။

——အသက်, *n.* same.

အပ် ၁, *n.* a unit, one, တပ်။

အပ် ၂, *n.* a cylindrical box of any size.

အပ် ၃, *v.* to squeeze, compress, clench (the throat,) throttle,  
လည်ကိုအပ်သည်; to utter a short, compressed sound, as an  
elephant, (တပ်), or a dog pursuing a hare, or a person  
who restrains his voice, under punishment; to draw out,  
detect, catch in conversation, ကောင်းအပ်သည်။

အစ, (from စ, to begin,) *n.* a beginning, commencement, အစဦး;  
a part, bit, piece, remnant; ability, capacity, အစွမ်းအစ။

——အစဦး, *n.* same, 1st def.

——အနံ, *n.* a small bit, remnant.

——စို, *v.* to make a beginning of speaking.

——စ, *adv.* sundrily.

——စအနံ, *adv.*—pertaining to sundry little matters.

——စွာ, *adv.* at first.



—ဆုံး, *adv.* at the very first, အပြီးဆုံး, အရင်ဆုံး။

—တင်,—ပြု, *v.* to begin, be first.

—ပြတ်, *v.* to be all spent, finished, done, ကုန်သည်။

—ရှမ်း, *v.* to be of superior ability, capacity, &c.

—သတ်, *v.* to finish, make an end of (a work,) လက်စသတ်သင့်။

အစက်, (from စက်, to drop, make a drop,) *n.* a drop, အပေါက်။

—စက်,—စက်အရက်ရက်, *adv.* droppingly.

အစင်း, (from စင်း, to be extended in a straight line,) *n.* a stripe ;  
*num. affix*, applied to things long and straight, or nearly  
so ; *a.* striped.

[အစစ်, (from စစ်, to examine, investigate &c.) *n.* exami-  
nation ; *a.* genuine, unadulterated, စစ်စစ်။

—ကောင်း,—အပေးကောင်း, *v.* to be skilled in examining.

—ခံ, *v.* to undergo examination ; to bear investigation, *e. g.*  
မှန်သောတရားသည်အစစ်ခံနိုင်သည်, the true law will bear in-  
vestigation.

—ခံကောင်း, *v.* to be able to answer well when examined.]

—ခံချက်, *n.* the answers given on judicial investigation, as  
registered, စစ်ချက်။

—[ထွက်, *v.* to appear, come out (in evidence) on examina-  
tion.]

အစည်း, (from စည်း, to be many ?) *n.* a piece of cord or rope  
attached to another.

—ကြိုး, *n.* same ; the lash of a whip.

အစည်း, (from စည်း, to tie up,) *n.* a quantity of things tied up  
lengthwise, as plants, grass, &c.

အစည်းအဝေး, (from စည်းဝေး, to assemble,) *n.* an assembly of  
people.

အစဉ်, (from စဉ်, to place in a row,) *n.* a succession, continu-  
ity ; order, method ; *adv.* continually, always.



——တစိုက်, (from စိုက်, to be straight forward,) *adv.* in continued succession, right on, one after another.

——မပြတ်, *v.* to be perpetual, everlasting; *adv.* forever.

အစဉ်း, (from စဉ်း to mince,) *adv.* minutely, accurately,  
——only prefixed to သိ

အစဉ်းအဝါး, *adv.* same, (most common.)

အစပ်, (from စပ်, to join,) *n.* a joint, seam.

——အလျဉ်း, *n.* continuous connection,—applied to language,  
အစီအလျဉ်း

အစာ 1, (from စား, to eat,) *n.* food, aliment, what is for eating or to be eaten,—*comp.* အစား ; what is consumed in any operation, as ကတ်ကြေးစာ, clippings, ထားစာ, chips ; sizing made of boiled rice and used to dress thread, ခြည်စာ။

——အိမ်, *n.* the stomach, maw.

——ချေ, *v.* to unsize.

——တင်,—ယူ, *v.* to size, dress thread or cloth by an application of boiled rice ;—*comp.* ကော်ကျေး။

——ရှောင်, *v.* to refrain from food, to fast.

——သတ်ထား, *v.* to famish.

——သတ်နေ, *v.* to starve one's self.

အစာ 2, *int.* fie,—expressive of disgust, အစ်။

——အစာ,—စာ, *int.* same.

အစား 1, *n.* stead, place, room, frequently used as a secondary noun, as ကိုယ်အစား, instead of self.

——ချေ, *v.* to return good for good, or evil for evil,—more commonly the latter, လက်အစားချေသည်,—*comp.* အထုံချေ။

——စိုက်,—ထိုး,—ထောင်,—ပေး,—သွင်း, *v.* to substitute ; to pay in kind.

အစား 2, (from စား, to eat,) *n.* eating, the act of eating ; that



which is eaten, food,—*comp.* အစာ ; the fee paid in certain cases, as ငွေငှာစား, that paid to a lawyer.

—အစာသောက်, *n.* what is eaten and drunken.

—ရှား, *v.* to eat what is hurtful.

အစား ၃, (from စား, to divide,) *n.* a division, အပိုင်း, အပိုင်းအစား,  
—*e. g.* အမြတ်စား, အထက်စား, အယုတ်စား ; a division, kind,  
sort, အပိုင်းအစား

—စား, *n.* various sorts.

အစိ, *int.* fie,—expressive of disgust, အစား

—မိ, *int.* same.

အစိတ်, (from စိတ်, to divide,) *n.* a quarter ; a division, part.

အမိန့်တော်, (Pali အ *priv.* and မိန့်, mind, understanding,) *a.* in-  
comprehensible ; *n.* an incomprehensible subject.

—အစားပါး, *n.* the four incomprehensibles, viz. နန္ဒ, ဝေဒက,  
ဗျာဒ and ကမ္မ, which see.

အစိမ်း, (from မိမ်း, to be green, fresh, &c.)

—အစားစိမ်း, *v.* see အစိမ်းပင်

—စား, *v.* to eat without cooking ; *a.* not required to  
be cooked in order to be eaten, as အစိမ်းစားငါးပင်,  
butter.

—စိမ်း, *v.* to possess, as an evil spirit.

—ဆာ, *v.* to die fresh, i. e. by violence, not by sickness.

အစီအစဉ်, (from စီစဉ်, to place in order,) *n.* order, arrange-  
ment, method.

အစီအသွယ်, (from စီသွယ်, which see,) *n.* continuous connection,  
—applied to language, အစီအသွယ်

အစီရင်ခံ, (from စီရင် and ခံ, which see,) *v.* to address by word  
or writing, as an inferior a superior,—*literally*, to submit  
to order.

အစီး, (from စီး, to ride on,) *n.* what is ridden upon,—used as



a numeral auxiliary to beasts of burden and vehicles of conveyance.

အစီးအပွား, (from စီးပွား, to augment, (obsolete,) *n.* increase, profit, advantage, စီးပွား, ဆက်ပွား.

အစု, (from စု, to collect,) *n.* a collection, body.

——အကွက်, *n.* a subdivision of a place.

——အပေါင်း, *n.* a collection.

——အရန့်, (from စု, to collect and ရန့်, to appropriate,) *n.* the whole that is for (any particular purpose,)—used in forming verbal nouns, *e. g.* တောင်းရတောင်းရန့်, the whole demand due from different quarters.

——အရုံး, *n.* a collection.

——အဝေး, *n.* a collection (of people,) an assembly.

——ကျ, —သင့်, *n.* a dividend, share, ငွေခွဲ.

အစုတ်, (from စုတ်, to be torn,) *n.* a rent, (in cloth.)

အစုံ, (from စုံ, to be even, complete,) *n.* an even number, a pair; [complete assortment, အမျိုးမျိုး ;] *a numeral formative, (see Grammar.)*

——[အညီ, *adv.* all parties being met together.

——အဖက်, *n.* a pair,—applied to horses.

——အဖက်ရ, *v.* to be suitable to form a match.

——အဖက်တော်, —သင့်, *v.* to be well matched.

——အထင်, *adv.* completely, perfectly.]

အခေ, (from ခေ, to send, order,) *n.* service.

——အပါ, *n.* a servant.

——ခံ, *v.* to serve.—*n.* a government messenger or attendant  
——permanent—hereditary.

အခေ့ ၁, *n.* a seed.

——အိမ်, *n.* a capsule, pericarp.

——တည်, *v.* to seed.



ဆမေ့ 2, *n.* an ancestor of the seventh degree.

ဆမေ့ 3, (from မေ့, to join,) [*n.* close union, nice joining, as ဆမေ့  
ထိုသေးသည့်, not nicely joined.

——ဆမေ့, *n.* same.

——ဆမေ့ကောင်း, *v.* to be skilled in match-making ; to be a  
good peacemaker.]

——ဆမေ့, *v.* to join accurately.

ဆမေ့, (from မေ့, to be adhesive,) *n.* gum.

——ဆမေ့, *n.* the filthy exudation on the surface of an  
animal that is killed and singed.

ဆမေ့, (from မေ့, to be early,) *adv.* early, မေ့မေ့

——ကြီး, *adv.* very early, မေ့မေ့ကြီး

ဆမေ့, (from မေ့, to be steep,) *n.* steepness, depth, မေ့,  
——*comp.* ဆမေ့

ဆမေ့ 1, *n.* the side or border, as distinguished from the edge,  
(ဆမေ့). Der. လက်ဆမေ့, နံဆမေ့, ဆာဆမေ့, ဝါဆမေ့, ဆံ  
ဆမေ့

ဆမေ့ 2, *num. aux.*—applied to writings and books.

ဆမေ့, (from မေ့ to watch,) *n.* a watchman, guard, keeper,  
——chiefly used in composition, as တံခါးဆမေ့, a gate keeper.

——ဆမေ့, —ဆမေ့, —ဆမေ့, —ဆမေ့, *n.* same, —varying  
with the meaning of the respective verbs, from which they  
are derived.

ဆမေ့, *n.* an edge, sharp side ; *figuratively*, the force of  
wind, (ဆမေ့) or of water, (ဆမေ့) ; *hence*, တဆမေ့  
ထိုး, *v.* to operate edgewise.

ဆမေ့, (from မေ့, to smell offensively,) *n.* an unpleasant, offen-  
sive smell, ဆမေ့

ဆမေ့, (from မေ့, to cohere,) *n.* a cohesive mass, a lump, *e. g.*  
မြေဆမေ့, သံဆမေ့,—*comp.* ဆမေ့



—အေ, *n.* same.

အမှု 1, *n.* a class of persons in government service, or designated by government for some specific service, as ဆရာဝန်, ရှိ, ဆင်ရဲ, မြင်ရဲ, &c.

—အနီး, *n.* same.

အနှံ 2, (from ရှိ, to project,) *n.* an incipient sprout from a seed or root,—*particularly* applied to the sprout from a bamboo root,—*comp.* အကိုက် and အညှောက်

အဖိုး, (from ဖိုး to be over.)

—တရ, *adv.* authoritatively, arbitrarily.

—ပိုင်, —ရ, *v.* to have authority over.

အစ်ကို, *n.* a man's elder brother, နောင်,—*comp.* ငြီး

အစ်မ, *n.* a woman's elder sister,—*comp.* ငြိမ, or a man's sister, older than himself,—*comp.* နှစ်မ

အစွန်, (from စွန်, to be a side, border,) *n.* a side, border.

—အနား, *n.* same.

—ဆုံး, *a.* being at the very side, border; the furthest, utmost, remotest.

အစွန်း 1, (from စွန်း, to come to a point, &c.) *n.* a point, end, extremity, အကျိုး; gain, profit, အမြတ်

—အစ, *n.* same, 1st def.; capacity, ability.

—အကျား, *n.* an end, extremity.

အစွန်း 2, (from စွန်း, to be stained,) *n.* a stain.

—အကွက်, *n.* same.

အစွမ်း, (from စွမ်း, to be able,) *n.* ability to accomplish, သတ္တိ

အစွယ်, *n.* an eye-tooth, tusk, fang.

အစွဲ, (from စွဲ to cleave, cling, adhere to,) *n.* a clinging to, adherence, as to an opinion, or an object of desire.

—အလင်း, *n.* same, ပူပါဒါန်

အလ 1, *n.* an equal quantity, အလ, (infrequent;) as much again,



fold,—used with numerals, as သုံးဆ, three fold, အဆသုံးဆယ်, thirty fold.

အဆ 2, (from ဆ, to guess.)

——တန့်,—တော်, v. to be reasonable, within due bounds.

အဆက်, (from ဆက်, to connect,) n. a junction, joint ; a degree in lineage.

——ဆက်, adv. connectively, successively.

အဆင်, (from ဆင်, to put in order,) n. disposition, arrangement, form, appearance,—comp. အဆင်း။

——တန့်, v. to have a bad appearance, be homely, အကျည်းတန်သည်, အရပ်ဆိုးသည်။

——တော်,—သင့်, v. to be opportune, convenient, အခန်တော်သည်, အခန်သင့်သည်။

အဆင့်, (from ဆင့်, to put one thing on another,) n. one thing placed above another, a step, a degree ; a loft, story.

——ဆင့်, adv. repeatedly, အထပ်ထပ် ; [in stories, as အိမ်အဆင့်ဆင့်ဆောက်သည် ; by successive transmissions, as ဓာတုဆင့်ဆင့်လာသည်။]

အဆင်း, n. appearance,—relating rather to color than to form, —comp. အရပ် ; color, အရောင်။

——အရည်,—အရောင်,—အပျော,—အဝါ, n. appearance, general appearance, considered as good or bad.

အဆစ် 1, (from ဆစ်, to cut in parts,) n. a joint.

——အပိုင်း, n. a division ; a turn, way, custom.

——အစု, n. a joint ; difficulties in a course of questioning, or in a bad, dangerous road.

——အရှက်, n. see the parts.

——မြှိတ်, v. to be loosened in a joint, by the stretching or severing of the muscles.

——မြိတ်, v. to be sprained.



—လွဲ, *v.* to be dislocated.

အဆစ် ၂, (from ဆစ်, to cheapen,) *n.* boot, as in the phrase *to boot*, something thrown into a bargain.

—အဆွတ်, *n.* same.

အဆန်, *n.* the nucleus or kernel of a seed, grain, or fruit-stone; *hence*, ဆန်, husked rice; the inside or kernel of any thing, as the tongue or clapper of a bell, the pebble in a rattle, the ball of a gun, musket, &c.

—အိမ်, *n.* inner shell inclosing the kernel,—the outer one being အခွံ

—ချောင်, (*frequently pron.* အသံချောင်,) *v.* to be loose in the shell; to be addled, as an egg.

အဆယ်, *n.* a ten, the number of ten,—combined with the nine digits, to form numerals, as တဆယ်, one ten or ten, နှစ်ဆယ်, two tens or twenty, &c.

အဆာ ၁, *n.* something faulty or hurtful, (not used alone). Der. အနာအဆာ, အပင်းအဆာ, အပြစ်အဆာ, အပျက်အဆာ

[အဆာ ၂, (from ဆာ, to be hungry,) *n.* hunger,—less than အငတ်

—အခွတ်, *n.* same.]

—ပြေ, (from ဆာ, to be hungry and ပြေ, to be appeased,) *v.* to have the hunger appeased, but without being satisfied with food.

အဆိပ်, *n.* poison, venom.

—အတောက်, *n.* same.

အဆီ, *n.* fat, unctuous matter, whether animal or vegetable; *hence*, ဆီ, oil.

—အပြား *n.* same, the rich quality in savoury, delicious food.

—ဇဲ, *n.* hard fat, distinct from the fat of flesh; tallow.

—ထိုင်, *n.* a tallow candle.



———**မုတ္တံ**, the mesentery.

**အဆီး**, (from ဆီး, to impede,) *n.* a hinderance, obstruction, impediment.

———**အကာ**, *n.* a barrier, fence of any kind.

• ———**အတား**, *n.* same as အဆီး, (most common.)

**အဆုတ်**, *n.* the lungs, lights.

———**ညွန့်**, *n.* a lobe of the lungs.

**အဆုန်းအဆ**, (from ဆုန်းအဆ, to calculate definitely,) *n.* a definite calculation or estimate,—commonly used in negative sentences, as အဆုန်းအဆမရှိ, to be incalculable; hence, တဆုန်းတဆ, something, as တဆုန်းတဆဖြစ်လျှင်, if something happen, (what will you do?)

**အဆုတ်**, (from ဆုတ်, to clutch,) *n.* a cluster, bunch of flowers, or any loose, puffy substance, —*comp.* ဆွတ်ဝတ်.

**အဆုံ**, (from ဆုံ, to meet,) *n.* a meeting, point of junction.

**အဆုံး**, (from ဆုံး, to come to an end,) *n.* an end, termination.

*adj.* *affix*, (dropping the initial,) most,—denoting the superlative, as အမြတ်ဆုံး, the most excellent.

———**အဖြတ်**, (from ဆုံးဖြတ်, to decide,) *n.* a decision.

———**စွန့်**, *a.* last, final, နောက်ဆုံးသော,—in the phrase, အဆုံးစွန့်သောဘဝ.

———**သတ်**, *v.* to finish, အသတ်သည့်.

**အဆုံးအမ**, (from ဆုံးမ, to instruct,) *n.* instruction, doctrine.

**အဆု**, *num. aux.* applied to deities, pagodas, &c.

**အဆူး**, *n.* see ဆူး, a thorn.

**အဆောက်အအုံ**, (from ဆောက်, to build, and အုံ, a bulge,) *n.* a building, any thing constructed for a dwelling place.

**အဆောက်အဦး**, *n.* same; utensils, furniture, appendages, အဆုံးအဆောင်, ပရိကံ.

**အဆောင် ၁**, *n.* a building, particularly one appropriated to the



use of man,—used in composition, as ထိုက်ဆောင်, and as a numeral auxiliary.

အဆောင် ၂, *n.* the part of a blade of a weapon or tool, which is inserted in the handle,—*comp.* အမင်း။

အဆောင် ၃, (from ဆောင်, to bear, carry,) *n.* any thing borne about the body, as a charm.

—အရောင်,—အရွက်, *n.* articles of use or ornament, indicative of rank, as insignia, equipage, &c. အသီးအနှံး။ ထိုင်,—တော်လှိုင်, *n.* an attendant on a great man, bearing his utensils, insignia, &c.

အဆော်, (from ဆော်, to rouse,) *n.* a public crier, notifier, herald, e. g. အရပ်ဆော်, တပ်ဆော်, ရွာဆော်, သွေးဆော်။

အဆိုတော်, (from ဆို, to speak,) *n.* a king's minstrel.

အဆို (from ဆို, to stop up,) *n.* a stopper, spigot, plug.

အဆွေ, *n.* a relative or friend.

—အမျိုး, *n.* a relative, kinsman.

—ခင်ပွန်း, *n.* a friend, မိတ်ဆွေ။

—ခင်ပွန်းဖွဲ့, *v.* to make acquaintance, become friends, မိတ်ဆွေဖွဲ့သည်။

—ခုနစ်ဆတ်, *see* အမျိုးခုနစ်ဆတ်။

—ညာတကာ,—ညာတိ, (Pali,) *n.* a relation, kinsman, အဆွေအမျိုး။

—သားချင်း, *n.* *see* အဆွေအမျိုး။

အဝေတကာသ, (Pali,) *n.* boundless space, အဆုံးမရှိ သောကာင်းကင်းကင်း,—*see* အာကာသ။

အဋ္ဌတ္တိကာယတန, (Pali အဋ္ဌတ္တိက, the internal,) *n.* one of the six senses,—*see under* အာယတန။

အညှိထင်, *int.*—expressive of censure.

အည်း, *int.* eh,—expressive of pain.

အညွှတ်, (from ညွှတ်, to be dirty,) *n.* dirt, filth, အကြေး။



—အကြေး,—အပတ်, *n.* same, အကြေးအညွှန်။

အညွှာ, *n.* a higher part (of a river, country, &c.) opposed to အကြေ. Der. လေညွှာ။

—သား, *n.* a native of an upper province.

အညီ, (from ညီ, to be even,) *n.* evenness, accordance, agreement,—chiefly used as a secondary noun,—see Grammar.

အညွှမည, (Pali,) *adv.* mutually, အချင်းချင်း။

အညွန့်, (from ညွန့်, to be slender and tapering upward,) *n.* a short, young twig or branch; the finest, nicest part or kind. Der. အထိုးအညွန့်။

—ထွက်, *v.* to shoot, as a young branch.

အညွှာ, *n.* a petiole or leaf stalk, သစ်ရွက်မိုးတံအညွှာ; a pedicle or stem by which the flower or fruit is connected with the limb.

အညွှိ 1, *n.* dirt, filth, slime, collected on the surface of any substance,—*comp.* အချေး။

အညွှိ 2, (from ညီ, to make even.)

—ခံ, *n.* one who is empowered to strike a level between different and conflicting verdicts, အညွှိခံ။

အညွှောက် 1, *n.* a germ, sprout from a seed, အကိုက်,—*comp.* အမှီး

—ထိုး *v.* to sprout (from a seed.)

အညွှောက် 2, *n.* an ancestor of the sixth degree.

အညွှော်, (from ညွှော်, to smell offensively, &c.)

—ခံ, *v.* to receive the said smell.

—ခံဆေး, *n.* medicine to prevent the bad effects of having received the said smell.

—ထိုက်, *v.* to apply the said smell medicinally, or by way of annoying.

—[ထိ,—မိ],—သင့်, *v.* to have the said smell take effect on the human system.



အညှို့, (from လက်ညှိုး, a forefinger,) *n.* the measure of length spanned by the thumb and forefinger.

—ခိုင်း, *n.* the girth spanned by the two thumbs and forefingers.

အညှို့, *n.* some integument of the intestines.

အဋ္ဌကထာ, (Pali,) *n.* a commentary on the original Pali text, composed by Rahandahs,—*comp.* ဋီကာ။

အဋ္ဌမ, (Pali အဋ္ဌ, eight,) *a.* the eighth, ရှစ်ခုမြောက်။

အဋ္ဌရသမ, (Pali,) *a.* the eighteenth, ဆယ်ရှစ်ခုမြောက်။

အဋ္ဌသီလ, *by abbreviation* အဋ္ဌသီ, (Pali အဋ္ဌ, eight and သီလ, a religious duty,) *n.* the eight duties which are to be performed by all persons, on days of worship.

အဋ္ဌာရသ, (Pali အဋ္ဌ, eight and သေ, ten,) *n.* the eighteen arts and sciences, အဋ္ဌာရသသိပ္ပံ။

အတုမြို့, (Pali အတု, small and မြို့, a grain of dust,) *n.* a particle just visible to the eye, equal to 36 ပရမာဏုမြို့။

အဏ္ဍဇာ, (Pali အဏ္ဍ, an egg,) *a.* produced from an egg, —see under ပရိသဇ္ဇာ။

အတက်, (from တက်, to ascend,) *n.* a shoot from the stump or root of a tree, a tiller; the spur of a cock, ကြက်တက်; the branch of a deer's horn, သမင်မြို့အတက်။

အတက်ဇေ, အတက်လုံး, (from တက်, to be convulsed,) *n.* a hard lump, occasioned by the contraction of some muscular part.

အတင့်ရည်း, အတင့်ရဲ, (from တင့်, to appear well,) *v.* to be ostentatiously or recklessly bold.

အတင်း 1, see under တင်း 1.

အတင်း 2, (from တင်း, to be stiff,) *adv.* obstinately, stubbornly, in contravention of authority, [forcibly, violently.]

—အကြိတ်, *adv.* forcibly, violently.



အထင်းပြော, (from သိတင်း, news?) *v.* to slander, defame; [to speak or tell a thing resolutely, or obstinately, although forbidden or urged not to do so.]

အထပ်, (from တပ်, to cut in pieces,) *n.* a piece, bit.

အထည်, (from တည်, to place,) *n.* a collection, company, ဆု; a kind, sort, ဆုမျိုး, ဆဝ, (used in composition, or reduplicated adverbially.)

——ထူ, *v.* to be settled, fixed, stationary.

အတတ်, (from တတ်, to know how,) *n.* science, skill, သိပ္ပံ.

အတန် 1, *n.* an interval, intervening space, whether of time or place.

——ငယ်, *n.* a little while, ခဏ; a small quantity,—in some connections.

——တန်, *adv.* at intervals, repeatedly.

——တန်အတည်တည်, *adv.* same.

အတန် 2, (from တန်, to be just sufficient,) *n.* just enough.

——အရန်, (infrequent,)—အဆု, *n.* same, neither too much nor too little.

အတန်း, (from တန်, to stop,) *n.* a mark drawn across, as if to form a barrier,—*comp.* အတန်း.

——တန်, *adv.* one after another, successively.

——တန်အရန်ရန်, *adv.* same.

အတန်း, (from တန်း, to extend from one point to another,) *n.* a line thus extended, as a line, a pale, a row of things, အစီအစဉ်; duration, length, အတော, as အသက်တန်း, length of life. Der. တန်းထူ.

အတတ်, (from တတ်, to be certain,) *adv.* certainly, အမှန်, ကောင်း.

အတင်း, *n.* a way, manner, custom, ထုံး, နည်း.

အတောအနား, *v.* to remain without taking sides, indifferent to either party, (infrequent.)



အတံ, *n.* a straight, long piece, generally slenderer than အချောင်း, —chiefly used in composition, as ထုံတံ, လေးတံ, ခဲတံ, &c.

အတာ, (from တာ, to measure with a measure of 7 cubits,) *n.* a tah, a measure of length, equal to 7 cubits, (အတာဝင်,) —the short tah measuring 4 cubits, and the long tah 12 cubits ; measure, length, distance of time or space ; a measure, measuring instrument ; an allotment, portion of work, a quota, အဝန်း, အဝန်းအတာ, အဝန်, အဝန်အတာ, တာဝန် ; the duty allotted to certain goddesses on the three festival days, at the commencement of a new year.

——အဝန်, *n.* see အတာ, 4th def.

——အဝန်း, *n.* see အဝန်းအတာ.

——ကျ, *v.* to fall to one's share of work ; see also သင်္ကြန်အတာကျ.

——ရက်, *n.* one of the three festival days, at the commencement of a new year,—see under သင်္ကြန်.

——သင့်, *v.* to have one's birth day fall on the last of the three days, at the commencement of a new year,—see under သင်္ကြန်.

အထိ, (from ထိ, to pare off even,) *adv.* only, nothing but, ချည်း.

အထိဇာတ, (Pali,) *a.* excelling,—applied to a son who excels his father,—*comp.* အနုဇာတ, and အဝဇာတ.

အထိတ်, (Pali အထိတ,) *n.* the past—*comp.* ပစ္စုပ္ပန်, and အနာဂတ်.

အထိ 1, *pron.* အမိ, *pron. adj.* what, အဘယ်, (antiquated.)

အထိ 2, (from ထိ, a descendant, &c. ?) *n.* a branch of the sugar-palm (ထန်း,) producing fruit out of season.

——ထွက်,—နင်း, *v.* and—သိး, *n.* see the parts.

အတု, (from တု, to try to make like,) *n.* what is a match for, what rivals.



—အပ, *adv.* in the way of matching or rivalling.

—အပပြု,—အပလုပ်, *v.* to copy after, to imitate with servility.

—မိုး, *v.* to become like by secret imitation.

—ပြု,—လုပ်, *v.* to imitate ; to mimic.

—သင်, *v.* to mimic, mock.

အတုတ်အခွန်, *see* အခွန်အတုတ်.

အတုန်း, *n.* time being,—used only as a verbal formative,—*see* Grammar.

အတုံ, (from တုံ, to do in return,) *n.* any thing in return ; *adv.* in return.

—အတုည့်, *n.* and *adv.* same.

—ကျ, *v.* *intransitive* of next.

—ချေ, *v.* to return good for good, or evil for evil,—*comp.* အစားချေ

—ဆပ်, *v.* to return good for good.

—တင်, *v.* to be under obligation to return a favor.

—ပြေ, —ဖြေ, *v.* *see*—ကျ,—ချေ

အတုံး, (from တုံး, to be blunt,) *n.* a log, block, lump, အဝဲ, အပိုင်.  
Der. တုံးတုံး, &c.

—အတင်, *n.* something cut up for cooking, as meat, fish, &c.

အတူ, (from တူ, to be with,) *n.* a being with, together with, အကွ,—used only as a secondary noun,—*see* Grammar.

—အကွ,—တကွ, *n.* same.

—တူ, (from တူ, to be like,) *a.* or *adv.* similar ; same.

အတောင် 1, *n.* a quill ; a wing.

—အထက်, *n.* *figuratively*, full age, capacity, qualification.

အတောင် 2, (from တောင်, to measure with a cubit,) *n.* a cubit, a measure of length, equal to two spans, (အဝွေ့)



အတောင့်, (from တောင့်, to be stiff,) *n.* a crystal (in chemistry ;)  
a pastel (in medicine ;) any thing rolled up stiff, or made  
stiff, in a cylindrical form, as ဆေးတောင့်, ယမ်းတောင့် ; a  
pod, as ပဲတောင့်.

အတိုအစ, (from တို, and စ,) *n.* a bit, small piece, remaining  
after work.

အတိုင် ၁, *n.* a taing, a measure of distance equal to 1000 tabs  
(အတာ,) about two miles.

အတိုင် ၂, (from တိုင်, to use for a warp,) *n.* a warp, ခက်ကန်းပင်း.

အတိုင် ၃, (from တိုင်, a post,) *n.* the right hand ox in a team,  
—opposed to အလှည့်.

အတိုင်း, (from တိုင်း, to measure,) *n.* measure, extent ; as a *sec-*  
*ondary noun*, accordance, agreement, အလျောက်.

——အတွာ, (from တိုင်းတွာ, to measure,) *n.* measurement, di-  
mension, size.

——အရှည်, (from ရှည်, to be long,) *n.* length ; distance.

——အရှဉ်, (from ရှဉ်, to lay side by side,) *n.* measurement.

အတိုး, (from တိုး, to increase,) *n.* interest on money.

——အညွန့်, *n.* same.

——အပွား, *n.* increase, increment.

——ရှု, *v.* to put at interest.

——စား, *v.* to live on interest.

အတ္တ, (Pali,) *n.* substance, ကိုယ်.

——ဘော, (Pali ဘဝ,) *n.* the same, *literally*, the being or  
subsistence of substance.

——ယိတ, (Pali,) *n.* one's own profit,—*comp.* ပရယိတ.

အတွက်, (from တွက်, to reckon,) *n.* an account, reckoning, အ  
ရေအတွက် ; account, consequence ; account, sake, behalf.

အတွင်ကရ, (from တွင်, to be performed with dispatch,) *adv.*  
driving ahead, without care or regard to consequences.



အတွင်း, (from တွင်း, a hole ?) *n.* the inside, inner part (of a thing,) အထဲ။

——ခံ, *n.* the lining of a petticoat.

——ထင်, *see under စနည်း။*

——ဝန်, *n.* a private minister of state,—*comp.* ငြင်းဝန်။

အတွေ့, (from တွေ့, to consolidate,) *n.* a solid mass (of metal ;)  
a collection, company, အပေါင်းအရပ်။

အတွဲ, (from တွဲ, to connect,) *n.* a couple of things tied together,  
—used as a num. aux. ; a volume of palm leaf writing.

အထ, (from ထ, to arise.)

——ကောက်, *v.* to pervert (another's words.)

——ထိုး, *v.* to superadd the bottom and side binding of a basket.

——မြောက်, *v.* to accomplish one's purpose, အကြံထမြောက်သည့်။

အထက်, *n.* the upper part, space above (a thing,) —*comp.* အ  
ပေါ် ; prior time, အရင်, ယခင် ; ago, as လွန်လေပြီသောသုံး  
နှစ်အထက်, three years ago ; a term of comparison, than,  
as အိမ်ထက်ကြီးသည်, it is larger than the house ; used ad-  
verbially, above, in the upper part.

——ဆင့်, *n.* the upper part of a Burman petticoat, which  
covers the breast.

——ဆုံး, *n.* a summit, extremity.

——ဆွေညီမျိုးဆက်, *n.* ancestry, ancestors, collectively.

အထင်, (from ထင်, to think,) *n.* a thought, မိတ်ထင်။

——အတူ, *n.* same.

အထပ်, (from ထပ်, to notch), *n.* a notch, gap in a continuous line ;  
a knob, protuberance in the same ; a step, stair, degree.

——ထပ်အရပ်ရပ်, *adv.* roughly, unevenly,—applied to language  
and things.



အထည် 1, *n.* substance, matter, stuff, အဝါ ; a utensil, article of use. Der. အကောင်အထည်။

——အဝါ, *n.* same.

——ကိုယ်, *n.* same, (most common.)

အထည် 2, *n.* cloth, a piece of cloth ; hence, ခွေထည်, gold cloth, and ငွေထည်, silver cloth ; *num. aux.* applied to wearing apparel.

——အလိပ်, *n.* same, 1st def.

အထပ်, (from ထပ်, to place one on another,) *n.* a layer,—chiefly used in combinations with numerals.

——အထွာ, *n.* same.

——တရာ, *n.* the marigold.

——ထပ်, *adv.* repeatedly.

အထင်းသမား, (from ထင်း, to bear,) *n.* a porter or bearer of burdens.

အထင်(မြင်,) *n.* the Attaran.

အထံ, *n.* the presence, or the state of being in the view (of a person of respectability,)—*comp.* သိ။

အထိန်း, (from ထိန်း, to take care of,) *n.* a keeper, guardian, nurse, &c.

အထိပ်, *see* ထိပ်။

အထိမ်းအမှတ်, (from ထိမ်းမှတ်, to designate,) *n.* a token, memorial (of something past ; ) a sign, signal.

အထီး, (from ထီး, to be single, alone,) *adv.* alone, ကိုယ်ထီး ; masculine,—combined with the names of animals, to mark the gender,—*comp.* အမ ; *n.* a male,—opposed to အမ.

——ကျင့်, *v.* to live and practice the duties of religion alone, as a solitary devotee, hermit, &c.

——ကျန်, *v.* to be left alone.

အထူ, commonly ရ, *n.* thickness ; numerousness, multitude.



——အအင်, *commonly* ခုအင်, *n.* numbers or strength derived from numbers.

——အထည်, *commonly* ခုအယ်, *n.* size, largeness of size, greatness.

အထုပ်, (from ထုပ်, to wrap up,) *n.* a bundle, package, bale.

——အထည်, *n.* a bundle or package of valuables.

——အပိုး, *n.* a large bundle made up for conveyance from one place to another.

အထွေထွေ, (Pali,) *n.* circumstances, events, adventures, အပြစ်အပျက်, အကြောင်းအရာ.

အထုံ, (from ထုံ, to perfume,) *n.* any perfuming substance.

——မဲ, *n.* a fragrant drug used to perfume with.

——ရည်, *n.* a fragrant liquid used to perfume with.

အထုံး, (from ထုံး, to tie in a knot,) *n.* a knot in a string.

——အစွဲ, (from ထုံးစွဲ, to make a rule,) *n.* a rule, precept, direction, နည်းဥပဒေ.

——အမြတ် 1, (from ထုံးမြတ်, same,) *n.* same.

——အမြတ် 2, (from အမြတ်, an end or fringe,) the end of hair tied in a knot.

အထူးထူး, (from ထူး, to be diverse,) *a.* diverse.

——အပြားပြား, *a.* same.

အထူးသဖြင့်, (from ထူး, to be diverse,) *an abbreviation of* အထူး ဖြစ်သဖြင့်, *adv.* exceedingly; especially, principally, eminently.

အထဲ, *n.* the inside, inner part (of a thing,) အတွင်း.

အထောက် 1, (from ထောက်, to prop up,) *n.* a prop, stay, brace,  
——*comp.* အရံ.

——အပင့်, —အပ, *n.* a prop, support, aid.

——အရပ်, *n.* stature, height, အရပ်.

အထောက် 2, (from ထောက်, to consider,) *n.* consideration, regard.



—တန်,—တော်,—သင့်, *v.* to be correct in estimate, to be suitable, adapted to the case, —used much in forming verbal nouns, as ရောက်ထောက်တန်သည်, to be time (for him) to arrive ; ယုံထောက်တန်သည်, to be sufficient to be believed, to be credible.

အထောင်, *n.* a thousand, the number of a thousand,—combined with the nine digits to form numerals, as တထောင်, နှစ်ထောင်, &c.

အထောင့်, (from ထောင့်, to bend,) *n.* a corner, bend, angle, ဆရာ့အထွက်, (from ထွက်, to come out,) *n.* proceeds.

—နေ့, *n.* the day after a worship-day.

အထွဋ်, *n.* a top, summit, pinnacle,—including the idea of excellence,—*comp.* ထိပ်.

အထွာ, (from ထွာ, to span,) *n.* a span, a measure of length equal to 12 fingerbreadths, (အသစ်,) or half a cubit, (အတောင်း)

—ဆိုင်း, *n.* the girth spanned by the two thumbs and the two middle fingers.

အထွေး 1, (from ထွေး, to mingle,) *n.* a mass, a number all together.

အထွေး 2, (from ထွေး, to be the youngest,) *a.* the youngest.

အထွေ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and ဓမ္မ, right,) *n.* violent injury.

—ပြု, *v.* to commit violence.

အဓိက, (Pali,) *n.* a chief, principal, first among many, အကြီး, အမှူး.

—ပြု, *v.* to take the lead, be chief.

အဓိကရ, (Pali,) *a.* chief, distinguished, extraordinary.

အဓိကရဏ, *n.* the locative case in Pali Grammar.

အဓိကရဏ်, (Pali, အဓိကရဏ, ငြင်းခုံငြင်း,) *adv.* quarrelingly and fightingly.



**အဓိဋ္ဌာနိ**, (Pali အဓိဋ္ဌာနံ,) *n.* steadiness, constancy, perseverance,  
တည်ကြည်ခြင်း။

——**ဘူ**,—**တင်**,—**ဖြ**, *v.* to make a resolution in regard to one's  
conduct, —appropriately used by priests, in regard to  
their wearing apparel and utensils.

**အဓိပတိ**, (Pali, ကြီးစွာသောအရှင်,) *n.* a person of the highest rank,  
excellence or authority, whether king or governor;—*hence*  
ထောနာဓိပတိ, and other titles.

**အဓိဋ္ဌာယ်**, (Pali အဓိဋ္ဌာယော,) *n.* meaning, explanation, comment,  
——*comp.* အနက်။

**အဓိဋ္ဌာယတ္တ**, (Pali,) *n.* same.

**အဓိမာသ်**, (Pali အဓိ, အလွန် and မာသ, ထ,) *n.* an intercalated  
month, seven of which occur in a cycle of nineteen  
years.

**အဓွနိ**, *n.* distance of place or time, length, duration.

**အနိ 1**, *n.* a die, အနိစာ။

——**ကစား**,—**သတ်**, *v.* to play dice, (an ancient game.)

——**စာ**, *n.* a die.

——**စာကြွတ်**, *n.* a dice-box.

——**စာထိုး**, *v.* to throw dice, in playing any game of chance.

——**ထိုး**, *v.* to bill, as doves.

**အနိ 2**, *n.* strength,—commonly used in combination with **အေး**,  
as အေးအနိ။

——**အေး**, *n.* same, (infrequent.)

——**အေးသင့်**, *v.* to be stupified, astounded, through surprise  
or fear.

——**ခံ**, *v.* to resist discipline or punishment from a superior.

——**တု**, *v.* to try to cope with a superior.

——**တုအနိဝ**, *adv.* in the way of rivalry.

——**ထောင်**, *v.* to put on airs, make an ostentatious display



of power or authority,—combined with ကြိယေပ, ကြိယေ, &c.

အနိ ၃, *v.* to vomit, throw up, အော့သည်။

——ဆေး, *n.* an emetic.

——ဇက်, *n.* matter ejected from the stomach ; ambergris, because supposed to resemble the vomit of a certain fish.

အနက် ၁, *n.* the interpretation of a word, an explication, translation, version,—*comp.* အဓိပ္ပာယ်။

——ပြန်, *v.* to translate, ကောင်းပြန်သည်။

အနက် ၂, *n.* a collection, mass, quantity taken all together, an aggregate, whole. Der. တကွနက်, တပြိုင်နက်, တခဲနက်။

အနက် ၃, (from နက်, to be deep,) *n.* depth (without reference to a side,)—*comp.* အစောက်, and ဇောက်။

[အနက် ၄, (from နက်, to be dark, &c.) *a.* dark, black.]

အနတ္တိ, (Pali,) *a.* immeasurable, အတိုင်းမရှိသော။

အနစ်, (from နစ်, to sink,) *n.* sediment, dregs, အနည်,—*comp.* ညွှန်, နံ။

အနည် ၁, *pron.* အနယ်, *n.* same.

အနည် ၂, *pron. adj.* this or that, (infrequent.)

အနည်း, (from နည်း, to be few,) [*a.* few. e. g. အနည်းနှင့်အများ, few and many, or few with many.]

——ကလေး, *n.* a small quantity.

——ငယ်, *n.* a small quantity ; *a.* small in quantity.

အနည်းနည်း, (from နည်း, a kind,) *adv.* of various kinds, အမျိုးမျိုး။

အနတ္တ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and အတ္တ, substance,) *n.* unsubstantiality, အနှစ်မရှိခြင်း။

အနန္တ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and အန္တ, an end,) *a.* infinite, boundless, အဆုံးမဲ့, အဆုံးမရှိသော ; [*n.* an infinity.]

——လေးပါး, *n.* the four infinities, viz. ကောင်းကင်အနန္တ, ဝဏ္ဏဝဠာအနန္တ, သတ္တဝါအနန္တ, ဘုရားညွှတ်တော်အနန္တ။

အနန္တရိယာကံ, (Pali အ, *priv.* အန္တရ, an interval and ကမ္မ, a deed,)



**အနာ**, *n.* a deed which consigns the perpetrator to hell immediately on dying, without admitting an intermediate state,  
—see ပညာနန္ဒိယကံ။

**အနုနိမိနိ**, *n.* a kind of precious stone.

**အနုတ်**, (from နုတ်, to be done enough,) *n.* cooked food; a meal,  
—used as a numeral auxiliary, e. g. တနုတ်, one meal,  
နှစ်နုတ်, two meals.

**အနံ ၁**, *n.* breadth, width,—*comp.* ြက်။

—ကြီး, *v.* to be wide.

—ငယ်, —သေး, *v.* to be narrow.

**အနံ ၂**, (from နံ, to smell offensively,) *n.* an unpleasant scent,  
အဝေ့။

—အဝေ့, *n.* same.

**အနံ့**, *n.* smell, scent, whether pleasant or unpleasant.

—အသက်, *n.* same.

—ခံ, *v.* to receive scent.

—ရှု, *v.* to perceive by the nose.

**အနာ**, (from နာ, to be in pain,) *n.* a pain, disease, ဝေဒနာ; a sore; a flaw, defect.

—အဝေ့, *n.* a sore; a flaw, defect.

—အုံ, *n.* an intumescent sore.

—ကြီး, *n.* an incurable sore.

—မိတ်, *n.* a boil, ulcer.

—ဆာရ, *adv.* severely, so as to occasion wounds and bruises.

—ဆိုး, *n.* a sore rapid in process and dangerous to life.

—တရ, *adv.* sorely, severely.

—ပဆုတ်, *n.* a malignant ulcer on the back.

—ပေါက်ဆေး, *n.* medicine for a sore.

—ပတ်ခွက်, *n.* a kind of ulcer on the leg.



——မီးအနာလှုံ, *n.* a kind of herpes or erysipelas.

——ထည့်, *n.* the venereal disease, (polite,) ထူရှိုနာ။

——ရင်း, (from ရင်း, to place for accumulation,) *v.* to break out afresh, after appearing to be cured.

——ရွတ်, (from ရွတ်, to be old,) *n.* a scar,—*comp.* သမာရွတ်။

——ဝ, *n.* the opening of a boil, ulcer, &c.

အနာဂတ်, (Pali အနာဂတံ,) *n.* the future, futurity, —*comp.* သတိတ်, and ပစ္စုပ္ပန်။

အနာဂတ္တိ, *n.* same.

——ကျမ်း, *n.* a prophetic writing.

အနာဂတ်သညာဏ်, *n.* prescience.

အနာဂံ, *see* အနာဂါမိပလ္လင်္ဂနံ။

အနာဂါမိ, (Pali,) *n.* the third state attained by an *arēyah*, (အရိယာ။)

——မင်, *n.* the duties of the said state.

——မဂ္ဂဌာနံ, *n.* one who has performed the said duties.

——မိုတ်, *n.* the rewards of the said state.

——ဓလ္လဌာနံ, *n.* one who has attained the said rewards, အနာဂံ။

အနာဒရ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and အာဒရ, respect,) *n.* disrespect.

အနာသဝ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and အာသဝ, passion,) *n.* exemption from passion.

အနား, *n.* a border, side ; the side of a superficies ; the space near (a thing,) nearness, အနီး, အပါး။

——ကွပ်, *v.* to bind the edge (of a mat, vessel, &c.) *n.* a binding or border on any utensil.

——ပတ်, (from ပတ်, to encircle,) *n.* a border on a garment.

——ရစ်, (from ရစ်, to encircle,) *n.* an ornamental border, as a border wove in cloth.

——ငုံ, *v.* to hem ; *n.* a hem.



အနိစ္စ, (Pali အ *priv.* and နိစ္စ, permanence,) *n.* impermanence, transitoriness, အငြိမ့်ခြင်း ; mortality, death, ခုခံခြင်း။

———ရောက်, *v.* to die,—applied to kings, and others respectfully.

အနိစ္စရုပ်, (Pali အ *priv.* ရှု, desire and ရုပ်, body,) *n.* an undesirable body, that is, a diseased state of body.

အနိစ္စာရုံ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and ရှု, a desirable object,) *n.* an undesirable object.

အနီတောင်, (from နီ, to be red and အတောင်, a wing,) *n.* a die colored red, on certain sides.

———အုပ်, *n.* the box from which the said die is thrown.

———ကစား,—ထိုး, *v.* to gamble with the said die. အနီး, (from နီး, to be near,) *n.* the space near (a thing,) nearness, အနား, အပါး။

———အကင်း,—အပါး, *n.* same.

အနု, *n.* a medicine or charm to excite love, မျက်ချစ်, မျက်နှာပွင့်။

အနုကြမ်း, (from နု, and ကြမ်း,) *adv.* suaviter in modo, fortiter in re, as a midnight robber who extorts money, by quiet threatening.

———မီး, *v.* to extort money in the said manner.

အနုဆုတ်, *n.* a certain preparation of parched rice.

အနုတေတ, (Pali,) *a.* like, equal,—applied to a son that neither excels his father, nor is inferior to him.

အနုညာတ, (Pali,) *adv.* permissively, အခွင့်ပေးသည်နှင့်။

အနုတက်, (from နု, to be tender and တက်, to come up,) *v.* to have new flesh appear in a healing wound.

အနုမာန, (Pali,) *adv.* on an estimate formed from viewing (an object,) မျက်ယမ်းဆသည်နှင့်။

အနုပေတနာ, (Pali, အနု, much and ပေတေ, joy.)

———ခေါ်, *v.* to congratulate one, on the presentation of a religious offering.



———**ပြေ**, *v.* to explain the merit of a religious offering.

**အနွှဲလှုံ**, *see next.*

**အနွှဲလောမ**, (Pali,) *adv.* in direct order,—*comp.* ပရိလောမ။

**အနွှဲသယ**, (Pali,) *n.* a condition common to all transmigrating beings, of which seven are specified, viz. ကာမဆုဂါနသယ, ဘဝရာဂါနသယ, ပရိကာနသယ, မာနာနသယ, ဗိဋ္ဌာနသယ, ဝိမိနိစ္ဆာနသယ, and အဝိဇ္ဇာနသယ။

**အနွှဲသာသနာ**, (Pali,) *n.* gentle instruction, as advice, intended to persuade, rather than 'compel.

**အနေ**, (from နေ, to remain,) *n.* state, condition, circumstances.

———**အခြေ**, *n.* same, အခြေအနေ။

———**အစား**, *n.* *see* အစား ဒိ.

———**အထား**, *n.* way, manner, method (of doing.)

———**အထိုင်**, *n.* manners, carriage.

———**ကျ**, *n.* continuance, uniformity,—commonly used to form verbal nouns, as သွားနေကျရှိသည်, he constantly goes.

———**ခံ**, *v.* to be stately, dignified in deportment.

**အနေကလာတင်**, (from အနေကလာ, a part of the first line of the first stanza, uttered by Gaudama, on attaining Buddhship, and တင်, to impose,) *v.* to consecrate an idol.

**အနေကန့်**, (from အ, *priv.* and ကန့်, certainly,) *n.* uncertainly.

**အနောက်**, (from နောက်, the space behind,) *n.* the west.

———**တောင်**, *n.* the south west.

———**မြောက်**, *n.* the north west.

**အနောင်**, *n.* an elder brother (obsolescent,) အစ်ကို။ Der. ဦးနောင်, and နောင်တော်။

**အနောတ္တပ္ပ**, (Pali အ, *priv.* and ဩတ္တပ္ပ, fear of sinning,) *n.* boldness in sinning, hardness of heart, searedness of conscience, မကောင်းမှုမှမထိတ်လန့်ခြင်း။

**အနောမိဿ**, (Pali အ, *priv.* and ဩမိဿ, reference,) *n.* being



without special reference, universal, —(chiefly used with  
လေတ္တံသိ။)

အမိန့်အတိုင်း, *n.* instruction, direction, orders, (chiefly used with  
ခံ, as follows.)

—ခံ, *v.* to be obedient, follow instruction, ဆုမ္မာဠဝါဒကို  
လည်း။

အနိုင်, (from နိုင်, to overcome,) *adv.* forcibly, contrary to  
another's will; by constraint, contrary to one's own will.

—အထက်, —အပိုင်း, —လက်ထက်, *adv.* same; hence, နိုင်ထက်  
ကလူ, *adv.* same, 1st def.

—နိုင်, *adv.* with great difficulty.

—ပေး, *v.* to decide in favor of, to give (one) the victory.

—ပြု, *v.* to use violence, to force, compel.

အနှီ 1, (from နှီ,) *n.* a short string attached to a gown or  
jacket, အင်္ကျီနှီ; the branch of the male palm, ထန်းနှီ။

အနှီ 2, *a.* corruption of အသို့။

အနန္တရာကာလ, (Pali အနန္တရာ, an intermediate space, and ကာလ, a period  
of time,) *n.* an intermediate period of time, during which  
the life of man gradually advances from the length of  
ten years to one hundred quadrillions of quadragintillions,  
a number designated by a unit and one hundred and forty  
ciphers, (အသင်္ချေ,) and returns again to the length of ten  
years, sixty four of which make one of the four cardinal  
periods, အသင်္ချေယျကာလ,) into which a grand cycle, (မဟာ  
ကာလ,) or revolution of nature is divided.

အနန္တရာယ်, (Pali အနန္တရာယော,) *n.* a calamity, evil, ဥပါတ်, သေး။

အနိမိတဝ, *see* အဆုံးစွန်သောဘဝ။

အနွှပ် or အနွှပ်, (Pali,) *a.* or *adv.* close, tight, လိမ္မာ, —applied to  
the closing of the mouth of a vessel or other aperture;  
blind, dark, အကန်း, အမှိုက်။



——ဝုဇ္ဇေဇ္ဇိ, *n.* a dark-minded, foolish and consequently wicked person, လူမိုက်, —opposed to ကလျာဏလူမိုက်.

အနီး ၁, *v.* to be slightly swelled,—more than ခပ်, and less than ဝေ.

——မန်းထိုက်, *v.* to be subject to a virulent species of suppurating swelling,—see မန်း.

အနီး ၂, *v.* to pay change, pay the balance of money delivered beyond the price of the article purchased.

——ငွေ, *n.* change, the balance of money paid back.

အနွယ်, (from နွယ်, to creep along,) *n.* a creeper, a creeping plant, နွယ်ပင်.

အနု ၁, *n.* solid substance (as of a tree,) —opposed to အကော, which see ; sound meaning, substantial import,—applied to words.

——သဘာ, (Pali,) *n.* same, 2nd def.

အနု ၂, see နှစ်, a year.

အနံ့, *n.* an ear or spike of grain, containing both the flower and the fruit, or the flower only, as in the case of Indian corn.

အနှိပ်သည်, —သမား, (from နှိပ်, to press,) *n.* one who shampoos the body and limbs, to remove uneasiness or pain.

အနှိုး, (from နှိုး, to spread out,) *n.* any thing spread out for a child to lie on. Der. ကုန်း နှိုး, ခင်းနှိုး, မီးနှိုး, and လက်နှိုး.

——အရင်း, see အရင်းအနှီး.

အနှုန်း, (from နှုန်း, to compare,) *n.* the current or market price, ဈေးနှုန်း.

——အင်္ဂ, *n.* same.

အနောက်, *n.* the back of a knife, or other cutting instrument, the head of a punch or wedge, opposed to အရှေ့. Der. ပနောက်.



အနောက်, (from နောက်, to come after,) *a.* coming after, later,  
last, အလွတ်

——အလွတ်, *n.* an inferior wife, မယားလွတ်

အနွယ်, (from နွယ်, to stretch along connectedly,) *n.* a race,  
lineage, အသက်အနွယ်, အမျိုးအနွယ်, သားစဉ်မြေးဆက်

အင်္ဂါ ၁, *n.* a needle ; *hence* ကုလားအင်္ဂါ, an oblong eyed needle,  
တရုတ်အင်္ဂါ, a round eyed needle, ငွေးငွေးအင်္ဂါ, a dog's hair  
needle, that is, a very fine, a cambric needle, တည်းအင်္ဂါ,  
*pron.* တီးအင်္ဂါ, a pin.

——ကျည်, *n.* a needle case, အင်္ဂါကျည်တောက်

——ခြည်, *n.* sewing thread.

——စာ, *n.* the narrow edge of cloth inside of a seam, ချပ်စာ

——နား, *n.* the eye of a needle.

——မြန်ပေါက်ချုပ်, *v.* to sew in a particular manner, to stitch.

——ဈေး, *n.* the point of a needle, အင်္ဂါဈေး

——ကျွတ်သမား, *n.* a tailor, အချုပ်သမား

——သွေး, *n.* the point of a needle, အင်္ဂါသွေး

အင်္ဂါ ၂, *v.* to commit, deliver, hand over,—*comp.* နှင်း, နှံ, and လေး

——ရဲ, *v.* to deliver over, on going away.

——လေး, *v.* see the parts.

——နှင်း, *v.* see နှင်း

——နှံ, *v.* to commit, deliver.

——လေး, *v.* see the parts.

အင်္ဂါ ၃, *v.* to apply, put together flatwise, ကပ်သည်

အင်္ဂါ ၄, *v.* to be right, proper, —chiefly used as a qualifying  
verbal affix, သင့်သည် ; —sometimes used to denote the  
passive, as an adversative to တတ်, in translations from  
the Pali ;—sometimes euphonic,—see Grammar.

အပြင်, (from ပြင်, to be without,) *n.* the outside, outer part (of a  
thing,) အပြင်



—ရှိ, *v.* to possess, as a spirit or witch, ပူးသည့်။

အပင်, *n.* a plant or tree. Der. နွယ်ပင်, ပြက်ပင်, သစ်ပင်။

အပင်း, (from ပင်း, to wedge in,) *n.* a substance supposed to be forced into the stomach or some other part of the body, by magic.

—အဆာ, *n.* same.

အပင်းအသင်း, *see* အသင်းအပင်း။

အပတ်, (from ပတ်, to go round,) *n.* a round, a circuit.

—ဆိုက်, *v.* to complete a round or circuit; to come to the point in the circuit of discourse.

—ဖြေ, *v.* to be unravelled, explained.

အပတ်တကုတ်, (from ပတ်ကုတ်,) *adv.* with great exertion, in order to overcome a difficulty, ကုတ်ကုတ်ကတ်ကတ်။

အပန်း, (from ပန်း to be fatigued.)

—ကြီး, *v.* to be greatly fatigued.

—ကြီးစွာ, *adv.* very fatiguingly.

—ဆိုက်, *v.* to breathe with difficulty, as at the point of death, —less than အသက်ငင်။

—တကြီး, *adv.* with great effort, very fatiguingly, —more than အပန်းကြီးစွာ; making a great fuss, a great bustle, about a small matter.

—ဖြေ, *v.* to be relieved from fatigue.

အပယ်, (from ပယ်, to be a crevice,) *n.* a fold of certain trees, whether constituting the stock, as in the plantain, (ငှက်ပျောပင်,) or otherwise, as in the bamboo, the cane, &c.; *also* the calyx of a flower, ပွင့်ပယ်။

အပယ် 1, *n.* madam,—used as a term of compellation, by a husband in addressing his wife, —sometimes in addressing other women, in a friendly manner.

အပယ် 2, *n.* a square measure of ground, containing 1200 square cubits.



အပရဂေါယာနံ, *n.* the great western island,—see under ဂြုန်း။  
အပုံ, (from ပုံ, to aid, to assist.)

——ပေး,—စားပေး, *v.* to pay something to a constable for calling a party summoned.

——ထူ,—ရ, *v.* to take or get a present, as a constable for calling a person.

အပုံရှိ, see အပွဲ။

အပါဝါန, (Pali,) *n.* the ablative.

အပါယ်, (Pali အပါယ,) *n.* a state of punishment, of which there are four, viz. ငရဲဘုံ, တိရစ္ဆာန်ဘုံ, ဗြဟ္မာဘုံ, အသုဂတယ်ဘုံ။

အပါး 1, (from ပါး, in နီးပါး, to be near,) *n.* the space near (a thing,) nearness, အနား, အနီး။

အပါး 2, *num. aux.* applied to respectable characters and things immaterial.

အပိဋ, (from ပိဋ, to be indented,) *n.* a dent, slight concavity ; a flat rising of the skin, from a cutaneous affection, or a slight blow, or the bite of an insect, e. g. အပိဋထသဉ်, —*comp.* အပု, and အပုး။

အပုညာ, (Pali အ, and, ပုညာ,) *n.* demerit, guilt, အကုသိုလ်, မကောင်းမှု။

အပုဒ်, (Pali ပါဒ, a foot,) *n.* a line of verse consisting of a certain number of syllables, commonly four or eight ; a sentence in prose or a small paragraph,—*comp.* အပိုက် and ပုဒ်မ။

အပုဇ်ကောင်, (from ပုဇ်, and အကောင်,) *n.* a rotten carcase.

အပုံ, (from ပုံ, to heap up,) *n.* a heap ; a deal, quantity ; a great deal, great many.

——ကြီး, *adv.* very much.

အပူ, (from ပူ, to be hot,) *n.* heat.

——အပြင်း, *adv.* severely, violently, torturingly.

——ငွေ, *n.* money extracted by oppression.



——ငွေ, *n.* vapor arising from heat.

——တိုက်, *v.* to use violent measures, in order to force payment.

——တိုင်း, *n.* a thermometer.

——ထုတ်, *v.* to extract the heat of the body, by some process.

——ရည်, *n.* see အပူငွေ

အပေ, *n.* a foot, a measure of length, equal to 12 inches, (လက်မ)

အပဲ့, (from ပဲ့, to be broken off,) *n.* a bit broken off, a fragment.

အပေါ့, *n.* a bundle or sheaf of thatch, whether leaf (ပိပေါ့,) or straw, (သက်ငယ်ပေါ့)

အပေါက်, (from ပေါက်, to perforate,) *n.* a hole, aperture, opening ; a drop, အစက်

——အစ, *n.* a small beginning of difficulty, ground of crimination.

——အစက်, *n.* a drop ; a spot occasioned by a drop.

——အလင်း,—အဝ, *n.* a passage, way of entrance or egress.

အပေါင် 1, *n.* a thigh, ပေါင် ; the side of a door, bedstead, chair, &c. to which the hinges or legs are attached. Der. ခေါင်, မီးရပ်ပေါင်, ကန်ပေါင်မိုး

အပေါင် 2, (from ပေါင်, to pawn or mortgage,) *n.* property pawned or mortgaged.

——အနံ့, *n.* same.

အပေါင်း, (from ပေါင်း, to unite in one,) *a.* the many, all, အားလုံး

——အဖက်,—အဖော်, *n.* a companion, associate.

——အသင်း, *n.* a company, society.

အပေါ့, (from ပေါ့, to be light,) *a.* stolen, so as to be afforded at a low price, e. g. ကုန်ပေါ့, အထည်ပေါ့ *n.* urine, ကျင်ငယ်, မုတ်, ရေဟောင်း, သေး



—အဆေး, (from ခေး, to be heavy,) *n.* urine and faeces collectively.

—အွေး, *v.* to pass urine, (polite.)

အပေါ်, (from ပေါ်, to appear,) *n.* the upper part, space above (a thing,) အထက် ; the upper part, upper surface (of a thing.)

—အေး, *a.* smooth, specious, plausible.

—အိ, (see အိ,)—အိက, (from က, *n.* the outside, surface, superficiality.

အမြဲ, (from မြဲ, to exceed,) *n.* excess, odds, surplus, overplus.

—အမိ, *n.* same.

—အန့, *n.* the day after a worship-day, when kept as supererogatory.

အမိတ်, (from မိတ်, to make stops in writing,) *n.* a mark or stop in writing ; a portion of writing inclosed in marks or stops,—*comp.* အမိတ်

အမိတ်, (from မိတ်, to divide,) *n.* a division, part, portion.

—အခြား, *n.* a dividing line, boundary.

—အခား, *n.* a division, kind, sort.

အမိုးသေ, (from မိုး, to fasten on and သေ, to be settled,) *v.* to be well finished, done with precision, သေချာသည့်

အမွေပေ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and ပေ, comparison,) *a.* incomparable, beyond comparison, အတုမရှိသော

အမွှေးထုတ်, (from မွှေး, to be lazy and ထုတ်, to extract,) *v.* to correct the disposition to be lazy.

အမွှေး, (from မွှေး, to be tough,) *n.* any flabby, pendulous substance,—particularly applied to the flesh and skin of the cheeks, breasts, &c. e. g. ပါးမွှေး, ရင်မွှေး, ဝမ်းမွှေး

အမျှ, (from မျှ, to be young,) *n.* a young unmarried woman, အိမ်ထောင်သောမိမ့်မျှ,—*comp.* လူမျှ



——ကညာ, *n.* same.

——ကြီး,—ဟိုင်း, *n.* an old maid.

——မို့,—ဖြိုး, *n.* a female just arriving at pubescence.

အပြင်, *n.* the surface, outside of a thing ; a surface, an open, vacant surface,—used in composition, as ကွင်းပြင်, လယ်ပြင်, &c. ; the outside, outer part (of a thing,) what is beyond, outside, အဝ ; what is beside, in addition, —much used as a secondary noun, (see Grammar.)

အပြစ်, *n.* an evil result or consequence,—opposed to အကျိုး ; an evil deed, ဒုစိုက် ; guilt, desert of punishment, အကုသိုလ် ; *figuratively*, punishment, ဒဏ်.

——အဆာ, *n.* a fault.

——ခံ, *v.* to suffer punishment.

——ငရဲ, *n.* the punishment of hell.

——တင်, *v.* to blame, censure.

——ပေး, *v.* to punish, ဒဏ်ပေးသည်.

——ပြု, *v.* to do wrong, commit sin ; to make out to be guilty, to treat as guilty ; to harm, injure.

——ဖြေ, *v.* to be expiated.

——ဖို့, *v.* to lay the blame on another, in order to clear one's self.

——ဖြေ, *v.* to expiate guilt.

——ရောက်, *v.* to incur a penalty, [to contract guilt.]

——ရှိ, *v.* to be guilty.

——လွှတ်, *v.* to forgive.

——သင့်, *v.* to incur a penalty, [to suffer punishment.]

အပြည်, *see under* ပြည် 2.

အပြာ, (from ပြာ, to be blue,) *n.* a blue color.

——ခြောက်, *a.* being of a dull blue color.

——နီ, *n.* a light blue.



——ရင့်, *n.* a deep blue.

အပြား 1, (from ပြား, to be flat,) *n.* what is flat, —used as a numeral auxiliary, (*see Grammar.*)

——အပျဉ်, *n.* a table, any flat, level surface.

အပြား 2, (from ပြား, to be divided into several parts,) *n.* a division into parts.

အပြီး, (from ပြီး, to be finished,) *n.* a finish, finishing, completion; [*adv.* completely, စုံလင်စွာ; to completion, ပြီးအောင်; finally.

——အစီး, *n.* completeness, စုံလင်ခြင်း။

——ပြော, *v.* to speak decidedly, give a final answer.]

အပြု, (from ပြု, to do,) *n.* a deed, action, အမှု။

——အတူင့်, —အမှု, *n.* same.

[အပြေး, (from ပြေး, to run,) *n.* running, manner of running, course; *hence*, တပြေးတည်း, *adv.* in a straight line, or in a plane surface, အနိမ့်အမြင့်မရှိ။

——ကောင်း, *v.* to be able to run well; to have an even surface,—frequently applied to the roofs of buildings]

——ဖြောင့်, (from ပြေး, and ပြောင့်, *which see*), *v.* to move in a straight line, as an arrow; to be in a straight line, as the ridge of a roof, a line of soldiers, a road, &c.

——မြန်, *v.* to be swift of pace, fleet.

——သန်, *v.* to run without being easily fatigued.

အပြော 1, (from ပြော, to speak,) *n.* speech, manner of speaking.  
——အဆို, *n.* same.]

အပြော 2, (from ပြော, to be much, ?) *n.* extent of surface,—applied to the sea, (သမုဒ္ဒရာ,) and to successive existence, (သံသရာ။)

အပြောက်, (from ပြောက်, ?) *n.* painted, embroidered, or carved work.



——အပြန်၊—မှင်ကာ, *n.* same.

\* \* \*

အပွ, (from ပွ, to be puffy,) *n.* a loosely woven spot in cloth.

အပွင့်, (from ပွင့်, to blossom,) *n.* a blossom.

——ချပ်, *n.* a petal.

——ပတ်, *n.* the calyx of a flower.

အပွေ, (from ပွေ, *which see*,) *n.* an armful, အပွေအပိုက်, အပွေ,  
*n.* the outer scaly parts of the fruit or bark of trees.

အမြတ်, (from မြတ်, to grow in clusters,) *n.* a cluster, bunch (of fruit,)—*comp.* အဆုတ်.

——အရွတ်, *adv.* in clusters.

အဖ, *n.* father ; *m.* masculine,—used to designate the gender of certain birds.

အဖက်, (from ဖက်, to match, form a pair,) *n.* a match, one of a pair, a corresponding part in a union, —frequently used as a numeral auxiliary ; (from ဖက်, to unite with,) *n.* an associate, companion, အဖော်, အပေါင်းအဖက်, အပေါင်းအဖော်.

အဖင်, *see* အဘင်.

အဖတ်, *n.* what remains of a thing, after the liquor or juice is extracted,—opposed to အရည်, the liquid part ; what is ejected from the mouth, after the juice is extracted by chewing ; see ထောင်းဖတ်, နှင်းဖတ်, &c. ; hence, လိုဖတ်, *n.* any object of desire.

——အရည်, *n.* a substance composed of solid and liquid, အရည်အဖတ်.

——တင်, *n.* to have what remains,—susceptible of many figurative applications.

အဝဏ်, (from ဝဏ်း, to plan,) *n.* a time, turn, အကြိမ်, အလံး.

——တလဲလဲ, *adv.* repeatedly.



—ဝနီ, *adv.* same, အကြိပ်ကြိပ်, အလီလီ။

အဝ, (from ဝ, to mend,) *n.* a patch, or any material inserted to mend a hole.

အဝိ, *see* အဘိ။

—မ, *see* အဘိမ။

အဝိတ်နေ့, (from ဝိတ်, to invite,) *n.* the day before worship day.  
အကြိနေ့။

အဝိ, *n.* a pent house, a small shed attached to a building.

အဝိး, *n.* a mark occasioned by a blow from a flat instrument.

အဝု, (from ဝု, to be bulbous,) *n.* a protuberance, bunch, knob, boss, bulb ; a pimple, small boil, not so pointed as အဝုး။

အဝုတ်, *n.* a tuft or clump (of grass, &c.) smaller than အဝုံ ;  
*hence* အိမ်ဝုတ်, အိုးဝုတ်, မြက်ဝုတ်, ခြံ့ဝုတ်, ဝုတ်ဝု ; the *mons veneris* ; *hence* လဝုတ်။

အဝုံ 1, *n.* a sail,—used in composition, as အောက်ဝုံ, a lower sail. &c. ; *num. aux.* applied to sails, nets, &c.

အဝုံ 2, *n.* a party, sort, (not used ; ) *hence* တဝုံ, *adv.* separately, schismatically. တသီးတခြား, တသီးတဝုံ, တဝုံတခန်း, same.

အဝုံး, (from ဝုံး, to cover.) *n.* a cover of a vessel.

အဝုး, (from ဝုး, to protuberate,) *n.* a bud of a leaf or flower ; a pimple, small boil,—*comp.* အဝု ; a swelling as from a blow.

အဝေ, *n.* a father, အဘ, ဖအေ။

အဝေး 1, *see* အဘေး။

အဝေး 2, (from ဝေး, to scab over,) *n.* a scab.

အဝဲ, (from ဝဲ, to break off,) *n.* a bit broken off.

အဝောက်, *n.* a woof, ခက်ကန်းဖောက်။

အဝောင်း, (from ဝောင်း, to puff up,) *n.* a bubble, ခရဝောင်း ; a blister.

အဝေ, (from ဝေ, to associate,) *n.* an associate, companion, အဖက်, အပေါင်းအဖက်, အပေါင်းအဝေ။



**အမိ**, (from မိ, to be barren,) *n.* a wife who has not borne children; the male of certain birds, serpents, trees; a leading word, **ကောမိ**, —opposed to **အမ**, a synonymous word, or expletive, **ကောမ**.

**အမွှိ**, (from မွှိ, to throw into or upon,) *n.* a part, portion, share; what is for, **အလျာ**.

**အမိုး** 1, *n.* price, *see* **အဘိုး**.

**အမိုး** 2, *see* **အဘိုး**.

**အဖျင်း**, (from ဖျင်း, to be unsubstantial,) *n.* chaff,—*comp.* **အဖျော်**.  
——**အလွေး**, *n.* chaff and small grain, **အသိန်**.

——**ကော**, *n.* nonsense.

**အရှည်**, *n.* some appendage to the lungs.

**အဖျား** 1, (from ဖျား, to be in a fever,) *n.* fever.

——**ကျ**, *v.* to intermit [in fever.]

——**ဆုတ်**, *v.* to abate [in fever.]

——**တက်**, *v.* to have a paroxysm [of fever.]

**အဖျား** 2, *n.* an end, extremity, point, **အစွန်**, **ထိပ်**; a top, summit, **ထိပ်**,—opposed to **အရင်း**, a bottom, foundation;  
*a.* not original, not own, as **သားဖျား**, a son by affinity,  
——opposed to **သားရင်း**, an own son.

**အဖျော်**, (from ဖျော်, to dilute,) *n.* a sweet liquor.

**အဖြစ်**, (from ဖြစ်, to be,) *n.* being, a state of being, condition.

——**အဆစ်**,—**အလက်**, *n.* the circumstances, events, adventures (of one's life,) **အထွေထွေ**.

——**အဟန့်**, *n.* state, condition, circumstance, case, **ဖြစ်ဟန့်**.

**အဖြုန်း**, (from ဖြုန်း, to be worn away?) *n.* grit of any kind, as the worn part of grain, or the refuse that remains in chiseling marble.

**အမြဲထည်**, *adv.* in frame only,—*comp.* **တက်ဘိမ်း**.

——**ကိုင်းမိ**, *v.* to have done in the rough or outline only.



အပြေအတင်, *adv.* alternately (in speech.)

အမြိုက်ကျောက်, *n.* a stone used in alchymy.

အဖွင့်, (from ဖွင့်, to open,) *n.* an exposition.

အဖွယ်, (from ဖွယ်, to be suitable,) *n.* what is suitable, desirable,  
—used as a verb-formative, and frequently written ဘွယ်.

အဖွာ, (from ဖွာ, to puff,) *n.* a puff from the mouth.

အဖွား, *see* အဘွား, a grandmother.

အဘ, *see* အဖ, frequently pronounced and written အဖ, *n.* a  
father, ခမည်း, ဖအေ, ဘ, ဘခင်.

—သားချင်း, *n.* paternal relatives.

အဘင်, *n.* an ancestor of the fifth degree.

အဘယ်, *pron. a.* what,—interrogative, ဘယ်; in negative sen-  
tences, combined with the negative particle မ, none, as  
အဘယ်သူမရှိ.

—သူ, *pron. a.* what person? who? အသူ, ဘယ်သူ.

—သို့, *pron. a.* of what sort? အသို့, ဘယ်သို့; *adv.* how?

အဘိ, *n.* an ancestor of the fourth degree, the father of a  
great-grand-father.

—မ, *n.* the mother of the same.

အဘိညဉ်း, (Pali အဘိ, excelling and ဉာဏ, wisdom,) *n.* extra-  
ordinary wisdom, of which there are six kinds, viz.  
ဒိဋ္ဌိဓာဏ, the faculty of seeing like a nat, ဒိဋ္ဌိသောတ, the  
faculty of hearing like a nat, ဣဒ္ဓိဝိဓ, creative power, ဇေ-  
တောပရိယာ, or ပရိတ္တဇာနိတ, knowledge of other's thoughts,  
အာသဝက္ခယ, freedom from passion, ဝုပ္ပေဒ္ဓိဝါသာနသဘိ, knowledge of one's own past existences.

—သွေး, *n.* primitive blood, that in which the life particu-  
larly resides.

အဘိဓမ္မ, (Pali အဘိ, excelling, and ဓမ္မ, law,) *n.* one grand  
division of the Buddhist Scriptures, comprising seven



books, viz. ဓမ္မသင်္ဂဓိ, ဝိဘင်, ဓာတုကတာ, ဝုပ္ပလပညတ်, ကထာ  
ဝတ္ထု, ယမိုက်ပဋ္ဌာနိ, —see ဝိသုကတ်။

အဘိဓာန်, (Pali,) *n.* a vocabulary, dictionary.

အဘိသိတ်, *pron.* အဘိသိတ်, (Pali, အဘိ, excelling, and သောက, pouring,) *n.* a pouring (of water,) a ceremony of inauguration, equivalent to that of pouring of oil.

——ခံ, *v.* to be subject to the ceremony of pouring.

——သွန်း, *v.* to perform the ceremony of pouring.

အဘေး, *n.* a great grand-father, ဘေး။

——မ, *n.* a great grand-mother, ဘေးမ။

အဘို့, *see* အဖို့။

အထိုး 1, *pron.* အဖိုး, *n.* price.

——အစား, —စားနား, —သားနား, *n.* same.

——ကြီး, *v.* to be high-priced, costly ; to be higher-priced than common, be dear.

——ချို, *v.* to be cheap, [—နည်း, —တော်, same.]

——တန်, —ထိုက်, —ထိုက်တန်, *v.* to be worth, of value.

——ပေး, *v.* to pay.

——ပြတ်, *v.* to apprise.

အထိုး 2, *n.* a grand-father, မိုးဘေ, ဘိုး။

အဘွား, *n.* a grand-mother, ဂွားဘေ, ဘွား။

အမ, *n.* a female ; a brood, swarm, collection, —used as a numeral auxiliary ; the main part of a box,—opposed to အခုံး, the cover ; *a.* feminine, of the female gender ; hence မ။

အမင်္ဂလာ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and မင်္ဂလာ, what is propitious,) *n.* what is unpropitious, productive of unhappiness, an evil.

အမင်း, *n.* the hollow head of a tool, weapon, &c. into which the handle is inserted,—*comp.* အဆောင်။

အမင်း 2, *see* မင်း, you.



အမည်, (from မည်, to have a name,) *n.* a name, နာမည်

——အရည်, *n.* a respectable name, title.

အမည်း, *pron.* အမဲး, *n.* the flesh (of beasts.)

——သား, *n.* same.

အမတ်, *n.* a person of rank, a nobleman, အမှုအမတ်

အမတေ, *see* အမြဲတေ

အမန့်, *see* ယမန့်

အမယ်, *n.* a mother, အမိ, အမေ, မိခင် *int.* mother ! —expressive of surprise, or distress.

——ကြီး,—မယ်,—လေး,—ကြီးလေး, *int.* same.

——မင်း, *int.* same, expressive of wonder.

အမရပူရမြို့, (from အ, *priv.* မရကော, death, and ပူရ, city,) Amerrapore, the immortal city, the Eastern Capital of Burmah.

အရွှေမြို့,—*comp.* အင်းဝမြို့

အမာရွတ်, (from မာ, and ရွတ်,) *n.* a scar, when the skin is thickened.

အမိ, *n.* a mother, အမယ်, အမေ, မိခင် ; miss, madam,—a term of compellation by which a daughter, wife, or any woman, younger than the speaker is addressed in a way of affection, or friendship.

——သားချင်း, *n.* maternal relatives.

အမိန့်, (from မိန့်, to speak authoritatively,) *n.* an order.

——တော်, *n.* a royal, or divine order.

——တော်ထုတ်, *v.* to utter, issue, promulgate the same.

——တော်ပြန်, *v.* to repeat an order.

——တော်ရှိ, *v.* to give a royal order.

——တော်ထုတ်စု, *n.* a decretal, collection of laws ; အမုတ်, (from မုတ်, *which see*,) *n.* a moke, a measure of length, equal to five finger-breadths, (အသစ်)



အမုန့်, *n.* the temporal juice, which at certain seasons exudes from an elephant's head.

[အမုန့်, (from မုန့်, to hate,) *n.* hatred.

——ခံ, *see* အမုန့်ဆေးခံ.

——ထား, *v.* to hate.]

——ဆေး, (from မုန့်, to hate, and ဆေး, a drug, medicine,) [*n.* hatred, prompted by another, —used also without the အ, မုန့်ဆေး, same.]

——ဆေးခံ, *v.* to incur displeasure on account of another person.

——ဆေးတိုက်, *v.* to prompt one to hate another.

အမုံ, (from မုံ, to begin to bud,) *n.* an incipient bud.

အမှု, (from မူ, to do,) *n.* a deed, action, အပြု.

——အကျင့်, *n.* conduct, behaviour.

——အရာ, *n.* same.

အမူး, *n.* a person of rank, a nobleman, (not used alone.)

——အမတ်, *n.* same, မူးတော်မတ်တော်.

အမေ, *n.* a mother, အမယ်, အမိ, မိခင်.

——ကြီး, *n.* goody.

အမေး, (from မေး, to question,) *n.* a question, မုတ္တမ.

အမဲ, *n.* the flesh (of beasts.)—သား, *n.* same.

——လိုက်, *v.* to hunt.

အမောက်, (from မောက်, to be convex,) *n.* a cock's comb, ကြက်မောက် ; a dragon's crest, နဂါးမောက်.

အမောင်, *see* မောင်, a brother.

အမော်, (from မော်, to project upwards,) *n.* a promontory ; *see* ရေမော်.

အမိုက်, (from မိုက်, *which see*,) *n.* a measure of length, equal to eight finger-breadths, (အသစ်.)

အမိုး, (from မိုး, to cover,) *n.* a roof ; a chief, အကဲ.



—အကာ, *n.* a sheltering cover.

—စွန်း, *n.* the eaves and ends of a roof.

အမွေ, (Pali,) *n.* a measure of capacity equal to a ten, (ဆတင်း)

အင်း, *v.* to hold off, from inability to recognize, or fear of advancing.

—တင်းတင်းနေ, *v.* same, (most common.)

အချက် ၁, *n.* a knot in timber;—အသက်, *n.* same.

—အဆာ, *n.* a bad knot.

—ကန့်, *a.* without a knot, as some bamboos.

—ဆုံ, *n.* a junction of knots.

အမျက် ၂, (from မျက်, to be angry,) *n.* anger, ဒေါသ

—ခံ, *v.* to feel anger, without expressing it, ခံခံ, ဒေါသခံ;  
[to incur displeasure, ဒေါသခံ]

—ထွက်, *v.* to express anger.

—ပြေ, *v.* to be appeased.

—မှီ, *v.* to feel anger without expressing it, ခံခံ

အများ, (from များ, to be many,) *a.* many; *n.* the many, the main part.

—အစား,—တကာ, same.

အမျိုး, *n.* a race, lineage, အနွယ်; a kind, sort, အတည်, အဝ

—အဆွေ, *n.* a relative, kinsman, အဆွေအမျိုး

—အနွယ်, *n.* a race, lineage.

—အရိုး, *n.* hereditary stock.

—ခုနစ်ဆက်, *n.* seven degrees of ancestry, reckoning upwards, viz. အဘ, အဘိုး, အဘေး, အဘိ, အဘင်, အညောင်, အဇေ; also seven degrees of posterity, viz. သား, မြေး, မြစ်, တိ, ကွတ်, ဆတ်, ဆက်

—စစ်, *a.* born of parents of the same race.—မစစ်, *a.* half-cast, (reproachful,) ကပြား



——သား, *n.* one of the same race, a fellow country-man.

——သားချင်း, *n.* same.

——သွီး, *n.* a fellow countrywoman.

[အမြင်, (from မြင်, to see,) *n.* sight, appearance, as အမြင်ထွ,  
—နီး,—ဝေး, in sight beautiful, —near,—far ; observation,  
as အမြင်နည်းသည်, အတ္ထုအမြင်များသည် ; combined with အ  
မျှော်, as အမျှော်အမြင်, foresight.]

အမြင့်, (from မြင့်, to be high,) *n.* height, altitude.

အမြစ် 1, *n.* a root, bottom, origin, အခြေ, အရင်း, မူလ ; the  
gizzard of a bird ; hence ရေသောက်မြစ်, *n.* taproot.

——စူး, *n.* a bulbous root.

အမြစ် 2, *n.* the light accent ၊, originally, a small so placed  
under a letter, and called မြစ်, because it interrupts the  
natural sound, အောက်မြစ်.

အမြတ်, (from မြတ်, to exceed, be a gain,) *n.* gain, profit.

——အစွန်း,—အပွား, *n.* same.

အမြိတ်, *n.* the dangling end or border of any thing, as the  
fringe of a garment, the ends of hair, or of thatching ;  
an unfavorable hint, intimation,—one kind of အမိန့်အမြိတ် ;  
hence မြိတ်သံ.

——စ, *n.* same.

အမြီး, *n.* a tail.

——ထူး, *n.* the root of a tail.

——ရင်း, *n.* same.

အမြူတေ, *n.* a kind of calculus, found in the body of an animal,  
or a plant, and used as a charm.

အမြို့, (from မြို့, to chew the cud,) *n.* a cud, ဝားမြို့.

အမြောက်, *n.* a gun, cannon ; hence စစ်ဆောင်အမြောက်, a field  
piece.

——ဇေ,—ဆန်, *n.* a cannon ball.



——ရင်း, *n.* the breech of a gun.

အမြိတ်, *n.* amreeta, nectar.

——ရည်, *n.* same.

အမွေ, *n.* an inheritance, permanent estate.

——အရတ်,—အနှံ,—ဥဌာ,—ခံရသောဥဌာ, *n.* same.

——ခံ, *v.* to inherit ; *n.* an heir.

——ခံပေး, *v.* to deliver a child to be heir of another person.

——စား, *n.* an heir.

——လိုက်, *v.* to lay claim to an inheritance.

အမွေ, *see* အမွေ

အမွေး, *n.* the hair of the body ; *hence* သိုးမွေး, wool.

——အတောင်, *n.* feathers, plumage.

——ညှင်း, sometimes—ညှင်း, *n.* fine, short hair of the body, down.

——ညှင်းထ, *v.* to have the fine hair of the skin erected, or stand on end, through sudden cold, or a strong emotion, ကြက်သီးထ, ကြက်သီးမွေးညှင်းထ

——ခွံ, *n.* a pin feather.

အမြုတ်, (from မြတ်, to utter,) *n.* any thing uttered, a speech ; the beginning of a speech, a hint, an intimation, အချိန်

အရှင်, *n.* stiff hair, bristles, သန်သောအမွေး

အမှတ်, (from မှတ်, to mark,) *n.* a mark, sign ; a geometrical point.

——အလှေ့, *n.* *see* ဝမှတ်

——အသား, *n.* a mark, badge.

——တိုင်, *n.* a signal post.

——ပေး, *v.* to give a sign, token, &c.

——ပြု, *v.* [to appoint for a mark, to observe as a mark ; to think, suppose.]—အလှေ့ပြု, *v.* used in forming verbal nouns.



——မဲ့,—တမဲ့,—မထင်, *adv.* inadvertently, unawares ; unexpectedly, by surprise.

——ရ, *v.* to become reminded of.

[အမှန်, (from မှန်, to be true,) *n.* truth, right,—opposed to အမှား, falsehood ; regularity ; *adv.* truly, certainly, regularly.]

——အကန်, *adv.* truly, certainly.

——တူ, (from မှန်, and တူ), *v.* to hit right.

[အမှန်း 1, (from မှန်း, to aim, guess at,) *n.* guessing, power of guessing.

——ကောင်း,—ဖြောင့်,—မှန်, *v.* to be good at guessing.]

အမှန်း 2, (from the verbal form, မှန်း,) *adv. intensive*, in the phrase အမှန်းမသိ, he knows nothing [at all, အရှုံးအပိုက် သက်သက်။]

အမှာ, (from မှာ, to instruct, order,) *n.* an order.

အမှား, (from မှား, to err,) *n.* an error, [falsehood.]

အမှီ, (from မှီ, to lean on,) *n.* any thing to lean on, a thing that affords support ;—*comp.* —တကဲး။

——အတင်း, *n.* same.

——တကဲး, *n.* a person that affords support.

——ပြု, *v.* to adhere to, trust in, မှီဝဲး။

——သတဲး, *n.* same.

အမှီး, (from မှီး, to store up,) *n.* a stock, အမှီး, အရင်း။

အမှု, *n.* business, work, affair, အခင်း, အရေး ; a process in law, a prosecution, မင်းမှု။

——အရာ, *n.* same, in the first sense.

——ဆောင်, *n.* one who conducts a business.

——ထမ်း, *n.* a person on service, *commonly*, government service.

——ထား, *v.* to make account of, take into consideration, ဟော  
တာပြု။



——သည့်, *n.* one who has business ; a party in a suit.

အမှုတ်, (from မှတ်, to blow,) *n.* a blast.

အမှုန့်, (from မှန့်, to be minute,) *n.* fine dust, larger than မြဲ

အမှုန့်, *n.* pulverized matter, powder.

အမှုး, (from မှး, to be chief of,) *n.* a chief, ruler, chieftain.

——အမတ်, *n.* the chiefs and nobility collectively, မှးမတ်, မှး  
တော်မတ်တော်။

အနှောင့်, (from နှောင့်, to annoy,) *n.* an annoyance, particularly  
that occasioned by witchcraft, or demoniacal possession.

——အရောင့်, *n.* same.

အရှောင်, *n.* refuse, particularly the threshed pods of peas and  
beans ;—*comp.* အရှင်း။

အမှိုက်, *n.* refuse, dust.

——သမှိုက်, *n.* same.

အမျှ 1, (from မျှ, to divide and distribute equally,) *n.* an equal  
quantity, an even share.

အမျှ 2, (from မျှ, to be as much as,) *n.* a specified quantity, as  
much as,—commonly used as a secondary noun, or in com-  
position dropping its initial, as ဆိတ်တင်းမျှ, the quantity of  
one basket of rice ; ထယ်မျှ, how much, သည်မျှ, so much.

——အလောက်, *n.* about so much, as တတင်းမျှလောက်, about  
one basket, ထယ်မျှလောက်, သည်မျှလောက်, as above.

အမျှင်, (from မျှင်, to make stringy,) *n.* a string, thread, fibre,  
nerve, any stringy substance.

——ကြော, *n.* a nerve.

အမျှေး, (from မျှေး, to overspread,) *n.* any membraneous matter,  
covering or overspreading something, as a spider's web  
the thick rising of porridge, the caul, the secundines.

အမြုတ်, *n.* froth, scum ; an embryo, in the second stage of  
conception ;—*comp.* ကလထ, ရေကြည်, and သားတင်း



အမြှောင်, (from မြောင်, *which see*,) *n.* the lateral angle of the segment of a spherical, or cylindrical body, divided lengthwise.

——ဝိတ်, *v.* to divide such a body lengthwise.

——ဇေင်, *v.* to make such a body many sided.

——လုတ်, *v.* same, spoken of bricks, [posts, table legs, &c.]

အမွှန်း, (from မွှန်း, to decorate,) *n.* ornamental points, projections, pinnacles, spires, &c. on a roof; the pinnacle or source of a river, မြင်အမွှန်း; *figuratively*, a chief, governor, အကြီး, အမှု။

အမွှာ, (from မွှာ, to slice lengthwise,) *n.* a couplet, or triplet or more, springing from one stock, as twins or more born at one birth, plantains or other fruit adhering and growing together.

အမွှေး, (from မွှေး, to be diminutive,) *n.* a small thing, အငယ်။

အမွှေး, (from မွှေး, to be fragrant,) *n.* any fragrant scent.

——အကြိုင်, *n.* same.

အယ် 1, *v.* to be full, distended, puffed up, swollen, as the stomach, or bowels.

——အောင်, *adv.* very, exceedingly.

အယ် 2, *v.* to make the sound in crying, which the word imitates; used only in the form, ဝအယ်အယ်, *adv.* incessantly crying.

[အယဉ်, (from ယဉ်, to be tame,) *a.* tame.

——အကျေး, —အကျော့, —အချော, —အနု, —အပျော့, အပျောင်း, —အလှ, *n.* civilization, refinement, taste, politeness, gracefulness.

——အရွှေ, *n.* gracefulness of movement, —applied particularly to the prancing of a horse.]

——မင်း, *v.* to pretend to refinement, be finical.



အယာ, *n.* a cud of beetle leaf, with the contents made up for chewing ; *hence* ဆေးတယာတေး, a cud of tobacco.

အယိ, (from ယိ, to gleet, &c.) *n.* any slimy discharge.

——အယွဲ, *n.* same.

အယုံသွင်း, (from ယုံ, and သွင်း,) *v.* to seek to gain the confidence of one for another, with some private view.

အယူ, (from ယူ, to take,) *n.* an opinion, sentiment.

——ခံ, *v.* to take an opinion, appeal to the decision of another.

——ပြန်, —သန်, —သိး, *v.* to be heterodox, heretical.

အရ 1, (from ရ, to get,) *n.* meaning, purport (of words.)

——ကုတ်ကုတ်, *adv.* attainably with great exertion.

——ကျက်, —ဆောင်, *v.* to retain in memory, have by heart, နှုတ်ကျက်ရ။

အရ 2, *see* အရ။

အရက် 1, *n.* *see* ရက်, a natural day.

အရက် 2, *n.* spirituous liquor.

——ပြန်, *n.* proof spirit or alcohol.

——ရုံ, *n.* a distillery.

——သေစာ, *n.* spirituous liquor.

အရင်း, *n.* prior time, အထက်, ယခင် ; [*adv.* first.]

——ဆုံး, *adv.* at the very first, အဦးဆုံး, အစဆုံး။

အရင်း 1, (from ရင်း, in နီးရင်း,) *n.* nearness, presence, denoting rather a near part, which is also a forepart, as ခေါင်းရင်း, ခြေရင်း။

အရင်း 2, (from ရင်း, to put for accumulation,) *n.* a capital, stock in trade, အနှီး။

——အနှီး, *n.* same.

အရင်း 3, *n.* a bottom, foundation, origin, အမြစ်, မူလ, —opposed to အကျား, a top, summit ; *a.* original, own, as သားရင်း, an own son, distinguished from သားကျား, a son by affinity.



——အဗ္ဗာ, *n.* same ; a consanguineous relative, လိင်္ဂဟေဝ်။

——အမ, *n.* same.

အရည် 1, *n.* a warp, consisting of four threads.

အရည် 2, *n.* liquor, a liquid.

——ကြို, *v.* to melt, fuse.

——ရွမ်း, *v.* to be juicy.

အရည် 3, *n.* color, appearance, အဆင်း, အရောင်; ability, faculty, အသွား။

——သွေး, *v.* to contend in rivalry.

အရည်း, *n.* a kind of heretical priest.

အရန် 1, *n.* a pair,—applied to inanimate things.

——သွေး, (from သွေး, to rub,) *v.* to try one's strength with another.

အရန် 2, (from ရန်, to appropriate,) *n.* what is for,—used in forming verbal nouns ; (see Grammar.)

အရပ်, (from ရပ်, to stand,) *n.* stature, height ; a place, situation, country.—အမောင်း, *n.* same, [1st def.]

——အကွက်, *n.* a place, spot.

——[သား 1, *n.* an inhabitant of a place.]

——သား 2, *n.* the part of a fish between the side and back fins.

အရမ်းအတာ, (from ရမ်း, and တာ,) *n.* conjectural distance, distance guessed at.

အရမနီ, *n.* an Armenian.

အရသ, (Pali ရသ,) *n.* flavor, taste, the quality in matter, which affects the sense of taste, of which there are six kinds, viz. အချို, အချဉ်, အသီး, အစပ်, အပန်, အငန် ; rich flavor, ဩဇာ။

အရဟတ္တ, by contraction, အရတ္တ, (Pali) *n.* the fourth state attained by an areeyah, (အရိယာ။)



——မိ, *n.* the duties of the same.

——မဂ္ဂဌာနိ, *n.* one who has performed the duties of the same.

——မိဝ်, *n.* the reward of the same.

——မထဌာနိ, *n.* one who has attained the reward of the same, အရဟံ, ရဟန္တာ။

အရဟန္တာ, *see* ရဟန္တာ။

အရဟံ, *see* အရဟတ္တပလဌာနိ။

အရံ 1, *n.* a time,—used only in combination with some other word of time, as တရံတခါ, တခါတဝံ ခံခါ, &c.

အရံ 2, *n.* a pair, applied to certain inanimate things.

အရံ 3, (from ခံ, to enclose,) *n.* a fence forming an enclosure, ပရဝန်း။

——အကာ, *n.* same.

——မိဋ, *n.* an owner, proprietor, master, lord, sovereign, အရှင်။

အရာ 1, *n.* a hundred, the number of a hundred,—combined with the nine digits to form numerals, as တရာ, ဒွင်ရာ, &c.

အရာ 2, *n.* a thing, subject, matter, ဟာ, ဥပ္ပာ; a place, situation, office, rank; (in composition,) the object on which an action terminates, or the place where a thing is, or is done, or the site of a building, or a mark, impression, အရောင်။

——တု, *v.* to lose a situation, fall from an office.

——ရု, *v.* to cashier, remove from office.

——ထင်း, *n.* one who has a civil office.

——ပြု, *v.* to use for, or instead of, as ရေအရာပြု, to use as water.

——မ္ဘိ, *pron.* မိ, *n.* one that has an office, whether civil or military.

——ဝင်, *v.* to be in use, အသုံးဝင်။

အရာ 3, *see* အသျှာ, what is for.

အမိန့်မာ, *n.* a fabulous, flying spear, ဖုံးဝကြံ။



အရိပ်, (from ရိပ်, to show a shadow,) *n.* a shadow, shade, shelter ; a hint, intimation.

—အခြေ, *n.* a mark, symptom, indication, လက္ခဏာ

—အဓိပ္ပာယ်, *n.* same ; latent influence.

—အဓိပ္ပာယ်, *n.* a hint, intimation given by sign.

—အဓိပ္ပာယ်, *n.* a hint, intimation given by word.

—အရာ, *n.* the place, situation, office, privilege, &c. of one's father, teacher, predecessor, &c. —*comp.* အရာ အရာ.

—အရောင်, *n.* a visible sign, token.

—အသံ, *n.* an audible sign, token.

—အာယာ, (Pali,) *n.* same as အရိပ်.

—ပြော, *v.* to indicate, foreshow.

—မထွက်, *n.* a kind of plant.

—သင်္ခါ, *see* သင်္ခါ.

အရိမထေယျ, *n.* Areemataya, the fifth Boddh of the present system, destined to succeed Gaudama, ဗိဇ္ဇာယျ.

အရိယာ, (Pali,) *n.* an areeyah, one who has become independent of the common laws of transmigratory existence, and will attain annihilation at the close of the present life ;—opposed to ဗုဒ္ဓဗျာဓိ. They are distinguished into four orders, each subdivided into two classes, making in all eight kinds, (အရိယာရှစ်ပါး),—*see under* သောဝေဇ္ဇိ, သကဒါဂါမိ, အနာဂါမိ, and အရဟတ္တ.

အရီး, *n.* a paternal aunt, a father's sister, or a maternal uncle's wife.

အရုဏ်, *see* အာရုဏ်.

အရုပ်, (Pali ရူပ,) *n.* appearance,—relating rather to form than to color, ဝိသုဒ္ဓိ, —*comp.* အရောင် ; a representation, likeness, figure, image of a living creature.



———အရည်, —အရေ, —အဝါ, *n.* same.

———စိုင်း, —တနီ, *v.* to be homely, ugly, အကုညးတနီ, အဆင်းတနီ

———ထု, *v.* to sculpture.

———ပြောင်း, *v.* to be changed in form, commonly for the worse.

အနီ ၁, *n.* just so much and no more—used only to form verbal nouns, as ပြောသံပြောသံ, he just speaks.

အနီ ၂, (from ခုံ, to spring up in a cluster,) *n.* a cluster or clump of trees, bushes, connected by the roots, or springing from one stock, as bamboos, plantains, &c., larger than အပုတ်.

အနီ, (from ခုံ, to collect,) *n.* a collection.

———အရ, *n.* same.

အရေ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and ရှာ, appearance,) *n.* invisibility; [a. unsightly, မြင်စွယ်စေ့ကောင်း]

အရူး, (from ရူး, to be insane,) *n.* a fool, madman.

အရေ, *n.* skin,—*comp.* သားရေ

အရေအတွက်, (from ရေတွက်, to count,) *n.* a counted number; a reckoning, account.

အရေး, *n.* a business, affair, အခင်း, အခွင့်, အမှု

———တကြီး, *adv.* making a great business of a little.

———ရုံး, *n.* a journal of military occurrences.

———မိမိ, *n.* a commissioner.

———ထု, *v.* to make a handle of a business; to prepare for operation or action, အရေးဆင်း

အရေးကိုး, *v.* to be over-daring, to have an unreasonable contempt of danger.

အရောင်, *n.* appearance, အဆင်း; colour, အဆင်း: brightness, lustre, ရောင်ပြည့်, အရောင်

———အဝါ, *n.* same.

———ဆောင်, *v.* to assume an appearance, အဟန့်ဆောင်, အကွန်ပြု



——တက်, *v.* to shine, as something polished.

——တင်, *v.* to polish ; to colour ; put on a colour, paint.

——ထိုး, *v.* to strike, impinge, as rays of light on the eye.

——ထွက်, *v.* to shine, ထွန်း။

အရောတဝင်, *adv.* in the way of making bold, taking liberties.

အရိုက်အခု, (from ဝရိုက် ?) *see* အရိုက်အခု။

အရိုင်း, (*more properly* အလိုင်း, from ယိုင်း, to lean ?) *adv.* short and quick,—applied to playing on an instrument, dancing, running, &c.

အရိုင်းတောထုတ်, *a.* rough, unfinished, just fresh from the jungle.

အရိုး, *n.* a bone ; a stalk ; the handle of an instrument, &c. ;  
a mound, ridge of earth, မြေရိုး ; a range of hills, တောင်ရိုး ;  
the course of a brook, or river, ချောင်းရိုး, မြစ်ရိုး, ရေရိုး ;  
a lineage, race, အမျိုးအရိုး ; custom, ထုံးရိုး။

——အရာ, *n.* hereditary place, situation, office,—*comp.* အရိပ်အရာ။

——အိုး, *n.* a monument, inclosing, or surmounting an urn containing the ashes and bones of one deceased.

——ခွံ, *n.* a cartilage, gristle.

အရွက်, *n.* a leaf,—*comp.* ဖက် ; the blade of an instrument, as ထားရွက်, လှံရွက်။

အရွတ်, (from ရွတ်, to be old,) *n.* dry, flabby flesh.

——ဝန်, *n.* the governor of four infamous classes, *see under* ဝန်လား။

အရွယ်, *n.* age ; the age of puberty.

အရွှေ့, (from ရွှေ့, to associate familiarly,) *n.* an intimate associate.

——အဖေ, *n.* same, ရွှေ့ဖေ။

——လိုက်, *v.* to have periodical returns of concupiscence,—primarily applied to beasts, and secondarily to young people, by way of reproach.



အရှေ့ထိုက်, *v.* to be irrelevant, annoying, mischievous (in speaking.)

အရှက်, (from ရှက်, to be ashamed.)

———ကွဲ, *v.* to be put to shame.

———ခွဲ, *v.* to put to shame.

———ငဲ့, *v.* to be influenced by the desire to avoid shame.

———ရ, *v.* to be ashamed.

အရှင် 1, *n.* an owner, proprietor, master, lord, သခင် ; hence ရှင်

———ဇော, (Shan အဇော,) *n.* God,—used as a term of compellation in addressing deity, (infrequent.)

———ဘုရား, *n.* doctor, rabbi—used as a term of compellation in addressing reverend characters.

အရှင် 2, (from ရှင်, to be alive,) *a.* alive ; movable, not fixed, —opposed to အသေ

အရှည်, (from ရှည်, to be long,) *n.* length.

———အတူ, *n.* same.

အရှည်, *n.* a pair, span.

အရှိန်, (from ရှိန်, to be hot,) *n.* heat ; velocity ; imposingness ; efficacy, power, အစွမ်းသတ္တိ, တန်ခိုး, တာဇော ; authority, အာဏာ

———အစေ, *n.* same, 4th definition.

———အတောက်, *n.* brightness, lustre, အရောင်အဝါ

———အဝါ, *n.* same ; imposing appearance, influence resulting from display of power.

———ခံ, *v.* to acquire character or influence, from connection with a great man.

[အရှုံး, (from ရှုံး, to lose,) *n.* loss, defeat.

———ကြီး,—နာ, *v.* to suffer severe loss.]

———ခံ, *v.* to take a loss, defeat, &c.

———ပေး, *v.* same, from regard to the other party.

အရှေ့, (from ရှေ့, to be before,) *n.* the east.



——တောင်, *n.* the southeast.

——မြောက်, *n.* the northeast.

အရှိုး, *n.* a long mark, occasioned by the stroke of a whip.

အလက်, *n.* an arm, or hand, လက်,—applied as a numeral auxiliary, to things used by the hand ; a limb of any tree of the genus of palms ; hence အခက်အလက်, and လျှောက်လက်.  
Der. လက်.

အလကား, *a.* or *adv.* useless, in vain, to no purpose, အလျှဉ်း, အလဟဿ.

——မဲ့, same ; *int.* fudge.

အလင်, *n.* a small remainder, reserved to impregnate another quantity, as the dregs of fermented liquor ; [also used of food reserved in a time of scarcity, as အလင်မပြတ်, *adv.* continuously, i. e. without exhausting what has been reserved, အလင်မပြတ်, the reserve not holding out.]

အလင်း, (from လင်း, to be light,) *n.* light.

အလင်္ဂ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and လင်္ဂ, shame,) *a.* or *adv.* without shame or circumspection, or regard to principle or character.

အလည်, *see* အလယ် [and အလည်.]

အလတ်, (from လတ်, to be middling,) *a.* middle, between အလယ် and အမြတ်.

အလတ်တလော, *see* လတ်တလော.

အလွယ် 1, *n.* one skilled in catching and taming snakes, အလွယ်သွား.

အလွယ် 2, *n.* a kind of tree.

အလယ် 1, *n.* a middle, midst, centre, central point.

——ခေါင်, *n.* same.

——ချက်, —ချက်မ, *n.* same, ဗဟိုချက်.

အလယ် 2, *int.* oh !—expressive of pain, အလို့.



——တူ, *int.* same, အလှိုင်းလှ

အလှိုင်းလှ, *a.* or *adv.* useless, in vain, to no purpose, အလှိုင်းလှ,  
အလှိုင်းလှ

အလှိုင်း 1, *n.* a flag, ensign, standard, colors.

——လှိုင်း, *n.* a flag staff.

အလှိုင်း 2, (from လှိုင်း, to measure with the arms extended,) *n.* a fathom, a measure of length equal to four cubits, (အလှိုင်းလှိုင်း) a thin board used by money melters, (အလှိုင်းလှိုင်းလှိုင်း).

အလှိုင်း, (from လှိုင်း, to come, &c.) *n.* coming, arrival; what is written, as လှိုင်းလှိုင်းလှိုင်း]

အလှိုင်း 1, (from လှိုင်း,) *n.* progress, advance?

——[အလှိုင်း, *n.* tenor, drift (of words.)]

——တူ, *v.* to be equal, on a par, တန်းတူ, ချဉ်တူ, —applicable to the highest personages; [to resemble, be like.]

——ရှိ, *v.* to have ground for improvement.

အလှိုင်း 2, *a.* not castrated, —applied to animals.

အလှိုင်း, (from လှိုင်း, to roll up,) *n.* a roll.

အလှိုင်း, (from လှိုင်း,) *n.* a time, turn, အကြိမ်, အခါ; —used also to form a multiplier, as လှိုင်းလှိုင်းလှိုင်း, three times five.

——လှိုင်း, *adv.* repeatedly.

[အလှိုင်း, (from လှိုင်း, to take by force,) *n.* contention for a thing, whether by deed, or word.

——အလှိုင်း, *n.* same.]

အလှိုင်း 1, *n.* a sore which sometimes follows the small pox.

အလှိုင်း 2, (from လှိုင်း, to feed one's self,) *n.* a quantity of food taken up in the fingers; hence လှိုင်းလှိုင်း, one handful, or mouthful, လှိုင်းလှိုင်း, two handfuls, &c.

——အလှိုင်း, *n.* same.

အလှိုင်း 3, (from လှိုင်း, to work,) *n.* work, business, employment; the manner of execution.



—အကိုင်း, *n.* same, 1st def.

အလုံအလောက်, (from လုံလောက်, to be amply sufficient,) *n.*  
an ample sufficiency.

အလုံး 1, (from လုံး, to be round,) *n.* an orb, globe, any thing  
spherical,—applied as a numeral auxiliary to things  
round, or cubical, or approaching those forms.

—အဝဲး, *n.* a round lump, mass.

—အပေါက်, *n.* see အလုံးအရပ်.

—အဝန်း, *n.* the circumference of a spherical, or cylin-  
drical body, လုံးပတ်.

—အရင်း, *n.* a multitude, body of men, an army ; some-  
times separated, and combined with nouns, ဆင်လုံးမြင်းရင်း,  
a multitude of elephants and horses.

—အရပ်, (from လုံး and ရပ်,) *n.* size, including bulk and  
height.

အလုံး 2, *pron. a.* all, the whole, အားလုံး, ခပ်သိမ်း, တကား.

—ကျပ်, *adv.* all, completely.

—စုံ, *pron. a.* same as အလုံး.

အလှူ, *n.* a very little.

—စာ, *n.* same.

အလေအလွင့်, (from လေ, to wander,) *n.* [a wanderer, vagrant.]

အလေ, *a numeral formative*, (see Grammar.)

အလေ့, (from လေ့, to be used to,) *n.* habit, way, acquired by  
use ;—*comp.* လေ့လေ့.

—အကျက်,—အကျင့်,—အထ,—အမှတ်,—အလာ, *n.* same.

—ပြု, *v.* to practice, acquire a habit, လေ့ကျက်, လေ့ကျင့်,  
လေ့လာ.

—ဖြတ်, *v.* to discontinue a practice, break a habit.

အလေး, (from လေး, to be heavy,) *n.* a weight used in weighing.

အလဲ့, or—လဲ့, *int.* expressive of ridicule or reproach.



အလော, (from လော, to repeat,) *n.* repetition, doing again.

——တန်,—တန်, *adv.* just enough.

——သုံးဆယ်, *adv.* very, exceedingly.

အလောက်, (from လောက်, to be enough,) *n.* enough, (infrequent ;) about so much, ဆာန်,—used as a secondary noun, dropping the initial, as တဘင်းလောက်, about one basket, or in composition with a *pron. a.* as ဘယ်လောက်, how much? သည်လောက်, so much.

အလောင်း 1, (from လောင်း, to bring into an incipient, unfinished state,) *n.* any thing in an incipient, unfinished, imperfect state, but progressing towards perfection,—used only in composition, as ဘုရား၏အလောင်း, or ဘုရားလောင်း, one who is to be a deity.

——အလျှော, *n.* same,—applied to great characters.

အလောင်း 2, *n.* the dead body of a human being, a corpse ;—  
*comp.* အကောင်, and အသေကောင်

——ကောင်, *n.* same.

အလို 1, (from လို, to desire,) *n.* desire, will, sake, account, desire of ; need, want ; end, purpose ; meaning.

——လို, *adv.* of one's own accord, voluntarily, ဆလိုအလျှောက်

အလို 2, *int.* oh !—expressive of pain, အလယ်

——အလယ်, *int.* same, အလယ်လေး

အလိုကျ, *n.* a species of reed.

အလိုလို, *adv.* in suspense, doubt ; reluctantly, through fear of losing.

အလေ့အလာ, *a.* or *adv.* useless, to no purpose, အကျိုးမဲ့သက်သက်, အချည်းနှီးသက်သက်

အတ္ထပသတ္တပ, (Pali,) *n.* sociable, friendly, affectionate conversation.

——ပြု, *v.* to converse together affectionately as intimate friends.



**ဆလျဉ်း**, (from လျဉ်း, to be smooth, pleasant,) *n.* any thing smooth and pleasing in appearance, as a stream of water, ရေဆလျဉ်း, the even surface of a mountain, တောင်ဆလျဉ်း, or of a forest, တောဆလျဉ်း.

———**ဆင့်**, *v.* to suit with circumstances, be convenient, အဆင်သင့်.

**ဆလျှာ**, or **ဆလျှာ**, (from လျှာ, to appropriate,) *n.* what is for (any purpose,) a part, portion, share, အပို; hence ကြွယ်လျှာ, မိမိလျှာ, တင်းလျှာ.

**ဆလျှား**, (from လျှား, to be long,) *n.* length.

———**ဗျာဓိဗျာဓိ**,—**ဗျာဓိ**,—**ဗျာဓိ**, *v.* to prostrate one's self on the face, to lie down on the face at full length.

**ဆလျှောက်**, (from လျှောက်, to accord with,) *n.* accordance, agreement, အတိုင်း.

———**ဆလျှောက်**, *adv.* in accordance with (each) respectively.

———**ဆလျှော်**, (from လျှော်, to forfeit,) *n.* a forfeit, fine, လျှော်ငြိမ်, လျှော်ဒဏ်.

———**ဆလျှော်**, *n.* same.

**ဆလွတ်စွာ**, *adv.* without any consequence, အခြားမဲ့.

**ဆလွှန်း**, (from လွှန်း, to twist a thread,) *n.* one strand of a rope; see ကြိုးလွန်း.

**ဆလှည့်**, (from လှည့်, to turn,) *n.* a turn, change; the left-hand ox in a team,—opposed to အဝိုင်း.

———**ဆင့်**, *v.* to come one's turn.

**ဆလှုပ်**, (from လှုပ်, to uncover,) *n.* any thing peeled off; a flake, ဆလှုပ်; the petal of a flower, ဆလှုပ်.

———**လွှာ**, *v.* to exfoliate.

**ဆလှမ်း**, (from လှမ်း, to reach,) *n.* a reach of the hand, a step of the foot, the reach of a weapon, distance.

**ဆလှေ**, *inst. of calling*, halloo, ဟော.



အဇ္ဈ, (from ခဉ်, to make an offering,) *n.* a religious offering.

——အတန်, *n.* same.

——အငွေ့, (from ငွေ့, to be diminutive,) *n.* a small thing, — commonly applied to animate things ; an insect, a flea.

——အရွှား, *n.* same ; small vermin.

အစိုင်းကြီး, (from ကြီး, to bind together,) *v.* to make great efforts, အားထုတ်.

အညှင်, *see* အရင်.

အညှင်း, frequently pronounced အညှင်း, *adv.* wholly, as in the phrase, အညှင်းကုန်ပြီ, it is wholly spent ; at all, ပြီပြီ, in negative sentences, as အညှင်းမရှိ, there is none at all.

အညှပ်, (from ညှပ်, to be very thin,) *n.* [a thin substance, as the flesh on the ribs, နီလှိုင်သား ; a flash (of light,) မီးတောက် ; extortion by false pretences, အညှပ်အပြတ်.]

အညှင်းသား, (from ညှင်း, which *see*,) *n.* a talented, efficient person.

အညှိ, (from ညှိ, to run over,) *n.* the coruscation of flame, မီးတောက်.

——အွက်, *v.* to flash.

အညှော, *see* အညှော.

အညှော်, *adv.* without consideration.

အညှော်, (from ညှော်, to exceed,) *adv.* very, exceedingly.

——အရာ, *adv.* same.

အညှော, (from ညှော, to be thin,) *n.* a thin bit (of palm leaf, paper, &c.)—chiefly used in composition.

——အောင်, *n.* an attendant on a king, or governor, whose perquisite it is to take possession of granted petitions, and receive a fee for delivering them, အညှောအောင်လှောင်.

——အေး, *v.* to send, a love-letter.

အညှော, (from ညှော, to throw out with a spreading motion,) *n.* superficies, surface ; any thing peeled off, အညှော.



အဝ 1, *n.* the opening (of a door, hole, &c. ;) the mouth (of a river,) ြဝ ; any orifice.

အဝ 2, *see* အင်းဝ။

အဝ 3, *n.* a kind, sort, အတည်, အမျိုး,—used in composition, or reduplicated adverbially.

အဝက်, (from ဝက်, to halve,) *n.* a half, တဝက် ; the half of twenty five tickals, that is, 12½.

အဝင်, (from ဝင်, to enter,) *n.* a spindleful of thread, ရည်ဝင်း။  
 —အဝါ, *n.* a person concerned, a partizan, adherent, အသင်းအပင်း။

အဝဇာတ, (Pali.) *a.* inferior,—applied to a son, who is inferior to his father.

အဝတ်, (from ဝတ်, to put on,) *n.* a garment.

အဝန်, (from ဝန်, to have an allotment, appointment,) *n.* an allotment of business, an office, အဘဉ်း။

အဝန်း 1, *n.* a chief of executioners.

အဝန်း 2, (from ဝန်း, to be round,) *n.* a circumference.

—အတာ, *n.* measurement, size.

အဝါ 1, *n.* substance, matter, stuff, အထည်,—seldom used except in combination, as အထည်အဝါ, အထက်ဝါ, အောက်ဝါ။

အဝါ 2, *see* ဝါ, a season of lent.

အဝါ 3, *n.* appearance, as in အရပ်အဝါ ; colour, brightness, as အလင်းအဝါ ; a yellow colour.

—ရင့်, *n.* a deep yellow, orange.

—နု, *n.* a light yellow.

အဝိညာဏက, (Pali အ, *priv.* and ဝိညာဏ, life,) *n.* an inanimate substance,—opposed to သဟဝိညာဏက။

အဝိမ္မိ, *n.* the lowest hell,—*see under* ငရဲ။

အဝေဝေ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and ဝေဝေ, enmity,) *n.* freedom from enemies.



အေး ၁, *int.* yes ; halloo, (provincial.)

[အေး ၂, (from ငေး, to be far off,) *n.* distance ; *adv.* far, as  
အေးနှင့်အနီးနေကြသည်, they live far and near, i. e. some  
far and some near.

——က, *adv.* from a distance.

——သို့, *adv.* to a distance.]

——ရောက်မင်း, *n.* an officer to whom the arrival of strangers  
is to be reported.

အဝိုင်း, (from ဝိုင်း, to encircle,) *n.* a circle, any thing round.

အဝန်းအဝှော်, (from ဝန်းဝှော်, to burst up,) *n.* splendour, magnifi-  
cance.

အဝန်း, *see* အဝန်း.

အဝှမ်း, (from ဝှမ်း, to be level,) *n.* surface, အပြင်,—applied to  
seas, rivers, mountains, land, fields, &c. ; a levy of  
money.

အသက်, *n.* breath, ထွက်သက်ဝင်သက် ; life, ဇိဝ ; age, အရွယ်.

——ကြီး, or ကြီးရွယ်ရင့်, *n.* an aged man, an elder.

——ကျွမ်း, (from ကျွမ်း, to be consumed,) *n.* to be very old,  
worn out.

——ငင်, *v.* to gasp, as at the point of death,—more than  
အပန်းသိုက်.

——ခွေး, *v.* to support life, get a living.

——ရှူ, *v.* to breathe, (intrans.,) respire.

အသင်္ခတဇာတ်, (Pali,) *see* နိဗ္ဗာန်.

အသင်္ခါရိက, (Pali) *n.* [freedom from the instigation of another,  
as သူတပါးထိုက်တွန်းခြင်းမရှိသောအသင်္ခါရိကမိတ်, အသင်္ခါရိကလှ  
သိုက်.]

အသင်္ခေ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and သင်္ခေ, number,) *n.* the number  
expressed by a unit and one hundred and forty cyphers.

အသင်္ခေလှ, *n.* same.



——ယုဂံ, *n.* one of the four cardinal periods which constitute a grand period, (ယုဂံ, *which see*.)

အသင့်, (from သင့်, to be suitable,) *a.* ready.

——ထား, *v.* to place in readiness, have ready.

——နေ, —ရှိ, *v.* to be ready.

အသင်း, (from သင်း, to associate,) *n.* a society.

——အင်း, (from ဝင်း, to take part with,) *n.* same, —commonly in a bad sense.

——အပေါင်း, *n.* a society.

——ဝင်, *v.* to enter a society.

အသစ် 1, (from သစ်, to measure with the finger,) *n.* a finger's breadth, (သစ်သစ်,) a measure of length, twelve of which make a span, (အဝှမ်း)

အသစ် 2, (from သစ်, to be new,) *a.* new; [*adv.* anew, afresh.]

——စက်စက်, *a.* brand new, (ကြံ့ခိုင်)

——စာစီ, *adv.* anew, afresh.

အသည် 1, *n.* a person of the common sort, who is under no specific engagement to government, but is liable to be called to occasional service.

အသည် 2, *n.* an owner, proprietor, —combined with nouns, as ကုန်သည်, a merchant, မုန့်သည်, a baker.

အသည်း 1, *n.* a nail of the fingers or toes, အော်သည်း, ခြေသည်း

အသည်း 2, *n.* the liver, *see* သည်း

——ကောင်း, —ကြီး, *v.* to be capable of enduring fatigue, or pain, with fortitude.

——ငယ်, —ညံ့, *v.* to be easily discouraged, under the endurance of fatigue, or pain.

အသင့်အသင့်, (from သင့်, to be very ill,) *adv.* very ill, near dying.



ဆတ်, (from သတ်, to put a stop to,) *n.* the mark °, when applied to a final consonant, thus ဝ် ; a heat, a race terminating at a goal, as တသတ်, one heat.

—ဆတ်, *n.* same, in the first sense.

ဆယ့်, *n.* the number of a million.

ဆာနားတော်ခံ, *v.* to address by word or writing,—more respectful than ဆစ်ချင်တော်ခံ.

ဆာပြာ, *n.* coin, (nearly obsolete,) ခရီး.

ဆာရေ, (Pali သိရိ,) *n.* character, reputation, ကြက်ဆာရေ.

—ဆာဝ်, *v.* to be careful of reputation.

ဆံ, *n.* sound ; hence တသံတည်း, *adv.* uniformly.

—ဆုပ်, *v.* to be of a dull, obtuse sound.

—ထုညီး, *v.* to be low, not loud.

—ထုတ်, or—ကြီး, *v.* to be loud.

—ရီ, *v.* to be sweet, soft in voice.

—ရိန်, *v.* to accent.

—စာ, *v.* to be shrill.

—စူး, *v.* to be shrill, and piercing.

—ဗြိ, *v.* to modulate.

—ထို, *v.* to be short in sound.

—ထက်, *v.* to be acute, sharp, shrill.

—တော, *v.* to mouth as a stage actor.

—ဝတ်, *n.* a loud noise.

—ပြာ, *v.* to be hoarse, or have a husky voice.

—ပြဲ, *v.* to make a noise ; to give notice.

—ရိုး, *v.* to harmonize, make harmony.

—စောင်း, *v.* to be grum, of a heavy sound.

—ရှည်, *v.* to be long in sound.

—စုံ, *v.* to be full, clear.

—ဝင်, *v.* to fail in utterance, from exhaustion.



——ဝါ, *v.* same as အသံမောင်း

——သေ, *v.* same as အသံဝင်

——သေး, *v.* to be small, thin, slender.

——ဟိန္ဒိ, *v.* same as အသံမောင်း

အသံဘိနု(ဝတ်,) *n.* an indestructible relic of the body of a  
Bodh,—*comp.* ဝတ်တော်

အသမိကာ, (Pali, *အ*, *priv.* and သမိကာ, an owner,) *a.* with-  
out an owner, exposed to the use of any one, ဆွေငမ္ဘိ  
သော

အသား, *n.* flesh ; *in composition* the substance of a thing.

——အပါး, *n.* the substance of any thing.

——ဆိုး, *n.* proud flesh.

——တိုး, *n.* a spreading fungous excrescence.

——ထွတ်, *n.* a small fleshy excrescence.

——ပွတ်, *n.* a kind of cutaneous affection.

——ပွား, *n.* the same as အသားတိုး

——မာ, *n.* a kind of cutaneous affection.

——မြတ်, *n.* a small fleshy excrescence.

——ထပ်, *v.* to be of a brown complexion, between white and  
black.

——သေ, *v.* to be subdued, made to stay put ; to be tamed,  
so disciplined as to be perfectly tractable, ပိတ်နဲ့, နှိပ်

အသိ, (from သိ, to know,) *n.* one known to another.

——အကျွမ်း, (from ကျွမ်း, to be acquainted,) *n.* an acquaint-  
tance.

အသိန်း, *n.* the number of a hundred thousand.

အသိမ်း, (from သိမ်း, to take into possession,) *n.* a concubine.

——အပိုက်,—အပြောင်, *n.* same.

အသိတိသာဝက, (Pali အသိတိ, eight, and သာဝက, disciple,) *see*  
*next.*



—ရှစ်ကျိပ်, *n.* the 80 chief disciples of Boodh, under the  
two အဂ္ဂသာဝက,—*comp.* ဗဟဝသာဝက။

အသီး 1, (from သီး, to bear fruit,) *n.* fruit.

—အနံ့, *n.* an ear, or head of grain.

အသီး 2, (from သီး, to be separate,) *adv.* separately, distinctly.

—အသီး,—ပုဂ္ဂလ, *adv.* same.

အသုတိ, (from သုတ်, to snatch away,) *n.* what is taken away  
at one swoop ; company, party.

အသုက, (Pali အ, *priv.* and သုက, pleasant,) *n.* a corpse.

—ရှု, *v.* to look at and meditate on a corpse ; in modern  
use, to attend a funeral, as a priest.

အသုံး, (from သုံး, to use,) *n.* use, usefulness.

—အသောဋ်, *n.* a utensil, article of use.

—အသောဋ်အသီးအနား, *n.* same.

—ကျ, *v.* to be of use, useful.

—ခံ, *n.* one who supplies what is requisite.

—စရိတ်, *n.* expense.

—တည့်, *v.* to be of proper use, such use as is properly re-  
quired and expected, to be commodious.

—ပြု, *v.* to apply to a certain use.

—စွား, *v.* to be profuse in the use of money,—*comp.*  
လက်ကြီး။

—မနံ, *adv.* of no use, အသုံးမဝင်။

—ရ, *v.* to be of use, useful.

—ရှိ, *v.* to be for use, in use, useful.

—လို, *v.* to need, be in want of.

—ဝင်, *v.* to be of use, useful.

အသု, *pron.* *a.* a contraction of အဘယ်သု။

အသုတရာ, *adv.* very, exceedingly ;—applied to words of depth.

အသုရကယ်, *n.* an athoorakai, a kind of being inferior to man,



and inhabiting one of the four states of suffering ; see under အပါယ်။

အသုရာ, (Pali သ, *priv.* and သုရာ, a happy nat,) *n.* a fallen nat, banished from the celestial regions, and inhabiting the space between the three stone pillars that support the Myenmo Mount.

အသေ, (from သေ, to die,) *a.* dead ; fixed, not movable,—opposed to အရှင် ; *adv.* completely, perfectly.

——အသေ, *n.* a dead body, အသေခံ။

——အသေး, *adv.* very, exceedingly, (colloquial.)

အသေသံ, (Pali အ, *priv.* and သေသံ, a remainder,) *adv.* without a remainder, wholly, entirely, အကြွင်းမဲ့။

အသေသတော, same ; definitely.

အသေး, (from သေး, to be small,) *n.* a little matter, as in the phrase, ဝိုင်းသေးမင်းပွဲ, the smaller concerns of government.

——အသုံး, same, as in the phrase အသေအသုံးများသည့်။

အသေးကြိုး, *n.* the upper straps of a Burmese sandal.

အသေ့, (from သေ့, to be quick,) *adv.* quickly, အသေ့တလျှင်။

အသောင်း, *n.* the number of ten thousand.

အသိုက်, *n.* a nest, whether of a bird, or a beast.

——အဝို, (from ခို, to bulge,) *n.* a dwelling place.

——အဝှမ်း, (from ဝှမ်း, to rise,) *n.* same.

အသို့, *pron.* *a.* a contraction of အဘယ်သို့။

အသိုင်း, (from သိုင်း, to be rancid,) *n.* virility ; the testicles ; *n.* uncastrated, as ငွေသိုင်း,—opposed to ငွေပြီ။

——အုတ်, *v.* to castrate, ငွေငုတ်။

အသေ, (Pali,) *n.* a horse.

——အသေ့, (Pali အသေ့, supernatural,) *n.* a kind of fabulous horse.



—ထိုရ, *n.* another kind of fabulous horse.

—မုဗ္ဗိ, (Pali မုဗ္ဗိ, a mouth,) *n.* a kind of centaur, having the body of a man and the head of a horse.

အဝ္ဗာသ, (Pali,) *n.* breath expired, ငွက်သက်,—*comp.* အဝ္ဗာသ

အသွင်, *n.* form, ဝိ

—အပြင် *n.* same ; appearance.

အသွယ်, (from သွယ်, to be long and slender,) *n.* what is long and slender,—applied as a numeral auxiliary to things long and slender.

အသွား, *n.* the edge of a cutting instrument,—opposed to အနောက်; the point of some instrument, as စွပ်သွား, ကညစ်သွား; ability, faculty, အရည်အသွေး.

အသွေး 1, *n.* blood, see သွေး

—အသွား, *n.* offspring; consanguineous relatives.

အသွေး 2, *n.* colour, appearance, အဆင်း, အရောင်

—အသွေး,—အရည်, *n.* same.

အဝ, (from ဟ, to gape,) *n.* a gape, hiatus.

အဝန်, (from ဟန်, to have an appearance,) *n.* appearance, semblance, အရောင်; assumed appearance, အကွန်

—အဝင်, *v.* to assume an appearance, အရောင်အောင်, အကွန်ပြု

—ပြု, or—လုပ်, *v.* to make a feint, အကွန်ပြု

အဝန်း, *int.* Hem !

အဝိဝိ, (Pali ဝိ, *priv.* and ဝိဝိ, a certain privileged state,) *n.* born out of that state, as irrational creatures, and those in a state of suffering.

အဝိမိက, (Pali ဝိ, *priv.* and ဝိမိ, shame,) *n.* shamelessness, want of modesty, ဝုန်ခြင်း

[အဝိ, (from ဝိ, to neigh,) *n.* neighing; loud and rude laughter.]

အဝုန်, (from ဝုန်, to be quick, &c.) *n.* velocity, vehemence, a sudden rush.



အလေးသား, *int.* indicative of fatigue.

အတောသိက, (Pali,) *n.* a profitless deed, အကျိုးမပေးသောအမှု

အတောဝတ, (Pali,) *int.* expressive of wonder.

အဟို, *n.* time long past, (infrequent.)

အိ 1, *n.* a drawer, ဆွဲအိ

——ထိုးသစ်တာ, *n.* a chest of drawers.

——ခုံး, *n.* the inner cover of a drawer and till ; a hatch, the cover of a hatch-way.

အိ 2, a double tooth, grinder, ဆံသွား

——စောင်, *n.* the end of a row of double teeth.

——ဆိုး, *n.* a wisdom tooth.

——ရွား, *n.* a supernumerary double tooth.

——သွားတမ်း, *adv.* gnashingly.

အိ 3, *v.* to read loud as a scholar, တာအိ

အိတ်မိတ်, *v.* to close hermetically.

အံ 1, *v.* to wonder.

——အာသရဲ, *n.* a wonderful thing.

——အဲ, *v.* to wonder, (infrequent.)

——အော, or—အြော, *v.* same, (most common.)

——ရွယ်, —အောရွယ်, *n.* a wonderful thing ; *a.* wonderful.

——ရွယ်သရဲ, *n.* a wonderful prodigy.

အံ 2, *verb. aff.* shall, will.

အာ 1, *n.* an abbreviation of အာဝက္ခယညာဏ, (Pali,) that kind of wisdom which is destructive to the four intoxicating principles, (အာသဝေါလေးပါး,)—*comp.* ဖု, and မိ

အာ 2, *n.* the inside of the mouth.

——ကြမ်း, *v.* to be rough, abusive in speech, နှုတ်ကြမ်းသင့်

——ခံ, *v.* to be hard mouthed, as a horse.

——ခေါင်, *n.* the roof of the mouth, the palate.

——ငွေ့ထွတ်, *v.* to breathe (upon.)



——စက်, *n.* the faculty of speaking with authority, လျှာစက်။

——စဉ္ဇာစ, *n.* ability to speak, နှုတ်သတ္တိ။

——စောက်, *n.* the lower part or bottom of the mouth.

——ဇောင်, (from အဇောင်, a side,) *n.* the sides of the mouth, back part of the jaws.

——ပေါင်, (from အပေါင်, a side,) *n.* same.

——စုံ, *n.* the inside of the cheeks.

——ဆော်, *n.* same as အာ။

——ဆော်ကြမ်း, same as အာကြမ်း။

——မာ, *v.* see အာနဲ့။

——ရင်း, *n.* same as အာစောက်။

——လုပ် 1, *n.* same as အာပေါင်။

——လုပ် 2, *n.* a vocative word, a word of calling, အာလုပ်သံ။

——လွန်, *v.* to be very hard mouthed.

——သံ, *n.* a full bass sound.

အာ 3, to crack open, gape, widen,—more than ပပ်, and အက်။

——ကွဲ, *v.* same.

——တာကွဲ, *adv.* gapingly, (vulgar.)

အာ 4, *v.* to caw, or croak, as a raven or crow.

အာကာ, *a.* uncommon, extraordinary, ဒိုနဲ့။

အာကာသ, (Pali,) *n.* space, the expanse of heaven, ကောင်းကင်။

——မိုး, *n.* a god of the air.

——ဓာတ်, same as အာကာသ။

အာဂစ္ဆိ, (Pali,) *n.* a sojourner, stranger, pilgrim, ငြိမ်သည့်။

——ကာ, *n.* same.

အာရုံ, (Pali အာဂမ, ရောက်ခြင်း။)

——အာဂါပူ, *v.* to be refractory, resist authority.

——ကြိုးငါး, *v.* to assault outrageously.

——ဆောင်, or—ဆောင်ရွက်, *v.* to have by heart, be able to repeat without book, နှုတ်လျက်ရ။



အာစရိယ, (Pali,) *n.* a religious teacher.

အာစာရ, (Pali,) *n.* a deed, အကျင့်.

အာစိဏ္ဏ, (Pali,) *n.* custom, habit, အလေ့အကျက်.

——ကံ, *n.* an action performed from habit.

အာဇာနည်, (Pali အာဇာနိယော), *a.* possessed of supernatural powers.

အာဏာ, (Pali,) *n.* authority, governmental dominion.

——စက်, *n.* same.

——တိက္ကမ, *n.* same.

——ထား, *v.* to exercise authority.

——သား, *n.* a public executioner, လက်မ၌.

အာဒရ, (Pali,) *n.* respect, မိုးသခြင်း.

အာနန္ဒာ, *n.* a whale, ငါးကြီးအာနန္ဒာ.

——ဆီ, *n.* spermaceti oil.

အာနိသင်, (Pali အာနိသံသ), *n.* profit, advantage, အကျိုး.

အာနန္ဒထော, (Pali အာနန္ဒထော), *n.* energy, power, တန်ဖိုး.

အာပတ်, (Pali အာပတ္တိ), *n.* a fault, crime, sin, အငြင်း, —applied to the sins of priests.

အာပေါ, (Pali,) *n.* water, ငရဲ.

အာမ, (Pali,) *n.* a yes, assent, acquiescence, agreement.

——ခံ, *v.* to assent, agree to ; to engage for, take the responsibility, ဝန်ခံ, ခံဝန်, တိုင်ခံ ; *n.* a security.

——ခံပေး, *v.* to give security.

——ဝန်တန်ခံ, *v.* same as အာမခံ.

အာမိဿ, (Pali,) *n.* permission, commission, အခွင့်.

အာမေဋ္ဌိတ်, (Pali အာမေဋ္ဌိတ), *n.* a sound uttered twice, thrice, or oftener, through a sudden emotion.

အာယတန, (Pali,) *n.* 1, a place, abode, တည်ရာ ; an abode of the mind, ဝိညာဉ်တည်ရာ, denoting the six senses (အဋ္ဌတ္တိကာယတန), viz. စက္ခာယတန, the faculty of seeing, သော



တာယတာန, the faculty of hearing, ဃာနာယတာန, the faculty of smelling, ဝိဂ္ဂါယတာန, the faculty of tasting, ကာယာဗေတာန, the faculty of feeling, ဗနာယတာန, the faculty of thinking ; 2, a cause, reason, အကြောင်း ; an object with which the mind is conversant, ဝိညာဉ်ဇာတိဗျူဟာ, or ကျက်စားရာ, denoting the objects of the six senses (ဗာဟိရာယတာန) ; *vis.* ခုပ္ပါယတာန, appearance seen, သဒ္ဓါယတာန, sound heard, ဂန္ဓာယတာန, odour smelt, ရသာယတာန, flavour tasted, ဗောဋ္ဌပ္ပါယတာန, tangibility felt, ဓမ္မာယတာန, immaterial objects thought on.

အာယုကပ်, (Pali အာယု, life, and ကပ်, a period,) *n.* the period of one's life.

အာယုဝန္ဓနဆေး, *n.* medicine, which prolongs life, သက်စောင့်ဆေး

အာရုဏ်, (Pali အာရုဏော), *n.* dawning light, the morning dawn, aurora.

——ထက်, *v.* to dawn.

အာရုံ, (Pali အာရမ္မဏ, အကြောင်း,) *n.* an object of actual sense or thought, material, or immaterial, ဗာဟိရာယတာန ; see *under* အာယတာန။

——ကပ်, *v.* to retain an idea of, to have a strong or lasting impression.

——ကြော, *n.* a nerve.

——စွဲကပ်, —စွဲလင်း, same, but rather implying liking, or desire.

——ထင်, *v.* to conceive in the mind, အာရုံအားဖြင့်ထင်မြင်မိသည်။

——ပြု, *v.* to dwell upon in the mind, make an object of thought, desire, &c.

——ချီ, *v.* to lose regard for, desire of, &c.

——ရာဏ်, *v.* to think of something at a distance.

အာရောဂဟပတ်, *sub.* with the arms wrapped about the knees.



အာရောဂျံ, (Pali,) *a.* well, free from disease, အနာငြိ။

အာလော, (Pali,) *n.* desire, passion, အလို, တဏှာ, အာသာ။

အာလိနိ, *n.* an encircling gradation or story, [in any pyramidal structure, အဆင့်, in pagodas, ပစ္စယာ။

အဝဇ္ဈနိ, (Pali အဝဇ္ဈာနံ,) *n.* consideration, ဆင်ခြင်ခြင်း။

အာဝါသ, (Pali,) *n.* a resting place, abode.

အာသန္နကံ, (Pali အာသန္နံ, near, and ကမ္မ, a deed,) *n.* a deed performed in the near approach of death.

အာသဝေါ, (Pali,) *n.* an intoxicating, or enslaving principle (ရစ်မျိုး), or law, of which there are four, viz. ကာမာသဝေါ, ဘဝါသဝေါ, မိဋ္ဌာသဝေါ, အဝိဇ္ဇာသဝေါ,—*comp.* ဩဃ။

အာသာ, (Pali,) *n.* desire, passion, အလို, တဏှာ, အာလော။

အာသာဝတီ, *n.* the passion flower creeper, ဝုကာ။

အာသိသ, (Pali,) *n.* a longing for, တောင့်တခြင်း။

အာသာရ, (Pali,) *n.* nourishment, food, အစာ။

အား 1, *n.* strength, force, အရှိန် ; means, as အားဖြင့်, by means of, in regard to.

——အင်, *see* အင်။

——အန်, *n.* strength, force, အန်အား။

——အန်သင့်, *see* အန်အားသင့်။

——ကိုး, *v.* to depend on (and therefore venture to do something.)

——ကျ, *v.* to emulate, vie with.

——ကြီးအန်ထောင်, *adv.* resolutely and boastingly.

——ကြီးမာန်တက်, *adv.* with great effort, straining to accomplish.

——ခွန်, *see* ခွန်အား။

——စိုက်, *v.* to put forth strength, make exertion, ကြိုးစား။

——ဆည်း, *v.* to gather strength.

——တက်, *v.* to take encouragement, get fresh spirits.



——တက်သော, *adv.* in the way of endeavoring to overcome a difficulty or to excel another.

——ထုတ်, *v.* to put forth strength, make exertion, ထွက်

——နာ, *v.* to be deterred by feelings of respect, or fear of offending.

——နာသည်အမှု, —နာသမှု, —နာစမှု, *n.* a business, or circumstance that occasions such feelings.

——ဝါး, *n.* same as ဘေး, in certain combinations.

——ပေး, *v.* to encourage, hearten, cheer, animate.

——ပြု, *v.* to derive strength from, depend on.

——ဖြည့်, *v.* to be refreshed, take refreshment, recover strength.

——ထူ, *v.* to take fresh strength.

——ရ, *v.* to be gratified, take satisfaction.

——ထွက်, *v.* to give out ; [to lose strength, to become discouraged.]

——သန်, *v.* to be strong in purpose, resolution, &c.

ထေး 2, *v.* to be vacant, ထွက် ; to be free, disengaged, at leisure ; hence မထေးမှာ, in a part (of the body) that cannot be shown.

——ထပ်, *v.* same.

ထေး 3, *n.* *aff. dative*, to, for ; sometimes objective.

ထေးလုံး, *pron. a.* all, အလုံးစုံ, အသိမ်း

ထိ, or ရှ, *v.* to be soft, tender, delicate, yielding, ဖျော့, မတောင့်မတင်း

——မာ, *v.* to be loose, flabby, as from fatness,—used adverbially.

——ခဲ, *adv.* of similar signification ; [see အဝတ်ခဲ]

ထိတ် 1, *n.* a bag.

ထိတ် 2, *v.* to become dry, as paint.



မိမိ 1, v. to roll over and over obliquely,—*comp.* ငိမိ ; to swell, as the waves of sound, ဆသံမိမိ ; to lean this way and that, in walking ; to put on airs, be affected in carriage ; to feign unwillingness, through pride, or affectation, ဆင် ; *hence* တမိမိမိမိ, *adv.* moderately.

——တင်မိမိ, n. a kind of wizard, or witch.

မိမိ 2, v. *see* မိမိမိမိ.

မိမိ, v. to lie down ; to compose one's self to sleep.

——ကျူး, v. to sleep too much.

——စက်, *see* စက်.

——ငွေ, v. to sleep,—*comp.* ကျိုး and စက်.

——စနိသား, n. a night watch, one that sleeps by turns.

——မက်, *pron.* ဒိမ်မက်, v. to dream, မြင်မက် ; n. a dream.

——မက်မြင်, *pron.* ဒိမ်မက်မြင်, v. to dream.

——မောကျ, v. to be so sound asleep as to be waked with great difficulty.

——ငွေ, v. to sleep soundly,—commonly applied to sleep induced by some charm, or charmed medicine.

——ငွေဆေး, n. a soporific medicine.

——ရာ, n. a bed, place to sleep on.

——ရာခင်း, n. any cloth spread on a bed, bedclothes ; စင်ဒိမ်ရာခင်း, n. a patchwork coverlet.

မိမိငွေ, n. a kind of tree.

မိမိ, n. a house, dwelling place ; *in composition*, a case, frame, sheath, &c.

——ဦး, n. the front part or entrance of a house, a porch.

——ဦးခုံ, n. a magisterial bench, in the front of a magistrate's house.

——ကုတ်, (from ကုတ်, to be bent down, curved,) n. a low house.

——ကြီးရမိမိ, n. a large respectable house.



- ငါင်း, *n.* the ridge of the roof.
- ထောင်, *v.* to enter into the conjugal state, commence a family ; *n.* a family, a household, including goods.
- ထောင်ကျ, *v.* to marry, become settled as husband and wife.
- ထောင်ကြီး, *n.* a widower or widow.
- ထောင်နဲ့, *n.* a married couple.
- ထောင်ဘက်, *n.* a correlate in marriage, a spouse, ခင်ပွန်း
- ထောင်သင့်, *v.* same as အိပ်ထောင်ကျ
- မိမိ, *n.* the state of a king from the time of his birth to the time of his attaining to sovereignty,—*comp.* ဝဉ္စမိမိ
- နီးချင်း, *n.* a neighbour.
- မိမိ, (from မိမိ), *n.* a small low house, a hut.
- ပေါက်ကွန်, *n.* the child of a slave, but redeemable,—*comp.* သားပေါက်ကွန်
- စုတ်, (from အခုတ်, a clump,) *n.* a hut, small house.
- မွှေ, *v.* to wreath together.
- မ, *n.* a chief or principal house among several ; [the principal room in a Burman house, where the family sleep.]
- မိုးပြင်တင်, *n.* a near neighbor.
- ရှားခင်း, *n.* a spare room at the east end of a house, kept for company.
- မျှောင်, *n.* the common house lizard ; the needle of a mariner's compass.
- မျှောင်မိမိ, *n.* a mariner's compass.
- မျှောင်ဝတ်, *n.* a level, in mechanics ?
- ရာထောင်, *see* အိပ်ထောင်
- ရှေ့, *n.* the state of an heir apparent, associated in the sovereignty.
- ရှေ့မင်း, *n.* an heir apparent thus associated.



——သင့်, *v.* same as အိမ်ထောင်ကျ။

——သာ, *n.* a privy, necessary, (polite,) ခေအိမ်, ခေအွန်း

——သိမ်းပွဲ, *n.* a housewarming.

အိမ်မက်, *see* အိမ်မက်။

အိမ်း, *pron.* eh, (Pali ဣဓိ), *int.* yes, အေး, ဟုတ်ကဲ့ ; *hence*

တအိမ်းအိမ်းနေ, *v.* to remain saying yes, without doing.

အိ or ဤ 1, *v.* to be cloyed with rich savory food, အသိပွဲကြီးမှီ  
အိသည် ;—applied also to the tide, just before ebbing and  
flowing, ခေအိ။

——သာ, *v.* to be well, healthy, ကျန်းမာ။

အိ 2, *v.* to creak as a cart wheel (လှည်းဘီး,)—*comp.* အိအိ။

အိပေါက်, *v.* to break wind, (vulgar,) လေပွဲ, လေလည်း

အုတ် 1, *n.* a brick.

——ကြပ်, *n.* a tile.

——ကြပ်ခုံး, *n.* a pantile.

——ကြပ်တန်း, *n.* a lath.

——ကြပ်ဝေလ်ညှင်း, same as အုတ်ကြပ်။

——ခဲ, *n.* a bit of brick, a brick bat.

——ချပ်, *n.* a brick.

——ဖို, *n.* a brick kiln.

——လွှာ, *n.* a brick.

အုတ် 2, *n.* an astrological term, [a division, class, as တနင်္ဂနွေအုတ်,  
အင်္ဂါအုတ်။]

အုတ် 3, *v.* to be noisy,—not used but in some adverbial form.

——အာသောင်းသဲ, *adv.* noisily, clamorously.

——အုတ်ကျက်ကျက်, *adv.* same.

——အုတ်ကျွတ်ကျွတ်, *adv.* same.

——အုတ်သဲသဲ, *adv.* same.

——ခဲခဲ, *adv.* *see* အုတ်ခဲ။

အုတ်နွဲ့, *n.* a species of euphorbia.



ဆုတ်ရွှန်း, *n.* a kind of potatoe plant.

• ဆုန်း 1, *n.* the cocoanut, (tree, fruit, &c.)

——ကျွန်း, *n.* the Nicobar islands, where cocoanuts are pre-  
cured.

——ခွံ, *n.* the outer fibrous bark of a cocoanut; cream colour-  
ed, or light bay, with a black mane,—applied to horses,  
—*comp.* ဝတ်ပန်း.

——ဆန်, *n.* the cocoanut meat, [called also ဆုန်းသီးဆန်.]

——ဆန်ပြည်ထွေး, *n.* the pulpy substance into which the milk  
is converted.

——ဆံ, *n.* the fibrous bark of a cocoanut when pounded, coir.

——ဆီ, *n.* cocoanut oil.

——မှုတ်, *n.* the shell of a cocoanut, scooped out and used  
for any purpose.

——ရည်, *n.* the cocoanut milk.

——ကတ်, *n.* the limb of a cocoanut tree; the slanting cor-  
ner ridge pole of a roof.

——သီး, *n.* a cocoanut (fruit).

ဆုန်း 2, *v.* to be noisy,—scarcely used but in some adverbial form.

——ဆုန်းအင်းအင်း, *adv.* noisily, clamorously, ဆုတ်ဆုတ်ကျက်ကျက်.

——ခနဲ, *adv.* indicative of a sudden noise or loud sound,  
as of a falling body.

ဆုန်း 3, *a.* same as အောက်, musty,—used only in the phrase  
မဆုန်းမအောက်.

ဆုန်းရွာတ်, *see* ပြီးရွာတ်.

ဆုန်းပွေး, *n.* a kind of plant.

ဆုတ် 1, *v.* to cover, ဖုံး; to take care of, to preside over, rule,

ထိန်း, ချုပ်, စိုး, ပိုး; hence တဆုတ်တဆာ, *adv.* in a large body,  
on mass, တစုတလုံးတည်း.

——ချုပ်, *v.* to have charge of, manage, rule.



——ချိ, *see* ချိ, 1st def.

——စိုး, *v.* to rule, have authority over.

——စုံ, *adv.* completely, without exception.

——ထိန်း, *v.* to take care of.

ဆုတ် 2, *n.* a box with a conical cover.

——ဆောင်း, *n.* a conical cover, used without a box, for covering any thing.

ဆုတ်သြော, *see* ဥသြော။

ဆုတ်ခက်, *see* ဦးခက်။

ဆုတ်ဆက်, *see* ဦးဆက်။

ဆုတ်ထုတ်, *see* ဦးထုတ်။

ဆုတ်မှင်, *see* ဥမှင်။

ဆုတ်လုံး, *see* ဦးလုံး။

ဆုတ်ရှစ်, *n.* the Bengal quince.

ဆုတ်ညောင်, *see* ဦးညောင်။

ဆုံ 1, *n.* a bulge, protuberance, ဆုံငုံ,—applied to certain things which are bulging, or have a bulging form, as ဆိုးဆုံ, နားဆုံ, နှိဆုံ, ပန်းဆုံ, ခင်ဆုံ, ပရွက်ဆုံ, ပျားဆုံ, တောဆုံ ; *hence* ဆဆောက်ဆဆုံ, ဆဆိုက်ဆဆုံ။

——ဖွဲ့, *v.* to form a cluster, as bees, ants, &c. ဆဆုံဖွဲ့သည်။

ဆုံ 2, *v.* to plaster, cover over, ဝံ ; to cover with a medication, ဆေးဆုံ ; to be covered with clouds, as the heavens, မိုင်းဆုံ,—*comp.* ဆုံ ; to be almost smothered, as fire that burns dully, မီးဆုံ၍တောက်သည် ; to be dull, heavy-headed from illness ; to be anxious, distressed, ပိတ်ဆုံသည် ; *hence* တဆုံငွေငွေ, *adv.* [brooding over, as a trouble ; unyielding, as a slow fever.]

ဆုံ 3, *v.* to assemble, crowd together and surround, စုဝန်းဝန်းဝန်းသည် ; *hence* ဆဆုံ, a collection (of flies, bees, &c.)—*comp.* ဆုံ 1.



ဆုံတုံ, *n.* a kind of tree.

ဆုံ, *v.* to be overcast, slightly overspread with clouds, မိုလ်းဆုံ,

—*comp.* ဆုံ 2.

—မိုင်း, *see the parts.*

ဆုံဝှန်း, *adv.* under a disguise.

ဆုံး 1, *v.* to roast in embers,—*comp.* ကင် and ဖတ်.

ဆုံး 2, *n.* a pillow, pack; *hence* ခေါင်းဆုံး, မှိဆုံး.

—ဆွဲ, *n.* a packsaddle.

—တား, *n.* a head-board.

—တုံး, *n.* stocks, the lower timbers on which a ship is built.

—လွဲ, *n.* the crick, the stiffness in the neck.

ဧ 1, *n.* the intestines; the pith of a plant or tree; the inside or pulpy part of some fruit.

—ဆိပ်, *n.* the paunch.

—ကြောင်း, *n.* the hollow of the intestines; the hollow which perforates some plants and trees and contains the pith; the tube of a quill.

—ချာ, (from ဆချာ, a point of union,) *n.* connecting parts of the intestines.

—စင်း, *v.* to be straight-gutted; to be upright, သဘောပြောစင်း.

—ထို, (from ထို, to be short,) *v.* to be easily provoked, မိတ်ထို.

—တိုင်, *n.* the core of fruit; the central part of some plants, as the plantain.

—ရှည်, (from ရှည်, to be long,) *v.* to be slow to anger, not easily provoked, မိတ်ရှည်.

ဧ 2, *v.* to make the noise indicated by the word, to oo; to howl, as a dog or jackal; to be much,—used as an intensive in the phrase ဆုတောင့်ပွင့်သည်, it is full of blossoms.

ဧ 3, *v.* to be stale, tainted, begin to putrify,—less than ဖတ်.



အေ, *int.* don't,—prohibitive—disapprobatory.

အေဟေ, *int.* aa haa ! aha !—contemptuous.

အေး 1, *see* င, to be cool.

အေး 2, *int.* yes, အိမ်း, ဟုတ်ကဲ့၊

——အေး, *int.* same.

အဲ့, *int.* expressive of disgust.

အဲ့တဲ့တဲ့, *adv.* sickishly, as at the smell of unpleasant fruit,—

*comp.* တောက်အဲ့၊

အဲ 1, *n.* a kind of verse.

——မြင်း, *n.* same.

——အနီ, *n.* same.

——ဆို,—တူး, *v.* to sing the same.

အဲ 2, *v.* to remain in a body, without advancing.

အဲ 3, *int.* very well, that's right, ဟုတ်ကဲ့၊

——အဲ, *int.* same.

အဲမောင်, *n.* a kind of official spear.

အော, *int.* O !—of various applications.

——အော, *int.* O ! expressive of satisfaction.

အောက် 1, *n.* the under part, space under (a thing.)

——အပြင်, *n.* the outside of the bottom (of a thing.)

——ခံ, *n.* the bottom (of a box ;) any thing placed for something to rest on.

——မြေ,—မြေခံ, *n.* bottom (of a well, the sea, &c.)

——ဆွေစဉ်မျိုးဆက်, *n.* descendants collectively, posterity.

——တောက်ကိုင်,—ဖို့ကိုင်, *v.* to gird up the loins, with a waist-cloth (obsolete,) ခါးတောင်းကိုင်၊

——မြစ်, *n.* the light accent, အပြစ်၊

အောက် 2, *v.* to bring in, as a tame elephant a wild one ; to catch, detect [by questioning, တောင်းခံ ; to draw out by questions, which assume the thing to be ascertained.]



——အပ်, *v.* same, 2nd [and 3d] def.

——မ, *n.* a female elephant, employed to bring in wild ones.

အောက် ၃, *v.* to be musty ; to be dark, gruff (in countenance.)

မွက်ဒာအောက်, မျက်ဒာပုဒ်

——အောက်သက်သက်, *adv.* gloomily—more than အောက်  
တောက်တောက်

——တလီအာ, (compounded of the sounds uttered by a fowl  
and a crow,) *a.* or *adv.* not clear, not straight forward ;  
of mixed races, အမျိုးမစင်, (reproachful.)

——တောက်တောက်, *adv.* gloomily (in countenance) ; [some-  
what musty, မှိုတုံတုံ]

——သိုးသိုး, *a.* or *adv.* square built, clumsy ; gruff (in coun-  
tenance.)

အောက်ခွင်း, *n.* the small hornbill, *buceros monoceros* ; a kind  
of tree.

အောက်ခဲ, *n.* a kind of creeper.

အောင် ၁, *v.* to beat, conquer, overcome, နိုင် ; to gain a point,  
အမှုကိုအောင် ; to be full, complete, not deficient in any  
natural quality,—applied to fruit and seeds ; *n.* a fee  
given to a judge, on gaining a cause, အဘောင်

——ချာ, (from အချာ, a point of union,) *n.* a city which is  
the centre or seat of victory.

——ဆု, *n.* the reward granted to a conqueror.

——ဆို, *v.* to mediate in love affairs, အောင်ဆွတ်

——ပန်း, *n.* a leaf worn in token of victory, as the palm.

——ပွဲ, *n.* a triumphal festival.

——မာ, *see* အောင်, 3d def.

——မြင်, *v.* to conquer ; to be full, complete, &c.

——ထံ, *n.* a banner, flag of victory.

——ထည်, *n.* a go-between in love affairs, a match maker.



——သူ, *n.* a conqueror.

——သွယ်, *v.* to mediate in love affairs ; *n.* see အောင်သွယ်  
အောင် 2, *verb aff. continuative*, that, so that,—noting a con-  
sequence ; that, in order that,—noting a final end.

အောင်လှိုင်, *n.* a sinus, deep, narrow bay.

အောင်မယ်, *int.* expressive of wonder.

အောင့်, *v.* to be prevented from moving or flowing in a natural  
way,—applied to retention of the breath, to constriction  
of the back, breast, or urine, to stoppage of a current of  
water, &c. ချုပ်; to restrain one's self, suppress one's  
feelings, မြီ, ချုပ်တည်း; hence တအောင့်, *n.* a moment, တော

——တည်း, *v.* same in the latter sense.

——ခနဲ, *adv.* with a momentary constriction (in the breast,  
back, or bowels.)

——ဆောင့်, *v.* see ဆောင့်အောင့်.

——တောင့်, *v.* to be restricted and tightened ; refractory,  
wayward, obstinate, rebellious.

——သက်, *v.* same.

အောင်း 1, *n.* the Thibet bull, *bos grunniens*.

——လှံ, *n.* an official spear, adorned with the long hair of  
the same.

အောင်း 2, *v.* to rest awhile from travel or labour, to remain  
still, quiet.

——မောင်အောင်းသက်, *n.* one born of the same mother,—  
*comp.* ကျိန်းအောင်း.

အောင်းမေ့, *v.* to remember, bear in mind ; recollect, call to  
mind, သတိရ ; to remember with affection ; to regret for  
the loss of, လွမ်း.

အော့, *v.* to vomit, သန်.

——အန်, *v.* same.



———နာဝမ်းကျ, or—ဝမ်းကျနာ, *n.* the cholera.

အော် 1, *v.* to cry out, bawl, scream, ဟစ် ; to scream as an elephant.

———မင်း, *v.* to go and inquire after another's welfare, and circumstances.

———တစ်, *v.* see အော်, 1st sense.

အော် 2, *int.* Ah ! Eh !

အော်ထံ, *n.* a Hollander, Dutchman.

အော်ဂထိ, *n.* a rising in the stomach, a disposition to vomit, a qualm.

———ဆန့်, or—တက်, *v.* to be subject to the same—less than နှစ်လုံးမျှ.

ဆို 1, *v.* to be old, aged, အသက်ကြီး ; to be ugly, အရှင်ဆိုး

———တာ, *v.* same, 2nd sense.

———မင်း, *v.* to be very old.

ဆို 2, *int.* vocative, or indicative of pain.

ဆိုက်, *v.* to feel warm,—*comp.* ငွေး, and ပူ.

———စပ်, see the parts, (used adverbially only.)

ဆိုင်း, *v.* to be stagnant, not flowing ; *n.* a pond or lake, of any size,—*comp.* ဆင်း, and ကန်.

———နာ, *n.* an abscess.

ဆိုင်း, *n.* the bulge of any thing, အုံ့

ဆိုင်း, *n.* a collection of humours.

———ကျ, *v.* to be collected in a tumour, or spreading sore.

———ခနဲ, *adv.* indicative of the sound of a body falling inertly and heavily.

———နာ, *n.* same as ဆိုင်း

ဆိုသို့, *a.* uncommon, extraordinary, အာကာ

ဆိုး, *n.* a pot.

———အုံ, (from အုံ့, a bulge,) *n.* the bulging part of a pot.



- ကင်း, *n.* an earthen, or iron pot or pan without a broad brim.
- ကင်းပက်, *n.* a shallow frying pan,—*comp.* ခပ်အိုးကင်း
- ပွဲကင်း, *n.* a piece of a broken pot.
- ကောက်,—လည်ကောက်, *n.* a pot with a curved neck, a retort.
- စည်, *n.* a kettle drum.
- စရည်, *n.* a large earthen pot, an unglazed jar.
- စောင်းခြမ်း, (from အစောင်း, an edge,) *n.* a fragment of a broken pot, a potsherd.
- စောင်းခြမ်းကွဲ, *n.* same.
- ထိန်း, or—ထိန်းသည်, *n.* a potter.
- ထုပ်, *n.* a large bulging pot, with a small mouth.
- တုတ်, (from အတုတ်, a clump,) *n.* a small eup or pot used as a play thing.
- ဖို, *n.* a pot-kiln.
- ဗွတ်, *see* ဗွတ်အိုး
- မြေ, *n.* potter's earth, clay.
- သူကြီး, *n.* a cook, ဝားဖိုသည်
- စွတ်ခဲ, *adv.* indicative of the sound of a cry forced out by a blow on the back or side.

*The second vowel of the Burmese Alphabet has no form of its own, but when initial, is represented by its symbol (၁,) combined with the vowel အ. It is therefore to be sought under the compounds of အ*



မ္ဗ

*The third vowel of the Burmese Alphabet.*

အု, see အိ, to be flabby, soft.

အုဋ္ဌါရုံ, (Pali အုဋ္ဌံ, desire, and အာရုံ, an object,) *n.* a desirable object.

အုတ္တိဘာဝ, or အုတ္တိဘော, (Pali အုတ္တိ, a female, and ဘာဝ or ဘော, the private parts,) *n.* the female private parts, ငောက်.

အုတ္တိလိနိ, (Pali အုတ္တိ, a female, and လိနိ, the private parts,) *n.* same; the feminine gender.

အုတ္တိရတ်, (Pali အုတ္တိ, a book, and ရတ္တိ, a woman,) *n.* rules for courting.

——[လိက်, *v.* to court by those rules.]

အုန္တု, *n.* litharge.

အုန္တုနိလာ, *n.* a kind of precious stone,—*comp.* နိလာ.

အုန္တု, (Eng.) *n.* India.

အုဋ္ဌိ, (Pali အုဋ္ဌိယံ,) *n.* faculties of sensation and feeling, of which there are twenty two, including the six senses, (အာယတန); sense, good sense, freedom from passion, composedness.

——အုတ်, *v.* to be reserved.

——အေဝံ, *v.* to behave with circumspection, particularly in regard to the senses, to be sober.

——အေဝံ, *v.* to exhibit composedness of conduct, to be sedate, grave.

——အု, —အု, *v.* to conduct with propriety, be steady, behaved.

အုရိယာဝုဒ်, (Pali အုရိယာဝုဒ္ဓိ,) *n.* a position of the body, of which



there are four, viz. သွားခြင်း, walking, ရပ်ခြင်း, standing, ထိုင်ခြင်း, sitting, လျောင်းခြင်း, lying.

ဣဿရ, (Pali,) *a.* having power, authority, အမိုးပိုင်.

ဣဿရမူလိ, *n.* a kind of creeper.

ဣဿရိယ, *n.* power, authority, အမိုးရခြင်း, တန်ခိုး, —see under ဘုန်းတော်ဝေါင်း.

ဣဿ, (Pali,) *n.* envy, malice, ill-will, ငြိရခြင်း.

ဣဿိ, *n.* a holy man, an ascetic, ရသေ့.

ဣတ္ထိ, (Pali,) *n.* a division of the Vedas,—*comp.* ဗေဒ.

## ဤ

*The fourth vowel in the Burmese Alphabet.*

ဤ 1, *pron. a.* this, သည်.

———သို့, *pron. a.* such, of this sort, relating to the preceding or subsequent.

———မည်, *pron. a.* such, referring to what has been specified, —used in repeating a story second-hand, as, he proceeded to relate, that in *such* a place, of *such* a man, the purchase was made.

———မည်သို့, *pron. a.* same.

ဤ 2, see ဒိ, to be healthy.

## ဥ

*The fifth vowel in the Burmese Alphabet.*

ဥ, *v.* to lay an egg; to form as a tuberous root or bulb; to be collected, as extravasated blood, သွေးကြည့်ဥ; *n.* an egg; a tuberous root, a bulb, ဖြစ်ဥ,—smaller than ခေါင်း.



ဥဒ္ဓြော, *pron.* ဒုဒ္ဓြော, *n.* a species of black cuckoo.

ဥကင်, *n.* the arch over a throne of state.

ဥက္က, *n.* a meteor, *bolis.*

ဥက္ကဋ္ဌ, (Pali,) *n.* a chief, အကြီးအကဲ။

ဥဇ္ဈာင်း, *contraction of* ဦးခေါင်း, (used by the best writers,) *n.* the head.

——ခွံ, *n.* the skull.

——ခွံဆက်, *n.* the suture of the skull.

——ဇေ, *n.* the scalp.

ဥတုည, *n.* the pole cat.

ဥရီး, *see* မြီး, a dove.

ဥစ္စာ, *n.* a thing, ဆရာ, ဟာ ; property, goods, ပစ္စည်း, ဝတ္ထု။

——ရပ်, *n.* property, goods, collectively.

ဥစ္ဆေတုံ, *n.* the single hair, which grows on a Boodh's forehead, and when stretched is two cubits long, ဗျူင်တော်။

ဥတု, (Pali,) *n.* a season of four months, one of the three seasons, into which the year is divided, viz. ဇွေးကာလ, မိုးဇွေးကာလ, and ဆောင်းကာလ,—*comp.* ရတု ; the menses, menstrual discharge, female courses, မီးရပ်, ရာသီပန်း။

——ပြန်, *v.* to have a return of the same.

ဥတ္တရ, (Pali,) *n.* the north, ဧပြောက်။

——တုရ, *n.* the great northern island,—*see under* ကွန်း။

——ထည့်, *n.* the northern carriage, or path way of the sun.

——ထည့်ဆွန်း, *n.* the summer solstice.

ဥဒ္ဓတိ, *adv.* without hindrance, or interruption,—applied to passing on a thorough-fare.

ဥပသိန်း, (Pali ဥပသိနာ, joy,) *n.* joyful utterance, speaking with joy, exultation,—commonly applied to deity or inspired persons ; accounts handed down from antiquity, traditional records, ဥပသိန်းစကား။



——ကျူး, or——ကျူးရင်, *v.* to utter the same.

ဥဒါဟရဏ်, (Pali ဥဒါဟရဏ), *n.* an enlarged explanation or illustration, ဆကယ်အားဖြင့်ဆောင်ခြင်း။

ဥဒေါင်း, *n.* a peacock, ဒေါင်း။

——[မြီးကွက်, *n.* the round spot on a peacock's tail.]

——မြီးစည်, *n.* a bunch of feathers from a peacock's tail.

——မြီးရှုတ်, *n.* the eye of a peacock's tail, (scarcely used.)

——[မြီးမြက်, *n.* a species of grass resembling a peacock's tail.]

ဥဒ္ဓစ္စ, (Pali,) *n.* dissipation of mind, ဖိတ်ထပြန်လွင့်ခြင်း။

ဥပ္ပိဿ, (Pali,) *n.* the act of having reference, ရည်စောင်ခြင်း။

ဥပက, (Pali,) *n.* a kind of evil spirit, ဝဇ္ဇေ။

ဥပဓာ 1, (Pali,) *n.* a figure of speech, တင်စားသောဝကား။

ဥပဓာ 2, *n.* the precincts of a house or town ; the immediate precincts on every side.

ဥပဇ္ဈာယ်, (Pali ဥပဇ္ဈာယော), *n.* a superior teacher, guide, monitor.

ဥပဓေ, or ဥပဓာသ, (Pali,) *n.* a rule,—*comp.* နည်း။

——ထား, or——ပေး, *v.* to enact, make a rule.

ဥပဒ္ဓရော, or ဥပဒ္ဓရော, (Pali,) *n.* a calamity, evil, ဆန္ဒရာယ်, ဘေး။

ဥပနိး, *n.* a kind of fowl, ကြက်ဥပနိး။

ဥပပါတ်, (Pali ဥပပါတိကာ,) *a.* produced without apparent cause, —*comp.* ပရိသဇ္ဇေ။

ဥပမည်း, *n.* antitype.

ဥပမာ, (Pali,) *n.* a comparison, similitude, figure, type, ပုံတား, နှိုင်းရှည်ခြင်း။

ဥပမေယျ, *n.* the subject of a comparison, the thing represented, or typified, antitype, ဥပမည်း။

ဥပသမ္ပဒါနိ, (Pali ဥပသမ္ပဒါန), *n.* full attainment, accomplishment.

ဥပသာသ, (Pali,) *n.* an inseparable prefix.



ဥပါတိ, (Pali ဥပါတိ), *v.* to adhere, cleave to, စွဲလမ်း ; *n.* a calamity, evil, ဘေး, ဆန္ဒရာယ်။

ဥပါဒ်, (Pali ဥပါဒေါ), *n.* being, ဖြစ်ခြင်း။

ဥပါဒေက္ခ, (Pali,) *n.* the commencement of thought, စိတ်စကြာခြင်း,—*see under* ဝိတ္တက္ခက။

ဥပါဒါနိ, (Pali ဥပါဒါနံ), *n.* clinging to, adherence, စွဲလမ်းခြင်း, —commonly taken in a bad sense.

ဥပါယံ, (Pali ဥပါယံ), *n.* a means, expedient, device, shift, —*comp.* လေ့, ပရိယာယ်။

——မိ, *v.* to use an expedient in order to avoid something.

——တရည်, *n.* same as ဥပါယံ။

——မြှ, *v.* to use an expedient.

ဥပါသကာ 1, (Pali,) *n.* a layman, who performs the duties of religion,—*comp.* ဝါရကာ။

ဥပါသကာ 2, *n.* a kind of creeper.

ဥပါသတိ, *n.* a lay-woman, who performs the duties of religion, ဝါရကာမ။

ဥပုသ်, (Pali ဥပုသထာ), *n.* performance of the duties of religion, သီတင်း။

——စောင့်, *v.* to keep or observe the duty-day.

——နေ့, *n.* a duty-day, of which there are four in a month, viz. the eighth of the waning of the moon, the full, the eighth of the waxing, and the change, သီတင်းနေ့။

ဥပေက္ခာ, (Pali,) *n.* a neutral state of mind, whether freedom from partiality in regard to others', or indifference in regard to one's own enjoyment or suffering.

ဥပျံ, *n.* a heron, ဗျံ။

ဥပေဉ်း, *n.* a bubble, soap bubble blown in the air, ခေတ္တဓာတ်။

——တတ်, or—ထ, *v.* to rise in bubbles, to bubble.

——ပွတ်, *v.* to blow a bubble.



ဥထတောဗျဉ်, *n.* one kind of hermaphrodite, one who has the parts of man and woman by turns.

ဥထာ, *see* ဥက္ကာ, a meteor, bolis ; an artificial do.

ဥဌင်, *pron.* ဖုဂ်ဌင်, or ဖုဂ်ဌီ, *n.* a cave, artificial, or improved from nature.

ဥထောဇဉ်, (Pali, ဥယောဇန), *n.* instigation, ထိုက်တွန်းခြင်း

ဥယျဉ်, or ဥယဉ်, (Pali, ဥယျာန), *n.* an inclosure of fruit trees, or flower plants, an orchard, a garden.

——ပန်းဌ်, *n.* same.

ဥဿဗရက်, *n.* small hells, or places of punishment, by which the larger hells are encompassed,—*comp.* ငရဲး

ဥဿဓုရား, *n.* a kind of precious stone, or topaz.

ဥဿဘ 1, (Pali,) a chief; a bull, the chief of the herd, နှံထားဥဿဘ; a master fowl; the chief disciple of Gaudama.

ဥဿဘ 2, *n.* an ookthabab, a measure of distance, equal to twenty tahs, (ဆတာ)။

ဥဿဟ, (Pali,) *n.* effort, exertion, ဆားထုတ်ခြင်း။

ဥဿ, *a.* all, the whole, without any remainder, ဆင်စုံ, ပြည့်စုံ, ပာကျန် (obsolete.)

## ဇွဲ

*The sixth vowel in the Burmese Alphabet.*

ဇွဲတည်တွား, *n.* an emperor of China.

ဇွဲရရ, *adv. intensive*,—applied to the flowering of trees, and to the passing of people; [also to a gathering of people of all ages, as at a festival.]

ဇွဲ 1, (from ဇွဲဒီး, an uncle,) *n.* uncle,—prefixed to names of men considerably older than the speaker.



စီး ၂. *v.* to begin, make a beginning, be first, *o*, seldom used as a single verb; *hence* ဆဦး

——စီး, *adv.* first, at first.

——စီးဗျားဗျား, *adv.* same.

——စွာ, *adv.* same, ချဉ်းစွာ

စီး ၃, (from ဆဦး, beginning,) *n.* the beginning, foreend, fore-part, front, top, most prominent part (of a thing,) as the top of the head, the prow of a vessel, the porch of a house, the point of a knife; *num. aux.* applied to rational beings.

——တင်း, *n.* the two protuberances on an elephant's head.

——ကိုင်း, *n.* a chief.

——ခပ်, *pron.* ဆုခပ်, *n.* a head-stall.

——မိုတ်, *v.* to bow one's head to the feet of the person addressed; to present an offering, raising it to one's own forehead.

——ဗျ, *v.* to bow the head.

——ခေါင်း, *commonly written* ဥဇ္ဇာင်း, *n.* the head.

——ချား, *n.* the dividing line in the cranium or skull.

——မြုံ, *n.* a horn.

——ဆုတမြုံ, *v.* to have exclusive regard to, in the way of adherence or worship, [ရည်စောင်း ရည်စောင်၍ဆုမြုံ.]

——စား, *v.* to comply with, follow, be led by.

——စားလေး, *v.* same.

——မီး, *n.* the one seated at the head (of a boat, an elephant, &c.)

——ခေတ်, *adv.* with the head down, and the feet up  
လောက်ထိုး

——[ခေတ်ခေတ်စု, *v.* to bow with the head bending low.]

——ခွန်း, *n.* a tuft of hair or feathers left on the head; a tuft, or crest on the head of some creatures, —longer and more



erect than ဇောင်းဗွား; the principal place in a kingdom, a capital.

- စွန်းစုတ်, *n.* same, in first and second definitions.
- စွန်းထွန်း, *v.* to be predominant,—applied to race of people.
- စွပ်, *adv.* straight forwards.
- စွပ်မက္က, *adv.* same.
- ဆက်,—ဆက်မိုး, *pron.* ဒုဝ်ဆက်, *n.* the atlas of the neck.
- ဆံ, *n.* the hair of the head.
- ဆွတ်, *v.* to bow down, stoop.
- တင်, to place on the head, to assent to, acquiesce in, (respectfully;) [to take leave, (with a bow)].
- တည်, *v.* to aim at (in rowing,) မျက်နှာပြု; to take the lead, be first in doing.
- တုံး, *n.* the solid piece of wood, which forms the prow of a boat.
- တိုက်, *v.* see ဦးခိုက်.
- ထိပ်ရှက်ပါ, *v.* to assent to, as an inferior in addressing one much superior.
- ထိပ်ထက်ဆင်ရှက်, *v.* to assent, (in addressing a king, followed by မှိုခိုးသံတော်ဦးတင်ပါသည်ဘုရား.)
- ထုပ်, *n.* a cap.
- နှောက်, *pron.* ဒုန်းနှောက်, *n.* the brain.
- ပဲ့ထင်း, *v.* to bear on the shoulders of two men, one following the other.
- ဖြည်း, *a.* shaven, or bald, ခေါင်းဖြည်း.
- ရစ်, *n.* a turban, ခေါင်းပေါင်း; a chaplet, tiara.
- ရညိး, *n.* an intermittent headache.
- ရှုတိုင်, *n.* the southeastern post in the main part of a house,—see under ဂွန်း.
- ဇေ, *n.* a list of individuals, or families, a roll, ဦးဇေတခင်း.



- ရှင်, *v.* to make the Burman obeisance, ရှိမ်း, (infrequent.)  
 ——ထုံး, *pron.* အင်ထုံး, *n.* the whole head,—combined with ဆံပင်.  
 ——သွှောင်, *pron.* အင်သွှောင်, *n.* the knot of hair worn by men,  
     —see လှောင်.  
 ——သွှောင်ကျင်, *n.* an ornamental pin, worn to keep the hair  
     in order.

ဦး 4, *v.* to polish, make bright, as gold, &c. by a certain process.  
 ——သစ်, *v.* to be fresh, or newly polished.

ဦး 5, *pron.* အုံး, *v. aff.* more, again,—in prohibitory sentences.

ဦးကြီး, same as ဦးရီး, *which see.*

ဦးမင်း, *n.* a maternal uncle, mother's brother, younger than the  
     mother, ဝမ်းမင်း; or a paternal aunt's husband, the aunt  
     being younger than her brother.

ဦးရီး, *n.* a maternal uncle, mother's brother, older than the  
     mother; or a paternal aunt's husband, the aunt being  
     older than her brother, ဝမ်းကြီး.

င

*The seventh vowel in the Burmese Alphabet.*

င, *v.* to be cool, cold,—less than ခင်း; to be extinguished,  
     quenched, ငြင်း; to extinguish, quench, ငြင်း.

ငြိ, *v.* same; to be very cold.

ငေ, (Pali,) *a.* one.

———ငတော, (Pali,) *n.* fixedness of thought on one object, တရ  
     တည်းသောအာရုံကိုယူခြင်း.

———မိ, *a.* of one thickness,—applied to a priest's garment.

———ဓမ္မာ, *n.* matter produced by the operation of one cause,  
     —see under အကြောင်းတရားလေးပါး.



—နံ, *a.* of one width,—applied to cloth.

—မုတ်, (Pali, မုဘ, a mouth,) *a.* one-mouthed,—applied to one kind of cocoanut.

—မူငီ, *n.* a kind of creeper.

—ရာဇ် 1, (Pali, ရာဇာ, a king,) *n.* a sovereign of one of the four grand islands,—see ပဒေသရာဇ် and ဝကြပင်း; according to modern use, an independent sovereign, a monarch.

—ရာဇ် 2, *n.* a kind of tree.

—ဝုဉ်, (Pali, ဝဓန, a word,) *n.* the singular number; *a.* single, one only; certain, determinate.

—ဝုဉ်ကော, *n.* an axiom, incontrovertible position, ဖြစ်ရန် ရောမရှိသောကော.

—သိဝ်, (Pali, သေသော, to remain,) *a.* one remaining, one only, တခုသာကြွင်း.

ထေန်, (Pali, ဧကန္တ), *adv.* certainly, verily, အကယ်, အမှန်.

ကေဒသမ, (Pali, က, one, and သေ, ten,) *a.* the eleventh, ဆယ် တခုမြောက်.

ဇေဉ်, (from ဇ, to be cool, pleasant, and သေဉ်, verse,) *n.* a kind of song.

ကျော်, *v.* to repeat musically, sing.

ဧည့်, *by abbrev.* ငါ, *n.* *aff. possessive*; *v. aff. assertive*, သည့်.

ဧည့်, *see* ဧည့်သည့်.

—ခံ, *v.* to give audience, receive as a visitor, receive company,—*comp.* ညီလာခံ.

—သည့်, *commonly pron.* အဲသယ်, *n.* a traveller, stranger, အာဝဇ္ဇာ; a casual visitor, company, (infrequent.)

—ဝတ်, —သည့်ဝတ်, *n.* the reception, entertainment of a stranger, the duties of hospitality.

—သည့်ဝတ်ပြု, *v.* to entertain company, perform the rites of hospitality.



ဇဏိ, (Pali,) *n.* a kind of animal.

ဇဏဇဏိ, *by corruption*, ဇဏဇဏိ, *n.* one who has the preference of many.

——ရ, *v.* to attain such preference.

ဇဏဏိ, *n.* a cradle song, ဘေးကျားသံခြင်း။

ဇရာဝတီ, *n.* the Irrawaddy, the principal river of Burmah.

ဇရာ 1, (Pali,) *a.* great, large, ဘကြီး။

ဇရာ 2, *n.* the keel of a vessel.

ဇရာဝနီ, *n.* a fabulous three headed elephant.

ဇဝဏနီ, *adv.* certainly, truly, ဇဝနီ။

ဇဝဏိ, *see* ဇဝိ။

ဇာနိ, (Pali,) *n.* a place, ဇော, ဇာရိ။

ဩ

*The ninth vowel in the Burmese Alphabet.*

ဩ, *see* ဇော။

ဩဇာယ, (Pali,) *n.* asking leave, ဆွင့်ထောင်းခြင်း။

ဩစ, (Pali,) *n.* a stream, or current, which bears away creatures, of which there are four, viz. ကာယောယ, ဘဝေါယ, ဗိဇ္ဇောယ, and အဝိဇ္ဇောယ,—*comp.* အာသဝေါ။

ဩဇာ 1, (Pali,) *n.* relish, richness, အရသာ ; the quality of a thing, in which its richness, or strength consists, zest ; the food of the gods, ambrosia, သုဗ္ဗဘုတ် ; *figuratively*, weight, impressiveness, authority—applied to words and persons.

——ဇောနုတ်, *v.* to be savory.

ဩဇာ 2, *n.* the custard apple-tree.

——ဆုတ်, *n.* the unevenness of the rind of the fruit of the same.



သြဇ္ဇိက, (Pali သြဇ္ဇိက, the lips, and ဇ, ) *a.* labial, produced from the lips,—applied to consonants of the ဝ class.

သြက္က, (Pali,) *n.* fear of sinning, tenderness of conscience, မကောင်းမှုထိတ်လန့်ခြင်း ; careful avoidance of sin, စောင့်စည်းခြင်း။

သြဒိဿ, (Pali,) *a.* having special reference, ရည်မှတ်လျက်,—chiefly used with ပေတ္တာပို့။

သြဿ, *n.* a kind of creeper.

သြဝါဒ, (Pali,) *n.* instruction, ဆွေသွန်သင်ခြင်း။

## ငြေ

*The tenth vowel in the Burmese Alphabet, not initial, unless used for ခေဝ်, which see.*

## က

*The first consonant in the Burmese Alphabet, and the first in the class of gutturals.*

က 1, *v.* to dance, moving the hands, arms and body, as well as the feet, to the sound of music. Der. အကသမား။

——ရန်, *v.* see the parts.

——ချေသည်, *n.* a dancer,—chiefly applied to dancing girls ; —*comp.* အကသမား။

က 2, *v.* to harness, attach a draught animal to a carriage.

က 3, *n.* a saddle, ကုန်နီး။

——ဦး, *n.* the pommel of a saddle.

——ကြီးတန်ဆာ, *n.* trappings or ornaments of horse furniture.



——တောင်, *n.* the flap of a saddle.

က 4, *n. aff. ablative*, from, out of, ဟ ; *sometimes nominative ; sometimes locative.*

——စား, *v. aff. continuative*, though, (infrequent.)

——ထည့်က, *v. aff. continuative*, from the beginning, from the first of.

ကတ်, *n.* a kind of large wicker basket, fitted to the bottom of a cart,—*comp.* ဂုတ်.

ကကောက်, *see* တဲကောက်.

ကတ္တုလမည်း, *n.* benzoin, gum benjamin.

——ဂွံ, *n.* benzoic acid, or flowers of benzoin.

ကတ္တော်ကန်, (from ကုတ်ကော်ကန်,) *adv.* disputatiously, refractorily.

ကရင်, *n.* a Ka-kyeen, one of the race of Kakyreens.

ကချော်ကချင်း, *see* next.

ကချော်ကရွတ်, (from ချော်, and ရွတ်, *which see*,) *adv.* in a manner bungling and laughable.

ကင်, *v.* to broil, roast, toast, cook by the heat of fire, but without contact,—*comp.* ဂုတ် and ခုံး.

——ညှပ်, (from ညှပ်, to pinch,) *n.* a split bamboo stick, to roast or toast with, ကညှပ်ထဲညှပ်.

——ပြင်, (from ပြင်, to weave, &c.) a piece of woven work, used as a gridiron ; *hence*, သံကင်ပြင်, a gridiron.

ကကီ, *adv.* in (one's) presence, မျက်မှောက်, (obsolete.)

ကင်ဂွန်း, *n.* a kind of tree.

——ထပ်, (from ထပ်, to fix in,) *v.* to hold a festival, on the birth of a child, in which the body of the child, and the hands of the guests are washed in a decoction of the fruit of the said tree.

ကလေးစာ, (Eng.) *n.* cambric.



☞: 1, n. a centipede, scorpion, or any similar creature.

~~6666~~ 6666, 7. a centipede.

—ဝုဒ်, *n.* an ear-wig.

—နားသန်, *n.* the coiling centipede, ဖိုးနားသန်.

~~—~~ **q8s**, n. the crab scorpion.

မလက်မည်း, n. the large black earth scorpion.

— **၆:၆၀၀၀၀**, n. the common brown scorpion.

—**ဆန့်**, (from **ဆန့်**, a louse,) *n.* **noxious vermin.**

၀၆: ၂, န. a watch house, sentry post, chokey.

—**ဆုတ်**, *n.* the chief of a chokey station.

—ကိုင်း, *n.* one who has charge, under a ကင်းဆုတ်.

—**choke**, v. to pass a chokey station clandestinely.

—ခွန်,—ခွန်ကင်းခ, *n.* the duty paid at a chokey station.

—२३, n. one who lives on the revenue of a chokey station.

—**ꨀꨣꨩꨣ**, *v.* to stand sentry, keep watch at a chokey station;  
*n.* a watchman, sentry.

—စောင့်ထား, အခု—ထား။

~~—~~ood, n. an outpost or advanced guard.

—ဝဲ, *n.* a watch-house.

—~~choke~~, v. to establish a sentry post, or chokey.

—**ᑭᑭᑭᑭ**, v. to reconnoitre, or to support a reconnoitering party.

—**os**, v. to reconnoitre.

—**ᑭ**, n. a large chokey house.

—ရထင်, *see* —သား။

—of, n. the chokey master general.

~~0001~~, is an attendant at a chokey station.

**code 3, v. to be free from, separate from, exempted, liberated.**

—ကွာ,—ငြိမ်း,—စင်,—ဧရာဝတီ,—ရှင်း,—ထပ်,—ထွက်, see the parts.



ကင်း 4, *v.* to form, as fruit in its earliest state. Der. **သကင်း**  
 —, *n.* fruit in the first state, after the blossom; **သကင်း**,  
**သီးဝ**

ကင်းစီး, *n.* the letter င, or ငး, when removed from its natural  
 situation in the line, and placed over the following letter;  
 as in သင်္ဘော, for သင်းဘော။

ကင်းဘူ, *n.* coccinia indica ?

ကစပ်, *v.* to jest, joke, (obsolete,) ကျီစားသည့်။

ကစဉ့်ကလျာ, *adv.* out of order, helter skelter, ပယင်းပဇာ။

ကစား, *v.* to play, amuse one's self.

ကမိန်းကဝါး, *adv.* in a wild, crazy manner,—*comp.* ကတန်းကယင်း

ကမိပတ်, *n.* a debt, ကြေး, ငြီး။

ကမီ, *n.* starch.

—တင်, *v.* to starch.

—ရည်, *n.* a kind of rice-porridge, ယက်မန်း။

ကမိကရင်, *adv.* (infrequent,) see ကစဉ့်ကလျာ။

ကရ, *equivalent to* သမျှ, as much as,—combined with a few  
 words only, as ကောက်ကရ, ရကရ,—see ကရ။

ကစဲကရဲ, see ကစဉ့်ကလျာ။

ကစပ်, *n.* an intoxicating preparation of rice and molasses.

ကစွန်း, *n.* a kind of sweet potatoe plant.

—ဥ, *n.* the bulbous root of the above.

ကဆုန်, *n.* Ka-song, the 2nd month in the year, nearly answer-  
 ing to May.

ကမ္ဘွဲကန္တ, see ကန္တကလျာ။

ကည, *v.* to beg a favor, တောင်းပန်။

ကညင်, *n.* the wood oil tree.

—ဆီ, *n.* wood oil.

—တိုင်, *n.* a torch made of touchwood and wood oil; **ဂွဉ်**  
**ပေါင်တိုင်**။



ကညွန်, *n.* an iron style.

———ဝွား, *n.* the point of a style.

ကညာ, (Pali,) *n.* a virgin, a maiden above thirteen years of age and unmarried, ဆုရိုး

ကညွတ်, *n.* asparagus racemosus.

ကညှပ်, *see* ကင်ညပ်

ကဏ္ဍဇာ, (Pali ကဏ္ဍော, throat, and ဇာ,) *a.* guttural, produced from the throat,—applied to the consonants of the က class.

ကဏ္ဍမူ, *n.* a disease in the ears of buffaloes and cows.

ကတ် 1, *v.* to be hard, difficult, ခက်သည့်, ခဲးသည့်

———ကုတ်, *see* ကုတ်ကတ်

———တွက်, *see* တွက်ကတ်

———ဖဲ့, *adv.* in a different direction, contrarily, at cross purposes, ဆန့်ကျင်ဘက်ပြုသည့်နှင့်

———ထတ်, *adv.* same, (infrequent.)

———သတ်, *v.* to be hard, difficult ; to be hard to deal with, unaccommodating, perverse.

ကတ် 2, *v.* to press with a lever, in order to raise or remove.

———ကော်, *see* the parts, ကုတ်နှင့်ကော်ကတ်

ကထိန်းကလမ်း, (from တန်း and လမ်း 2,) *adv.* in a rambling, incoherent manner,—*comp.* ကမိန်းကဝါး

ကထာရီ, *n.* a state of hurrying distress.

———ခတ်, *v.* to be in such a state.

ကထိမ်းကပါး, (from တိမ်းပါး), *adv.* reelingly, as a drunken man, ထိမ်းဘိထိမ်းပါး

ကထီ, *n.* a small glass cup.

ကတုတ်, (from တန် and တုတ်), *n.* a breastwork of earth, ခြံကတုတ် ; hence ချေကတုတ်, *n.* a boom across a channel.

ကထုံး, *n.* a small funnel-shaped vessel of any material ; hence, ဖန်ကထုံး, *n.* a wine glass.



ကတု, *n.* a covering for the head and back, made of leaf, and used to shed the rain,—*comp.* ဒီတား။

ကတောက်, *v.* to cackle as a hen, after laying, ကတော်သည်။

ကတောက်ကဆတ်, *adv.* in the way of angry disputation.

ကတောက်ကတက်, *adv.* confusedly, incoherently, တောက်ထိုးတောက်တက်။

ကတောင်ကတင်, ကတောင်ကယင်, ကတောင်ကယောင်, ကတောင်ခြောက်ခြား, *adv.* at random, as a frightened or deranged person.

ကတော့, *n.* a funnel, a tunnel, —larger than ကတုံး။

ကတော် 1, *see* ကတောက်။

ကတော် 2, *n.* lady,—a title of rank,—now used also as an affix to denote the wives of men holding office, or otherwise distinguished, as ဝင်းကတော်, the wife of a governor, ဆရာကတော်, the wife of a teacher.

ကထိုက်, *v.* to provoke, irritate by backbiting representations, ရိုးချော်သည်, ရိုးထိုက်သည်။

——ကထွန်း, *adv.* from above.

——ကမိုက်, (from ထိုက်မိုက်,) *adv.* headlong, hitting here and there, without regard.

ကထွီ, *see* ထုထွီ။

ကထိုး, *n.* the muskcat; musk.

ကတ်ကြေး, *n.* scissors.

——ကိုက်စွန့်, *n.* a preparation of talc.

——စာ, *n.* clippings.

ကတ္တ, (Pali,) *n.* the nominative case.

ကတ္တရာဆီ, *n.* tar, ထင်းရှူးဆီ။

ကတ္တရာသင်္ချေ, *see* ပတ္တရာသင်္ချေ။

ကတ္တား, *n.* a boundary, line of division or demarcation, ဆိပ်ကမ်းခြား။

ကတ္တိပါ, *n.* velvet; hence ပိုးကတ္တိပါ, silk velvet; ခြည်ကတ္တိပါ, velveteen.



ကတ္တု, *n.* a kind of large boat.

ကတွင်းပေါက်, (from ကြွင်းတွင်းပေါက်), *n.* the opening in the floor or seat of a privy.

ကတွတ်, *n.* a hole to let off water from a tank, or other reservoir.

ကတွန်းကတိုက်, *see* ကတိုက်ကတွန်း.

ကထကရ, *adv.* overbearingly.

ကထိကပါး, (from ထိ, and အပါး), *adv.* allusively, indirectly, so as to annoy, but without making a direct charge, ထိကပါးရိကပါး.

ကထိကရိ, *adv.* same.

ကထိကဝတ်, *see* ကထိကဝတ်.

ကထိနိ, (Pali ကထိန,) *n.* a sacred period, during which priests' garments are presented with certain ceremonies.

ကနိ 1, *n.* an artificial pool, a tank of water, ခေတနိ.

——စင်း, —စင်းရိုး, *n.* a ridge of earth in rice fields, any ridge of earth to prevent the egress of water.

——စင်းမရှိ, *v.* to be reckless, unreserved in conduct, wanton, အကစင်းမရှိ.

——ပေါင်ရိုး, (from အပေါင်, and အရိုး), *n.* a mound, bank of earth, to form a reservoir of water, ကနိဆည်ရိုး.

ကနိ 2, (Pali ကညာ, a virgin,) *n.* Virgo, the 6th sign of the zodiac, ကနိရာသီ.

ကနိ 3, *v.* to kick, ကျောက်သည် ; to push off (a boat,) ကျောက်သည် ; to repel, make rebound ; to prop laterally, *e. g.* ကြားကနိသည်, နယ်ကနိသည်.

ကနက်, *n.* the umbrella over the royal bed.

——ကတနိ, *n.* same, (most common.)

ကနဦး 1, *n.* a disease of the gums, ခုတ္တရိ.

ကနဦး 2, *n.* the heritiera fomes of Symms.



ကနမ္ပိ, *n.* the *heritiera attenuata*, producing an edible fruit.

ကနဝေ, *see* —ဖြင်း

—ဖြင်, *n.* a porch, or platform, or small building, attached to a larger, commonly without a roof.

—ဖြင်း, *n.* an awning, booth, large shed, —*comp.* မဏ္ဍပ်

ကနားဦး, *n.* the beginning, the first (of a thing,) ဆဝ, ဆေးဆဦး, ဆခင်း

ကနားဝေ, *n.* same.

ကနွကမာ, *n.* an oyster.

ကနော့, *see* ကမြင်း

ကန္တာရ, (*Pali*), *n.* any place extensive and difficult to pass, as a road intersected with ravines or beset with robbers, or a desert of wood, or sand; hence တောကန္တာရ, an extensive wood, wilderness; ညွန့်ပျောင်းကန္တာရ, an extensive swamp; ဆဲကန္တာရ, ဆဲဖြင်ကန္တာရ, an extensive sandy desert.

ကနိတော့, (*etymology uncertain*), *v.* to beg pardon.

ကနိ 1, *n.* brimstone, sulphur.

—နှံ, —ဇွန်, *n.* flowers of sulphur.

ကနိ 2, *v.* to mark across, make a division; *n.* the thwart of a boat, ကနိတောက်, ပါးကနိ. Der. ဆကနိ.

—ကွတ်, *v.* to hinder, prevent, prohibit, ဆီးသည့်, ထားသည့်, ဖြစ်သည့်

—ထဆန်ထန်, *see* ကန်ကန်

—ထောက်, *see* ကနိ 2, *n.*

—ထန်, *adv.* right across, athwart, ဖိထာ; *see* next.

—ထန်ထွင်, *pron.* ကထထွင်, *n.* a bolt, crossbar, တံခါးကွင်း; *by abbreviation*, ကနိထန်, *pron.* ကထန်

—ထန်နား, *see* ကထနား

—ထန်ပြု, *v.* to thwart, act contrary to, ဆန်ထွင်ဘက်ပြုသည်



——ဝင်, *pron.* ကဝင်, *n.* the division or compartment of a Burmese boat in the stem or the stern, as ဦးကဝင်, ပဲ့ကဝင်.

——သတ်, *v.* to make a division between, fix the boundary of, သတ်မှတ်သည်.

ကန့်ကူ, *pron.* ကင်ဂူ, *n.* a variety of steatite or soapstone.

——ဆန့်, *n.* a soapstone pencil.

——တံ, *n.* the handle of a soapstone pencil.

ကနိုး, *v.* to be blind, မျက်စိကနိုးသည် ; to be filled or nearly filled with earth, so as to hold no water, as a well, a tank, or the bed of a river.

ကနွဲကလျှ, (from နွဲလျှ), *adv.* wheedlingly, coaxingly, ကနွဲကနွဲ.

ကပ် 1, (Pali ကပ္ပ), *n.* a period or revolution of time, an era, ကာလအပိုင်းအခြား။

——နာ, *see* ကာလနာ။

——လေးပါး, the four periods, သံဝုဇ္ဈကပ်, သံဝုဇ္ဈာယိကပ်, ဝိဝုဇ္ဈကပ်, ဝိဝုဇ္ဈာယိကပ်, which compose one grand period or cycle (မဟာကပ်), —*comp.* အတ္တကပ်။

——ဆုံးပါး, the three evil periods, viz. ဒုက္ခိက္ခန္ဓကပ်, ဝေဒနိက္ခန္ဓကပ်, သတ္တန္တကပ်, *which see.*

ကပ် 2, *n.* a texture made of bamboos, split and interwoven, —*comp.* မိုင်း။ Der. ယင်းကပ်။

ကပ် 3, *v.* to join, unite, put together flatwise, ဆပ် ; to stick to, adhere to (in any manner.) Der. ရည်ကပ်, ဆည်ကပ်, and ပူးကပ်။

——ကိုး, *see* ကိုး။

——မိုး, *v.* to adhere to, take refuge in, ငြိမိသည်, ခိုသည် ; to take advantage of, in order to gain an end ; to be restiff, as a horse.

——ထွတ်, *see* ထွတ်။



—၁၂, ခ. one who has not a settled residence, but is merely a temporary guest, ဝဋ်ဇနကပ်၁၂.

—ရပ်, *see* ကပ်, 1st def.

ॐ 4, v. to offer respectfully (to a priest.)

—9, see the parts.

ကပ်ကပ်, (from ပက်ပက်), *adv.* carelessly, neglectfully, without regard, ဖြစ်လက်ခတ်။

ကစင်ကစင်, (from ပင်ပင်), *adv.* carelessly, wastefully, scatteringly.

ကပိုကရို, *adv.* with the clothes carelessly put on and worn loosely  
and draggingly, —*comp.* ဒရင့်တဝ်း။

𑀮𑀺𑀢𑀺𑀓, (Pali,) *n.* a ceremonial spot in the corner of a priest's garment.

ကပ်ပတ်, n. small scales, ချိန်ခွင်ကလေး။

—ဆိတ်, *n.* the scrotum, (polite,) ငွေရေဒိတ်.

ᓃᓃᓃ, (from Caffre,) *n.* a negro.

ကမ္ဘောဇ, (Eng.) *n.* a captain.

ॐ (Pali,) v. to do any service for a priest which it is not lawful to do for himself,—used by priests in speaking to their followers.

တုပ္ပိယသံဃေဘင်း, *n.* an iron rod.

ကပ်ကညပ်, *adv.* slatternly.

ဓမ္မဝါရဏာ, (Pali,) *n.* one who supplies all the wants of a  
priest, — *comp.* ဝါရဏာ။

ဆရာ, န. poetry, ဆက်သ။

ကုန်ကလာ, (from ဖုလာ,) *adv.* in a disorderly hurry, ဖုလီ  
ဖုလာ။

စာဖြား, (probably from ကွေးဖြား,) n. one whose parents are of different races, သမျိုးကွေးသင့်နေ၍ရသောသားသမီး။

ကရိုင်ကရိုင်, adv. from ပြောင်းပြန်, *which see.*



ကမောက်ကမက်, *adv.* from လောက်ဗက်, *which see.*

ကမကထပြု, (from မ, and ထ,) *v.* to superintend and encourage,  
ကြပ်မ၍နှိုးဆော်သည်။

ကမန်းကတန်း, *see* ကတန်းကယမ်း

ကမာ, *see* ကနကမာ။

ကမ္မည်း, *n.* a permanent inscription, commonly on stone; any  
superscription, ငိမ်စာ။

ကမ္မတ်, *n.* the narrow board which forms the border of a coffin;  
a border on any board work, —*comp.* ခင်္ဗိ။

ကမ္မလာ 1, *n.* the sonneratia apetala of Symms.

ကမ္မလာ 2, *n.* a kind of Chinese carpeting, not woven; a kind  
of cloth made of hair or wool.

ကမ္မလေ့, *n.* a wrapper or case for palm-leaf books, made of  
cloth and sticks.

ကမ္ဘာ, *n.* the grand cycle, or period of time during which an  
entire revolution of nature is performed, မဟာကာလ; *in a*  
*secondary and figurative sense*, the world or sekayah  
system (စကြဝဠာ), considered as subsisting through an  
entire revolution, as in the phrase ကမ္ဘာမီးထောင်ခြင်း, the  
conflagration of the world.

——နာ, *n.* a disease to which a person is subject but once,  
as the small pox.

ကမ္ဘာလေးခုတ်, the four kinds of trial by ordeal, viz. ဝိသုဒ္ဓိ, *viz.* ဝိသုဒ္ဓိ,  
burning candles, ဆန့်ဝါး, chewing and swallowing rice, ငေ  
လား, going under water, and မီးထောင်, thrusting the  
finger in melted lead.

ကမ္မ, (Pali,) *n.* a deed, ဆု; the accusative case.

ကမ္မဇရုပ်, *n.* the body as produced by the influence of past  
deeds.

ကမ္မဇာ, *a.* caused by the influence of past deeds.



ကမ္ဘာနိး, *n.* a short sentence for repetition, of which there are forty, —*comp.* ဘာဝနာ

———, *v.* to meditate on such sentences.

ကမ္ဘာကာ, *n.* one's own destiny.

ကမ္ဘဝါ, *n.* the ordination service of the Buddhist priesthood.

———စာ, *n.* the writing containing the said service.

ကမ်း 1, *n.* the bank of a river, lake or sea.

———ခြေ, *n.* the foot or bottom of a bank.

———ခြေသောင်ခုံ, *n.* a sandy beach.

———ငူ, *n.* a projecting bank.

———စောက်, *n.* a steep bank, a cliff on shore, a bluff.

———ထပ်, *n.* a natural recess in the side of a bank ; a terrace.

———ထိပ်, *n.* the top of a bank.

———နံရိုး, *n.* the front of the top of a bank.

———ပါး, *n.* a steep bank.

———ပါးစောက်, *n.* same.

———ဝါးပြတ်, *n.* a breach in a high bank, a chasm, gulf, နှောင့်

———ပါးလျှော, *n.* a sloping bank.

ကမ်း 2, *v.* to hand, transmit with the hand, လှမ်းပေးသည် ; to give, grant, bestow, ပေးသည်, (infrequent). Der. ကမ်း, and ပေးကမ်း

———လှမ်း, *v.* same.

ကမ္ဘည်းနီ, *n.* a small species of tick.

ကမ္ဘင်း, *v.* to be immodest, shameless in deportment and conduct, ကလက်သည်, ကနဲသည်

———ထီး, *n.* a shameless, impudent fellow, (a term of reproach.)

———မ, *n.* an immodest, wanton woman, (a term of reproach.)

ကမ္ဘိမ်, (from ကနီ, and မြိမ်), *v.* to prohibit, as a parent or teacher, —mostly used in combination with ဆူ့

ကမ္ဘော, *v.* to be light, vain, wanton, —less than ကမ္ဘင်း and ကမ္ဘက်



ကယ် 1, *v.* to deliver from some evil, to save.

——ခွတ်, —ဆယ်, —တင်, —နှုတ်, —မ, —တူ, —ထွတ်, *v.* see the parts.

——ပါစု, —ပါရွာ, *n.* a spot appropriated to the residence of beggars.

ကယ် 2, *v.* to be distended, puffed, swollen, as the stomach or bowels, အပ်သည့်။

ကယ် 3, *v.* to be oblique, sidewise in position or action, —chiefly used in playing marbles and such like.

——ပေါက်, *n.* a concealed passage under ground made by some animals.

ကယုကယ, (from ယုယ, to take tender care of,) *adv.* with tender care.

ကရ, *equivalent* to သမျှ, as much as.

ကရကဋ်, (Pali ကက္ကဋ, a crab); *n.* Cancer, the 4th sign of the zodiac, ကရကဋ်နာသ်။

ကရင်, *n.* a Karen, one of the race of Karens.

ကရင်္ဂိနာ, *n.* a species of leprosy.

ကရင့်ကသီ, *see* ဒရင့်ကသီ။

ကရဇာ, (Pali ကရ, to do, and ဇာ, to be,) *a.* produced by the operation of an agent.

ကရဏ, (Pali,) *n.* the instrumentive case, in Pali grammar.

ကရမက်, *n.* the bastard sandal tree.

ကရဝေ, *n.* a species of laurus.

ကရား, *n.* a pitcher or pot with a spout.

——ခွံ, *n.* the spout of a pitcher.

ကရိယာ, (Pali,) *n.* a deed, action, အပြု, အကုင့်; *in grammar,* a verb; appendages, utensils, အသုံးအဆောင်။

ကရုဏာ, (Pali,) *n.* pity, compassion, ထနားခြင်း။

ကရုနိကရင်း, *adv.* from ရှုနိရင်း, *which see.*



ကရဲးကဲး, *see* ကဲးကဲး။

ကရေတ်ကရဲက်, *adv.* from ရေတ်ကရဲက်, *which see.*

ကယောင်ကယင်, *adv.* disorderly in mind.

ကရော့ကရည်, *adv.* in a loose, careless manner, မသေချာစွာ။

ကရော်ကမည်, *adv.* in a contemptuous, ridiculing manner, tauntingly, insultingly, ကရော်သည်နှင့်ပျက်ပြယ်ပျက်ရယ်ပြုသည်နှင့်။

ကရော်ကရည်, *adv.* same.

ကရိုက်, *see* ကရက်။

ကရို, *see* ကွရို။

ကရုတ်, *n.* a stand for pots or jars, composed of a ratan or rope, curved and intertwined into a ring.

——ခွေ, *n.* same.

ကရဲးကောင်း, *adv.* contrarily, at cross purposes, with a design to puzzle and mislead.

ကရဲးကောင်းပင်း, *adv.* same.

ကလက်, *see* ကပြင်း။

ကလန်, *n.* a nobleman of inferior rank, (obsolete),—*comp.* သူကြီး  
ကလန်။

——သံဗွင်, *n.* same.

ကလနား, (from ကန်လန်နား,) *n.* a selvedge.

ကလပ်, *n.* a low stand with a concave surface, a salver.

ကလပ်, *n.* a Hindoo, ဟိန္ဒူ။

ကလလ, *n.* the embryo in the first stage of conception, ရေကြည်,  
—*comp.* အမြွတ်, and သားတစ်။

ကလလံ, *n.* a narrow waistcloth, worn as drawers, ပုဆိုးနံငယ်။

ကလာပ်, (Pali ကလာပေါ), *n.* a collection, union of several,  
စာရအပေါင်း။

——ရှစ်ပါး, the eight collections, အဋ္ဌကလာပ်, viz. ပထမိ, အာပေါ, တေဇော, ဝိယော, စက္ခု, ဂန္ဓ, ရသာ, and ဩဇာ *which see.*

ကလိ, *v.* to irritate or tickle, as the ear, by introducing a



feather and twisting it about,—*comp.* ကုပ် ; to tease by impertinence or petty annoyance, to vex,—one kind of နှောင့်ရှက်။

——ထိုး, *v.* to tickle.

ကလိနီကလက်, *adv.* unsteadily, discomposedly, ရုနွှဲပေသည့်နှင့်။

ကလိမ်ကလည်, *adv.* from လိမ်လည်, *which see.*

ကလိကမာ, (from ပလိ, and လိမ္မာ), *n.* falsehood, deceit, fraud,—*comp.* ပလောင်းပလဲး။

ကလု, *v.* to divert, amuse, (as a child,) ငြိုသည် ; *see also under* ညွှဲးဆဲး, နှိပ်စက်, and ဆန့်ခံထက်။

——ကလဲး, *adv.* *see* ဟီးလူးဟီးလဲး။

——စား, *v.* to amuse one's self.

ကထေဝရ, (Pali, a rotten carcase,) *a.* totally useless, good for nothing, အသုံးမရသော။

ကလေး, (from အကလေး), *a.* young ; small, little ; *v.* to act childishly.

——ကလား, *adv.* in an unmanly, childish manner, childishly.

ကလောင်, *v.* to raise out of place, as with a lever, ကော်သည်။

——ဆဲး, *see* ကော်ဆဲး။

ကလျာ, *see* ကညာ။

ကလျာဏ, (Pali), *n.* goodness.

——ဝုထုဇဉ်, *n.* a good, virtuous person,—opposed to အန္တုထုဇဉ်။

ကမိ, (Pali), *n.* a wise man, ပဏ္ဍိတ, ပညာရှိ။

ကဝေ, *n.* a kind of wizard, ဖိုးတမျိုး။

ကသည်း, *n.* a Cassay.

ကသယ်မှုန့်, *n.* a kind of powder, used to rub on the face, မျက်နှာချယ်, လွင်မှုန့်။

ကသိကစောင်, (from သိသိ, and စောင့်), *adv.* in a suffering state, from severe treatment.



ကသိကဓီ, (from သိ, to trail), *adv.* in hurried disorder, သုတ်ပြီး  
သုတ်ပြား။

ကသိထင်တ, *adv.* same.

ကသောက်ကရောက်, *adv.* rudely, outrageously.

ကသောက်ကသက်, *adv.* same.

ကသောင်းကနင်း, *adv.* roughly, violently, (in deed or word),  
ကြမ်းတမ်းစွာ။

ကသိုဏ်, (Pali ကသိဏံ, all), *n.* one kind of ကဗ္ဗဋ္ဌာန်း, in which sundry  
elements and other objects are considered synthetically.

—ကွက်, *n.* a circular spot made to look on while meditat-  
ing on the ကသိုဏ် sentences.

—မြ, *v.* (figuratively), to have the mind set exclusively on  
(an object), to idolize, —မြ၍ရှုသည်,

—ရှု, *v.* to meditate on the ကသိုဏ် sentences.

—ဝန်း, *see* —ကွက်။

ကညွဲကနွဲ, *see* ကနွဲကလျ။

ကံ, (Pali ကမ္မ), *n.* a deed, action, ပြဿာအမှု, ကျင့်သောအကျင့် the  
secret influence of an action on one's future destiny,  
ပြဿာအမှု၏အမြှင့်။

—ကုန်, *v.* to die.

—ကောင်း, *v.* to be subject to the influence of a good ac-  
tion, to be lucky, fortunate.

—ကြီးကံငယ်ဆောင်, *v.* to perform all incumbent duties, (as  
a priest.)

—ဆိုး, *v.* to be subject to the influence of a bad action,  
to be unlucky, unfortunate.

—မြင်, *v.* to die.

ကံကျွေး, *n.* one who statedly furnishes food for man or beast, in  
government employ ; sometimes expletive, *see* under မိကျွေး,  
and လက်ခံ။



——လက်ခဲ, *n.* wages, stated pay, လက်ခက်ကျေး

ကံနရီ, *n.* the croton oil plant.

ကုံကော, *n.* the mesua pedunculata.

ကာ 1, *n.* a shield of any kind,—*comp.* မိုင်း, and ဖွား

ကာ 2, *v.* to make a barrier, to cover on the side, to put up the side of a house, room, fence, &c. ဆကာလုပ်သည် ; to make a barrier against, ward off, debar, ထွပ်ကာသည်။

——ထီး, *see* the parts.

——ပြန်, *v.* to act ungratefully.

——ရန်း, (obsolete), —ရံ, *v.* *see* the parts.

ကာ 3, *verbal formative*, (*see* Grammar.)

ကာနုသုခ, (Pali ကဋ္ဌ, the ear, and သုခ, pleasure), *n.* the gratification of the ear.

ကာမ, (Pali), *n.* sensual desire, passion, လောဘ, တဏှာ,—*comp.* ရဂ ; lust, ကိလေသာ ; *hence*, ဝတ္တကာမ, the desire of outward things, ကိလေသာကာမ, libidinous desire.

——ရက်, (Pali ရက), *n.* an object of sensual desire ; sensual enjoyment, ကာမရက်ခံတားခြင်း, particularly sexual intercourse.

——တဏှာ, *n.* same as ကာမ

——မိုင်း, *n.* a husband (in law language.)

——ဘုံ, *see* under ဘုံ

——ရည်, *n.* semen, သုတ်, သုတ်ရည်, သုတ်ဆွေး

——ရဂ, *see* the parts.

ကာယ, (Pali), *n.* the body, ကိုယ် ; a collection, စာပါင်းစာရ

——ကံ, (Pali ကမ္မ, a deed), *n.* a deed, performed by the body,—*comp.* ဝိကံ, and မနောကံ

——သိမ္ဘိ, (Pali သိမ္ဘိ, perfection), *n.* invulnerability.

ကာယာဗ္ဗဓာတု, *n.* the faculty of feeling,—*see* under အာယတန

ကာရက, (Pali), *n.* a cause, reason, အကြောင်း



ကရုနီ, (Pali ကာဂ, a letter, and အန, an end), *n.* the final letter in a syllable or word.

——သင့်, *v.* to be properly joined, as syllables in Pali ; to be well connected, smooth in speech, ကောင်းစပ်အလှည့်သင့်သည် ; to be well arranged and properly placed, တော်သင့်အောင် ထားလျက်ရှိသည်။

ကာလ, (Pali), *n.* time, အခါ။

——နာ, *n.* an epidemic disease, or any prevailing disease, for which there is no assignable cause.

——သား, *n.* a lad, young man, one in youth or the prime of life, at the present time.

ကာလသုတ်, *see under* ငရဲး။

ကာလိကာ, (Pali), *n.* the food of a priest, ရဟန်းစားသောက်သောအရာ။

ကာလီ, *n.* the top of the hemp plant.

——စူး, *n.* same, (most common), အင်းစူး။

——မှုန့်, *n.* same.

ကာဠာဝက, *n.* an elephant of the common kind.

ကား 1, *v.* to divaricate, be stretched apart, expanded, widened ; to be spread wide open, as a flower in full bloom ; to stretch apart, expand, widen ; to exaggerate, ကားပြောသည်, စကားကားသည် ; to trade,—seldom used alone, ကုန်ကားသည်, ဖောက်ကားသည်။ Der. စော်ကား, and ဝါကား။

——ကြွတ်, *v.* *see the parts.*

——ရား, *adv.* spreadingly, stridingly, sprawlingly ; contrarily, waywardly. Der. ကကားရား, ထိုင်ကားရား။

——ရားခွ, *v.* to bestride.

ကား 1, *n.* breadth, width, as ကားကြီး, ကားလတ်, ကားငယ်, broad, middling and narrow, (applied to cloth, paper, &c.) ; a surface prepared for painting a picture, the ground of a picture, ကားချက်ခွာ။



——ပေါင်း, *n.* the frame of a picture.

——ရပ်, *n.* a picture in a frame, or separate piece.

ကား 2, *n.* *affix, nominative*, denoting the agent or subject,  
သည်; as to, concerning, in regard to, မူကား; *sometimes*  
*adversative*, မူကား။

ကား 2, *adv. emphatic or designative*, (*see Grammar.*)

ကိစ္စ, (Pali), *n.* business, any work to be done, အမှု, အခင်း, အရေး။

ကိတ် 1, *n.* the 28th lunar asterism of ancient astrologers,—*see*  
*under နက္ခတ်*။

ကိတ် 2, *n.* *see under* သဒ္ဓါရှင်စာင်း။

ကိတ္တိ, (Pali), *n.* fame, ကျော်စောခြင်း။

ကိနုရာ, *mas.* ကိနုရိ, *fem.* (Pali), *n.* a king-na-rah, a fabulous  
animal, having the body of a bird, and a human face.

ကိန်း 1, *n.* an arithmetical number.

ကိန်း 2, *v.* *see* ကျိန်း, to sleep.

ကိလေသာ, (Pali), *n.* heat, passion, ပူပန်ခြင်း; libidinous desire,  
lust, ကိလေသာကာမ; an evil quality or vice, of which there  
are ten kinds, viz. လောဘ, ဒေါသ, မောဟ, မာန, ဗိဒ္ဓိ, ဗိမိက္ခိယ,  
ထိန, ဥဗ္ဗဗ္ဗ, အဟိရိက, and အနောတ္တပ္ပ, *which see*.

ကု, *v.* to give medicine, assist in recovery from sickness,  
ဆေးကုသည်။ Der. အကုသမား။

——ဇား, —မ, —သ, *v.* same.

——သင်္ဂ, *v.* same, (*infrequent.*)

ကုက္ကုဋ္ဌ, (Pali), *n.* suspense, doubt, hesitation, အငြိမ့်ငြိမ်းခြင်း,  
နှောင့်နှေးခြင်း။

ကုဋ္ဌိ, (Pali), *n.* a building; a small building appended to a  
larger; a privy attached to a monastery, ဂဟန်းသုံးဝော  
ရေအိမ်, ကုဋ္ဌိအိမ်။

ကုဋေ, (Pali), *n.* the number of ten million, ဆယ်သန်း။

ကုဋ္ဌ, (Pali), *n.* the leprosy, ကုဋ္ဌနာ, နနာ။



ကုတ် 1, *n.* a lever used to prize with,—*comp.* ဓမ္မာဓိရံး

——ကော်, *see* ကော်

——ကော်တကန်, (from ကန်, to kick), *adv.* *see* ကော့တကန်

ကုတ် 2, *v.* to tread, copulate, as a male bird.

ကုတ် 3, *v.* to subtract, နှုတ်သည်

ကုတ် 4, *v.* to stick the nails in, ထက်သည်း၊ ခြေသည်းနှင့်ကုတ်သည်း ;  
to claw and hold fast over the shoulder, as in carrying  
a burden, hanging at the back, or suspended at the end  
of a stick or porter's yoke ; *see also*, ဖျော့ကုတ်

——ခြတ်, —ခြပ်, —ဆိတ်, —ဖဲ့, *v.* *see* the parts.

ကုတ် 5, *v.* to struggle with a difficulty, endeavor to accomplish  
in the midst of difficulties,—scarcely used alone.

——ကတ်, *v.* same,—chiefly used in some adverbial form,  
as ကုတ်ကုတ်ကတ်ကတ်, *adv.* strugglingly to overcome a  
difficulty, ကတ်ကတ်သတ်သတ်

ကုတ်, *n.* a ferry.

——ကူး, *v.* to cross a ferry.

——ကူး, *n.* the chief or headman of a ferry.

——ခ, *n.* ferriage.

——မီး, *n.* one who is ferried across.

——မိတ်, *n.* the landing place of a ferry.

——ပို့, *v.* to ferry (one) across.

——ဓန, *n.* a ferry-boat.

——သည့်, —သမား, *n.* a ferry man.

ကုတ်ထီး, *n.* a difficulty of breathing, ကုတ်ထီးနာ, ပန်းနာတမျိုး

——ထံ, *n.* the sound of obstructed breathing ; the purring  
of a cat.

ကုန် 1, *n.* merchandize, wares, goods for sale ; *hence*, ကုတ်ကုန်,  
exports, သွင်းကုန်, imports ; *see also* ချိတ်ကုန်ထိုက်ကုန်

——ကူး, —ကူး, *v.* *see* ကုန်သွယ်



—ဝည်, —ဝယ်, *n.* see ကုန်း.

—ထိုက်လက်ဖွဲ, *n.* a charm used to insure profit on the sale of goods.

—ထိုက်နီ, *n.* remnants of merchandize.

—ဝှပ်, *n.* heavy merchandize, or such as remains long on hand.

—ဝက်, *n.* a partner in trade.

—ဝက်စု, *n.* a company of merchants, a firm.

—သည်, *n.* a merchant.

—သေး, *n.* petty articles of merchandize, as small utensils and trinkets.

—သေးသည်, *n.* a dealer in such articles, a huckster.

—သွယ်, *v.* to traffic, trade, buy and sell, ကုန်ကားသည်, ကုန်ကူးသည်, ဖောက်ကားသည်, ရောင်းဝယ်သည်.

ကုန် 2, *v.* to come to an end, be done, used up;—*comp.* သုံး, *qual. verb. affix*, entirely, wholly. Der. အကုန်.

—ကျ, *v.* to be spent. Der. အကုန်အကျ.

—ခန်း, *v.* see ကုန်း.

—စင်, *v.* same. Der. အကုန်အစင်.

ကုန် 3, *verb. affix of number*, denoting the plural ကြ, ကြရန်.

ကုန်း, *v.* to rise, bulge upwards; to be rounded, hump backed; to stoop, curve the head and body, from respect before a superior, or from old age,—*comp.* ကုတ်, and နှိုး.

—ကွ, see the parts.

ကုန်း, *n.* rising ground; dry ground, land, ကြည်း; the back of an animal,—not used alone, ကျောက်ကုန်း, ကြောကုန်း.

—ဝင်း, *n.* high level ground.

—စပ်, *n.* a kind of petticoat.

—နှီး, (from နှီး, to spread out for support,) *n.* a saddle.

—နှီးကွေး, by contraction,—ကွေး, *n.* the pad of a saddle.



——ပတ်, *n.* the deck of a boat or ship; *hence*, ဦးကုန်းပတ်, the deck of the fore castle, ဖုတ်ကုန်းပတ်, the quarter deck.

——ပတ်မြီး, *n.* a sursingle.

——ပေါင်, *n.* a plank with steps cut in it, to assist in passing between a boat and the shore.

——ပြိ, *v.* to rip open a seam, and sew up the opposite edges of a garment.

ကုတ် 1, *n.* the back part of the neck, လည်ကုတ်.

——ဆက်, *pron.* ဂုဆက်, *n.* the back part or nape of the neck.

ကုတ် 2, *v.* to jot, mark down, note, as in a list of items, စာရင်းဆင်းသက်သောသင်္ချာ—*comp.* ခြံ.

ကုတ် 3, *v.* to be curved, bent down at the end, bowed down; to stoop in a sitting posture from pain or fear,—*comp.* ကုန် and ငုံ; to conduct in a humble, unpretending, unostentatious manner.

——ကုတ်, *adv.* from above; ploddingly; *whence* ကုတ်ကုတ်, same.

——ကုတ်ကုတ်, *adv.* (sitting) in a neat, respectful manner.

——ကုတ်ကွေးကွေး, *adv.* (lying) with the limbs bent and curved as a number of young animals, just littered or hatched.

ကုတ်ကား, *n.* a curved stick or bamboo, used to connect a flag to its staff.

——တံခွန်, *n.* a streamer connected to its staff by a ကုတ်ကား.

——ကပ်, *n.* a vane used in a boat or ship.

ကုဏ္ဍကပ်, (*Eng.*) *n.* a company, the East India Company, အိန္ဒိယကုဏ္ဍကပ်.

ကုဏ္ဍကပ်, *pron.* ဂုဏ္ဍကပ်, *n.* a gongban, a certain monster of the genus of beetles, (အိန္ဒိယ).



တုထထေးတာ, (Pali တုထ, Burm. တေး, a bow), *n.* the measure of four cubits or a fathom, five hundred of which constitute the distance from a village, at which a kyoung may be erected.

တုလား, (Pali), *n.* a race, ဆမျိုး; one whose race is distinctly marked, a person of caste; a nation of any country west of Burmah; one kind of parrot.

——တုတ်, (Pali တြေဌာ,) *n.* a camel or dromedary.

——တုတ်ဆောင်းထပ်, *see* ဆောင်းထပ်.

——ထောင်, *n.* a square iron lever, with a ring for a fulcrum, —*comp.* ဆိတ်မြို့ကြီး.

——ကပ်, *n.* a species of curlew.

——ကာ, *n.* a curtain or screen.

——ထဲ, *n.* a cloth tent, တဲခွင်.

——ထိုင်, *n.* a chair.

——နက်, *n.* a black Kulah, as a native of India.

——နှံ, *n.* a peg driven in a tree or post, to facilitate ascent, ဝိုက်မျိုး; the round handle of a drawer or door, တွင်ဖု; the loop of a curtain, တုလားနှံကွင်း.

——ဖြူ, *n.* a white Kulah, as an Armenian or European.

——မခြေထောက်, *n.* stilts.

——ရွှေ, *n.* tinsel.

တုထထ, (Pali), တုထိုထ်, *n.* merit, ကောင်းမှု.

——ဝိထက်, *n.* the reward of merit, ကောင်းကျိုး.

တုထထမင်း, *n.* rice distributed at a funeral.

တုံ 1, (Pali တုဌော, a water-pot), *n.* Aquarius, the 11th sign of the zodiac, ကုရာသီ.

တုံ 2, *v.* to have a sufficiency, plenty, abundance,—scarcely used alone, ပြည့်စုံသည်,—rather less than တွေ့.

——င, (infreq.), —တန့်, —လုံ, *n.* same.



ကုံကုမံ, *n.* the stamen of the double ပရိမာ lily ? saffron ?

ကုံကုံ, *see* ကျုံကျုံ and ယုံယုံ

ကျံ, *v.* to string, as beads, —*comp.* သိ; to compose, as writing,  
စီသည်, စာစီသည်။ *Der.* အကျံး

——စီ, *v.* same, last def. စီကျံးသည်။

ကု 1, (Pali ဂဟ,) *n.* the room of a hollow pagoda, ထိုင်း ; an ex-  
cavation in a mountain, ဥဗ္ဗင်။

ကု 2, *v.* to help, aid, assist, ညီသည်, ထောက်သည်, မသည်။

——ညီ, —မ, *v.* same.

——ပုံ, *v.* same, with a view to gaining merit,

——ဇော်, —ဇော်ထောင်ဝက်, *n.* a helper, assistant.

ကု 3, *v.* to coo, as a dove, မြိုးကုသည်။

ကုရွပ်, *n.* a kind of boat, (obsolete.)

ကုလီ, (Beng.), *n.* a cooly, porter, အထမ်းသမား။

ကူး, *v.* to cross over, pass from one place or thing to another ; to  
transfer, exchange, traffic, trade, —seldom used alone,  
ကုန်ကူးသည်, ဖောက်ကားသည်, ရောင်းဝယ်သည် ; to transcribe,  
copy, —seldom used alone, ရေးကူးသည်, စာကူးသည် ; *hence*,  
တကူးတကား, (တကူးတကန် ?), *adv.* by various modes of  
conveyance, according to the exigences of the occasion.

——ခပ်, *v.* *see* the parts.

——ပြောင်း, *v.* to pass to another state of existence,  
ဘဝပြောင်းသည်။

——ခြောက်, *v.* to cross over and arrive, —applied to the at-  
tainment of nibban.

——သန့်း *v.* *see* ကူး, 1st and 2nd def.

ကေကေကာကာ, *adv.* evasively.

ကဲ 1, *v.* to remove gradually, bit by bit ; *hence* တကဲတကဲ, *adv.*  
by degrees, gradually, bit by bit ; to abstract privately,  
purloin. *Der.* အကဲး



——၍, *v.* see last def.

ကဲ့ 2, *see* ခဲ့, *verb affix.*

ကဲ့ရဲ့, *v.* to dispraise, censure, speak evil of, revile,—less than  
 ခုတ်ရဲ့

——သင်းပြိုတ်, *v.* same.

ကဲ့သို့, *adv.* as, like as, လို, သဖွယ်

ကဲး, *v.* to exceed, surpass, ကျူးသည်, လွန်သည်, သာသည်; to be  
 chief, superior, ကြီးသည်, မိုးသည်. Der. ဆကဲး

——လွန်, *v.* same, 1st def.

ကဲးယား, *n.* a door which swings from the top.

ကော 1, *v.* to rise, swell up, as rising ground, a bank, shoal,  
 &c.; to bulge up, as a floor, ကုန်းသည်; to be uneven, bad,  
 vicious,—applied to deeds; *figuratively*, to be shallow,  
 —applied to understanding.

ကော 2, *verb affix*,—used in closing a sentence, (colloquial.)

——ကော, same.

[ကော 2, *n. aff.* where? what of?]

ကောက် 1, *n.* the rice plant; rice,—one kind of ပေါး

——ကြီး, *n.* rice that is long in growth.

——ဆုပ်, *n.* the quantity of the rice plant, grasped by the  
 hand in reaping.

——ဗွင်း, *n.* a kind of glutinous rice, considered a luxury.

——တလင်း, —နယ်တလင်း, *n.* a threshing floor.

——တီ, —နှောင်း, *n.* a second crop of rice the same year.

——ရွေး, *n.* a fragrant kind of rice.

——ယင်, (from လျင်, to be rapid), *n.* rice that comes to  
 maturity rapidly.

——မိုး, *n.* rice stalk, straw.

——လျှိုင်း, *n.* a sheaf of rice.

——သင်းကောက်(သင်း?), *n.* to glean.



—သင်းကောက်ကား, *n.* disconnected, desultory, rambling remarks.

ကောက် ၂, *v.* to be crooked, not straight, မဖြောင့် ; *when applied to the mind*, to be not upright, မဖြောင့်မတ်။ *Der. အကောင်း*

—ကျွပ်, *v.* to be crooked and twisted ; to be deceitful, ခပ်လည်သည်။

—ကျွပ်ကောက်ကျွပ်, *adv.* crookedly, deceitfully.

—ထိုးကောက်တောက်, *adv.* crookedly,—applied to things.

—လိပ်, *see* the parts.

ကောက် ၃, *v.* to pick up, take up ; to pick out, take a part ; to take by way of preference (one out of two or more opinions), to decide ; to attach (a carriage or cart) to a draught animal, ရထားကောက်သည်, လှည်းကောက်သည်။ *Der. အကောက်*။

—ခံ, *v.* to take duties.

—ချက်, *n.* a judicial decision in the case of a plaintiff and a defendant, ဖြတ်ချက်,—*comp.* ဆုံးဖြတ်ချက်။

—စား, *v.* to take duties and live upon the perquisites of the situation.

—တင်း, *see* ကောက်ချက်။

—လှ, *v.* *see* the parts.

ကောင်း, *v.* to be good, ပွန်သည် ; *qual. verb. affix*, (with the verb repeated), probably. *Der. အကောင်း*။

—ကောင်းကုန်းကုန်း, *adv.* in the way of affecting to perform a virtuous or praiseworthy deed, အကောင်းအကုန်း။

—ကျိုး, *n.* the reward of merit.

—ကြီးလေး, *v.* to praise, bless,—more than ချီးမွမ်း။

—စား, *v.* to be well off, in good circumstances.

—ဖြတ်, *v.* *see* the parts.

—ပွန်, *v.* *see* ကောင်း။



——မှု, *n.* a meritorious deed, ကောင်းသောအမှု ; merit, ကုသိုလ်.

ကောင်းကင်, *n.* the expanse of heaven ; any vacant expanse, whether above or below, အာကာသ.

——ဘုံ, *n.* heaven, the heavenly world.

ကောင်းတုံ(မြို့) *n.* Canton.

ကောဇာ, (Pali,) *n.* an era, epoch, သက္ကရာဇ်.

ကောလာလော, (Pali,) *n.* a noisy rumor,—one kind of ဆုတ်ဆုတ် ကျက်ကျက်သောအသံ ; an extensive proclamation of some future event.

ကောသ, (Pali,) *n.* a kautha, a measure of distance, equal to 20 oke-tha-bahs, (ဥသဘာ)

ကော့, *v.* to turn up at the sides or edges, to warp.

——ရော့, *adv.* turning up at the sides or edges.

——လန်, *v.* see the parts.

——လိမ်, *v.* see the parts.

ကော် 1, *n.* any viscous substance, as paste, glue, &c.

——ကျေး, —တင်, *v.* to size,—*comp.* အစာတင် and ကစီတင်.

——ပျဉ်း, *n.* caout-chouc.

——ပြား, *n.* a wafer.

——ဇော်, *n.* a mixture of some vitreous or testaceous substance with paste or gum, used for smoothing and polishing metals or wood.

——ရည်, *n.* size.

ကော် 2, *v.* to lift out of place, prize up, as with a lever ; to luff, sail nearer the wind.

——ကတ်, *v.* same, 1st def.

——ဆဲး, *v.* to reproach, revile in unmeasured terms,—more abusive than ဆဲးရေး.

ကော်ဇော, *n.* a carpet.

ကော်ဇော်, *v.* to respect, reverence, (infrequent,) မိုးသမဉ္ဇိ.



ဆင်ဖြူ, *see under* ဖိ.

ကို 1, (from ဆင်ကို, an elder brother,) *n.* Brother,—prefixed to proper names of men, indicative of friendship and due consideration,—commonly applied to persons older than the speaker.

——ရှင်, (commonly pronounced ကိုယင်,) *n.* Brother,—a term of compellation, addressed to men, indicative of friendship and due consideration,—*comp.* ဇာင်ရှင်.

ကို 2, *pron.* ကို, *noun affix, objective*, (*see Grammar, § 62.*)

ကိုယ် 1, (Beng.) *n.* a yard, a measure of length equal to two cubits, (ဆတောင်း.)

ကိုယ် 2, *n.* large shears used to cut metal with, ကြိတ်.

ကိုယ် 3, *n.* a carpenter's shave.

ကိုယ် 4, *n.* a kind of scraper, used by blacksmiths.

ကိုယ် 5, *v.* to bite with the teeth or an instrument; to ache, ခဲသည်; to take hold, as colors on cloth, or ink on paper; to shear, ညှပ်သည်. Der. ဆကိုက်.

——ခဲ, *v.* to ache.

——ဆုတ်, *v.* to bite and tear.

——ညှပ်, *v.* to shear.

ကိုင်း, *v.* to hold, lay hold, take hold of; to apply, put on as with the hand, e. g. ဆင်တင်ကိုင်း, ရွှေကိုင်း, သင်္ဃန်းကိုင်း. Der. ဆကိုင်း, နုန်းကိုင်း, ပုံကိုင်း, လှုပ်ကိုင်း.

——ငင်, —စွဲ, —ခွဲ, —တွယ်, —သုံး, *v.* *see the parts.*

ကိုင်း 1, *n.* a species of rush.

ကိုင်း 2, *n.* a garden of culinary plants, vegetables, &c. near water, and not cultivated in the rainy season, ကိုင်းခင်း.

——ကွန်း, *n.* same.

ကိုင်း 3, *v.* to hang over in a curve, bend downwards,—less than ကုပ်. Der. ဆကိုင်း.



—ညွတ်, *v.* same ; to bow down respectfully, ပြဿာန်သည့်; *the*  
respect, reverence, ရိုသေသည်။

ကိုယ် 1, *n.* an animal body, a corporeal frame, ကိုယ်ခန္ဓာ,  
အကောင်အထည်။

—ကျပ်အင်္ကျီ, *n.* a tight jacket, အင်္ကျီကိုယ်ကျပ်။

—ပျိုးကွက်, *n.* a spot on an infant's skin indicative of growth.

—ရံ, *n.* a body-guard.

—ရံတော်, *n.* the king's body-guard.

—ရံသား, *n.* one of the body-guard.

—လုဝ်, *n.* a female attendant, concubine.

—လုဝ်တော်, *n.* a wife or concubine of the king, ဇာနည်မိသား။

—ဝတ်, *n.* the upper or principal garment of a Buddhist  
priest ; *see under* သင်္ကန်း။

—ဝန်, (*from* ဝန်, a burden), *n.* the fetus in the womb.

—ဝန်ထောင်, —ဝန်ရှိ, *v.* to be enceint, နှုတ်ပိုက်ပြီသည်, ပရိသေ့  
စွဲစာ ယူသည်, —*comp.* မီးရှိ။

—ဝန်ဗျက်, —ဝန်ဗျော, *v.* to miscarry.

—ဝန်ရင့်, *v.* to be near delivery, နှုတ်ပိုက်ကြီးသည်, ပရိသေ့ရင့်  
သည်။

ကိုယ် 2, *pron.* one's self, *mas.* or *fem.* i. e. myself, yourself,  
himself or herself, —*comp.* မိမိ။

—စား, *n.* a substitute, agent, one that acts for another.

—စားလွယ်, (*commonly pron.* ကိုယ်လွယ်), *n.* same.

—စီ, —စီကိုယ်ငါ, *adv.* each, each one.

—တူကွဲ, —တူရင်ကွဲ, *n.* a substitute who is equally inter-  
ested with the principal.

—တော်, *pron.* royal self ; thou, *mas.* or *fem.* —used in ad-  
dressing a superior, ကိုယ်တော်မြတ်။

—တိုင်, —တိုင်ကိုယ်ကြပ်, *see* ကိုယ်။

—ထီး, *a.* or *adv.* by one's self, alone, ထာရီယံထီး။



—တူး, —တူးကိုယ်တိုင်, *adv.* by one's self, alone, depending on one's own resources.

—ရှင်, —ရှင်ကိုယ်, *see* ကိုယ်.

ကိုး 1, *a.* nine, ၉.

—ကြောင်း, *n.* the multiplication table, ascending to nine times nine.

—ကြောင်းတွက်, *v.* to use the multiplication table.

ကိုး 2, *v.* to trust in, rely on, receive as teacher, guide, or object of worship,—more than ဆည်းကပ် and မှီခို.

—ကွယ်, *v.* to worship.

—စား *v.* to trust in, rely on.

ကိုးစူးကားရာ, *adv.* sprawlingly ; confusedly ; contrarily.

ကိုးထိုးကန်ထန်, *adv.* contrarily, perversely, ဆန်ကျင်ဘက်ပြုသည်နှင့်

ကျ 1, *v.* to fall ; to become low ; to be thrown down, put down, left ; to be expended, spent, ကုန်ကျသည် ; to be wanting, omitted in writing, စားကျသည် ; to fall in place, be settled, adjusted ; to be skilled in reading or repeating (scripture) ; to bear a certain price. *Der.* ဆကျ and ချ

—န, *v.* same, in the five last senses.

ကျ 2, *n.* a small granary, (local) ; *see under* ကျီ.

ကျက် 1, *v.* to be cooked, dressed ; to be healed, as a sore ; to be acquainted, accustomed, familiarized,—*comp.* ခေကျက်,—in the last sense, not used assertively. *Der.* ချက်-

—စား, *v.* to go out to feed, as creatures in a pasture ; to leave one's home, and transact business statedly in another place.

ကျက် 2, *v.* to continue without cessation or intermission, as an unpleasant noise,—not used assertively, but found in

ကျက်ကျက်, တကျက်ကျက်, ဒုတ်ဒုတ်ကျက်ကျက်, မိမိကျက်ကျက်, &c.

ကျက်ထူရေး, ကျက်ထူရွေး, *n.* a parrot, ကျေးသား.



——ဒိမ်, *n.* open work, whether in parallel lines only, or in parallel and cross lines.

ကျက်တော, *n.* a species of parrot.

ကျက်တွန့်တက်, *properly* ကျပ်တွန့်တက်, (*see* the parts,) *v.* to crinkle, as a twisted cord, to kink.

ကျက်သရေ, *n.* character, reputation, credit, အသရေ.

——တိုက်, *n.* a store house in a palace or kyoung.

ကျင် 1, *n.* excrement.

——ကြီး, *n.* faeces, ordure, အလေး, ချေး, မစင်, ဝမ်း.

——ကြီးစွန့်, *v.* to evacuate the intestines, (*polite.*)

——ချုပ်, *v.* to have a stoppage of urine.

——ငယ်, *n.* urine, အပေါ့, ဆီး, ဖုတ်, ငရပြန်, ခရဟောင်း, ဆေး.

——ငယ်ဒိမ်, *n.* the bladder.

——ငယ်ဒိမ်ကျောက်, *n.* calculus.

——ငယ်ချောင်း, *n.* the urethra, ဆီး.

——ငယ်စွန့်, *v.* to pass urine, (*polite.*)

——ပြော, *v.* to be subject to diabetes.

ကျင် 2, *v.* to sift for gold, (ရွှေကျင်,) or silver, (ငွေကျင်.)

——ဥ, *n.* the larger particles that remain after sifting.

——ခွက်, *n.* a shallow wooden vessel, used in sifting for gold or silver.

——နှစ်, *n.* the purer particles obtained by sifting.

——မှုန့်, *n.* the finer particles obtained by sifting.

ကျင် 3, *v.* to be acquainted with, be familiar with, understand well, —not used alone.

——ကျွမ်း, *see* ကျွမ်းကျင်.

——ထည့်, *v.* *see* ကျင်, above ; *particularly*, to be acquainted with, as husband and wife ; to be conversant with, or experienced in, as with a state of existence, or a place of residence.



——ထွင်, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

ကွင်ထွယ်, *n.* a carpenter's square.

——ကိုက်, *v.* to match the part to which it is applied.

——ထောင့်, *n.* a right angle.

ကျင့်, *v.* to do, perform, practise, ဆောင်သည်, ပြသည်, မှသည် ; to be habituated to, လေ့သည် ; to teach, break in, as an ox or buffalo. Der. ဆကျင့်.

——စောင့်, *v.* to practise constantly or habitually, keep, observe.

——ဆောင်, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

——ကြံ့, *v.* see the parts,—commonly in a bad sense.

——စနစ်တရား, *n.* a system of moral duties.

——ဝတ်, —ဝတ်တရား, *n.* a duty, moral requirement.

ကျင်း 1, *n.* a hollow place made in the ground, a trench, dock.

ကျင်း 2, *v.* to spread out, ပြန့်ထားသည် ; to put in order, set out to advantage, arrange, array, ဆင်းလင်းသည်.

——ဝ, *v.* same, 2nd def.

ကျင်း 3, *v.* to wash slightly, rinse (a vessel) ; to stroke, strop, set, as a razor or knife, after whetting. Der. လှံလင်း.

ကျပ် 1, *v.* to twist tight and hard,—more than လွန်း or လွန်း ပေါင်းတင် ; to braid, ဝက်ဘုကျပ်သည် ; to scratch the earth out of a hole in the ground (as an animal, rolling it over and over.)

——ခွာ, *n.* the earth scratched out of a hole by an animal.

——ခွာလွင်း, *n.* a burrow.

ကျပ် 2, *v.* to be diminutive, smaller than the ordinary size, လွှဲသည်, ညွှက်သည် ; to be reduced to a small compass, made compact,—but in this sense, scarcely used assertively, ဆိပ်သည်သည်.

——ထပ်, *v.* same, 2nd def. ; to be neat, nice, exact, accurate, in arrangement, dress, manners,—*comp.* ထောင့်.



ကျပ်ကျပ်, *adv.* indicative of the noise which it imitates.

ကျပ်ဆံနီ, (Beng.) *n.* oakum.

——ထွေး, *n.* same.

ကျည် 1, *n.* a tube, closed at one end.

——စေ့, *n.* a bullet or cannon ball.

——တောက်, *n.* see ကြည်.

ကျည် 2, *v.* to be shrill and piercing as sound,—used in some adverbial forms only.

——လောင်, *v.* same.

ကျည်း, *n.* a stick, bar, အချောင်း,—not used singly, but found in ညိုကျည်း, တင်ကျည်း, တံခါးကျည်း, ထမ်းဘိုးကျည်း, စက်ကျည်း.

——သား, *n.* a small stick used in certain plays.

ကျည်းကျည်း, or တကျည်းကျည်း, *adv.* moderately and protractedly, as pain.

ကျဉ် 1, *n.* a large species of ant.

ကျဉ် 2, *v.* to have the sensation of pricking numbness, occasioned by checking the circulation of blood, or of chilling pain in the teeth, occasioned by cold water in the mouth, (သွားကျဉ်,)—*comp.* ထိုး

ကျဉ်ခွေ, (*pron.* ကျေခွေ) *n.* a pestle.

ကျဉ်း, *v.* to be narrow, close, strait, confined, crowded. Der. အကျဉ်း, and ချဉ်း.

——ကျပ်, *v.* see the parts.

——ကျပ်, —မြောင်း, *v.* see ကျည်း.

ကျန်, *v.* to remain, be left, ကြွင်း. Der. အကျန်.

——ကြွင်း, *v.* same.

ကျန်း 1, *v.* to be well, healthy, ဒီသာသည်, မာသည်.

——ခန့်, —တော, —မာ, —မာပကတိရှိ, *v.* same.

ကျန်း 2, *v.* to be turbulent, rebellious,—chiefly used in သောင်းကျန်း.



——တန်း, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

ကျပ် 1, *n.* a kyat or tical, a weight equal to four <sup>၁၁၃</sup> mats (မတ်,)  
—before capital numerals, အကျပ်, as အကျပ်နှစ်ဆယ်, အကျပ်  
သုံးဆယ်, &c.

ကျပ် 2, *n.* a kind of basket carried by certain mendicants.

——မြင်းမိုရ်, *n.* one of the insignia of royalty.

ကျပ် 3, *n.* the scrofula, king's evil.

ကျပ် 4, *n.* a perforated leather used in weaving strips of cloth.

——ကြိုးပြား, *n.* a strip of cloth woven by itself, tape, ribbon,  
ကျပ်ရက်ကြိုးပြား

——ကြိုးထုံး, *n.* bobbin, ကျပ်ရက်ကြိုးလုံး;—*comp.* ထိုးကြိုး

ကျပ် 5, *v.* to be tight, close, not loose, မချောင်; to be crowded,  
ကျည်းကျပ်သည်။

ကျပ် 6, *v.* to put into and twirl or twist about, as a feather or  
stick in the ear, or other aperture,—*comp.* ကပ်; to calk  
by driving pitch or any similar substance into seams or  
cracks with a heated instrument,—*comp.* ကပ်။

ကျပ် 7, *v.* to be intermediate,—not used assertively but found in  
ထိုင်းကျပ်, and ရက်ကျပ်. Der. ချပ်။

ကျပ်မှိန်, (from အကျပ် and အချိန်,) *n.* weight by tical, weight esti-  
mated in ticals.

ကျပ်ထုန်း, *n.* a kind of convulsion to which children are subject.

ကျမ်း 1, *n.* a religious writing or book; any writing or book  
treating of art or science, ကျမ်းစာ။

——ကိုင်း, —ဆို, *v.* to take an oath by or upon a religious  
book.

——ဂန်, *n.* see ကျမ်း။

——ဆရေး, *n.* a scribe or writer of religious books.

——ရှူး, —မိ, —သင့်, *v.* to incur the pains and penalties of  
perjury.



——တိုက်, *v.* to administer an oath on a religious book.

——ပေါင်းမှတ်စု, *n.* a compendium of scripture.

——ရွက်, *v.* see ကျင်းကိုင်း

——သစ္စာ, *n.* an oath on scripture.

ကျင်း 2, *v.* to level, reduce to an even surface, ညှိသည်။

ကျင်း 2, *n.* a ground leveller, used in husbandry.

——တုံး, *n.* same,—*comp.* ဂျှင်း

ကျယ်, *v.* to be wide, broad. Der. ချဲ့

——တယ်တယ်, *adv.* arrogantly, ခက်ကားသည်နှင့်

——ဝင်း, *v.* to be great,—applied to designs or words.

——ဝန်း, *v.* to be spacious, extensive.

——ဝိုင်း, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

ကျံ, *v.* to daub, plaister over. Der. လိမ်းလှံ

ကျာကျာ, *adv.* loudly and protractedly.

ကျား 1, *n.* a tiger ; a piece in the game of checkers,—*comp.* ဖိ

——ကွက်, *n.* a compartment on a play-board.

——ငိုင်း, *v.* to play checkers or the like.

——ပေလိုက်, *v.* to sleep soundly, as a tiger, (infrequent)

——မင်း, *n.* a small species of tiger, possessing superior strength.

——သစ်, *n.* a leopard.

ကျား 2, (from လောကျား, a man.)

——ကျားကျားကျား, *adv.* boldly, ခံ့ခံ့စွာ

——ကြီးကျားငယ်၊ မကြီးမငယ်, *n.* people collectively, male and female, great and small.

ကျား 3, *v.* to be marked with different colors, not uniform in color.

ကျိ, *v.* to be slimy, ropy, mucilaginous, ခွေးသည်,—*comp.* ဝေး

*fig.* to be glutted with (riches.)

ကျိကျိ, or တကျိကျိ, *adv.* gigglingly.



ကျိတ် 1, *n.* a kind of plant, one species of ဝါး.

—ဇေ, —ပုတ်, *n.* the seed of the above, much used by Karen women, in ornamenting their garments.

ကျိတ် 2, *v.* to be hard, indurated, ခဲသည်,—as a verb, obsolete in this sense ; to be hard, difficult of performance or management, ခက်သည်, ခဲသည် ; to be hard to deal with, churlish, ကက်သတ်သည်. Der. ဆကျိတ်.

—ခဲ, *v.* same, 2d def.

—လိပ်, *v.* to be well done, properly arranged, finally settled, စေ့ချာသည်, စေ့သတ်သည်.

—လိပ်သေ, *adv.* in a settled state, such as to preclude the necessity of alteration.

—လဲ, *v.* see ကျိတ်, 3d def.

ကျိတ်နာ, *n.* a kind of cancer on the lower jaw.

ကျိန်, *v.* to swear, take an oath, imprecate evil on one's self or others, either conditionally or absolutely, to curse,—*comp.*

မိဒ္ဓာန်ပြု, သစ္စာပြု, သစ္စာပန်နက်. Der. ဆကျိန်.

—ဆဲ, *v.* to curse in anger, imprecate evil on another.

—ဆို, *v.* to take an oath,—*comp.* ကျင်းကျင်း

—တွယ်, *v.* same.

ကျိန်း, *v.* to sleep, (respectful.)—commonly applied to Buddhist priests,—*comp.* ဒိပ်, and ဝက် ; to remain dormant, as wind in the intestines, or the foetus in the womb.

—အောင်း, *v.* see ကျိန်းဝပ်.

—ဝက်, —ဒိပ်, *v.* to sleep, (applied to deity.)

—ဝပ်, *v.* to remain in a state of repose.

ကျိပ်, *n.* a ten, the number of ten,—substituted for ဆယ်, in numbering rational beings, as ဝာကျိပ်, one ten, or ten, ခွင်ကျိပ်, two tens or twenty.

ကျိ, *n.* a granary.



——ကျ, *n.* same.

ကျီဝတ်, *see* next.

ကျီစား, *v.* to joke, banter, to play tricks with,—*comp.* ပျက်ချော်,  
&c.

——ရွတ်စား, *v.* same,—mostly used adverbially.

ကျီး, *n.* a crow or raven.

——ဆ, *n.* a raven.

——ကန်, *n.* a crow, (most common.)

——ခြေ, *n.* a staple, commonly of iron.

ကျီးဆတ်, *n.* a slanting roof, interposed to cover the opening at  
the end of a gable roof.

ကျါ, *see* under ညှပ်, and နောက်.

ကျါတ်ကျါတ်, *adv.* intensely,—combined with words of darkness,  
blackness.

ကျါပ်, *an* abbreviation of ကျွန်ုပ်.

ကျုံ, *v.* to be contracted, drawn together, shrunk. *Der.* ချုံ.

——ယုံ, *v.* same,—applied to the limbs and body.

ကျုံး 1, *n.* a moat, trench round a fortification.

——ထိပ်, —နဖူး, *n.* the top of the bank on either side of a  
moat.

ကျုံး 2, *n.* an inclosure into which wild elephants are decoyed,  
ဆင်ကျုံး.

ကျုံး 3, *v.* (obsolete,) *see* ကွင်း.

ကျုံး 4, *v.* to gather up from, take up or away.

ကျါ, *n.* a species of reed.

——ကပိုင်, *n.* a coarse kind of mats made of reeds.

ကျါငွေ, *n.* a kind of silver brought from China.

ကျါး 1, *v.* to go beyond, exceed, surpass, လွန်သည်, သာသည်;  
to transgress, ကျံသည်, လွန်သည်, ဖြစ်သည်.

——လွန်, *v.* same.



ကျေး 2, v. to produce a melodious sound ; to deliver, utter, express in melodious, persuasive strains,—*comp.* ဂွါန်ကျေး

—ဝ, —ရင့်, v. same.

ယကျ, v. to be rubbed out, erased, cancelled ; to be replied to, refuted. Der. ချေ

—ဝ, v. same.

ကျေး 1, n. a province, district, exclusive of the metropolis,—not used alone,—*comp.* နယ်

—တိုင်, n. the lieutenant of a ကျေးတေး

—ကျွန်, n. a subject (of government.)

—တေး, n. the person who lives on the revenue of a province.

—တော, n. the rural parts of a district.

—တောသား, n. a peasant, rustic, boor, clown.

—မတ်, —ရွာ, see next.

—ထပ်, n. the suburbs, circumjacent parts, belonging to a town or village.

ကျေး 2 n. a parrot, ကျက်တေး, of which five varieties are enumerated, viz.—ကလေး, —ကျက်, —ကြက်တော, —တမာ, —တောင်ခါး

—ငှက်, n. birds in general.

—တိုင်, n. an ornamental post on each side of a door, (whence carrier parrots in older times were dispatched.)

—နှက်, —နှက်သီး, n. iron pincers for drawing nails.

—သား, n. a parrot, (most common.)

ကျေးဇူး, n. advantage, profit, အကျိုး ; favor conferred, obligation.

—ခံ, n. one who receives a favor.

—ထင်, v. to be under obligation ; to be grateful, thankful.

—ပြု, v. to do a favor.

—မဲ့, v. to be unthankful.



—ရှင်, *n.* one who confers a favor, a benefactor.

—ရှိ, *v.* to obtain profit ; to be under obligation.

—သိ, *v.* to be sensible of a favor.

ကျော 1, *v.* to be very hard,—used adverbially ; *see under ကျော*

ကျော 2, *v.* to be shining black,—used adverbially ; *see under ကျော*

ကျောက် 1, *n.* stone, rock ; an anchor, ကျောက်ဆူး

—ကိုက်, *v.* to hold as an anchor.

—တြိတ်ဆုံ, *n.* a millstone.

—ခက်, *n.* a kind of black stone of which rosaries are made.

—ခဲး, *n.* a stone.

—ချပ်, *n.* alum.

—ဂွမ်း, *n.* asbestos.

—စက်, *n.* a kind of medicinal stone.

—စုန်, *n.* a small stone, pebble, gravel.

—စာ, *n.* an inscription on stone.

—မိန်း, *n.* a jasper.

—ဆူး, *n.* an anchor, whether of stone or any other substance.

—ဆူးကြိုး, *n.* a cable.

—ဆတ်, *n.* an instrument used to peck a flint.

—ဆူးထက်, *n.* the stock of an anchor.

—ဆူးသွား, *n.* the fluke of an anchor.

—ဆောင်, *n.* a large rock or ledge of rocks rising above the surface of water.

—တည်, *v.* to have the gravel or stone.

—တန်း, *n.* a ledge of rocks in water.

—တွင်း, *n.* a stone pit, mine or quarry.

—ထရံ, *n.* a steep rock, precipice.



- ထွန်, *v.* to drag, as an anchor.
- နတ်, *n.* jet, a black fossil.
- နီ, *n.* a ruby or carbuncle, ပတ္တမြား
- နီ, *n.* a stalactite.
- ရှည်, *n.* a flat level stone, a stone table or slab.
- ပြား, *n.* a flat stone.
- ပြတ်, *n.* a rough stone.
- ပွင့်, *n.* sea-weed.
- ပုခံ, *n.* the long white pumpkin, ပုခံပွေး
- ဈာ, *n.* a large flat stone, like a mat.
- ဖြိုး, *see under* အဖြိုး
- ဖြူ, *n.* white stone.
- ဖြူ, *n.* alabaster.
- ဖြူ, *n.* Kyouk-pyoo.
- မီးသွေး, *n.* fossil coal.
- ရှက်, —ပြတ်, *n.* a precious stone.
- မြတ်, *n.* a kind of medicinal stone.
- မြင်း, *n.* a fossil, သတ္တုမြင်း
- ရွာ, *n.* a thin piece of reek split off from the mass.
- သင်ပုံ, *n.* a slate.
- သလင်း, *n.* crystal.
- သွေး, *n.* a muller.
- သွေးသမား, *n.* a polisher of precious stones.
- ကျောက် 2, *n.* the small pox or chicken pox; *hence* နွားကျောက်, the cow pox.
- ကြီး, *n.* the small pox, of which there are several varieties, as —တင်းကပ်, —မီး, —မိုက်နီ, —ယား, —သားစု
- ထိုး, *v.* to inoculate for the small pox.
- ပေါက်, *v.* to break out with the small pox.
- ပေါက်မာ, *n.* a pit made by the small pox.



—ပြု, *n.* the chicken pox, ခေကျောက်။

—လေ, —လွင့်, *n.* varioloid.

ကျောက် 3, *n.* the back of an animal,—seldom used alone, ကြေး

—ကပ်, (from ကပ်, to adhere to), *n.* a kidney.

—ကုန်း, *n.* the back, (most common), ကြောကုန်း။

ကျောက် 4, *v.* to kick, ကန်သည်; to push off (a boat), ကန်သည်။

—ကန်, *v.* same.

ကျောင်း 1, *n.* a monastery; a building inhabited by literary or religious characters.

—မမ, *n.* a female who builds and consecrates a kyoung.

—ကန်, *n.* see ကျောင်း။

—တကာ, (from ဒါကော), *n.* one who builds and consecrates a kyoung.

—တိုက်, *n.* several monasteries under one jurisdiction.

ကျောင်း 2, *v.* to feed, tend (as creatures),—*comp.* ထိန်း။ Der. ဆကျောင်း။

ကျော့ 1, *v.* to catch in a noose or slip knot.

—ကွင်း, *n.* a noose, held and drawn tight by the hand,—one kind of ကွင်းလျှော့,—*comp.* ဖွတ်။

—စင်း, see the parts.

ကျော့ 2, *v.* to be fine, executed with taste; to be genteel, polished in manners,—relating less to speech and mind than ယဉ်ကျေး။

—မော့, *v.* same.

ကျော့ကျည်း, *v.* to spend time idly and wantonly.

—ကျော့ကျည်း, *adv.* from above, (most common.)

ကျော် 1, *v.* to be talked about, be a subject of public notice, acquire notoriety, fame.

—ဇော, *v.* to acquire notoriety, fame, be famous; *n.* fame, celebrity, ကိစ္ဆိ။



—ညာ, v. to spread as news, သိတင်းပြေးသွင်း; to be proclaimed publicly.

—၌, v. to acquire eminent distinction, be very famous.

ထွက် 2, v. to step or pass over.

—ခင်း, see the parts.

—ရေ, int. ah, alas, ဖြစ်ရလေရင်း

—ထွက်, v. same with ထွက်

ထွက် 3, v. to fry.

—စုပ်စုပ်, v. to cook by first frying in oil, and then pouring on water.

—စုပ်စုပ်စုပ်, v. to cook by frying in oil and water.

—ထွက်, v. see the parts.

ထွက်ကသည်း, n. a Tonquinese, native of Tonquin.

ကျိတ် 1, v. to gulp down, swallow at once. Der. ဆက်ချက်

ကျိတ် 2, v. see ဆက်ချက်. Der. ဆက်ချက်

ကျိတ်ကျိတ်, adv. incessantly, (obsolete,) ကြိတ်

ကျိတ်ကျိတ်, adv. bubblingly, hissingly.

ကျိင်း 1, n. a kind of official umbrella, carried before the owner.

ကျိင်း 2, v. to be stout, large in bulk and height, ထွက်သွင်း

Der. ဆက်ချင်း

—ထွက်, v. same.

—ခင်း, same,—used adverbially only.

ကျိ, v. to bow down, stoop,—implying the idea of avoiding some evil; to be humble, submissive,—comp. နှိ.

—နဲ့, v. same, 2d def.

ကျိး 1, v. to follow directions respectfully, be respectfully obedient; to be well disciplined—not used singly.

—နဲ့, v. same, (common form.)

ကျိး 2, v. to be broken cross wise,—comp. ထွက်. Der. နှိ.



—ပဲ့, *v.* see the parts.

ကျိုးနင်းကျိုးနင်း, *adv.* hobblingly.

ကြ, *verb.* affix of number, denoting the plural, ကုန်

—ကုန်, same.

ကြက် 1, *n.* a cock, (ကြက်ပ,) or hen, (ကြက်မ)

—ထိပ်တန်း, *n.* a henroost.

—ဦးတွန့်, *n.* the time of earliest cock crowing, ကြက်ဦးတွန့်ချိန်

—ကွ, *n.* a bantam fowl.

—ခြေ, *n.* a fowl's foot ; the mark of a cross, or any mark resembling a fowl's foot.

—ခြေခတ်, *n.* same, 2nd def.; *v.* to make such a mark.

—ဆင်, *n.* a turkey.

—ဆီဘူး, *n.* a fowl's oil-bag.

—ဆီဘူးဖုံ, *n.* a fowl's rump, the croup.

—ဆူး, *n.* a cock's spur, (infrequent,) ဆောက် ; a disease of the eye, in which the eyeball is first protruded and then sunk in.

—ဆူးတည်, *v.* to be subject to said disease.

—ဆူးတိုင်, *n.* a stake to moor a boat at.

—ညှာ, *n.* the croup or hooping cough.

—တက်, *n.* a cock's spur, ဆောက်.

—တင်း, *n.* a basket or box for a hen to lay eggs in.

—တောင်, *n.* a fowl's quill or wing ; the chain which connects the rings in a pair of fetters ; a tool that may be used as an ax and an adz.

—တောင်စည်း, *n.* the hair of the head tied stiff like a bunch of quills, as worn by young girls.

—တောင်ပြန်, *n.* a fowl with its feathers reversed.

—တိုက်, *v.* to set game cocks to fight.

—မောက်, *n.* a cock's comb, ဆမောက်.



—ရှုတ်သင့်, *v.* to be subject to disease of the eyes which occasions blindness by night (in case of children,)—*comp.*

ရေဝေါသင့်

—ရင်း, *v.* to retreat and return to the combat, as a timid fighting cock.

—ရိုးထိုး, *v.* to divine by the bones of fowls.

—ဗျာ, *n.* a fowl's tongue ; an acute angle, ထောင့်ချွန် ; a gore ; a forestay-sail, jib or spanker.

—ဗျာစွန်း, *n.* a sharp projection of land, သန်လျက်စွန်း

—ဗျာတံခွန်, *n.* a paper streamer in shape of a fowl's tongue.

—ဗျာထိုး, *v.* to match (boards.)

—ဗျာခွက်လက်, *n.* a bowsprit, jib-boom or spanker-boom.

—ဗျာထံ, *n.* a triangular shaped flag.

—ပိုင်း, *n.* a cock pit.

—သင်း, *n.* a capon.

—သည့်, *n.* a fowl merchant.

—သားထိုးပုံ, *adv.* without reservation, အကြွင်းမဲ့

—သီး, (frequently *pron.* —သိန်း,) *n.* the roughness of a fowl's skin, when the feathers are pulled off.

—သီးထဲ, *v.* to experience horripilation, have the fine hair of the skin erected or standing on end, from sudden cold or a strong emotion.

—သီးခွေးခွေး, *a.* lukewarm.

—သီးခွေးညှင်းထဲ, *v.* see ကြက်သီးထဲ

—သေသေ, *v.* to be struck speechless and senseless from sudden fright.

—သွေး, *n.* deep red,—the color of fowl's blood.

ကြိတ် ၂, *v.* to stretch out, extend as a superficies and make fast.



—ကြွေ, *adv.* intensely,—applied to words of heat, ကြွေကြွေ.  
 ကြွေဆူး, *n.* the castor oil plant, palma christi.

—ဆီ, *n.* castor oil.

ကြွေတတ်ရည်, *n.* serum, the thin, watery part of any fluid.

ကြွေသွန်, *n.* the onion plant or root.

—ခင်း, *n.* an onion bed.

—ခွံ, *n.* onion skin; a kind of fine cotton cloth.

—ဖြူ, *n.* garlic.

—မြိတ်, *n.* the tops of onions.

ကြွေတင်းခါး, *n.* the mormordica plant.

ကြွေတိဝါး, *n.* the thorny bamboo.

ကြွေ, *v.* to love, ခင်သည်, ချစ်သည်.

—နာ, *v.* same; to feel for, pity, သနားသည်.

ကြွေစွယ်, *n.* the lower extremity of the mustaches.

ကြွေ, *v.* to be tense, tight,—not used assertively.

—တင့်တင့်, *adv.* tensely, as the breast or bowels.

ကြွေနှိုးထိုင်, *n.* the northeastern post in the main part of a house, see under ကွန်း.

ကြွေ, *n.* the ehebula tree.

ကြည်, *v.* to be clear, pure, bright, as water or color; to be sincere, cordial, well disposed.

—ညို, —ညွတ်, *v.* same, 2nd def.; to feel complacence, especially in religious objects, သရွှံ့သည်.

—နှိုး, *v.* to be kindly disposed, implying tenderness of feeling, affection.

—ဖြူ, *v.* see ကြည်ဖြူ.

—မြ, *v.* to be kindly disposed,—used adverbially.

—ထင်, —သာ, *v.* to be clear, pure, bright; to be clear in mind, free from darkness or passion.

ကြည့်, *v.* to look, look at, behold.



—ရှေ့, *v.* see the parts.

—ရှု, *v.* to look attentively.

ကြည်း 1, dry land, ground, ကုန်း။

ကြည်း 2, *pron.* ကြီ, *v.* to be thin, rare as liquid, ဆွက်သည့်,—  
opposed to ဖုတ်, to be thick.

ကြည်း 3, *v.* to crush, grind down, ကြိတ်သည် ; to make a grind-  
ing sound, as the earth when convulsed.

—ထီး, *v.* to groan, ညည်းလျှားသည်။

ကြည့်, *v.* to avoid, shun, ရှောင်သည်။

—မဲး, —ရှောင်, *v.* same.

ကြည့်, *v.* to bear, carry,—not used singly ; to conduct from  
one place to another, သယ်ပို့သည် ; to carry on, perform,  
(infrequent), ဆောင်ရွက်သည်။

—ဆောင်, *v.* same.

ကြတ် 1, *n.* ?

—တီးကုန်း, *n.* see ကြတ်တီးပြင်, but more elevated.

—တီးခေါင်း, *n.* same, but more extensive.

—တီးပြင်, *n.* a barren plain, abounding in blue clay.

—မြေ, *n.* blue clay. N. B. The whole definition doubtful.

ကြတ် 2, (frequently *pron.* ကြပ်), *v.* to darken, grow dark as the  
heavenly luminaries, be eclipsed.

ကြတ်ကြတ်, *adv.* light, pale, not deep, as color, (obsolete.)

ကြွတ္တိကာ, *n.* the Pleiades or seven stars, ခြောက်ဆိတ်။

ကြန့်, (Pali ကြန့်), *n.* a sign, mark, ဘမှတ်, လက္ခဏာ။

ကြန့်, *v.* to delay, be delayed,—not used singly.

—ကြာ, *v.* same.

ကြပ် 1, *n.* a kind of evil spirit, an elf, a goblin.

ကြပ် 2, *n.* (not used singly), see ကြပ်စင်။

—မိုး, *n.* soot.

—မိုးစင်, *n.* a frame over a cooking place.



——ရွတ်, *a.* new, not yet used,—alluding to a new canoe, fresh from the frame, where it has been burnt, in order to be stretched open; stripped of every thing, entirely destitute, ငတ်ချည်း။

——စင်, *n.* a wooden frame, used as a gridiron, for drying or cooking articles of food.

——တင်, —တိုက်, *v.* to dry or broil on said frame.

ကြပ် 3, *v.* to make tight by binding,—not used singly; to be tight, hard bound, as ground. Der. စည်းကြပ်။

——ကြပ်, *adv.* tightly, stringently; earnestly, intently.

——စည်း, *v.* to bind tight, make tight, secure.

——တည်း, *v.* to be strict, stringent,—applied to action.

ကြပ် 4, *v.* to superintend, watch over and direct,—not used singly. Der. ဆကြပ်, စောင့်ကြပ်, and ထိန်းကြပ်။

——မ, *v.* same, (most common), စောင့်ကြပ်သည်။

ကြပေတေ, *a corruption of* ဖြာပေတေ, nature, ပကတိ။

ကြပ်ထုပ်, *n.* a bag or ball of sand, chaff, &c. for fomentation.

——ထိုး, *v.* to foment with said bag or ball.

ကြွေ, (Pali ကမ္မ), *n.* influence or result of past evil deeds, ကံကြွေ, မကောင်းသောကံ၏ရလဒ်။

ကြမ်း 1, *n.* a floor.

——မိုး, *n.* a bug.

——ပြင်, *n.* a floor extended beyond the roof of the house.

ကြမ်း 2, *v.* to be rough, မချော,—less than ပြတ်ရှပ်စေ; to be coarse (in texture or grain,) မချော, မနီ, (as thread,) ရနီသည်; to be rough, harsh, violent in word or deed, ရနီရင်းသည်,—less than ရက်စက်။

——ကြုတ်, —တင်း, *v.* same, last def.,—*comp.* ခက်ထန်။

ကြယ်, *n.* a star.

——တံခွန်, *n.* a comet.



—နီ, *n.* the morning star.

—ရှုံ, *n.* a falling or shooting star.

—စွင့်, *n.* a spangle.

ကြံ 1, *n.* the sugar cane.

—သကာ, *n.* see သကာ။

ကြံ 2, *v.* to think, consider in order to understand; to intend, design,—*comp.* ဆင်ခြင်။

—မိုး, *v.* to design clandestinely.

—စည်, —ပန်, *v.* see ကြံ။

—စောင်, *v.* to design in view of some contingent event.

—ရွတ်, *v.* to design, aim at.

ကြံကြံ, *adv.* loudly.

ကြံထင်း, *n.* the scammony plant.

ကြံ 1, *n.* a rhinoceros.

ကြံ 2, *v.* to be firm in structure or mind, resolute, persevering, ခိုင်သည့်, ခိုင်သည့်။

—ခံ, —ခိုင်, *v.* same.

—ရန်, *v.* same —but used adverbially only, as ကြံကြံရန်ရန်။

ကြာ 1, *n.* the water lily, of which there are many varieties, as

—ခေါင်းလောင်း, —ဂုတ်, —ညှိ, —တံဆိတ်, —နီ, —ပရိပာ,

—ပုံစုံရိတ်, *pron.* ပုစုံရိတ်, —မြူး, —လင်ပန်း။

—ကထိတ်, *n.* a lily shaped salver.

—ခွက်, *n.* the pericarp of a lily.

—မြည်, *n.* a silk and cotton thread from which gauze curtains are made.

—ရွတ်, *n.* the projecting root of a lily,—*particularly* that of the padongma.

—ယတ်, *n.* artificial lilies suspended like a fan, in carved work or ornamental hangings.

—ယတ်ကြာချပ်, *n.* same; a flounce.



—သွတ်ဆိုး, *n.* a jug or pot with a spreading mouth, in which offerings of lilies, &c. are made,—*comp.* ချောင့်စေ့ဆိုး

ကြာ 2, *v.* to be long in doing; to be long in time, whether past or future.

—တင်, —မြင့်, —ရှည်, *v.* same.

ကြာသပတေး, *n.* the planet Jupiter; the 5th day of the week, Thursday.

ကြား 1, *n.* a transverse stay in the roof of a building; a prop or stay applied to the side of a house, boat or ship,—*comp.* မိုင်း

—ကန့်, *v.* see next.

—ထောက်, *v.* to apply a prop or stay to the side, &c.; *n.* a short cross stay to support a roof or floor.

—မော့, *n.* a large rafter on which rest the transverse timbers, which support the smaller rafters, မိုင်းကြားလုံး

ကြား 2, *v.* to hear with the ear, နားကြားသည့်; to inform, give information, tell, communicate intelligence, ကြားပြောသည့်

—ပြော, *v.* same, 2d def.

—မှာ, *v.* to give information at a distance, transmit intelligence; to address a letter (to an inferior.)

—ရောက်, *v.* to send information by writing; to address a letter to an equal.

—လိုက်, *v.* same,—to an equal or inferior.

—ဝိ, *v.* see the parts.

ကြား 3, *v.* to have a space between, be apart, separate,—not used assertively. Der. ဆကြား, and ခြား

ကြိတ် 1, (Malay), *n.* a creese, dirk, ကြိတ်ထား

ကြိတ် 2, *n.* large shears used to cut metal with, ကိုက်

—စာ, *n.* clippings, small bits.

ကြိတ် 3, *v.* to crush down with a grinding motion, to bruise,



ကြဉ်းသည့် ; to squeeze, rub, grind, as in a mill or mortar,  
 ဖွတ်သည် ; to grind, as with the double teeth ; to settle a  
 matter privately, ကြိတ်နှုတ်ဆောင်သည်။

—ဆုံ, *n.* a mill used to husk grain or to grind flour.

—နတ်, *v.* see the parts.

—ဌာ, *n.* calc.

ကြိတ်ကြိတ်, *adv.* creakingly.

ကြိတ်, *v.* to smart, as the eyes ; to be set on edge, as the  
 teeth ; to be sore, as the hands or feet from friction.

—စပ်, *v.* see the parts.

ကြိတ် ၁, *n.* the ratan vine.

—ချပ် (လှေ,) *n.* a boat whose parts are secured by ratans,  
 without nails.

—ထုံး, *n.* a ratan branch or twig ; any rod or limber stick,  
 ထုံးငှာ။

ကြိတ် ၂, *v.* to meet with, find, ကြုံသည်, ဆုံသည်, ဖွေသည်။ Der.  
 အကြိတ်။

—ကြိတ်, —လှေ, *v.* same.

—စန့်, (from အကြိတ်အစန့်,) *adv.* repeatedly.

ကြိတ်, *v.* to be terrified, daunted by threats, (obsolete ; ) to  
 make a display of authority, threaten, daunt, defy,—  
*comp.* ကြီး။ Der. ခြိတ်။

—ပ, —မောင်း, —ဝါး, *v.* same, 2nd def.

ကြိတ်, see ကရိတ်။

ကြီး, *v.* to be great, large, big ; [see also —ပွား။] Der. အကြီး။

—ကဲး, —ကျပ်, —ကြပ်, —ခိုင်, —မိုး, *v.* see the parts.

—တော်, see မိကြီး။

—မြင်း, *v.* to be large, grown up from childhood.

—ပွား, *v.* to grow up, advance toward mature age and  
 size,—not much used, but intelligible and approved.



——မား, *v.* to come to mature age, ထူလာပြောက်သည် ; to be large in size, bulk.

——မြင့်, *v.* to be large and high ; to be high, exalted in rank or situation.

——ရှင့်, *v.* to be advanced in age, အသက်ကြီးရှင့်သည်။

ကြီးထီးကြက်တက်, *adv.* with a staring, wild, unearthly appearance.

ကြွတ် 1, *n.* a spherical box with an oval cover.

——နားတောင်း, *n.* an ear ornament shaped like the said box.

ကြွတ် 2, *v.* to be rubbed off, peeled off, as the skin, အရေကြွတ်သည်,—less than ဂွန်း, (infrequent.)

ကြွတ်ကြွတ်, *adv.* with the sound as of wind moving in the bowels.

ကြုံ 1, *v.* to meet with, find, ကြုံသည်, ဆုံသည်, ရွံသည်။

——ကြွက်, —ရွံ, *v.* same.

——ထေချင်း, —ရင်လချင်း, *int.* ah, alas, ဖြစ်ရထေချင်း။

ကြုံ 2, *v.* to be lean, thin, to pine away, ဝေ, ပိန်သည်,—*comp.* ချိုး။

——စား, *v.* to wear away, as the bank of a river.

——တူး, *v.* to be lean, thin.

——ထို, *v.* see the parts.

ကြွေး, *v.* to boast, make a display of authority,—*comp.* ကြွေး, —not used singly.

——ဝ, —ဝါး, *v.* same.

ကြွေးကြွေး, *adv.* rumblingly.

ကြွ, *v.* to diffuse a pleasant odor,—less than ကြွင်း

ကြွကြွ, or ကကြွကြွ, *adv.* incessantly,—applied to words of crying.

ကြွေး, *v.* to be excessive in the indulgence of appetite,—mostly used as a qualifying affix, e. g. စားကြွေးသည်, သောက်ကြွေးသည်, —*comp.* ကျူး။



- ကြေ, *v.* to be reduced to small particles,—but not so fine as ညက်; to be digested, as food; to be bruised, as the flesh; to be of due consistence or temperament,—applied to the blood, သွေးကြေသည်, or phlegm, သလိမ္မာကြေသည်; hence, အတွင်းကြေကြေ, *v.* to be bruised internally. Der. ကြေး
- ကွေး, *v.* see the parts and မိတ်ကြေကွေး
- ရှင်း, *v.* to be settled, as a difficulty; to be satisfied in mind, ပြေသည်
- ညက်, *v.* see the parts.
- နပ်, —ပြေ, *v.* see ကြေချမ်း
- မြန်, *v.* to be versed, skilled in, accomplished, မြန်သည်, ဆေးမြန်သည်, ကျွမ်းကျင်သည်, ကျင်သည်သည်
- ခွ, *v.* see the parts.
- ခွန်, see ကြေမြန်,—used adverbially only.
- ကြေညာ, (from အကြေ and အညာ,) *v.* to be extensively known, be notorious, သိတင်းနှံ့ပြားသည်
- ကြေး ၁, *n.* copper, ကြေးနီ; lead used for money; cash, specie, ကြေးငွေ; money, property.
- ကျွန်, *n.* a slave.
- ငံ, *v.* to have a tolerable sufficiency, လက်ငံသည်,—not so much as ကြွယ်ဝ
- ငွေ, *n.* cash, specie.
- စည်, *n.* a flat gong, whether circular or triangular.
- စေ့ဝင်း, *n.* the brass or iron cover of the top of a pagoda, under the umbrella.
- စား, —တမ, *n.* a strumpet, common harlot, မိမိစွမ်း
- စွပ်, *v.* (construed with ကျေးဇူးရှင်ကို,) to charge a benefactor falsely with an old debt.
- တွက်, *v.* to estimate the sum assessed, in order to test the integrity of the assessor.



- ထင်း, *n.* to pay taxes ; *n.* one who pays taxes.
- [ထင်ကြီး, a principal man in a district or village, associated with the head man in managing its affairs, ဆရာလူကြီး.]
- ထင်းသား, *n.* see ထင်း.
- ထိုက်, *v.* to be valuable, ဆိုးထိုက်သည်.
- နင်း, *n.* see ကြေးစည်.
- နီ, *n.* copper.
- နောင်, *n.* a small brass gong, several of which are placed in a circular frame and played on, by a person standing in the centre,—*comp.* ပတ်.
- ပုတ်, *n.* ?
- ပြု, *n.* platina ?
- ပုံ, *n.* a mirror of polished metal, a mirror of any kind.
- ပဲ, *v.* to be poor, indigent, ဆင်းရဲသည်.
- ပြင်, *n.* see ကြော့, (obsolete.)
- ရတတ်, *v.* to be rich, ငွေရတတ်သည်.
- ဝါ, *n.* brass.
- ဝါညွန့်, *n.* fine brass.
- ခိုင်း, *n.* a collection of small brass gongs placed in a circular frame,—*comp.* ပတ်ခိုင်း.
- ကြေး 2, *v.* to be dirty, filthy,—scarcely used but in composition with ညှပ်, as ညှပ်ကြေးသည်. Der. ဆကြေး.
- ကြီး 1, *v.* to be wide apart,—*comp.* ဝါး—*opposed to* ခပ်. Der. မြီး.
- စီး, *v.* same.
- ကြီး 2, *v.* to scatter, throw about, မြှံ, —rather applicable to inanimate things ; to sow, as seed, မျိုးထွေးသည်. Der. စွန့်ကြီး.
- ပက်, —မြစ်, —မြှံ, *v.* see the parts.



ကြီးကြီး, *adv.* intensely,—applied to the heat of the sun.

ကြီးသေး, *n.* government charges, expenses, (obsolete.)

ကြော 1, *n.* the back, ကုန်း, ကျောက်ကုန်း ; the height of the outside of a house, from the floor to the roof.

——ကုန်း, *n.* the back.

——မိုင်း, *v.* to turn the back in contempt, ခုခက်မိုင်းသင့်.

——မိုင်းနီစပ်, *a.* contiguous, as places or buildings.

ကြော 2, (from အကြော,) *a.* nerve, sinew, veins, &c.

——ငွေ့, *n.* a gland.

——မ, *n.* a large nerve, &c.

——သေး, *n.* a small one.

ကြော 3, *v.* to construct a floor, by tying down bamboos, ကြမ်း  
ကြောသည်.

ကြော 4, *v.* to take advantage of (another), so as to get something out of him, တင်စားသည်.

ကြော 5, [*n.* the portion of the warp made ready for weaving.]

——တင်, *v.* [to put on to the cloth beam (ငိမ်,) such portion when woven.]

——တံ, *n.* [the two sticks used to separate the threads of the warp, and placed next to the yarn beam, (ဘုံ)]

ကြောက်, *v.* to fear, be afraid,—*comp.* နှိုး Der. ခြောက်.

——ညှပ်, *v.* see ညှပ်ပါအောင်ကြောက်, (infrequent.)

——ရွယ်, *a.* fearful, frightful ; *adv.* wonderfully, extraordinarily.

——မတ်, see ကြောက်,—used only in forming verbals, as ကြောက်မက်ရွယ်, what is frightful.

——နှိုး, *v.* same as ကြောက်.

——ထန်, *v.* see the parts.

——ထန်တကြွေး, *adv.* frightedly.

မြောင် 1, *n.* a cat ; the cat's eye, a kind of precious stone ;



*hence, တောကြောင်, n. any wild animal of the genera felis, viverra, &c.*

—ဥကျည်, *see* ဥကျည်။

—ကထိုး, *n. the spotted civet, with odoriferous pouch, ဝါးရောင်းကြောင်ပြောက်။*

—ဓက်စုန်, *n. a species of lynx.*

—နံ့သာ, *n. see* ကြောင်ကထိုး။

—ပြန်, *n. a small species of weasel.*

—မြင်း, *n. the zibet.*

—မြီးကောက်, *n. see* ဗျောက်ကျား။

—လိမ်, *n. any thing spiral, as ကြောင်လိမ်ထွေကား, a winding staircase.*

—ဝင်သစ်, *n. hollow timber.*

—ဝံပိုက်, *n. a species of civet.*

—သို, *n. see* ကြောင်ကထိုး။

ကြောင် ၂, *v. to be of various colors, like a tiger.*

—ကျား, *v. to be of various colors, brindled.*

ကြောင်ကြောင်, or တကြောင်ကြောင်, *adv. with the eyes open, staringly.*

ကြောင်တက်တက်, *adv. with the eyes open from wakefulness.*

ကြောင်ထီးကြောင်တောင်, *adv. irregularly.*

ကြောင်တောင်, ကြောင်တောင်တောင်, *adv. see* ကြောင်ကြောင်။

ကြောင်တောင်ကန်း, *v. to be subject to amaurosis or gutta serena.*

ကြောင့်, (from အကြောင်း, a reason), *n. aff. causative, because of, on account of ; sometimes instrumentive, by means of, အားဖြင့်။*

ကြောင့်ကြ, *v. to be concerned, anxious, troubled about, စိုးရိမ်။*

ကြောင်း, *v. to draw a line, သားထည့်, (obsolete) ; to run the eye along a line of writing, before reading. Der. ဆကြောင်း။*



—ထင်း, *v.* to inquire in order to draw out something, to sound, စကားကြောင်းလမ်းသည်, စကားစုံစမ်းသည်။

ကြောင်းချာ, (from အကြောင်း, and အချာ,) *n.* circumstances, affairs, အကြောင်းအရာ, အကြောင်းခြင်းတ။

—စကား, *n.* an account of do., အကြောင်းစကား။

ကြော့ကြင်း, *v.* to be rough, rude.

ကြော်, *v.* to shout, call out,—not used singly. Der. ကျွေးကြော်, ဟစ်ကြော်, and ဖောင်းကြော်။

မြ, *v.* to boil to a pulp, or a dissolution of parts,—applied also to boiling a liquid to a consistence, as နွားနို့ကြိုသည်; to boil in some other substance, in order to impregnate therewith; to melt, as ore or metal, အရည်ကြိုသည်။

—ချတ်, *v.* same, 1st and 3d def.; to come to a thorough understanding of (an affair); စကားကြိုချက်သည်။

မြ 2, *v.* to go to meet, advance towards one approaching, သီးဦးကြိုဆိုသည်, ဆီးရွှံ့ကြိုသည်။

—ဆီး, *v.* to go to meet, in order to stop, prevent or intercept.

—ဆို, *v.* see ကြို။

—ဆောင်, *v.* see the parts.

မြတ် 1, *v.* to meet with, find,—not used singly; see under ကြပ်, and ကြံ။

မြတ် 2, *v.* to like, love as an object of enjoyment; to like, be pleased with, approve, နှစ်သက်သည်,—*comp.* ချစ်။

မြမြကြားကြား, (from အကြိုအကြား, an intermediate space), *adv.* through lanes or other narrow passages.

မြင်, *v.* to diffuse a pleasant odor,—more than ကြံ။

—ရှံ, —ရှမ်း, (infrequent), *v.* same.

—သင်း, *v.* see the parts.

မြ; *n.* a hiccough.



——တတ်, —ထိုး, *v.* to hiccough.

ကြိုး 1, *n.* a thread double and twisted, a string, cord, rope,—  
*comp.* ခြည်; *hence*, ကျပ်ကြိုး, ထိုးကြိုး, နန်းကြိုး, ပေါက်ကြိုး,  
*which see*; a chain,—combined with the material of which  
it is made, as သံကြိုး, an iron chain, ရွှေကြိုး, a gold chain;  
a streak, vein, wave, in painting, in wove silk, or in  
precious stones, of different kinds, as ကြိုးကြောင်း, ကြိုးဇိမ်,  
ကြိုးလုံး,—*comp.* ထိုင်း။

——ကွင်း, *n.* a loop.

——မွဲ, *n.* a kind of game of chance.

——ထိုး, *v.* to play at a certain game of chance.

——လွန်း, *n.* one strand of a rope.

ကြိုး 2, *n.* a kind of song, ကြိုးခြင်း။

ကြိုး 3, *v.* to endeavor, put forth efforts, make exertion,—sel-  
dom used alone, အားထုပ်သည်, အားကြိုးသည်,—*comp.* လုတ္တ,  
and ဝိသိယ။

——ကုတ်, (*see* the parts,) *v.* to work with painful efforts,—  
more than ကြိုးစား။

——စား, —ပန်း, *v.* *see* ကြိုး။

ကြိုးကျည်း, or ကြိုးကြိုးကျည်းကျည်း, *adv.* indicative of loud and  
unpleasant sound.

ကြိုးကြာ, *n.* a crane.

ကြိုးကြား, *adv.* at intervals, occasionally, ခုံဝန်း။

ကြိုးကြိုးကြိတ်ကြိတ်, *adv.* *see* ကြိတ်ကြိတ်။

ကြိုးကြိုးကြွကြွ, *adv.* eagerly, ပိတ်အားကြိုးသည်နှင့်။

ကြိုးထိုးကြောင်တောင်, *adv.* rollingly as the eyes.

ကွ 1, *v.* to be with, တူသည်,—not used assertively. Der. အကွ။

ကွ 2, *v.* to be short and bandy-legged.

ကွက်, *v.* to make a circle or round spot; to have a spot, be  
spotted,—larger than ငြောက်. Der. အကွက်, and ကန်ကွက်။



—ကန့်, *v.* (combined with ခိုင်းခြား,) to compart, divide into compartments, ဆကန်ဆကွက်လုပ်သည်။

—ကျား, *v.* see the parts ; to be not uniform, consistent.

ကွင်း 1, *n.* a level spot of ground, a plain free from large trees, a campaign, ကွင်း

—မြင်, *n.* same.

—မြင်ထီးထီး, *n.* a bare plain, with nothing on it.

ကွင်း 2, *v.* to bend into a ring, make circular ; to go round, make a circuit, partially or wholly round (a thing,) be circuitous,—*comp.* ခွင် ; *n.* a ring,—*comp.* ငွေ. Der. ဆကွင်း, and ကွေကွင်း.

—ဝ, *v.* same, last def.

—ဆွှာ, *n.* a slip-knot, noose of any description.

ကွန်, *n.* a casting net,—*comp.* ခိုင်း

—ကွတ်, *n.* a mesh.

—ဆနာတ်, *n.* a weight attached to a net to sink it.

—မြာ, *n.* net-work made into bags or covers.

—ခွန်, —မြင်, *v.* to cast a net.

—ဈာ, *n.* see ဈာ

—ရတ်, —ရွတ်, *n.* net-work, intended for any purpose.

ကွန်ပါ, *n.* a compass, pair of compasses.

—ကောတ်, *n.* caliber compasses, callipers.

ကွန်, *v.* to enjoy one's self, ရှင်မြူးသည် ; to move spirally, curvingly, as if enjoying itself,—but scarcely used in this sense, except adverbially.

—မြူး, *v.* same, (most common ; ) to enjoy flights of fancy, aerial visions, &c. မိတ်ကွန်မြူးသည်။

—ရကွန်, *adv.* spirally, curvingly, &c.

ကွန်, *n.* one of the posts of the main or central part of a



house, of which six are enumerated, viz. ဦးစုံ, ကြေးနီ, ညောင်ရန်, သပြေရောင်, and ကွမ်း။

——စင်, *n.* a raised floor within the central posts of a kyoung, government building or nat temple.

——ဦးထိပ်, *n.* the said posts collectively.

——ဦးထိပ်တွင်း, *n.* the space included within the said posts.

——ထိပ်, *n.* see ကွမ်း။

——ထောက်, *n.* a place of royal refreshment, ကွန်းထောက်ထဲးနန်း။

——ထောက်ချ, *v.* to stop for rest or refreshment, —appropriated to royal personages.

ကွန်းစား, *n.* a koon-zah, a measure of capacity equal to a tsa-lai, (ဝလယ်။)

ကွပ်, *v.* to bind or overlay the edge or border of any thing, in order to secure and strengthen the parts, ဆနားကွပ်သည်; to plate, overlay with plate, ခန်းကွပ်သည် : to make fast, firm, secure, by tying, binding, &c. ; to enforce orders; to discipline, punish, put to death ; to geld, castrate, သင်းသည့်, လွှေးစေ့ထိုးသည်, ဆသိုးထုတ်သည်. Der. ဆကွပ်, မြကွပ်။

——ညွပ်, *v.* to bind, make firm by tying ; to discipline, punish severely, မှိပ်ကွပ်သည် ; to execute, put to death, သတ်သည်။

——ရှက်, *v.* to execute, put to death, သတ်သည်။

ကွမ်း, *n.* the betel plant or leaf.

——ထစ်, *n.* a betel box.

——ညွပ်, *n.* shears to cut betel nut.

——ပန်း, *n.* betel, including the leaf, the nut and other articles for chewing.

——စတ်, *n.* chewed betel.

——ဆိုး, *n.* the fee paid to a magistrate, by the losing party in a law-suit.

——ရည်ကိုင်, *n.* an attendant on a king or royal personage.



—**ရဲဉ်းခါင်**, *n.* a chief of said attendants.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *n.* betel leaf.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *n.* betel nut, areca catechu or areca palm.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *n.* betel spittle.

**ရဲဉ်း** ၁, *pron.* you, *mas.* or *fem.*—used vocatively only; *plur.*

**ရဲဉ်း**, frequently *pron.* **ရဲဉ်း**.

**ရဲဉ်း** ၂, *v.* see under **ရဲဉ်း**.

**ရဲဉ်း** ၃, *v.* to conceal, screen from view, keep out of sight; to disappear.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to protect by interposing.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* see **ရဲဉ်း**.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to disappear.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to conceal, hide.

**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to become separate, (implying a previous union), to go apart; to divorce, put away (a wife or a husband); to be apart, distant,—less than **ရဲဉ်း**.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to divorce, as above.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, —**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to be distant.

**ရဲဉ်း**, (not used alone.)

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *n.* to be parted for a length of time.

**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to bend round, be curved, circuitous. Der. **ရဲဉ်း**.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to be serpentine, sinuous.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, —**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to be circuitous in speech or management, indirect, manœvering.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* see the parts.

**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* to curve, draw together at the ends, as a bow, **ရဲဉ်း**. Der. **ရဲဉ်း**.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* see the parts.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* same as **ရဲဉ်း**.

—**ရဲဉ်း**, *v.* see the parts.



ကွဲ, *v.* to be divided in the midst, be broken or severed lengthwise, be split,—*comp.* ကျိး ; to part, be parted, ကွာသည် ; to be divided, become various, diverse, ဖြားသည်, ဖြားနားသည်. Der. ခွဲ

—ခွက်, *v.* see the parts.

—ကွာ, *v.* see ကွဲ, 2d def.

—ပေါက်, *v.* see the parts.

—ရှု, *v.* see ကွဲ, 1st def.—used in combination with ပျက်စီး appended.

—ဖြား, *v.* see ကွဲ 3d def. ; to be scattered,—rather applicable to living things,—*comp.* ကြီး, and ဖြန့်ကြီး

—ထင်း, *v.* to differ in sentiment, မိတ်ဆက်သောသူ

—ထွေး, *v.* see ကွဲ, 3d def. ထွေးမြားသည်

ကျက်ကျက်, *adv.* indicative of the noise of boiling water.

—စု, *v.* to boil bubblingly, to wallop, as boiling water ; to make a confused noise, as a multitude, under the influence of some passion, fear, anger, joy, &c.

—မှိတ်, *v.* same, last def.

ကျွတ်, *v.* to be loosed from (its) place ; to be freed from, cleared, released, emancipated, လွတ်သည် ; to be emancipated from all evil, be annihilated, မိမိသိမ်းယူသည် ; to be entire, complete, without remainder or exception,—used adverbially, or with a continuative affix, as တပင်လုံးကျွတ်သီးသည်, or တပင်လုံးကျွတ်အောင်သီးသည်, the whole tree bears fruit.

Der. အကျွတ်, and ခွတ်

—လွတ်, *v.* same, 2d def.

ကျွန်, *n.* a subject, servant or slave, one under authority.

—ကြေး, see ကြေးကျွန်

—ခံ, *v.* to be in a state of slavery.



——တော်, *n.* a king's subject ; *pron.* I, *mas.*—used in addressing a superior.

——တော်မ, *pron.* I, *fem.*—used in addressing a superior.

——မ, *n.* a female servant or slave ; *pron.* I, *fem.*—used in addressing a superior, but less respectful than ကျန်တော်မ ;  
by abbreviation, ကျမ။

——ဝိးတော်, (from ဝိး, to be distinct), *n.* a pagoda slave,  
ဘုရားကျွန်, ဌာသား။

ကျန်နှစ်, (commonly written ကျန်စ်,) *pron.* I, *mas.* or *fem.*—used in addressing an equal ; by abbreviation, ကျန်စ်, or ကျွန်စ်။

ကျွန်း 1, *n.* an island.

——ကြီးငေးကျွန်း, *n.* the four great islands encompassing the Myenmo mount ; on the north, ဥတ္တရကျွန်း ; on the east, ပြေပိဒေဟကျွန်း ; on the south, သေုဗ္ဗိဟကျွန်း ; on the west, အေဝရဂါယာန်ကျွန်း ; each of which is surrounded by five hundred small islands.

——မွတ်, *n.* a peninsula.

ကျွန်း 2, *n.* the teak tree.

ကျွင်း 1, *v.* to be burnt up, consumed by fire.

——တောင်, *v.* same.

ကျွင်း 2, *v.* to be acquainted, familiar with ; to be versed in, skilled. Der. ဆကျွင်း။

——ကျင်, *v.* same, but mostly used in the latter sense, ကျင်ကျွင်းသည့်, ကျင်လည်သည့်။

——ဝင်, *v.* same, 1st sense, ဆကျွင်းဝင်သည့်။

ကျုံ့, *v.* to sink into or through, as into mud, or through a floor ; to go too far, so as to commit one's self, as ကောင်းကျုံ့သည့်, or miss the place of destination, သိမ်းကျုံ့သည့်။

ကျွေ 1, *v.* to call out, cry, proclaim aloud, halloo, shout,—



used in composition only, အော်သည်, ဟစ်သည်. Der. မိုကျွေး, and ဟစ်ကျွေး.

———ကြော် v. same, (most common.)

ကျွေး 2, v. to give a meal, furnish a repast, စားကျွေးသည်, ထောင်းကျွေးသည်; to feed, nourish, cherish, ဖွားသည်; to size, ခြည်စားကျွေးသည်.

———ငွေး, v. same, 2d def.

ကျွေး, n. a buffalo.

———ကော်, n. glue made from buffalo skin.

———နံ, n. [the cross timbers in a house to which the sides and partitions are nailed.]

———ပခုံး, n. an induration, callosity, occasioned by pressure or friction of the skin.

———ပခုံးထ, ——ပခုံးထိုက်, v. to have such induration, &c.

———ခြီးဆွေး, n. the king-crow of Anglo-Indians.

ကျွေးကော, n. the pumelow, shaddock, a species of lemon.

မြွေ, v. to rise, swell up, တောင်းသည်; to arise, ထသည်; to lift up, ချီသည်, ပင့်သည်, ခြောက်သည်; to proceed, whether going or coming, (respectful.)

———ပင့်, v. same, 3d def.

———ရှု, v. to be loose, puffy, ဝဃိ, and also friable; to step lightly, be agile of foot, as a horse.

———လာ, v. to come, (respectful.)

———သွား, v. to go, (respectful.)

မြွက်, n. a rat or mouse.

———ကတိုး, n. a musk rat.

———ကလိလောင်း, n. one species of mouse.

———ခဲ, n. a notch in the timbers of the roof of a house, to mark the proportions.

———စုတ်, n. a shrew mouse.



——တင်, *v.* to be affected with cramp or spasm.

——နင်, *n.* the black jungle rat.

——နိသ, *see* ကြက်ကတိုး.

——နီ, *n.* a wart.

——မြ, *n.* the small white mouse of China.

——ရှောင်, *n.* [a piece of timber, extending round the inside of a Burman boat, on which the cross timbers rest which support the deck.]

——ဝင်းမြ, *n.* one species of mouse.

——သား, *n.* the flesh of the calf of the leg, or of the arm above the elbow.

မြင်း, *v.* to remain, be left, ကျန် ; to remain, as not comprised, ဝပါ ; to be other, the rest. Der. ဆမြင်း, and မြင်း.

——ကျန်, *v.* same, 1st def.

မြတ် 1, *n.* a species of land-leech.

မြတ် 2, *n.* a descendant of the fifth generation from one's self.

မြန်, *v.* to be feigned, have a false appearance,—not used as a verb. Der. ဆမြန်.

မြစ် 1, (*pron.* မြိတ်), *n.* bismuth ; dirty scurfiness on the skin.

မြစ် 2, *v.* to be crackingly brittle, as a dried leaf,—*comp.* ဆတ် ; to be irritable, snappish, crusty, ဆတ်သည့်.

——မြစ်, *adv.* passionately, violently, ခွပ်ခွပ်.

——ဆတ်, *v.* *see* the parts.

——ခွပ်, *v.* *see* the parts.

——ခွပ်, *v.* to be quick in temper, irritable.

မြစ်ကျိကျိ, (*from* မြစ် ?), *adv.* viscidly.

မြတ်, *v.* to have in abundance,—applied to property, possessions of any kind, to be opulent, wealthy, ရတတ်သည့်, —*comp.* ကိုတန်, and ဝဉ်းစင်.



——ဝ, *v.* same,—*comp.* ငြိမ်းဝး

ကြွယ်ကြွေးပေါး, *n.* rice of a reddish color.

ကြွယ်လူး, *n.* cotton of a reddish color.

ကြွား, *v.* to be vain, boastful, ostentatious, ဝါသနာ, ပတ္တနာဆည်း

——ရွား, *v.* same,—applied to manners.

——ဝါ, *v.* same,—of general application.

ကြွေ 1, *n.* a species of shell fish, the shell itself, a cowry.

——ဆန်, *n.* the same, when used in play.

——ကစား, *v.* to play cowries, ကြွေဆန်ကစားသည်။

——ထိုက်, *v.* to smooth (cloth) with a shell ; to calender.

——ပွကန်, *n.* a glazed dish.

——ရောင်ပြေး, *v.* to glitter, as glazed cloth.

——သုတ်, *v.* to glaze fine earthen ware.

ကြွေ 2, *v.* to fall off, as leaves or fruit. Der. ကြွေ

——ကျ, *v.* same.

ကြွေး, *n.* a debt, ငြိ

——ချ, *v.* to lend or let money.

——စား, *n.* a debtor, ကြွေးတင်သောသူ။

——တင်, *v.* to incur a debt.

——ရှင်, *n.* a creditor.

## ၁။

*The second consonant in the Burmese Alphabet, and the second in the class of gutturals.*

ခ, *v.* to pay respect, wait upon, pay court to ; to be obsequious, submissive, endeavor to conciliate.

——စား, *v.* same, 1st def.

——ညောင်, —ညွတ်, *v.* same, 1st def. (infrequent.)



—နဲ, *v.* to praise, congratulate, flatter ironically.

—ယ, *v.* (used in an adverbial form), ခယယ, and ခယယယ, with coaxing importunity.

—ရင်း, *v.* see ခ

ခပ် ၁, to be hard, difficult, arduous, ကပ်သည့်, ခဲသည့် ; to be hard to deal with ; to be harsh, rigorous, severe.

—စိတ်, *v.* same, 1st and 2nd def.

—ခဲ, *v.* same, 1st and 2nd def. ; to be difficult of investigation or attainment,—*comp.* နက်ခဲ

—တင်ရင်, *v.* to be rough, stiff, hard, as the skin.

—ယ, *v.* see ခပ်, 2nd and 3rd def.

ခပ် ၂, *v.* to cover a vessel with net work of ratan, cord, &c.

ခပ်ယ, see ခပ်ယ

ခပ်ရင်း, (*pron.* ခရင်း,) *n.* a fork of any kind or size ; hence  
သုံးခပ်ရင်း, a three tined fork.

—ခွ, *n.* same.

ခေ, (from ခါး, to be bitter,) *a.* slightly bitter, bitterish.

ခင် ၁, *v.* to be attached to,—*comp.* ခပ်

—ခွတ်, *v.* see the parts.

—မင်, *v.* see ခင်, (most common.)

—ခွတ်, *v.* same ; when applied to food, to long for.

—ခွပ်, *v.* (infrequent,) [same, ခင်ခင်ခွပ်ခွပ်]

ခင် ၂, *verb. affix, of tense*, denoting the prior past or prior-future, နှင့်, ဝှံ, (infrequent) ; *qual. affix*, (with ဝ prefixed to the verbal root and a continuative affix expressed or understood,) before ခွ

ခင်ကြီး, (from ခင် and ကြီး) *n.* a priest of Boodh, ဘုန်းကြီး, ပုပ္ဖင်း, ဂဟန်း

ခင်စာရင်, *n.* an additional roof projected in front of the main roof or covering of a carriage or boat of state.



ခဏ်ဓိတ်, (*pron.* ဂဏ်ဓိတ်,) *n.* a kind of owl, (rare) ; a wooden frame : supported on wheels,—*comp.* ဂဏ်ဓိတ်, and ထွန်းခဏ်ဓိတ်

ခဏ်ဝုတ်, *n.* a kind of owl,—*comp.* ဖိနွတ် ; a slanting roof appended to the end of the main roof of a boat.

ခဏ်ပွန်း, *n.* a correlate in marriage, whether husband or wife, a spouse, အိမ်ထောင်ဖက်, ဖြောက်သား ; in composition, a friend, see အဆွေခဏ်ပွန်း, and မိတ်ခဏ်ပွန်း

——— ဖြစ်, *n.* a traitor to friendship, one who sins against a friend, မိတ္တရုတ္တိ

ခဏ်ဘျား, (from သခင် and ဘုရား,) *n.* Sir, or Madam,—a term of compellation, used by men, to persons rather superior, whether men or women.

ခဏ်ရိုး, *n.* a strip of high ground, lying between two low spots, ခဏ်ရိုးတန်း, ကုန်းရိုးတန်း

ခင်း, *v.* to spread open, expand, ဖြန့်သည် ; to set out in order, arrange, array, ကျင်းသည်. Der. ဘခင်း

——— ကျင်း, *v.* same, 2d def.

——— ထထွက်သော (နေရာ,) *a.* a polite abbreviation of ခဏ်ထွက်သော (နေရာ)

——— နှိုး, *n.* any thing spread out to lie on, အိပ်ရာခင်း

ခဏ်ဗတ်မြီ, *n.* a debt contracted for food, စားကြေး

ခဏ, (*Pali*), *n.* a kanah, a measure of time, equal to four narahs (နရ) ; an instant, moment, မဟုတ် ; *adv.* for a moment.

——— ခဏ, *adv.* frequently.

——— တဖြုတ်, —မတ္တ, *adv.* for a moment.

ခဏ်း, see ဘခဏ်း

ခတ် 1, *v.* to strike by a side or back blow ; to row (a boat) ; to beat out flat or thin, as metal ; to stamp, impress ;



hence, to decide the quality of uncoined money ; sometimes derives a specific meaning from an adverb preceding it, as ခုန့်ခင်းသတ်, to make a disturbance, စွန့်ခွက်သတ်, to make confusion ; ဆန့်သတ်

—ကွင်း, *n.* a ring through which an oar is thrust for rowing.

—နံ, *n.* a prop on which an oar rests in rowing.

—ရှုစောင်, *n.* a kind of royal barge.

—တတ်, *n.* an oar,—*comp.* တေ့တတ်.

—ထိုင်, *n.* a thole.

သတ် ၂, *v.* to put into, as an article into a larger mass, to improve or complete it.

သောသတ်ကြီး, *n.* the pondetaria dilatata of Symms.

သတ္တ, *n.* a species of land lily.

သဲး, *adv. formative*, indicative of suddenness, and commonly, shortness of duration.

သေနတ်, *see* သံသတ်.

သေနတ်မီး, *n.* antimony.

—စနဲး, *n.* gelatine of antimony.

သေနင်, *n.* a large whirlpool, သေဩ, (obsolete.)

သေနာသဲ, (from ;, to be loose), *adv.* loosely, shakingly, totteringly ; in the way of making sport or exciting laughter, by odd gestures or language.

သန္တိ, (Pali,) *n.* patience, forbearance, သည်းခံခြင်း

သန္တာ, (Pali, a collection, သေပါင်းသေ), *n.* a living animal body, or the collective parts and organs of such a body, ကိုယ်သန္တာ

—ငါးပါး, *n.* the five constituent parts of a living animal body, viz. ဂုဏ်သန္တာ, materiality ; ဓာတုသန္တာ, the organs of receptibility or sensation ; သဉ္ဇာသန္တာ, the organs of per-



ception ; သင်္ခါရဌာ, the organs of destructibleness and reproductiveness ; ဝိညာဏဌာ, the organs of intellect or thought.

——ပညာ, *n.* same.

ခန့် 1, *v.* to estimate, compute quantity or extent mentally and express the same in words,—*comp.* မြင့် ; to be about so great or so much,—in this sense, not used assertively, လောက်. Der. ဆခန့်.

——တွက်, *v.* to estimate, &c. as above.

ခန့် 2, *v.* to fear, ကြောက်သည့် ; to respect, reverence, လိမ့်, မိုသလေးမြတ်သည့်,—not used singly.

——ညား, *v.* same.

——လေး, *v.* same,—but used in some adverbial form only.

ခန့် 3, *v.* to appoint to a work or office, to commission.

——ထား, *v.* same.

——ရန်း, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

ခန်း 1, *n.* an astrological term.

ခန်း 2, *v.* to be dried up, exhausted, (as a liquid.)

——ခြောက်, *v.* same.

ခန်း 3, (from ဆခန်း, a room.)

——စီးပွတ်ပြင်လှောင်, *n.* an inner partition of boards.

——မ, see ဆခန်း.

——ဝင်ပစ္စည်း, *n.* the joint property of a new married couple.

ခွေး, *n.* a scoop with a long handle, used to bail a boat, or to water a field, or to gather grass seed.

ခဝ် 1, *v.* to dip up, take out of, draw, (as water from a spring or well.)

ခဝ် 2, *v.* to arrive at, ချောက်သည့်, (infrequent.) Der. နှုတ်, and ထုတ်ရှင်းခဝ်.

ခဝ် 3, *adv.* rather,—prefixed to adjectives derived from verbal



roots by reduplication, as: *ခပ်ခပ်*, rather bad; in certain connections used with a single root.

*ခဝ်*, *ခဝဲ*, *က*. the many, *ခယျာ*, (obsolete.)

*ခိဉ္စ*, *က*. pinchbeck, *ခဝာ*

*ခိပိဝိဝိ*, *adv.* silently, *ခိဝိခိဝိ*, *ခုဂ္ဂိ*

—*ခ*, *v.* to remain silent.

*ခိဝိဝိ*, *က*. all, the whole, *ခာခိ*, *ခလိခိ*, *ခပလိ*

—*ခိ*, *က*. same.

*ခဝ် 1*, *က*. a son's wife's father, or a daughter's husband's father,—used only in combination with *ခိ*

*ခဝ် 2*, *က*. a rope that preserves the beam of a balance in a horizontal position, while the article weighed is removed to make way for another.

*ခဉ္စ*, *က*. a father, (honorific,) *ခဝာ*

—*ယုယု*, *က*. a young unmarried man, *ယုဂ္ဂိ*, (poetic.)

*ခဉ္စ*, (*from* *ခဝဲ*)

—*ခဝ*, *v.* to make a present to a sick person under the idea that it will facilitate his recovery.

—*ခ*, *v.* to get such a present.

—*ခိ*, *v.* to need such a present.

*ခဉ္စ*, *verb. formative*, (see Grammar.)

*ခိ*, *က*. a son's wife's mother, or a daughter's husband's mother, —used only in combination with *ခဝ်*

—*ခဝ်*, see the parts.

*ခမာဝ်*, *က*. a large hat.

—*ခိဝိ*, *က*. one with a narrow brim worn by laborers.

*ခိခိခိခိ*, (from *ခဝ်ခိခိ*), *adv.* with suitable furniture, equipage, &c.

*ခဝ်*, *က*. a wife's younger sister, or a man's younger brother's wife,—*comp.* *ခိ*



သုဝဿ, (Pali,) used adverbially, as an intensive to ကုန်သော, and ပျက်စီးတတ်.

ခရင်း, *n.* a barnacle.

ခရစ်, (Greek,) *n.* an anointed one, ဆိသွန်မြိန်သိသိတ်မောသု ; Christ, a name of the Savior, လာဂ္ဂခရစ်.

——တော်, *n.* the Anointed one, the Messiah.

——တာန်, *n.* a christian ; *a.* pertaining to the religion of Jesus Christ.

ခရည်ခရည်, *adv.* with a fine creaking sound, as the spindle of a spinning wheel.

ခရမ်း, *n.* the tomato.

——ထူဦး, ——ကြွပ်, ——စပ်, *n.* varieties of the tomato.

ခရာ 1, *n.* a kind of wind instrument, a bugle, French horn, used in a camp, ——*comp.* နှိုး.

——ခဿနတ်, *n.* a blunderbuss.

ခရာ 2, *n.* a karah, a measure of time, equal to twelve kanahs, (ခဿ)

ခရာ 3, *v.* to speak and act (being a child,) as a grown person, ပထိပလာပြသည်.

ခမှူးသီး, (from ခမှူး, a kind of tree,) *n.* the bulging part of the capital of a pagoda, below the umbrella, နှောခမှူး, ——*comp.* ခရိကာ.

ခရီး, *n.* the way or distance between two places, ——different from ကမ်း, the road itself.

——ဦးကြိုဆို, *v.* to go forth to meet, ကြိုဆိုသည်.

——ဆင်, *v.* to be dangerous in passing, on account of robbers or wild beasts.

——ထောင်, *n.* a stage, stopping place in a journey.

——ထောင်ချ, *v.* to stop for rest or refreshment.

——သည့်, *n.* a traveller.



—**သွား**, *v.* to travel; *n.* a traveller.

**သု**, *n.* a univalvular shell fish,—of which there are numberless varieties,—*comp.* သောက်သွား.

—**သု**, *n.* the shell of a univalvular shell fish.

—**သု**, *v.* a wading water bird; a kind of hammer.

—**သု**, *n.* the Bengal ibis.

—**သု**, *n.* the purest kind of current silver, nearly equal to သု.

—**သု**, *n.* the closure, closing bed of a univalvular shell fish.

—**သု**, *n.* the species of shell fish or the shell itself, used by Brahmins in certain ceremonies; a kind of scrofulous disease, a species of leprosy.

**သု**, *n.* a central point or part, on which several other parts depend, သု; the ring which holds the spokes of an umbrella, and moves on the handle; a priest's water dipper, သု, (commonly called သု); the single jurisdiction of a government, extended over several parts, and hence, the parts collectively under one subordinate jurisdiction, a county or state.

**သု**, *n.* a kind of cutaneous affection.

**သု**, (Bengalee,) *n.* a lascar.

**သု**, *n.* a sharp projection of earth or stone or wood, occurring in a path-way, or placed to obstruct a passage; a short peg placed to prevent something from slipping, သု; the finger board of a violin, &c.

**သု**, (from သု, and သု,) *n.* a charm tied round the waist.

—**သု**, *n.* same, (most common.)

**သု** ၁, *n.* a bell of wood or metal, such as are hung on the necks of cattle.



——ဆန့်, *n.* the tongue or clapper of such a bell.; a mischief making busy body, *လှည့်လည်ဆန့်*.

——ဆွဲ, *n.* the porch or lower front part of a Burman house,  
—*comp.* *လက်ထိုး*.

ခလောင် 2, *v.* to stir up from the bottom, by shaking the containing vessel, or beating the contents with a spoon, &c.

ခလောင်, *see* ခေါင်, to excavate in a slanting direction.

ခလိုင်, *v.* to excavate, scoop out,—*comp.* *ထိုင်*; *n.* an excavation, artificial cavern,—*comp.* *လှေခေါင်း*.

ခဝါ, *n.* the washing of clothes ?—not used singly.

——ချ, *see* ခဝါခွပ်.

——တန်း, *n.* washerman row.

——ထိုး, *n.* a washerman's shed, a laundry.

——လှ, *v.* to deliver (clothes) for washing.

——ခွပ်, *v.* to wash clothes by beating.

——ချ, *see* ခဝါထိုး.

——သည့်, *n.* a washerman, *ခဝါခွပ်သောသူ*.

ခံ, *v.* to receive, take, accept, *ခံယူသည်*; to offer to take; to bear, sustain, endure, experience,—rather implying pain or toil; to keep, hold, as a festival.

——စို, *v.* to bear, endure, suffer, *ထည့်ခံသင့်*.

——ခံ, *v.* *see* ခံ.

——စား, *v.* to bear, &c.—rather implying pleasure or enjoyment.

——တပ်, *n.* a fortification in advance or separate from the main force.

——တောင်း, *n.* a shallow basket, used in marketing.

——ထား, *v.* to receive or sustain by placing something under.

——မြို့, *n.* *see* ခံတပ်,—but of a larger and more permanent description.



—စု, v. see the parts.

—ရပ်, v. to hold out, ရပ်သည့်။

—ဝန်, an inversion of ဝန်, to enter into engagement or be security for, အာခံသည့် ; n. a security, bail, အာခံ, ဝန်။

ခံဝှင်, n. the mouth, ဝဝှင်,—comp. ခံဝှင်။

ခံ, v. to be firm, strong, durable, ကြံ့သည့်, မိုက်သည့်။

—မိုက်, —မိုက်, v. same.

ခါ 1, n. a partridge.

ခါ 2, v. to shake, shake off or out ; to refuse, deny peremptorily.

—ခွက်, (from ခွက်, to strike backwards,) v. same.

ခါချဉ်, n. a species of large red ant—eatable.

—ခုံ, —ခုံ, n. the nest constructed by said ant.

ခါလ, n. a kind of very thin muslin.

ခါ 1, n. the loins, waist, small of the back.

—ကြိုး, n. any cord tied or worn round the waist.

—ချို, (from ချို, to be sweet ?) n. the back part of the waist,—comp. ချိုချို။

—ချပ်ဝတ်, v. to wear the Burman petticoat, secured around the hips, the breasts being uncovered.

—စည်း, n. a girdle, waistband, belt, any thing bound round the waist.

—စည်းရွှေစုံ, n. an apron.

—ဆစ်, n. the joint of the small of the back.

—ဆစ်သား, n. a sirloin.

—ဆုံ, —ဆုံ, adv. gallopingly.

—ဆုံဆုံ, v. to canter.

—ဆုံမိုင်း, —ဆုံပေါင်, v. see the parts.

—ဆုံမြေ, v. to gallop.



- တောင်, *n.* the flaps of certain official saddles.
- တောင်းကျိတ်, *v.* to gird up the loins in Burman fashion,  
အောက်တောက်ချိတ်သည့်, အောက်မှိုက်ချိတ်သည့်.
- တောင်းပွကျိတ်, *v.* to gird up the loins loosely.
- တောင်းချောင်, (from ချောင်), *v.* to gird up the loins tightly.
- တိုင်, *n.* see ဘီး.
- ထပ်, *n.* the space between the last ribs and the haunch.
- ထပ်ချီ, *v.* to carry (a child) on the hip.
- ခွေး, *n.* a ladle for bailing a boat.
- ပတ်, (from ပတ်, to encircle,) *n.* a belt, particularly one of leather, secured by a buckle; a narrow board, used as a border, in carpentry.
- ပန်း, (from ပန်း, to go round,) *n.* same as ဘီးဝှည်း, but rather clerical or respectful; a board band round a house, level with the floor; the waist of a mountain, တောင်ဘီးပန်း.
- ပန်းသတ်, *v.* to put on a board band.
- ပုံ, *n.* the part of a waist-cloth done up in a bunch before.
- ပိုက်, —ပိုက်ခိုက်, *n.* a fold in the waist-cloth, used as a pocket.
- ပိုက်ပိုက်, *n.* any small article, that may be carried in the fold of a waist-cloth.
- ဝတ်ထည်ချင်း, *adv.* with no other clothes than what are worn.
- ဘီး 2, *v.* to be bitter.
- စု 1, see အခု 1.
- စု 2, an abbreviation of ယခု, the present time.
- ခဏ, (from ဘာခဏ, a little while), *n.* the present moment;  
[*adv.* just now.]
- စု 3, *v.* to prop up by a short prop, or fulcrum,—*comp.* တောတင်;



to eke out, supply deficiency,—applied to rice when eked out by some inferior grain; *see also* မိတ်ဒုး Der. ဒုး; *n.* a prop, fulcrum.

——ခံ, *v.* same, 1st def. ; to be in a posture of resistance, to resist.

——တလုလု, —တုတု, —ထီးဒုလု, *adv.* uneven, from the resistance of something beneath the surface.

——တုံး; *n.* a prop, fulcrum.

ခုတ်, *v.* to strike with the edge of (a knife or any flat thing), to gash, chop, hew ; to beat (metal) into the form of a cup or salver.

——ခေါင်, —ချိုင်း, *v.* *see* the parts.

——စာ, *n.* a chip,—*comp.* ထင်းပေါက်

——ထွင်း, —ဖြတ်, —လှပ်, —ထွဉ်း, *v.* *see* the parts.

ခုထင်, *n.* a couch, cot, bedstead, ဝထိုင်.

——စိုးတား, *n.* a head board.

ခုန်, *v.* to jump, leap.

——ကျိပ်နီကျော်, *adv.* not in regular course, disorderly, hither and thither.

——စင်, *n.* the frame used in raising water with a ခု ; *see also* ငါးခုန်စင်

——ခွေခုန်ခွေ, *adv.* jumping along and stopping by turns.

——ထွေခုန်ထွေ, *adv.* hoppingly with both feet.

——ပေါက်, *v.* *see* the parts.

——မိခုန်ပေါက်, *adv.* unevenly in step.

——ထွား, *v.* *see* the parts.

ခုန်ညှင်း, (*pron.* ဂန်ညှင်း), *n.* a kind of creeper ; the seeds of said creeper used by children in play ; the knee pan,—*comp.* ခုးဝေါင်း

ခုန့်, *a.* seven, ၇



—**နတ်**, *n.* the seven stars, the constellation of the Great Bear.

**ခုလဝတ်**, *n.* see ဘုလဝတ်, the half of some original.

**ရက်ရက်**, *adv.* somewhere between two extremities.

**ခုတ်**, *v.* to strike with the paw, as a cat or tiger ; to strike forward, as the paddle of a wheel, **ဝတ်ခုတ်သည့်**။

**ခုံ 1**, *n.* a block, bench, stool, table ; a raised brick or stone foundation of a building or pillar, a basement, pedestal, any base, e. g. **ခြေခုံ**။

—**ပြန့်**, *a.* spreading at top and bottom, as certain biers, e. g. **ပြသစ်ခုံပြန့်**, **ပြင်းပောင်ခုံပြန့်**။

**ခုံ 2**, *n.* a justice of peace, petty magistrate.

—**မင်း**, —**သမတ်**, *n.* same.

**ခုံထိုင်**, *n.* a post round which a horse is trained, **ပြင်းခုံထိုင်**။

—**ထည့်**, *adv.* in the way of paying a forfeit, equal to the amount of price advanced, on refusing to sell according to agreement.

**ခုံမင်**, *v.* to be much pleased with, fond of, eager to obtain or enjoy,—chiefly used in a reduplicated form, as **ခုံမင်မင်** ; hence **ခုံတမင်**, quickly, instantly, **ခုံတမင်ခုံတမင်**, and **ခုံမိခုံမင်**။

**ခုံလေဝတ်**, (*pron.* ခေလဝတ်,) *n.* the three stones which support a cooking pot.

**ခုံး**, *v.* to be convex. Der. **ခေခုံး**။

**ခွ 1**, *n.* a trough turning on a pivot, used to raise water with.

—**မောင်း**, *n.* same.

**ခွ 2**, *n.* a hairy caterpillar.

**ခွ 3**, *n.* a whitlow or felon, **ခွနာ**။

**ခွ**, *v.* to take up or out, as food from a cooking pot ; to pluck, gather, as leaves,—*comp.* **ခွတ်**။



ဓာ, v. to be weak, inefficient,—implying contempt on the part of the speaker.

——ဓာ, v. same.

ဓာဝါ, (Pali ဓာဝ္ဗ, ဓာဝီ, a field,) n. a field of labor, state, world; a collection of sekya systems or worlds; time, ကာလ။

——သုံးပါး, n. the three kinds of collections or groups of sekya systems or worlds, viz. ဓာဝါဓာဝါ, consisting of ten thousand systems, which are destroyed and *re-produced* simultaneously; ဓာဝါဓာဝါ, consisting of a trillion of systems, through which the authority of a boodh or deity extends; ဝိသုဒ္ဓါဓာဝါ, consisting of the whole infinity of systems which can be reached only by a deity's *thought*.

ဓာဝ္ဗ, (Pali,) n. an instant, moment of time, ခဏ။

ဓာဝ, (Pali,) n. freedom from evil, ဓာဝုဒ္ဓိကင်းဝွတ်ခြင်း, နိဗ္ဗာန်။

——ကင်း, n. the shore of annihilation or nibban.

ဓာ ၁, v. to bring,—used in composition only, as ဓာဝါ, ဓာဝါဓာဝါ, ဓာဝါ, &c.

ဓာ ၂, *qual. verb. affix*, implying that the action expressed by the verb is followed by going away, as ဓာဝါဓာဝါ, &c.

ဓာ ၃, *verb. affix of time*, denoting that the event is just past; *frequently euphonic*.

ဓာ ၁, n. lead or tin.

——ဓာဝါ, n. sugar of lead.

——ဓာ, n. a lead pencil.

——ဓာဝါ, n. a sounding lead.

——ဓာဝါ, n. plumbago, black lead.

——ဓာဝါ, n. lead.

——ဓာဝါ, n. ashes of lead,—chemical term ?



——ပ, *n.* lead or tin.

——မဝုတ်, *n.* lead.

——မပြ, *n.* tin.

မဲး 2, *v.* to be coagulated, indurated, hardened,—*comp.* မာ; to be hard, difficult, ကတ်သည့်, ခက်သည့်. Der. အမဲး.

——ကျိတ်, *v.* see the parts.

——စက်, *v.* see မဲး, 2nd def.

——ထည့်, *v.* to be close, close-fisted, unwilling to part with, စေးနဲးသည့်, and therefore, hard to deal with.

မဲး 3, *v.* to bite and hold fast,—*comp.* ကျိတ်; to hold on firmly (to a purpose); to be painful, gnaw as pain, ကျိတ်သည့်.

——ကြိတ်, *v.* see the parts.

——ငွယ်စားငွယ်, *n.* eatables, ဘောဇဉ်.

မဲး 4, *obsolete verb*,—from ကဲး?

——ထောင်, *adv.* remarkably, extraordinarily,—in a good sense.

——စွ, *adv.* same.

——ရေ့, *int.* expressive of admiration.

မဲးမို့, *n.* a woman's elder sister's husband, or a husband's elder brother,—*comp.* မတ်.

မဲးထံ, *n.* glutinous rice (ကောက်ညှင်း,) cooked in a hollow bamboo.

——ကည်တောက်, *n.* the said hollow bamboo.

ခေါ 1, *n.* a small basket, in which offerings are presented to an evil spirit.

——ခွက်, *n.* same.

——ဓာ, *n.* the offering presented in said basket.

——ပက်ကက်, *n.* a single basket, i. e. one without a foot or corresponding bottom.

——ပတောင်း, *n.* one with a cup-like bottom, i. e. a double one, capable of being set on either end.



ခေါ 2, *v.* to stick up or out, in consequence of being uneven.

ခေါက် 1, *v.* to fold, double, turn back. Der. အခေါက်။

——ကွေး, *v.* see the parts.

——မိခေါက်ကွေး, *adv.* doubled and curved.

——မျိုး, *adv.* breaking or doubling in the middle.

——တုံကွင်း, *n.* a bow-knot.

——တုံခေါက်ပြန်, *adv.* to and fro, backwards and forwards,  
လှလှ။

——တုံချည်, *v.* to tie in a bow-knot.

——စာ, *n.* a fine kind of mat, that can be folded without  
breaking.

ခေါက် 2, *v.* to knock, rap.

——ခေါက်မာ, —ခေါက်ခက်ခက်မာ, *v.* to become dry and hard,  
so as to sound on being struck ; *hence* ? သိခေါက်လျက်နှင့်,  
though well acquainted with (the matter.)

——ရက်, *v.* to be old, hardened,—used adverbially, as ခေါက်  
ခေါက်ရက်ရက်, unfeelingly.

ခေါက်ရှာ, *n.* a wood-pecker, သစ်တောက်,—called also တောက်ရှာ။

ခေါင် 1, *n.* an intoxicating liquor made of rice, much used by  
the Karens, ခေါင်ရည်။

ခေါင် 2, *v.* to be the top, summit, (obsolete.) Der. အခေါင် ; *n.*  
(from အခေါင်,) the ridge of a roof.

——ရပ်, *n.* the upper saddle of the ridge of a roof,—*comp.*  
ဝန်းတောင်း။

——ပွန်, *n.* the topmast twig or branch of a tree.

——တိုင်, *n.* a post which supports the ridge of a roof.

——ရေ, *n.* the height of the spring tide.

——သောက်, *n.* the ridge beam of a roof, which receives the  
ends of the rafters.

ခေါင် 3, *v.* to excavate in a slanting direction, ခေါင်သွင်း ;



to slant, be out of the way, go out of the way ; to be far from a river or other water. Der. **ခေါင်**, and **မိုင်းခေါင်း**.

—**တွေ**, *v.* to conjecture without being able to come to any conclusion.

**ခေါင်ခေါင်မာ**, *v.* to be dry and hard, so as to sound on being struck, **ခေါက်ခေါက်မာ**သည်။

**ခေါင်တံ**, *n.* a kind of pen made of a reed or bamboo ; a sucker, pipe used in sucking, **လူတံ**.

**ခေါင်း** 1, *n.* the head, **ဥဇ္ဈာင်း** ; the principal part of a thing, **ဗွီး** ; a large tuberous root, **ဥက္ကီး** ; a head, chief, **ခေါင်း**, **ခေါင်း**.

—**ခေါင်း**, *n.* same, last def.

—**ထီး**, *n.* a pillow ; *v.* to pillow the head.

—**ထီးရှည်**, *n.* a long pillow, a bolster.

—**ကိုင်း**, *n.* a god-parent.

—**န**, *n.* any thing placed between the head and a burden.

—**ချုပ်**, *n.* a chief of other chiefs.

—**စဉ်**, *n.* a succession of letters or figures marking the pages or sections of a writing or book.

—**ငွေကျွန်း**, *n.* gOUNG-zay-gYoon, a small island between Martaban and Maulmain, *literally*, the wash-head-island, whence water is annually carried to Ava to wash the king's head, on a certain anniversary.

—**တည်**, *v.* to take the lead, be first in doing, **ဦးတည်သည်**.

—**တုံး**, (from **တုံး**, to be blunt,) *v.* to be shaven or bald,—  
*comp.* **ဦးဖြည်း**.

—**တုံးတို**, *v.* same.

—**ပေါင်း**, *n.* a turban or any thing wrapped round the head, *collecting* and binding the hair together, **ဦးခုပ်**.

—**ပေါင်းပေါင်း**, *v.* to put on a turban.



- ဖြောင်, *v.* see ခေါင်းထိုး။
- စု, (*pron.* ဇု,) *n.* see ခေါင်းခု။
- ဖြည်း, (*sometimes pron.* ခြိ), *a.* shaven or bald, စိုးဖြည်း။
- ဖြူ, *n.* a grayhead, an old man.
- မာ, *v.* to be head-strong, obstinate.
- မြီးရှုံ, *v.* to cover up the head ; *adv.* without any personal trouble or expense, or responsibility, တက်ဝါး။
- ရင်း, *n.* the place for the head,—*opposed to* ဝါးရင်း။
- ခေါင်း 2, *v.* to be hollow, (obsolete.) Der. အခေါင်း ; *n.* a trough used as a coffin or as a canoe,—applicable also to a trough used for any purpose.
- ခေါက်, (from အခေါက်, bark,) *n.* bark used in dyeing a brown color,—the decoction being frequently placed in a trough.
- စို, *v.* to dye a brown color.
- ထိုင်, *n.* a block or short post in a boat, to receive the foot of a temporary mast.
- မိတ်, *a.* solid, not hollow,—applied to articles that are naturally or commonly hollow, နားမင်းမိတ်,—*comp.* စက်။
- စွ, —ဟ, *a.* hollow, not solid.
- ရည်, *n.* brown dye.
- ရည်ထုပ်, *v.* to superadd the said dye on a blue color, making a deeper blue or black.
- ထောင်း, *n.* a large bell,—*comp.* ဆည်းထည်း။
- ထောင်းစင်, *n.* a belfry.
- သက်စူးနာ, *n.* a hollowness and defect in timber.
- ခေါင်းပါး, *v.* to be deficient in quantity, few, scarce, နည်းသည့်, ခွာသည့်, ပါးစားသည့်။
- ခေါ်စည်, *n.* a certain preparation of glutinous rice.
- ခေါ်, *v.* to call, summon, invite ; to call, distinguish by name, give a name, ဖွင့်သည့်, သမုတ်သည့်, တွင်သည့်။



——ချ, *v.* to summon authoritatively.

——ထွင်, *v.* to name, give a name.

——ဘုံ, *n.* a kind of drum,—see ဘုံ.

——ငေါ, *v.* see ငေါ, in both senses.

မိုး 1, *n.* a pigeon,—*comp.* မြီး.

——ကော့, *n.* the fan-tailed pigeon.

——စင်, *n.* see မိုးရင်း.

——တောင်ထဲ, *adv.* continually, uninterruptedly, မပြတ်.

——နန်းရှိုး, *a.* not straight, broken into angles and projections.

——ပျံ, *n.* a kind of rocket.

——မြီး, *n.* see ကျီးအက်.

——ရင်း, *n.* a pigeon house.

မိုး 2, *v.* to take shelter (in a shade,) အပိုက်ခိုသည်; to take refuge in, adhere to, ကပ်သည်, မှီသည်, ခိုသည်.

——ကပ်, *v.* to take refuge in (a person or thing,) in order to avoid some evil.

——မှီ, *v.* to adhere to, in order to gain strength.

——ထွံ, *v.* to take refuge in (the power or glory of another.)

မိုက် 1, *v.* to hit, come in contact, strike against, ထိခိုက်သည်,  
—more than ထိ. Der. အခိုက်.

——ထိုက်, *v.* see the parts.

——ပွားရန်စစ်, *n.* quarrels and fightings.

——မိ, *v.* see မိုက်, (most common.)

——ရန်, *n.* a quarrel.

မိုက် 2, *v.* to shake, tremble,—used only in some adverbial forms, and commonly in connection with ထုန်, as မိုက်မိုက်ထုန်သည်, to shake tremulously.

မိုင်, *v.* to be firm, strong, durable, ကြံ့သည်, ခံ့သည်, မြဲမြံသည်.

Der. အခိုင်.



—ထည်, *v.* to be firm in mind, persevering.

—ကြံ, *v.* see the parts.

—ခံ, *v.* see ခိုင် ; to be valid, as a legal instrument.

—မာ, *v.* to be firm in mind, unmoved, obstinate.

—ထုံ, *v.* see the parts ; to be substantially wealthy.

မှိုင်း 1, *v.* to employ about some business, commission, order,  
စေခိုင်းသည်။

—ခန့်, *v.* see the parts.

—ထိုက်, *v.* to employ at a distance.

မှိုင်း 2, *v.* to liken, compare, ပုံခိုင်းသည်။

—နှိုင်း, *v.* same ; hence, မခိုင်းမနှိုင်း, *adv.* disrespectfully.

မှိုင်း 3, *v.* to put the helm to starboard,—*comp.* မက်။

မှီ, *v.* to steal. Der. သူမှီ။

—ကြောင်, *v.* to carry on a clandestine adulterous inter-  
course.

—ကြောင်မှီးဝှက်, *adv.* thievingly, purloiningly.

—ပြစ်, *n.* the crime or punishment of theft.

—မှု, *n.* theft.

—သူ, *n.* a thief, သူမှီ။

ချ, (from ထု, to fall,) *v.* to throw down ; to put down ; to  
bring down from a situation ; to assign a place, put in  
proper place, နေရာချသည် ; to teach, give instruction in  
writing or books, စာချသည် ; to sift, ထန်ခါနင့်ချသည်။

—ခွဲ, *v.* see under ခွဲ 1, and ခွဲ 2 ; to leave out, omit (in  
writing,) စာချခွဲသည်။

—ခေါ်, *v.* to summon authoritatively, ခေါ်ချသည်။

—ထား, *v.* see the parts.

ခုတ် 1, *n.* the navel.

—ကြိုး, *n.* the funis, navel string.

—ထီး, *n.* a prominent navel.



——ဝ, *n.* a concave one ; *see also* ဆချက်ဝ။

——မြိတ်, *n.* a birth place, i. e. the place where the navel string was buried.

——မြိတ်ဌာန, *n.* same.

ချက် 2, *v.* to cook, prepare by fire.

——ကျောက်, *n.* paste in imitation of a precious stone.

ချက်ချင်း, (from ဆချက်, a mark,) *adv.* instantly, immediately, at the moment, ရက်ခဲး, ရှောင်တောင်။

ချက်ချာ, *v.* to be clever, able to perform with skill and address, beyond one's age,—applicable to children.

ချက်တမြိုက်, *adv.* *see* ချက်ချင်း။

ရှင်, *v.* to wish, desire ; to have a tendency to, (rarely,)—not used as a principal verb, but as a *qual. affix*, optative.

——ခြင်း, *n.* desire,

——ရဲးပြေ, *v.* to have the edge of the appetite taken off, to be tolerably satisfied.

ရှင်ရှင်, *adv.* chinkingly, clinkingly.

ရှင်ရွေး, *n.* the abrus precatorius, ဆင်ရွေး ; the seed of the said tree, used as a weight, six of which make a pai (ပဲး) and eight a great pai (ပဲးကြီး,)—*comp.* ရွေးကြီး။

ရှင်သေ့, (so written uniformly by the Burmese,—*comp.* မြိုင်သေ့) *n.* a lion.

ရှင်း 1, *n.* the ginger plant or root.

——ခြောက်, *n.* dried ginger.

——မိင်း, *n.* green ginger.

ရှင်း 2, *n.* a K'heen, one of the race of K'heens.

ရှင်း 3, (from ဆချင်း, a companion,) *pron.* you, *mas.* or *fem.*—used in judicial language.

ရှင်း 4, *n.* a single one ;—but chiefly used as an *adj.*, single, one only ; or as a verbal formative ; *see* Grammar.



ချင်း 5, *v.* to bore, pierce, penetrate, go through, ခွင်းသင့်, (obsolete.) Der. ဆချင်း, and ငုတ်ချင်း; and hence

ချင်း 6, *qual. verb. affix*, (combined with ဝိုင်သောင့်,) until; see Grammar.

ချင်း 7, *closing verb. affix*, expressive of regret.

ချင်း 8, (from ဆချင်းချင်း,) *adv.* one another, mutually.

ချင်းချင်း, *adv.* an intensive, used with words of redness, ရဲရဲး

ချင်းတွင်း (ပြင်,) *n.* the Kyeen-dwen, which enters the Irrawaddy, at the great bend, between Pagan and Ava.

ချစ် 1, *v.* to love, have affection for, esteem, ဝယ်ဝယ်, နှစ်သက်သင့်, မြတ်နိုးသင့်,—*comp.* ကြိုက်, and ခင်.

—ကြွပ်, —ကွပ်, —သနား, *v.* see the parts.

—ကြိုက်, *v.* to love, as lovers of different sexes.

—ခင်, *v.* see ချစ်.

ချစ် 2, *v.* to be burnt, as food in cooking,—more than ငှက်.

—ချစ်သောင့်သောင့်, *v.* to be scorchingly hot.

ချည်, *v.* to tie, bind, fasten by tying, နှောင်သင့်, ပွဲသင့်; to confer (a title.)

—တည်း, (see တည်း,) *v.* to tie loosely, or for a little while.

—နှောင်, *v.* see ချည်.

ချည်း, (from ဆချည်း,) *adv.* only, nothing but, ဆတ်.

ချဉ်, *v.* to be sour, acid; to taste unpleasant, as the mouth.

—မိန်, *v.* to steep in an acid liquor, for any purpose.

—သား, *n.* relishable food, acid and salt, (clerical.)

—သားမိ, *v.* to seek the said food.

—တည်, —ထည်, *v.* to pickle, to steep in pickle.

—ပျက်, *v.* to turn sour.

—စပ်, *n.* a pickle condiment,—*comp.* သနပ်.

—စပ်ထည်, *v.* see ပျက်ထည်.

—ချည်, *n.* pickle, pickled liquor.



ဥတ္တိပေါင်, *n.* the rozelle plant.

ဥတ္တိဥတ္တိ, (from ဥတ္တိ, to be sour,) *a.* sourish.

ဥတ္တိး 1, *v.* to approach, draw near.

——ကပ်, *v.* same.

ဥတ္တိး 2, (from ကျဉ်း, to be narrow,) *v.* to make narrow, bring into narrow compass, contract, draw together, ချုံသည်။

ဥတ္တိ, *v.* to leave, let remain, set aside, မြှင်းသည်။

——မြှင်း, *v.* same.

ဥတ် 1, *n.* an oval beetle box, used by royal personages.

ဥတ် 2, *v.* to be flat, and thin,—not used assertively ; to insert a flat thin thing between two surfaces ; to introduce parenthetically, စကားချပ်သည်။ Der. အချပ်, and သံချပ်။

——ဘီး, *n.* a hair comb.

ဥတ် 3, *v.* to subside, dry up, as a swelling or sore, or as milk in the breast.

——ရပ်, *v.* same,—reduplicated and used adverbially.

ဥင်း, *v.* to be cool, cold,—more than င။

——အေး, *v.* same.

——မြေ့, *v.* to be easy, comfortable, happy.

——သာ, *v.* same ; *n.* ease, rest, happiness, သုခ။

——သာပေး, *v.* to relieve,—particularly applied to the remission of a penalty, to pardon.

ဥယ်, *v.* to variegate, diversify by painting or sculpture ; to be flowery in style, စကားဥယ်လယ်သည်။

——ထယ်, —လွယ်, *v.* same.

ဥာ, *v.* to be a point of union to several parts ; to be exceeding, extraordinary,—in this sense used chiefly in the clauses, ဥာအောင်, ဥာနေရော့။ Der. အဥာ, and ချက်ဥာ။

——ဥျပ်, *v.* same, 1st def.

ဥာဥာ, *adv.* intensive,—used with words of turning round.



ချား, *n.* a swift, a machine to wind thread from.

ရှိ, *v.* to endure, hold out, be capable of enduring—used only in the negative; *hence*, မချိတမိ, *adv.* beyond bearing.

Der. ဒိချိ, and သည်းဒိချိ.

—ဆံ, *v.* same,—used only in the negative.

ချိတ်, *v.* to hook, catch, catch with a hook, clasp; to catch in conversation, စကားချိတ်သည်—*comp.* ခောင်း and မိတ်; *n.* a hook, catch, clasp.

—ကုန်ထိုက်ကုန်, *n.* goods bought and sold by weight.

—ဆက်, *v.* to join the ends of boards by interlocking; to link subjects together in discourse.

—ဆွဲ, *v.* see the parts.

ချိန်, *v.* to weigh; to plumb; to level, as a gun, or an instrument to ascertain the relative height of a distant object; to weigh in the mind, မိတ်နှိုင်းချိန်သည်; *n.* a balance or pair of scales; a plumb and line.

—ကြိုး, *n.* a plumb line.

—ချ, *v.* to drop a plumb-line.

—ခွင်, *n.* a balance or pair of scales.

—ခွင်ခွက်, *n.* a scale, one of the cups of a balance.

—ခွင်ပေါင်, *n.* the yard or beam of a balance.

—ခွင်ဆောင်း, *n.* the handle of a balance.

—ခွင်ထွာ, *n.* the tongue of the beam.

—စက်, *v.* see စက်.

—ထန်လာ, *n.* a level, or instrument used in levelling.

—ထွတ်, *v.* see ချိန်.

—ထုပ်, *n.* a weight used as a plumb.

—ဝန်, *n.* a load or cargo estimated by weight.

—သား, *n.* the weight of a body ascertained by the balance, ဆချိန်.



——သီး, *n.* a plumb or plummet.

မြို့, *v.* to be many, numerous, များ,—chiefly used in some adverbial form.

မြို့, *v.* to appoint, fix, set (a time.)

——ချက်, *v.* same, (most common.)

မြို့, *verb. affix*, a combination of ချေ, and မှို့.

မြို့, *v.* to lift, raise, take up, ကြွသည်, ပင့်သည်; to march, as troops, စစ်ချီသည်; to begin, make a beginning,—applied to language and music.

——ကျူး, *v.* to introduce musically; to introduce in a conciliatory persuasive style.

——ကြွ, *v.* see မြို့, 1st def.

——ငေါ်, *v.* to project, be elevated,—applied also to language. Der. အမြို့အငေါ်.

——ထိန်း, *v.* see the parts.

——ပင့်, see မြို့.

——ပို့, *v.* see the parts.

မြို့, *v.* to assist, relieve, raise up from a low estate, promote, exalt. Der. အမြို့.

——ပင့်, *v.* same.

——မွမ်း, *v.* to praise, applaud.

——မြှင့်, —မြှောက်, *v.* to promote, exalt.

ချုပ်, *v.* to sew, sew up, secure by sewing; to confine, bind, secure, shut up, cut off, terminate,—applied variously, to constriction of the bowels—imprisonment—binding by a written engagement—shutting in, as evening (မိုးချုပ်,)—impeding passage or communication (သမီးချုပ်,)—termination of life, &c.; to control, have in subjection, rule, govern, have dominion over, အုပ်သည်, အမိုးရသည်, မှတ်ချုပ်သည်. Der. အချုပ်.



———ချာ, *v.* same, last def.

———စာ, *n.* the narrow edges of cloth, inside of a seam,  
ဆပ်စာ။

———ထည်း, (*see* ထည်း,) *v.* to restrain, keep in check, hold  
in, control.

———ထား, *v.* to place in confinement.

———စိုး, *n.* a seam. ,

———သမား, *n.* a tailor, အချုပ်သမား, အပ်လျှိုသမား။

ချပ်ချပ်, *adv.* moderately,—applied to words of warmth.

ချုံ, *v.* to cover, overspread as with a cloth, or clothes ; to be  
entire, as ချုံခြံပိုင်သည်, to have the entire control of.

———ခုံ, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

ချိ, (from ငျိ, to be contracted,) *v.* to contract, draw into a nar-  
row compass, ချဉ်းသည် ; to close up, as scattered troops.

———ယုံ, *v.* same, 1st def.

ချိုး, *v.* to pine away, become exhausted in flesh and strength,  
from hardship or suffering,—*comp.* ကြိုး။

ချ 1, *n.* a jingle, a small round bell.

———ကုံး, *n.* a collar of said bells.

ချ 2, *v.* to twist off (fruit, leaves, &c.) with a forked pole,  
(ထိချ) ; to extract (urine or feces) with an instrument.

ချး, *n.* a sort of mermaid, ချးသု။

———စုံ, —တန်ဆာ, —ပန်း, —လိပ်, —သေ, *n.* sundry ornaments,  
made to represent the fabled decorations of a kyoo mer-  
maid.

———နားတောင်း, *n.* a kind of ear-ornament.

———ရုပ်, *n.* an image of said mermaid, placed at the prow  
of a vessel, as a protection ; the figure head of a vessel.

ချေ 1, (from ငေ့, to be rubbed out, &c.) *v.* to rub out, erase,  
cancel ; to reply to, refute ; to satisfy (:he mind.)



——ဝ, —လည်း, *v.* same, 2nd def. ထုခြေသည်။

ချော ၂, (*pron.* ချည်,) *v.* to sneeze.

——ဆတ်, *v.* same.

ချော ၃, *verb. affix, euphonic ; sometimes alternative ; see Grammar.*

ချေး ၁, *n.* the tree which produces the ink nut, (ချေးသီး။)

ချေး ၂, (*pron.* ချီး, from ဆချေး,) *n.* the excrement of animals, faeces, ordure, ကျင်ကြီး, မစင်, ဝမ်း။

——ခါး, *n.* chyme.

——တိုးပိုး, *n.* a kind of beetle.

——နှိ, *n.* see ချေးခါး။

——ပို, *v.* to evacuate the intestines, (vulgar), ကျင်ကြီးစွန့်သည်, ဝမ်းသွားသည်။

ချေး ၃, *v.* to borrow or lend ; to hire or let ;—the article, in either case, to be returned, not the same, but in kind,—*comp.* ငှါး။

——ငှါး, *v.* same.

ချွဲ ၁, (from ကျယ်, to be wide,) *v.* to widen, make wide or broad, spread open to a greater extent.

——ထွင်, *v.* same.

ချွဲ ၂, (*pron.* ချည်,) *v.* to be weak, infirm, debilitated.

——နဲ့, *v.* same.

ချွဲချွဲ, *adv.* tremblingly in mind, from sudden passion.

ချော ၁, *n.* conveyance by stages.

——ထောက်, *v.* to take in charge, at a new stage.

——ခို့, *v.* to conduct, convey by stages.

——ပို့မြင်း, ခုထား, လှ, လေ့, &c. or briefly, ချောမြင်း, ခုထား, &c. a horse, carriage, &c. employed in conveying by stages.

ချော ၂, *v.* to be smooth, fine, nice, handsome.

——ညက်, *v.* to be smooth and fine in substance.



—မော, *v.* see ရော, ပြေပြေသည်။

—စွန်, —ဓန, —မွတ်, *v.* to be very smooth, fine, &c.

—လွင်, *v.* to be sleek.

ရော 3, *v.* to be slippery; to slip along, slide,—*comp.* ရော်။

—ကျိ, *v.* see the parts.

ရော 4, *v.* to excite a quarrel, instigate, provoke, ရိုးချောသည်,—  
not used singly.

—စား, —တိုက်, —ပြန်, *v.* same.

ရှောင်, (*pron.* ရှောက်,) *n.* a chasm, gulf, abyss.

ရှောင်ခွား, (from ?) *v.* to be shaken, agitated, perturbed,  
မငြိမ်သက်မိသည်။

ရှောင် 1, *n.* a kind of cylindrical basket, used by the Karens,  
—smaller than နောက်လွယ်; see also လက်ဖက်ရှောင်။

ရှောင် 2, *n.* a pot with a perforated bottom, used to bake by  
steam, ပေါင်းရှောင်။

ရှောင် 3, *v.* to be loose, not tight, မချပ်; to be lean; thin,—  
less than ကြံ့, and ဝိန်; to be out of the way, ဆင်သည်။

—ကြီးရှောင်ကြွပ်, —မီးရှောင်မင်, *adv.* a little loose, မီးရှောင်  
ရှောင်, ရှောင်တောင်တောင်။

ရှောင်း 1, *n.* a large brook, rivulet, tributary stream.

—ဦးတို, *n.* a creek, လက်တက်ရှောင်းတို။

ရှောင်း 2, *v.* to peep, look sily, pry into, ရှောင်းကြည့်သည်။

—မြောင်း, *v.* same.

ရှောင်းရှောင်း, or တရှောင်းရှောင်း, *adv.* ascendingly, as smoke,  
vapor, &c.—figuratively applied to strong passion, ခောင်း  
ခောင်း။

ရှော့, *n.* to pacify, coax, wheedle.

—မော့, *v.* same.

ရှပ် 1, *n.* the dross of metal.

ရှပ် 2, *v.* to slip, slide off, lose footing; to go aside, err,



backslide, လွဲးသည့်, ခြွတ်ယွင်းသည့် ; to deride, treat derisively,—in this sense not used assertively, ပျက်ချော်သည့်  
ချော်ထိုက်, (from ?) v. to rake the bottom of a river, in order to remove snags and other obstructions.

ရှ်, v. to be sweet, as sugar ; to be fresh, as water, that is, not salt ; to be pleasant, as the voice or countenance ; to be cool, as the sun, the wind ; to be moderate, as price.

—အေး, —ဆိမ့်, —ရှုံ, —မြ, v. see the respective roots.

—မြက်, v. to be excessively sweet.

ရှ်ကံ 1, v. see ရှ်ငုံ.

ရှ်ကံ 2, v. to relish, enjoy,—not used as a verb. Der. ရှ်ချက်.

—ရှ်ကံ, adv. relishingly,—applied to eating with a zest and to sleeping soundly.

—ရှ်ကံမြက်မြက်, adv. same.

ရှ်ငုံ, v. to lop, cut off (limbs from a tree,)—one kind of ခုတ်.

ရှ်ငုံ, v. to be concave, as a spot of ground ; n. a concave spot of ground, a valley.

—ရှ်ငုံ, v. see ရှ်ငုံ ; to be joyful, happy in mind.

ရှ်ငုံ 1, v. see ရှ်ငုံ.

ရှ်ငုံ 2, (pron. ရှ်ငုံ,) n. the armpit, ဆက်ကလိ, လက်ကလိ.

—ကလိ, —တွင်, n. same.

—ဆာကံခွ, n. a crutch.

ရှ်သွန်း, n. a kind of bread.

ရှ်, v. to be defective, wanting, incomplete, မစုံမလင် ; to be blemished, marred.

—ထဲ, v. same.

ရှ်ရှ်, (from ရှ်, to be sweet,) a. slightly sweet, sweetish.

ရှ် 1, (from ကျိ, to be broken, &c.) v. to break crosswise, as a thing that is longer than broad,—comp. ရှဲ

—ရှဲ, v. see the parts.



ရှိုး ၂, *v.* to wash, bathe, as the body with water, *ရေချိုးသည်။*

၆, *n.* a white ant or termite.

———*စုံ*, *n.* a white ants' nest constructed on the side of a tree or house,—*comp.* *ဘောင်ခွံ*။

———*ပုန်း*, *n.* *see* *ခြံ*။

ခြံ, *v.* to scratch with the nails, or tear (the skin) with the claws; to scratch up, rake together,—*comp.* *ခြံ*။

ခြံ, *an intensive*, (infrequent.)

ခြံ ၁, *n.* a musquito.

———*ခြောင်*, *n.* a fly-flap, (*ယင်ခြောင်*), or brush used to keep off flies and musquitoes.

———*ဘောင်*, *n.* musquito curtains.

———*ပုန်း*, *n.* *see* *ခြံ*။

ခြံ ၂, *v.* to measure with a measure of capacity,—*comp.* *ခြံ*။

———*ဘောင်*, *n.* a measuring basket.

———*တွက်*, *v.* *see* the parts.

———*တွက်*, *v.* *see* *ခြံ*။

ခြံခပ်, *n.* the marrow of bones.

———*ခပ်*, *v.* to penetrate the marrow, be thrilled with pleasurable sensations, or with cold,—*see* *ခပ်*။

ခြံခပ်, (from *ခပ်*, a rafter,) *n.* a board covering the ends of rafters and forming a facing to the eaves of a house.

ခြံသေ, (so written by the Arracanese,—*comp.* *ရှင်သေ*) *n.* a lion.

ခြံ, *v.* to compute, calculate in the mind, estimate, form a judgment of,—*comp.* *ခန့်* and *ခြံ*။

———*ခန့်*, —*တွက်*, *v.* same, *နှိုင်းချိန်သည်။*

ခြံ, *v.* to make marks with the nails,—*comp.* *ခြံ*; to scrape, as with a knife or sherd; to rake, as with a hoe; to rake with a rake, (*တွန်ခြံ*).



ခြည် 1, *n.* a ray,—not used singly. Der. ဆောင်ခြည်, စေ့ခြည်.

ခြည် 2, *n.* thread, simply spun.

——ကျပ်, *n.* thread, doubled and twisted, ဆပ်ခြည်.

——ခင်, (from ဆင်, ) *n.* a skein or hank of thread.

——ခင်စွပ်, *n.* a species of wading bird.

——စာ, *see* ဆံစာ, sizing.

——စာကျွေး, —စာတင်, *v.* to size thread.

——စာသတ်, *v.* to comb the thread, after sizing.

——ဆွေး, *n.* a skein or hank of thread knotted.

——ပင်, *n.* a single thread.

——မျှင်, *n.* same.

——လုံး, *n.* a ball of thread.

——ဝင်, (from ဆင်, ) *n.* a spindle of thread.

——ဆာ, *n.* a quill, on which thread is wound from the spindle.

ခြမ်း, *v.* to divide into two equal parts, ဝက်သည်, ထက်ထက်ခွဲသည်, ထက်ခြမ်းခွဲသည်.

ခြံ, *n.* a fence of any kind ; an inclosure for cultivation or keeping creatures ; a cage for wild beasts.

——ကာ, —ထိုး, —လှံ, —ပိုင်း, *v.* to surround with a fence, to inclose in any manner.

——ရံ, *v.* same ; to surround with people, adherents, dependants, guards, &c. Der. ဆဒြိဆရံ.

ခြား, (from ကြား to be apart, ) *v.* to be between, divide, make separate, distinct, ပိုင်းခြားသည်, —သားနားသည်, —သီးခြားသည်, —သီးသန့်သည် ; to be different, diverse, unlike, dissimilar, ကွဲခြားသည် ; to take every other one, take one and leave one,—in this sense, frequently written ခြံ, and chiefly used in the phrase, ခက်ခြံ, every other day.

——နား, *v.* same, 2d def. ; to rebel, ခုန်ထန့်သည်.



မြ, v. to make level by spreading out the parts,—*comp.* မြို့.

မြစ်, n. lac, gum-lac, cochineal, the produce of a small insect, deposited on the limbs of trees.

——မြစ်, a. purple.

——ပန်းဆိုး, v. to dye a dark-red or purple color.

——ပိုး, n. the coccus or cochineal insect.

——ဆောင်, n. dark red color, purple.

မြင့်, v. to make a loud, resounding noise,—but used only in certain adverbial forms, as မြင့်မြင့်, or တမြင့်မြင့်, —မြင့်သံ, —မြင့်အုန်းအုန်း, —မြင့်သံသံ, —မြင့်သောင်းသောင်း.

မြင်း 1, v. see မြင်း, to thunder.

မြင်း 2, (from ကြမ်း, to be terrified,) v. (obsolete.)

——မြောင်, v. to threaten, daunt, terrify by threats.

——မီး, —မောင်း, v. to threaten, မောင်းမီးသည့်.

မြှေး, v. to roar, as thunder, be loud, thundering. Der. မိုးမြှေးမြှေး.

မြစ်မြစ်, v. to have but little, be in a strait for want of, be forced to pick here and there, as occasion offers.

မြစ်မြစ်, v. to be particular, scrupulous, strict, close, niggard ; to vex, annoy by such treatment.

မြစ်, n. a cluster or clump of bushes or small trees, a jungle.

——မြေပင်, (from မြေ and ပင်, which see,) n. a brake, thick jungle, thicket.

——မြစ်ပေါင်း, (from မြစ်, and ပေါင်း, which see,) n. same.

——မြစ်, (from မြစ်, a clump), n. a small cluster or clump of bushes.

မြစ်, v. to be full of sores, diseases, &c. ဆရာမြစ်သည့် ; see also မြစ်မြစ်.

မြစ် 1, (from ဆခြေ), n. a foot and leg.

——မြစ်, adv. afoot, on foot.



- တြ, *n.* a retaining fee, or fee paid on engaging a lawyer or doctor.
- ခုံ, *n.* the upper part of the foot, ဗမိုး : a pedestal, ဘိန့်.
- ချင်း, *n.* an anklet or ornamental ancle ring ; fetters.
- ချင်းဝတ်, —ချင်းမိုက်, *v.* to fetter, put on fetters.
- ချင်းဝတ်, *n.* the small of the leg above the ancle.
- ချောင်း, *n.* a toe.
- စွပ်, *n.* a stocking ; hence, သားချေခြွပ်, *n.* a boot.
- ညှိုး, *n.* the toe, next the great toe.
- တင်ခုံ, *n.* a footstool.
- တံကောက်, *n.* the inside of the bend of the knee.
- ထောက်, *n.* see ခြေ.
- နင်း, *n.* a shoe.
- နင်းကြိုး, *n.* a shoe-string.
- နင်းခွက်, *n.* see နင်းခွက်.
- နင်းရာ, *n.* a footstep.
- ဗမိုး, *n.* the upper part of the foot, ခြေခံ.
- ဗယ်, *v.* to be splay-footed.
- ဗဝါး, *n.* the sole of the foot.
- ဈားထောက်, *v.* to be on tiptoe.
- မ, *n.* the great toe.
- ရှက်မိ, *n.* an ancle, ဗျက်.
- ရင်း, *n.* the place for the feet, —opposed to ခေါင်းရင်း.
- ရာ, *n.* a footstep, ခြေနင်းရာ.
- လယ်, *n.* the middle toe, ခြေချောင်းလယ်.
- လုံး, *n.* a foot ball.
- လှမ်း, *n.* a step.
- သည့်, —သည့်သူရဲ, *n.* a foot soldier.
- သည်း, *n.* a toe nail.
- သန့်, *n.* the little toe.



——ထင်း, *n.* the leg from the knee to the ankle.

——ထင်းသား, —ထင်းကြွက်သား, *n.* the calf of the leg.

——ထိမ်း, *v.* to castrate (polite), ငွေခွင့်သင့်, သင်းသင့်.

——ထွဲထွဲ, *n.* the toe next to the little toe.

ခြေ 2, (from ကြေ, which see), *v.* to reduce to small particles ; to digest, (as food) ; to bruise, (as the flesh.)

——ငံ, *v.* to be pleasing to the taste, သဘောချိုသည် ; to be pleasing to the ear, as well arranged and pertinent discourse.

——ရှုတ်, *v.* see the parts.

——ညှ, *v.* to pulverize.

——ထည်, see ခြံ, 2d def.

ခြေခြောင်း, *n.* a jews-harp.

ခြေ, *v.* to be gentle, mournful in sound,—used adverbially only.

မြီး, (from ကြီး, to be wide apart), *v.* to make wide apart.

ခြောက် 1, *a.* six, ၆.

ခြောက် 2, *v.* to be dry, ငွေ့သည် ; to be dried up, ခန်းသင့်.

——ကပ်, *v.* to be dry, as flesh or fruit.

——ခန်း, *v.* to be dried up.

——ထ, —တပ်, *v.* to be dry, (infrequent.)

——ငွေ့, *v.* to be dry, become dry.

ခြောက် 3, (from ကြောက်, to be afraid), *v.* to make afraid, frighten,—*comp.* ခြင်း, and ငှါး.

——မြှီး, —ငှါး, *v.* see the parts.

ခြောက်ရှက်, or တခြောက်ရှက်, *adv.* rattlingly.

ခြောင်း, (from ထည်ခြောင်း, the wind pipe.)

——ခြောက်, *n.* the dry cough, pulmonary consumption.

——ခိုး, *v.* to cough.

——တထွတ်ထွတ်, —တယုံယုံ, *adv.* with a constant cough.



——ပန်းခိုး, *v.* to cough.

——ဝန်းဝန်း, *see* ခြင်္သေ့ဟန်.

——ဟန်, *v.* to hang.

——ထက်, *v.* to hawk, —*comp.* သစ်တောဟက်

——တန်, *v.* to hem.

မြ, (*pron.* မြ,) *n.* a horn.

မြင့်, *n.* a cage for birds; a movable cage for beasts.

မြေ, (*pron.* မြေ,) *n.* a dove, မြေး, —*comp.* မိုး

——ခုံ, *n.* a shelter in a tree used for shooting doves.

——နီပု, *n.* a species of dove.

——ထင်းပြာ, *n.* the ring dove.

——ထည်ပြောက်, *n.* the common kind.

——သိမ်း, *n.* a small hawk, the kestrel of Europe.

မြီးမြီး, *v.* to deny one's self, practise self-denial, perform austerities, မြီးခြင်းကုန်သည်, မြီးခြင်းကုန်သည်.

ခွ, *v.* to be forked, branch into two parts (having something between); to ride upon, have authority over, ခွင့်ရခွင့်ရ.  
Der. ဆွ.

ခွက်, *v.* to be concave, deep as a cup, —less extensive than ချိုင့်; *n.* a cup, bowl, or any thing of similar shape; a measure of capacity equal to two tsalais, (ခေယံ)

——ခွင်, *n.* a pair of metal cups played together, —*comp.* ဝင်ကွင်း, and သံကွင်း

——ထောင်, *n.* see the parts.

ခွင်, *v.* to be bent, curved, as a handy-leg, or the horn of an animal, curving towards its fellow.

ခွင်ထောင်ထောင်, *n.* ninepins, or any similar plaything.

ခွင်း, *v.* to strike at, aim a blow at, (with a bow, a gun, or a sword); to pierce, penetrate, go through, ခွင်းထွက်

ခွန်, *n.* a kind of long handled chisel, ဝင်ထောင်ခွန်



ခွန်အား, *n.* bodily strength, force, *သားခွန်, ခုခွန်*

ခွပ်, *v.* to engage in combat, fight, as fowls and some other animals; to come in contact, conjunction, as clouds or heavenly bodies.

ခွပ်, *a.* see ခွပ်

နံ့, *n.* to put into the mouth, as food, bite, &c.

နာ ၁, *n.* a hoof.

——နာ, *n.* the step or mark of a hoof.

နာ ၂, (Peguan), *n.* a chief of pagoda slaves, himself a slave.

——နာ, *n.* a chief of pagoda slaves, appointed by government.

——နာ, *n.* a pagoda slave, ကျန်သီးတော်, ချော့ကျန်

နာ ၃, (from နာ, to become separate), *v.* to separate, part, sever, detach, cleave off, put at a distance; to separate (*intrans.*); *go from.*

နာ ၁, *v.* to curve, curl, coil, wind into a ring, (*trans. and intrans.*) Der. နာ; *n.* a coil, နာ, ~~နာ~~ နာ.

——နာ, *v.* see the parts; *n.* a heap

——နာ, *v.* to curl, (as the hair.)

နာ ၂, *v.* to gather (fuel), နာ, နာ

နာ ၃, *v.* to check, (in chess.)

နာ, *v.* see နာ

နာ ၁, *n.* a flat ring, used as a band, ~~နာ~~ နာ.

နာ ၂, *n.* a dog.

——နာ, *n.* a jackal.

——နာ, *n.* a porch, vestibule, with or without a roof.

——နာ, *n.* a wooden horse.

——နာ, *n.* see နာ

——နာ, *n.* an animal resembling both a dog, and a fox, the Indian badger, *actonix collaris*.

——နာ, *n.* *တုတ်တုတ်*, *n.* trottingly.



- ခွတ်, *n.* a mad dog.
- ခွတ်ပြန်, *v.* to have hydrophobia.
- ထွဋ်ဇေး, *n.* a young hare, ယုန်ဇေး
- ထွာ, *see* ဒိဿာရိန်
- လေး, (from လေးလေး), *n.* a flea.
- ဝင်ဇေး, *n.* a strange dog that comes and remains of his own accord.
- သထင်း, *n.* a dog that follows every master.
- သွား, *n.* a jagg.
- သွားမိမိဝင်, *v.* to jagg, indent like the edge of a saw, to make serrated.
- ခွဲ, (from ကွဲ, to be divided), *v.* to divide lengthwise, to split,  
———*comp.* ချိုး ; to divide into two parts; to separate, sever,  
ခွာသည့် ; to levy, as money, arms, &c. ; *n.* a kwai, a measure of capacity, equal to half a ten, (ဆထင်း), or two taikes, (မိဝင်)
- ခန့်, *v.* *see* ခွဲ, to levy, assess.
- ခွင်း, *v.* to divide into two equal parts ; to divide into parts.
- ခွာ, *v.* to separate, sever, disjoin.
- မိဝင်, *v.* to split into several parts.
- ခုံလှ, *n.* a sum assessed.
- ခေ, *v.* to divide and distribute.
- ခွင်ခွင်, *adv.* jingly.
- ခွတ်, (from ကွတ်, to be released,) *v.* to take out or off ; to release, free, deliver, emancipate, ထွတ်သွတ် ; to free from all evil, to annihilate ; to refine, purify, (as metal ; ) *intrans.* to be out of place, not right, ထွင်းထွင်း
- ထွင်း, *v.* to be out of place, not right ; to be damaged, injured, —less than ထွင်း



———ဝှဲ, *v.* same, 1st def.

———ဝှဲ, *v.* to free from (some malady).

ချွန်, *v.* to point, make pointed, sharpen ; to be sharp, keen, talented, ဆေချွန်သည်, ထက်သည် ; *see also* ခေချွန်. Der. ဆချွန်.

ချွန်း, *v.* to be naturally pointed, as a leaf, not round or blunt ;  
*n.* the continuation of the keel of a boat or vessel, whether ဦးချွန်း, or ဝှဲချွန်း.

———ထင်, *n.* same.

ချွတ်, *adv.* right into, right through.

ချွဲ, *v.* to be slimy, ropy, macilaginous, ဝါ, —*comp.* ခေ. Der. ဆချွဲ.

———ခန်း, *n.* phlegm, ထင်ခန်း.

———နှပ်, —နှပ်, *v.* to be slimy, &c. ; to be slow, drawing in speech, —used adverbially.

မြင်း, (from မြင်း, to remain, *v.* to leave, let remain, set aside, မှန်သည်.)

———ချန်, *v.* same.

မြန်း *n.* an iron hook, used by elephant drivers.

———ထောင်း, *n.* same ; a long hook used to gather fruit from trees, —*comp.* ဝါချွဲ.

မြတ်ခဲ, *adv.* with a sudden crack, with a fine rattling noise.

မြတ်မြတ်, or ထင်ထင်မြတ်, *adv.* rustlingly.

မြေ 1, (from မြေ, to fall off,) *v.* to cause to fall, as leaves, fruit, &c. —applied also to the weakening of passion.

———ချ, *v.* same.

မြေ 2, *v.* to be sparing, frugal.

———ထ, —ထ, *v.* same.

မြေ့, *v.* to surround, attend. Der. ဆမြေ့.

မြေ့, *n.* sweat, perspiration ; any vapor collected in a fluid, မြေ့ရည်.



- ခေင်း, v. to keep in a state of perspiration, take a sweat.
- ခံ, n. an inner shirt, a garment worn next the skin, ခြေခံသိမ်း
- ခုတ်, v. to have the perspiration checked.
- ငြိတ်, v. to cease perspiring.
- ငုတ်, v. to draw out the perspiration.
- ငွတ်, v. to sweat, perspire.
- နှဲဗာ, n. what is earned by hard labor.
- ပုံ, v. to perspire freely from heat.
- ရပ်, v. to cease perspiring.
- ဝင်, v. see ခြွင်းငုပ်
- ဆံ, n. see ခြွေ
- သိပ်, v. to have the moisture of rice absorbed, while cooking, indicating that the rice is well done.
- ခြွေမ, n. a daughter-in-law, a son's wife.

၁၁၂

*The third consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the third in the class of gutturals.*

- ဂဏိ, n. the Ganges, ဂဏိမြစ်.
- ဂဏန်း, (Pali ဂဏနံ,) n. a numeral figure, —comp. ဝဏ္ဏန်း
- သဗ္ဗိ, n. arithmetic.
- ဂဏာ, ဂဏာ, (Pali,) n. rice boiled in milk, နို့ဓား
- ဓာ, n. same, offered to a priest.
- ဂဏိ ၁, (Pali,) n. passage, transition; a transition to another state of existence, ဝေဓာရိ.
- ဂဏိ ၂, (Pali,) n. promise, word pledged.



——ဝဝတ်, *n.* same.

——တောင့်, *v.* to keep one's word, သစ္စာတောင့်သည်။

——တည်, *v.* to be faithful, true to one's word.

——ထား, *v.* to promise, make a promise.

——ပြတ်, *v.* to break a promise.

——စွန့်, *v.* see ကဝိတည်း။

ကန, *adv* (pref. to ခေတ္တတ်,) distinctly, by name.

ကနန်း, *n.* a crab ; hence, လယ်ကနန်း, a fresh-water crab, လယ်ကနန်း ;  
 မြင်ကြောင်းကနန်း, a salt water crab.

ကမ္ဘိုင်, *n.* a pleasant grove, wood, wilderness, ကံ, မြိုင်, ကမ္ဘိုင်, ကနံ

ကနွေ, *n.* a species of large crab.

ကနွေ, (Pali), *n.* smell, scent, အနံ့။

ကနွေ, (Pali,) *n.* a gandappa, a kind of inferior nat, inhabiting  
 and guarding the base of Myenmo mount in concert  
 with rekkaiks, (ကရိုက်,) gongbans (ကရိုက်,) galongs  
 (ကရိုက်,) and nagahs (နဂါး)။

ကနွေ, (from ကနွေ and အနံ့), *n.* odor smelt.

ကနွေသလက, (Pali ကနွေ, the belly), see ကောသလ။

ကမန်း, see အမန်း။

ကမိကဝတ်, (Pali ကမိက, a guest), *n.* the duties of hospitality to  
 a priest,—one kind of ငည့်သည့်ဝတ်။

ကမ္မရာ, (Pali), *n.* a kind of fabulous lily.

ကမ္ပ, *n.* a species of kempferia, of which there are numberless  
 varieties.

——ကမ္ပ, *n.* one variety distinguished for its fragrance.

ကရတ်, *n.* a small fish pond commonly connected with a larger  
 one, by some water communication ; hence, ကရတ်ကပ်ကပ် ;  
 the reaction of the bore (မိလ်း,) in a river, or the swell  
 along shore, occasioned by the rapid motion of a vessel.

ကရိတ်, (Latin), *n.* a Greek, Grecian, ကရိတ်။



ဂဉ္ဇ, (Pali), *a.* heavy, weighty, important, *အဓိက*

———*မြ*, —*ထင်မြ*, *v.* to regard as weighty, important; to treat with attention, deference, respect.

———*ထင်*, (from *ဘဉ္ဇာ*), *n.* the more weighty and important utensils of a priest,—*opposed to ထင်ထင်*

ဂဉ္ဇိ, *n.* a tally, tally stick; any thing with which count is kept

———*ဂဉ္ဇိ*, *n.* one who keeps count with a tally.

———*မြ*, *v.* to keep count with a tally.

ဂဉ္ဇိ, *n.* see *ထင်ထင်*, a bolt, bar.

ဂဉ္ဇိ, *n.* a species of stone, *ဂဉ္ဇိ*; a small image carried about the person, or tattooed on the skin, as a preservation from evil.

ဂဉ္ဇိ, *n.* solder, metallic cement.

ဂဉ္ဇိ, (Pali *ဂဉ္ဇိ*), *n.* a galong, a kind of fabulous bird of immense size.

———*ထင်*, *n.* a double sail, used in Burmese and Chinese vessels.

ဂဉ္ဇိ, (Bengalee), *n.* a foreign female's gown.

ဂဉ္ဇိ, (Pali), *n.* a stanza of Pali verse, consisting of four lines, each commonly containing eight syllables.

ဂဉ္ဇိ, (Pali), *n.* a village, *ရွာ*

ဂဉ္ဇိ, (Pali *ဂဉ္ဇိ*), *n.* a gah-woke, measure of distance equal to four kauthahs, (*ထင်ထင်*)

ဂဉ္ဇိ, (Pali), *n.* the warm season, *အနွယ်*

ဂုဏ်, (Pali *ဂုဏ*), *n.* a good or bad quality, attribute,—*comp.* *မြ*, and *ထင်*; a good quality; the good results of a good quality, *ထင်ထင်*; the reputation of a good quality, *ထင်ထင်*, *ထင်ထင်*

———*ခံ*, —*ထင်*, —*ထင်*, *v.* to affect a good quality, assume consequence, put on airs, *ထင်ထင်*



—ထက်, —ထွန်, v. to be proud, မိတ်မြင့်သင့်.

—မြတ်, n. see ရထိ, last def. and မြတ်, last def.

—မြတ်ထွက်, v. to be famous.

—မြှင်, v. to vie with.

—မောက်, —မော်, v. to be proud, overbearing.

ရတနာ, (Pali ဝတ္ထု), n. one possessed of good qualities.

ရတနာ, n. a spurious precious stone.

ရက်, (from ကက်, a lever), n. a stick thrust under the edges of an open vessel, to press down and secure the contents.

—ရက်, —ရက်, —ရက်, —ရက်, v. to press down and secure with the said stick.

ရက်ထိတ်, n. gunny bag.

ရက်, (from ကက်,) n. a kind of snare, —ကပ်, ကပ်, ကပ်, and နှပ်.

ရက်ထိတ်, n. the middle north post, in the main part of a house,

—see under ကပ်.

ရံ, n. a thin kind of paper, မိုင်းရံ, ရံ, ရံ.

ရံ ?

—ရံ, —ရံ, —ရံ, —ရံ, —ရံ, v. to excite a quarrel by mischievous representation.

—ကပ်, n. language spoken to excite a quarrel.

—မ, n. a mischief making woman.

—သင်, n. a mischief maker, a fomentor of quarrels.

ဂေါရကံပြု, v. to frequent a place, for the purpose of receiving religious offerings.

ဂေါတမ, (Pali), n. Gautama, (pron. Gaudama), the fourth Buddha in the present system.

ဂေါ, n. a kind of large boat.

ဂေါဓာ, n. a kind of concretion said to be formed in the stomach of animals and used medicinally.

ငါး, n. a stain cloud (in precious stones.)



ဂေါပရေင်, ဂေပိဝ်, ဂေပုဝ်, *n.* various kinds of precious stones.

ပိုင်း, (Pali ဝဏ,) *n.* a collection, assemblage, ဆရာ; ဆရာပိုင်း

———ရပ်, *n.* a bishop, one who has jurisdiction over other priests.

———ချပ်, *n.* an archbishop.

———ဆောင်, *n.* a bishop's assistant, an archdeacon or dean.

ကွက်ကပ်, *n.* the armpit, ချိင်းတွင်း, ကပ်ကပ်, ဆက်ကပ်

ကွက်ကွတ်, *adv.* tickingly, as a watch.

ကွင်, *n.* a top, play-top.

———ဝှ, *n.* a button, ball, or knot attached to another body;  
a ball used in twisting thread.

ကွင်း, *n.* see ဆရာ

———ညှပ်, *n.* see ဆရာဆရာညှပ်

ကွပ်, *n.* a round flat piece of wood, used for a small wheel, or for any purpose.

———ဘိန်း, —ဘီး, *n.* same.

ကျ, *n.* the barking deer, *Cervus Muntjac*.

ကျပ်, *n.* a kind of carpenter's plane; a levelling wooden scraper,—*comp.* ကျပ်ဆရာ

ကျပ်, (Bengallee,) *n.* wheat, ကုလားပေါင်း

———ရည်, *n.* ale, beer, porter.

ကျင်း 1, *n.* a locust.

ကျင်း 2, *n.* see ချိင်း, the armpit.

ကျင်း (မြစ်,) *n.* the Gyaing.

ကျိုး, (from ချိုး, to break,) *n.* the broken burnt rice adhering to the bottom of a rice pot.

မြတ်, *n.* a species of water serpent, whose bite is commonly fatal.

မြီးဆောင်, *n.* see မြီး

မြတ်, (Pali မြတ်,) *n.* a planet.



—**ရှင်ဆိုး**, *n.* the eight planetary or erratic celestial orbs, *viz.* **တနင်္ဂနွေ**, or **နေ**, the sun, **တနင်္လာ**, or **လ**, the moon, **သင်္ဂါ**, Mars, **ဗုဒ္ဓဟူး**, Mercury, **ကြာသပတေး**, Jupiter, **သောကြာ**, Venus, **စနေ**, Saturn, and **ရာဟု**, Rahu, the dark planet, which is only visible, when passing over the disks of the sun and the moon and causing eclipses ; the eight compartments of an astrological house, (**ဇာတာခွင်**,) corresponding to the said eight planets.

**ခွင်း**, *n.* dressed cotton,—*comp.* **ဝါ**

—**ခံ**, *a.* padded or stuffed with cotton, as **ခွင်းခံဆင်္ကီ**, a padded jacket.

**ရှေ့**, commonly **ရှေ့နီ**, *n.* a kind of red earth, found in some stones.

**ရှေးဇေ**, *n.* see **ဇေဇေ**

**ရှုံ့**, *adv.* all together, good and bad without distinction, **သောင်း** **ရှုံ့**,—chiefly applied to grain and to beetel nuts.

**ပြွတ်ပြွတ်**, *adv.* with a cracking noise.

**ပြွင်း**, *n.* the beam of the harness or heddles of a loom, **ရက်** **ကန်းပြွင်း**

—**ထိုး**, *v.* to perform a summerset, pitch heels over head.

—**သမား**, —**ထိုးသမား**, *n.* a tumbler, rope-dancer.

## သ

*The fourth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the fourth in the class of gutturals.*

**သရာဝါသ**, (Pali **သဂ**, a house, and **သဝါသ**, to dwell.)

—**ပြု**, *v.* to enter into the conjugal state, **သိမ်သောသက်ပြုသည်**, —but commonly applied to sexual intercourse, **သိမ်** **သပြုသည်**.



ဘာန, (Pali,) *n.* the nose, နှာမိတ်.

ယဉ်နာယဉ်ဘာန, (Pali ယာန, and ယာယဉ်ဘာန,) *n.* the faculty of smelling.

င

*The fifth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the fifth in the class of gutturals.*

င 1, *pron. possessive and objective* of ငါ, in certain constructions, my, me, (see Grammar) ; a title, prefixed to proper names of men, indicative of superiority in the speaker.

င 2, *v.* to be enough for all, on an equal distribution. Der. ငှာငတ်, see under ငါငတ်.

ငမြိပ်, *n.* a black kind of rice,—one kind of ငမာမာညှင်း.

ငင်, *v.* to pull, draw, ဆွဲသည် ; to draw a line, ဆင်ကြေးဝင်းသည် ; to draw out, spin, မိုင်းငင်သည်, ဝင့်သည်.

ငင့်, *v.* see ငင်.

ငင်း, *v.* to be instant, without delay, (obsolete.) Der. ငာင်ငင်း.

ငေ, a term of reproach, နင်, ဟယ်.

ငတ်, *v.* to thirst, be thirsty, ငရငတ်သည် ; to be hungry or thirsty, be in want of food,—either ဆာငတ်, or ငတ်ငတ် ; to be not sufficiently plump, full, as the stern or prow of a vessel.

—ငွတ်, *v.* to be destitute of food, be in a famishing state, —more than ငွတ်ထိပ်.

ငနီ, *v.* to be salt.

ငနီငနီ, *a.* saltish.

ငနီ 1, *n.* a goose ; hence ငွေငနီ, a swan.



ငန်း ၂, *n.* a kind of serpent, including several varieties, as  
ငန်းဦးကွတ်, ငန်းတောင်, ငန်းတောင်ကုန်း, ငန်းတောင်ခွေ, ငန်းပု, ငန်းဝါ ; a certain venomous influence, supposed to occasion certain diseases.

——ကွတ်, *n.* the spotted fever.

——ဝင်း, *v.* to affect with the said venomous influence.

——မန်း, *n.* see ငန်း, 2d def.

——ခရုကမိုး, *n.* a cold sweat occasioned by said influence.

——ရူးဝင်း, *v.* to affect with violent fever, attended with delirium.

——ဝါ, *n.* the yellow fever.

ဝန်ပြား, *n.* a spade or shovel, ဝန်ပြောင်း, —*comp.* ဝန်ပေါ့

ဝန်ခွဲ, (from ခွဲငှား, a portion), *v.* to parcel out a work, or do it by parcels.

ငပုတ်, *n.* the nat that is supposed to occasion eclipses, ခေမုန်

——ဝင်း, *v.* to seize upon (the sun or moon) and occasion an eclipse.

ငပြုတ်, *n.* a kind of cucumber, ခခွေးငပြုတ်

ငင်းငင်း, or ဝင်းငင်း, *adv.* with longing desire, longing for

ဝင်းငါးစင်, see ဝင်းငါးစင်

ငဝ်, *v.* to be small, little.

——[ကျိုးငဝ်နာမို့, *v.* to reprove another by exposing the faults of his youth.]

——ကွမ်း, *n.* a companion from childhood.

——ဝပ်, *n.* the triangular opening or the soft spot in the cranium of an infant.

——ပေါင်း, *n.* see ငဝ်ကွမ်း

——ပြု, *a.* celibate or vestal from childhood.

——ငွေးငဝ်ကွပ်, *n.* one brought up as a servant from childhood.



—— ခုး, *n.* a natural fool.

—— ရွယ်, *v.* to be young, ဆွယ်ငယ်သည်။

—— သား, *n.* a servant, subject.

ငရုတ်, *n.* the red pepper plant ; chilli.

—— ကောင်း, *n.* the black pepper plant.

ငရဲ, *n.* a state of punishment ; hell, the infernal regions,

ငရဲပြည်။

—— ထိန်း, *n.* a superintendent or inflictor of punishment in hell.

—— မီး, *n.* hell fire.

—— မီးရည်, *n.* sulphuric or nitric acid.

—— ရှစ်ထပ်, *n.* the eight stages or stories of hell, viz. သိဗ္ဗိ,  
ကာလသုတ်, သဗ္ဗာတ, နေရာဝ, မဟာနေရာဝ, တာပဒူ, မဟာတာပဒူ,  
and ဆမိမိ, each of which is encompassed with sixteen  
inferior hells, called ဥသဒ္ဓရက်။

—— သား, *n.* an inhabitant of hell.

ငဏ္ဍ, *n.* a fabulous monster, four of which are said to sustain  
the earth on their shoulders ; and whenever they change  
their position, the earth quakes.

—— ထွတ်, *v.* to be an earthquake, ပြေကြီးထွတ်သည်။

ငံ, *v.* to be enough, sufficient, လောက်သည်, —chiefly used in the  
derivatives ကြေးငံ, and လက်ငံ။

ငံ့, *v.* to wait for, စောင့်နေသည်။

—— မိုင်း, —လင့်, *v.* same.

ငါ, *pron.* I, *mas.* or *fem.*—used in speaking to one's self of  
one's self, and in addressing inferiors.

ငါး 1, *a.* five, ငါး

—— ရာတွင်း, (from တာငါးရာတွင်း, within 500 tahs), *n.* half a  
taing (တိုင်,) about one mile.

ငါး 2, *n.* a fish.

—— ကြွင်းကြွေ, *n.* a kind of film on the eye.



- ကြေး**, *n.* the scales of fish.
- ရန်စင်**, *n.* a frame to catch fish in their passage over a dam.
- ရ**, *n.* the torpedo.
- ဆင်**, *n.* the sword fish.
- ဆူး**, *n.* a fin.
- ဆူးထောင်**, *n.* the back fin.
- ပါးသတ်**, (*pron.* ဗဟတ်,) *n.* the gills.
- မိ**, *n.* a preparation of fish salted and pressed.
- မန်း**, *n.* the saw-fish.
- စဉ်းပိုင်**, *n.* the shark.
- ဖျား**, —**ဖျားချိတ်**, *n.* a fish-hook.
- ဖျားကြိုး**, *n.* a fishing line.
- ဖျားခါ**, *n.* bait.
- ဖျားတံ**, *n.* a fishing rod.
- ဖျားထစ်**, *n.* the barb of a fish-hook.
- ဖျားသုတ်**, *n.* a fishing rod ; *v.* to twitch up the hook.
- ရှဉ့်**, *n.* an eel.
- ဟင်**, *n.* a heron.
- ရ**, *n.* the cassia lignum tree.
- တတ်**, —**ရွှေ**, *n.* varieties of said tree.
- ရတ်**, *v.* to remain after a part is destroyed, (obsolete.) Der. **သရတ်**.
- ရပ်**, —**ထုတ်**, —**လုတ်**, *adv.* in a sitting posture,—the allusion being to **သစ်ရပ်**, the stump of a tree ; hence, **တရပ်ရပ်**, *adv.* sitting idly.
- ရပ်**, *v.* to dive ; to go beneath ; to be swallowed up, be lost, disappear, **မြင်သင့်**, **ပျောက်သင့်**, **ကွယ်သင့်**.
- ဝံ**, *v.* to inclose, cover, shut up, as in the mouth, or a flower-bud ; to include, comprise. Der. **သင့်**.



နံ, v. to hold the head down, for the purpose of looking; to hang the head in silence or respect,—*comp.* နေ့ and နေ့

—နံ, *adv.* idly, implying disregard of authority.

နံ, n. a quail.

နံ ၁, n. a kind of pigeon.

နံ ၂, v. to project convexly, as a promontory. Der. နံ

နံ, v. to have the mind diverted from the proper object of attention and intently fixed on another.

နံ, v. to lean, be inclined to one side, as a post or vessel,—less than နံ and နံ; to be inclined in mind, be partial, have partial regard to. Der. နံ

—နံ, v. same, 2d def.

နံ, v. to project, stick up or out.

နံ, v. to project, stick up or out,—more prominently or elevatedly than နံ, (obsolete); to use loud, violent language, in order to daunt and terrify.

—နံ, v. same, 1st def.—used adverbially; hence, နံ နံ, *adv.* sticking up or out.

—နံ, —နံ, v. see နံ, 2d def.

—နံ, v. see the parts.

—နံ, —နံ, *adv.* sticking upright.

နံ, n. a bird said to have but one leg.

—နံ, *adv.* stretched out straight (as when sleeping in the way of others' passing.)

—နံ, *adv.* singly, alone, (as a person travelling by himself.)

နံ, v. to project, as the middle of the body, when bending backwards; to take advantage of some affection or favor, and be contumacious, refractory.



——ဝတ်, *v.* same, 2d def.

ဝတ်, *v.* to stick up obliquely,—more than ဝတ် ; to have an unpleasant taste, ဆရာဝတ်သည်။

——ဝတ်, *adv.* sticking up obliquely.

ဝို, *v.* to cry ; to be moist from a slight porous exhalation,—less than ဝို။

——ဝွေ, *v.* to cry loud, မည်တမ်းသည်။

——ဝွေ, *n.* a funeral song.

——ဝင်း, *v.* same as ဝိုဝွေ။

——ဝို, *v.* same as ဝို။

ဝိုက်, *v.* to nod through drowsiness ; to hang down the head, as an ear of grain.

——ဝိုက်, *adv.* hanging down the head.

——ဝိုင်း, *v.* see ဝိုက်, 1st def.

ဝိုင်း, *v.* to contradict, deny ; to refuse to do.

——ဝို, *v.* same, 1st def.

——ဝို, *v.* to refuse to obey.

——ဝတ်, *v.* to reject (a proposal ; ) to disown, disavow.

ဝိုင်း, *n.* a scaffold.

ဝိုင်း 1, *v.* to meet with, find, ဝိုင်းသည်, ဝွေသည်, —obsolete in this sense ; to have sexual intercourse, သင့်နေသည်, စုံဖက်သည်။

ဝိုင်း, 2, *verbal affix, euphonic ; see Grammar.*

ဝို, *v.* to catch, as by a nail or thorn ; or by passion, တပ်ကပ်သည်။

——ဝိုင်း, *v.* same in the latter sense.

——ဝိုက်, *v.* to catch, entangle, hold fast, with particular reference to the affections. Der. ဆွေဝိုက်။

ဝိုင်း, *v.* to be still, unmoved, composed, quiet, မထွပ်မရှား ; to be undisturbed by outward troubles,—*comp.* ဝိုင်း။

——ဝိုင်း, *v.* same, 1st def. :



——ဝပ်, —သက်, *v.* *see* ငြိမ်း

မြိန်, *v.* to be soft, gentle, pleasant, လာယာသည် ; to have sweet pleasurable sensations, *as* သကြောစေ့စပ်သည်. Der. သဖြန်

——မိတ်, —ညောင်း, *v.* same,—but used adverbially only.

——လေး, *v.* *see* မြိန်

ငြိမ်း, *v.* to extinguish, quench, သေသည် ; to be extinguished, quenched, သေသည် ; to be quieted, appeased, settled, ငြိမ်သည် ; to be quiet, comfortable, happy, free from outward troubles, ရှမ်းသာသည်,—*comp.* ငြိမ်း

——ဝေ, —ရှမ်း, *v.* same.

မြေ့, *v.* to be envious, malevolent, act an envious, malevolent part—*comp.* မနာလို

မြောင် *n.* any sharp thing sticking up or out

ဖြူ, *v.* to be dark in color, between blue and black, to be of a deep blue or green.

ဖြင့်, *v.* to be distressed, miserable,—*comp.* ဆင်းရဲ

——မောင်း, *v.* to be of a dark purple color.

မြို, *v.* to be slightly dark, as clouds indicating rain, မိုးစိုသည် ; to be dark, gloomy in countenance, from ill feeling, မှုန်သည် ; to be sullen, cross, not disposed to speak, မိတ်သည်

ဖြိုး, *v.* to feel ill will towards, harbor resentment, wish to injure, indulge malice prepense, ဆွမ်းထားသည်, ခုခိုထားသည်, ခုခိုစွဲသည်

ငြိုး, *v.* to project prominently above and beyond others,—used adverbially only.

ငွေ, *n.* silver.

——ရိုး, *n.* silver moderately alloyed, as 25 per cent.

——လှော်, *n.* money raised by direct taxation.

——လှော်ခွဲ, *n.* to levy a direct tax.



- ထိန်, *n.* a treasurer, cash keeper.
- ဂွံ, *n.* a flower that appears on the surface of good silver, thence called flowered silver.
- ငွေ, —ငွေငွေတောင်, *n.* the hairy or feathery appearance on the surface of silver moderately alloyed.
- ရင်း, *n.* stock, capital.
- ရည်ပွတ်, *v.* to wash with silver.
- စွဲ, *n.* to appear in a small quantity, be as a forerunner or symptom indicative of something more. Der. ဆေးငွေ
- ၄, (from *c*, to be distributed throughout,) *v.* to distribute equally to all, —*comp.* ငွေ
- ၄၀၆ ၁, *n.* a bird.
- တူတူးတူ, *n.* an ostrich.
- ကြီး, *n.* the adjutant bird, မိုးတူ
- ဆတ်, *v.* to catch birds, ငှက်ဆောင်စုတ်
- ခါး, *n.* the blue or green jay.
- ဆွေခံ, *n.* a temporary roof or awning over a coffin, during the performance of funeral rites.
- မြောင်, *n.* a scare crow.
- တူတူး, *n.* the common English heron.
- မိန်း, *n.* chloropsis aurifrons.
- ဆတ်, *n.* the broad bill.
- ခါး, *n.* the screech owl, မိုး
- တူတူး, *n.* the spur winged plover.
- ဆတ်, *n.* the long tailed edolus.
- မြောင်, *n.* the caprimulgus or goat-sucker.
- မိုးခါး, *n.* the triangular vane of a steeple or spire, (so called because a bird cannot perch on it), any vane.
- ခါး, *n.* a feather.
- ဝါ, *n.* the mango bird, a species of oriole.



——သိုက်, *n.* a bird's nest.

၄၀၂, *n.* the pestilential influence of miasma.

——ရှဉ်း, *n.* an enlargement of the abdomen occasioned by such influence.

——ရှား, *n.* a jungle fever.

——ဝင့်, *v.* to take a jungle fever.

၄၀၃, *n.* the plantain.

——မိုင်, *n.* a stock or branch of plantain fruit, containing several combs, (၄၀၄, ၄၀၅.)

——မိတ်ခွံ, *n.* a small species of နံသံ

——နံသံ, *n.* small, plump, yellow, sweet.

——နီ, *n.* large, red, and yellow, ရှဉ်း

——မီး, *n.* a single comb of plantains,—*comp.* ၄၀၆, ၄၀၇

——မီးကြမ်း, *n.* most common kind—slightly acid.

——မီးခွံ, *n.* two combs of plantains placed together concavely.

——ပူး, *n.* the large bud, whence the fruit is developed; the bulging part of the capital of a pagoda, below the umbrella, ခုတ်

——ရခိုင်, *n.* a common kind of plantain, thin skinned, very sweet.

——သီးခွံ, *n.* long, green, sweet, fragrant.

၄၀၈, *n.* affix, for, in order to—chiefly used with verbal nouns and verbs used substantively.

၄၀၉, *v.* to borrow or lend; to hire or let,—the same article, in either case, to be returned,—*comp.* ၄၁၀

——ရင်း, *v.* same.

၄၁၁, (from ၄, to be inclined), *v.* to incline, set on one side, as a vessel, in order to decant or drain off the contents,—less than ၄၁၂



On

*The sixth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the first in the class of palatals.*

စ, ဖ. to begin, make a beginning or commencement, be first, ဦးသည်, —opposed to ဆုံး; *frequently euphonic*. Der. အစ. Note. စသည်, is sometimes contracted to သည်, after က, or ဖ, in the first of two clauses, when corresponding with ဆို့, ထိုင်အောင်, &c. in the latter clause, as တောမှသည်မြို့တိုင်အောင်, for တောမှစသည်, &c. from the wood to the city.

——တင်, ဖ. see အစတင်.

စေ့, (from စာယိ,) *n.* the anus, ဖင်; the bottom of a vessel, either the inside or the outside,—in the first sense vulgar, but in the latter, sanctioned by good usage.

စက် 1, (Pali ဝတ္ထ, from Sanscrit ဝကြ), *n.* a wheel, any thing that is circular and turns on an axis; the wheel of a carriage, ဘီး, ထည်းဘီး; the wheel of a mill or any machine, ဂဟတ်,—*hence*, ထုံးလုံးစက်, a winch, windlass, and မတ်တတ်စက်, a capstan; a wheel rocket, စက်မီး; the zodiac, ရာသီစက်; a thunderbolt, supposed to whiz round, မိုင်းကြိုးစက်; any celestial or supernatural weapon,—*particularly*, the fabulous Sekyah weapon, နတ်စက်, ဝကြာထက်နက်, စက်ဂတနာ; power, energy, force, အရှိန်, တန်ဖိုး, အစွမ်း, အား; authority, controlling power, အာဏာစက်; a circle which, though not actually circumvolving, has a centre or axis from which it was originally turned, စက်ဝန်း, စက်ပိုင်း; a circular mark or sign, indicative of some excellence or privilege or



authority, ဝက်လက္ခဏာ,—*particularly*, the characteristic marks of a Boodh's foot, ဣဝက်တော် ; the foot of a king, ဣဝင်းတော် ; a kind of charm, made circular, and buried in the flesh, ဆသား၌မြှုပ်ထားဝက် ; a circle or mark set up, as the object of a marksman, a target, ဖြစ်ရန်ဝက် ; a Sekyah system or world, ဝကြဝဋ္ဌာ။

——တူညှပ်, *n.* a hollow tube filled with gunpowder.

——ခလောက်, *n.* some kind of block or pulley.

——ဆန်, *n.* the wheel of a block or pulley.

——တညှင်း, *n.* a large reel, like one used as a windlass.

——တော်ဖြန့်, *v.* to step, walk,—appropriate to royalty.

——နှုတ်, *v.* to ram down the powder in a hollow tube, (ဝက်တူညှပ်။)

——မီး, *n.* a wheel rocket.

——ရတနာ, *n.* the fabulous Sekyah weapon.

——ရလတ်, *n.* any machine that contains a wheel or that moves circularly.

——ဝန်း, —မိုင်း, *n.* a circle.

——သွား, *n.* the cog of a wheel ; the edge of a thunderbolt.

ဝက် 2, *v.* to drop, fall in drops,—scarcely used as a verb.

Der. ဆဝက်။

——ဝက်, *adv.* droppingly.

——လတ်, *adv.* droppingly, (from the body.)

ဝက် 3, *v.* to transmit impetus, as from one billiard ball to another ; to propagate or be propagated, as sound from cliff to cliff, or fire from house to house, or contagion from one person to another.

ဝက် 4, *v.* to scratch off, by a sudden jerk of the finger nail, made by compression against the thumb, လက်ဝက်ဆွဲ။

ဝက် 5, *v.* to make equal in weight, to counterpoise, မိုက်ဝက်ဆွဲ။



ကော ၆, *v.* to sleep, take repose,—appropriate to royalty and divinity,—*comp.* ဘိဝံ and ကျိန်း

——-ကျိန်း, *see* ကျိန်းဝက်

——-ကောင်ခေါ်, *v.* equivalent to ဝက်ကောင်မှု

——-ကော့, —ကော့, *v.* *see* ဝက်

ကောက, *see* ကောကော

ကေား, *n.* a word ; words, language ; a saying, speech.

——-ကပ်, —ကောက်, —ကျ, —ညှပ်, —ကော့, —ကွပ်, —ထပ်, —ငြိပ်, *v.* to draw out, detect, catch in questioning.

——-ကိပ်ပွဲ, *v.* to be circuitous in speech, in order to gain some end, သွယ်ဝိုက်သည်

——-ကျိပ်ပွဲ, —ကောင်ပွဲ, *v.* to speak together in company, many speaking at once.

——-ကား, *v.* to use exaggerated language, ကားကားမြင်မြင်သည်

——-ခေါ်, —ကောက်, —ငြိပ်, *v.* to be indirect in speech, in order to make some discovery, or gain some end.

——-ချပ်, *v.* to make a parenthesis ; *n.* a parenthesis, parenthetical remark.

——-ကျီ, *v.* to commence speaking, အစပြုသည်

——-ကျီး, *v.* to make a preface or exordium, supposed to be commendatory of what is to follow ; *n.* a preface or exordium.

——-ကေပ်, *n.* familiar conversation, talk, chat.

——-ကွပ်, *v.* to be imperfect in utterance.

——-ထုံ, *v.* to reply ; *n.* an answer, reply, အဖြေ

——-ထပ်, *v.* to stammer, stutter.

——-ထာ, *n.* an enigma, riddle.

——-ထာကွပ်, *v.* to make an enigma or riddle.

——-ကွပ်, *n.* an extract from writing.



— ခို, (from ခို, to superadd,) *n.* an additional word, — *eupho-  
nic expletive.*

— ခို, *v.* to tattle, tell tales.

— ဂုတ်, *n.* burlesque.

— ဂုဏ်, *n.* prose, plain language, free from Pali and poetry.

— ဂြို, *v.* to translate, interpret, ဆနက်ဂြိုသည်; *n.* a transla-  
tor, interpreter.

— ဂြို, *n.* see စကားပုဒ်; peace-making words.

— ဂို, *n.* a leading word.

— ဓ, *n.* a synonymous word or expletive.

— ဂိတ်, *n.* a hint.

— ဂိတ်ခင်း, *v.* to try to catch a hint.

— ဂှင်, *n.* indefinite language.

— ဝပ်, *v.* to speak unguardedly.

— ဝိပ်, *n.* a rebus made by transposition of letters.

— ဝှို, *v.* see စကားကား

— ဝှက်, *n.* a rebus.

— ဝေ, *n.* definite, positive language.

စကောစက, *a.* or *adv.* not fit for either this or that, incomplete,  
wanting, စကက, — *comp.* မကောမက

စက္ကဝက်, *n.* the ruddy goose.

စက္က, *n.* paper.

— ချပ်, *n.* a leaf of paper.

စက္ခာယတန, (Pali စက္ခ, and အာယတန,) *n.* the faculty of  
seeing.

စက္ခ, (Pali,) *n.* the eye, မျက်စိ

— ကွပ်, *v.* to be blind, (polite,) မျက်စိကန်းသည်

စက်စက်, see under အသစ်စက်စက်

စက်ဆုပ်, *v.* to be disgusted with, ရှံရှာသည်

— ရှံရှာ, *v.* same.



စကြ (Sanskrit,) *n.* *see* စက်, last def.; the fabulous Sekyah weapon.

—ဝေဝ, *see* ဝကြာမင်း

—ဝဂ္ဂ, (Pali ဝဂ္ဂ, a division, bounded part,) *n.* a Sekyah world or system, comprising a central Myenmo mount, the surrounding seas and islands, the celestial regions containing the circumvolving luminaries, and the infernal regions,—the universe being composed of an infinity of Sekyah worlds; *see under* ခေတ်.

—ဝဂ္ဂတောင်, *n.* the encircling mount, which bounds a Sekyah system.

—ဝဂ္ဂထိုက်, *n.* *see* ဝကြဝ္ဗာ

ဝကြ, (from ဝကြ), *n.* any celestial or supernatural weapon, —*particularly* the fabulous Sekyah weapon, နတ်စက်, လက် နတ်ဝကြ

—မင်း, *n.* one who has obtained possession of the Sekyah weapon.

—လက်နက်, *n.* *see* ဝကြာ

ခကြော, *n.* a four sided roof.

ခင် 1, *n.* a frame or stage raised for any purpose.

Der. ပြင်, ပြင်ခင်, မာလိန်ခင်, ဖျော်ခင်, လင့်ခင်.

ခင် 2, *v.* to be cleared from dirt, alloy, &c., be clear, pure; to be castrated,—used adjectively, as နူးခင်, ပြင်းခင်, &c.

—ကြယ်, *v.* same.

—တထင်းခါ, —တထင်းထွေး, *adv.* clean, nothing left.

—မြ, *see* မြဝင်း

ခင် 3, *adv.* even,—slightly emphatic, ဝင်း

ခကြိ (*pron.* ခင်ကြိ—Pali ဝဂ္ဂိယ,) *n.* a walk, place for walking to and fro.

—ခတ်, —သွား, *v.* to walk to and fro.



စင်စစ်, (from စင် and စစ်), *a.* true, real ; *adv.* verily, truly, certainly, really, အကယ်, အတယ်, အမှန်, ငကန်, အမှန်-

စင်, *verb.* affix, interrogative, စ်, (infrequent.)

စင်, *v.* to be extended in a straight line, စ်, —*comp.* စ်.

Der. ဆင်း:

—————စင်စင်, *adv.* stretched out long.

—————စင်, —တလင်းလင်း, *adv.* stretched out straight, (reproachful.)

စစ် 1, *n.* war, a battle.

—————ဆင်္ဂါဝေဝါး, *n.* an army composed of four parts, viz ဆင်စီးသူရဲ, elephanteers, ဖြဲစီးသူရဲ, horsemen or cavalry, ဂထေးစီးသူရဲ, charioteers, ဝါးဆင်သူရဲ, footmen or infantry.

—————အောင်, *v.* to conquer in battle, gain a victory.

—————ကူ, *v.* to afford aid in war.

—————ကဲ, *n.* a lieutenant general.

—————ခင်း, *v.* to set in array, prepare for engagement.

—————ခံ, *v.* to receive battle.

—————ရို, *v.* to march to battle.

—————ဝင်, *v.* see စင်ခင်း.

—————တလင်း, *n.* an esplanade, parade.

—————စုံစုံ, *n.* military dress, accoutrements ; weapons, instruments of war.

—————တိုက်, —တိုး *v.* to fight, engage in battle.

—————နိုင်, *v.* see စစ်အောင်

—————ရှက်, *v.* to lose a battle, စစ်ပျက်ရှုံးသည်

—————မြှင်, *v.* to engage in battle.

—————ဘုရင်, *n.* a generalissimo, chief commander of forces in the field, —*comp.* စစ်သူကြီး

—————မက်, *n.* see စစ်



—**ခြူးထိုး**, *n.* a sudden skirmish.

—**မြေပြင်**, *n.* a field of battle.

—**ရေးပြ**, *v.* to practise on parade.

—**ရေးသင်**, *v.* to drill.

—**ရှုံး**, *v.* to lose a battle, be defeated.

—**ဝတ်စစ်စား**, *n.* military accoutrements.

—**သည်**, —**သူခက်**, —**သူရဲ**, *n.* a soldier, **သုံးမက်**, **သူရဲ**

—**သူကြီး**, *n.* a general, whether in peace or war, —**ကျေးဇူးတင်**,  
**စစ်သူရင်း**

**စစ် 2**, *v.* to filter, strain, separate one part from another; to examine, investigate, scrutinize, **စိစစ်သည်**, **မေးစစ်သည်**, **မေးမြန်းသည်**; to search, look through, for the purpose of ascertaining something, **စူးစမ်းသည်**; to be unadulterated, genuine, true, pure, **စင်သည်**, **မှန်သည်**

—**ကြော**, *v.* to examine judicially.

—**ချက်**, *n.* the substance of an examination, taken down in writing, **ဆစ်ချက်**

—**ဆေး**, *v.* to examine, investigate (any business), —*comp.* **စိစစ်**

—**တန်း**, *n.* see **စစ်ချက်**

—**ပေါက်**, *v.* to pick and search carefully here and there.

—**မေး**, *v.* see **စစ်ကြော**

—**ဝတ်**, *n.* the fee to be paid, after undergoing an examination.

**စစ်ကိုင်းမြို့**, (from **စစ်**, a species of tree, and **အကိုင်း**, a branch),  
*n.* Chagaing, a city opposite Ava and Amarapura, occasionally, in past times, the metropolis of Burmah, **စေတီ**

**စစ်ခဲ**, **စစ်စ် 1**, *adv.* see **မိုးမိုးစစ်စစ်**

**စစ်စ် 2**, *adv.* chirpingly, twitteringly.

**စစ်ဉာဏ်**, *v.* to be saving, close, parsimonious, —less than **စေတီ**



စင်္စီ, *n.* a kind of brown teal.

စန္ဒေ, *n.* an apparition, spectre, ghost, spirit, တစ္ဆေ.

——ဥပက, *n.* one of large size.

စင်တာကောင်မြို့, *n.* Chittagong.

စင်တုရင်, *n.* chess.

——ခုံ, *n.* a chess-board.

——ထိုး, *v.* to play chess.

စင်တောင်းမြစ်, —မြို့, *n.* Sittoung city or river.

စင်တွေမြို့, *n.* Akyab.

စသုံ, *n.* a small wooden porch, in front of a pagoda, commonly containing an image, (obsolete,) ခုတ်ဦးစေ့.

စည် 1, *n.* a drum ; a cask.

——ကြက်ကြိုး, *n.* the braces of a drum.

——ဆုပ်, *n.* a kind of drum.

——ပတ်, *n.* the hoop of a cask.

——ပုတ်, *n.* a kind of drum.

——ဒိုင်း, *n.* a tub.

——ချက်နှာဝိတ် *n.* the head or end of a cask.

——ထက်ခတ်, *n.* a drumstick.

——ထည်, *v.* to act the part of a bell-man or crier.

——သမား, *n.* a drummer, စည်ဘီးသမား.

——သုံးပါး, *n.* three kinds of drums, viz. those closed at one end (အာတတ,) those closed at both ends, (ဝိတတ,) and those closed and covered throughout, (အာတတဝိတတ.)

စည် 2, *v.* to abound, have in abundance,—*comp.* ကြွယ်ဝ.

——ကား, —ထွန်း, *v.* same.

——ပင်, *v.* same, (most common.)

စည်ဇောင်း, *n.* the air bladder of a fish ; the urinary bladder of a hog, ဝက်စည်ဇောင်း.

စည် 1, *n.* the trigger of a crossbow.



•ညှိ 2, *n.* a small granary for rice or other provisions.

•ညှိ•ညှိ, (from ငှေ,) *adv.* minutely, particularly.

•ညှိး 1, *n.* a boundary line marked by a hedge or slight fence,  
 ဘောင်ရန်း ; a fence of any kind ; a rule of action, ထုံးညှိး

——ကင်း, *n.* a boundary line, mark of limitation.

——ကင်းထား, *v.* to limit, set bounds ; to lay down rules,  
 စည်းကမ်းသတ်မှတ်ပေးထားသည်။

——ကြောင်း, *n.* a mark not to be passed.

——တန်း, —မိုး, *n.* see စည်း။

•ညှိး 2, *n.* a bar, sand-bank.

——စွန်း, —စွယ်, *n.* a spit of sand.

•ညှိး 3, *v.* to bind, tie together.

——ကြပ်, *v.* to keep tight, snug ; to arrange in order for  
 action.

——နှောင်, *v.* see စည်း။

——ဖွဲ့, *v.* see the parts.

——ဝေး, *v.* to assemble, as people for consultation, worship,  
 &c.,—*comp.* ရဝေး။

——ဝေးရာပ်, *n.* a chairman, moderator.

•ညှိးကုန်း, *n.* the leather ring which secures the shaft of a cart  
 to the yoke, ငှည်းစည်းကုန်း, ငှည်းဦးစွန်း။

•ညှိးမိပ်, *n.* the possession of wealth ; the enjoyment of any  
 good ; royal estate, regal splendor.

•ညှိ 1, *v.* to place in a continuous row, according to some or-  
 der,—*comp.* မီသည်။ Der. အညှိ။

——တိုက်, *adv.* directly, without intervention, တိုက်ရိုက်။

•ညှိ 2, *n.* to fly off scatteringly, as sparks or fine particles.

•ညှိ, *n.* the substance used in glazing ware, prepared from the  
 dross of silver.

——ဆိုး, *n.* a glazed pot or jar.



ဓမ္မိ 1, *n.* a steel yard.

——— ဓမ္မိ, *n.* same.

ဓမ္မိ 2, *n.* the iron point of an arrow, commonly barbed,—not used singly.

——— ဓမ္မိ, *n.* an arrow with an iron point or barb.

——— သမ္မိ, *n.* the said point or barb.

ဓမ္မိ 3, *v.* to chop, mince.

——— ကုတ်, *v.* to consider and mark down.

——— ကော, *v.* to mince, hash, in order to eating.

——— ငယ်, *adv.* a little, အနည်းငယ်, မိုးစဉ်း။

——— စား, *v.* to consider, deliberate, ဆင်ခြင်သည့်။

——— တီးတုံး, *n.* a chopping block.

——— ထိုး, *v.* to use artifice (in a bad sense), use tricks in order to cheat, be unfair in dealing, လိမ်လည်သည့်။

——— ဝါး, *v.* see စည်းစား။

ဓမ္မာယ, (Begalee,) *n.* a chandala.

——— လေးမျိုး, *n.* the four infamous classes, viz. သုဘရာ, grave-diggers, သုတောင်းစား, beggars, ပြည်တန်ဆာ, prostitutes, and သွေးမစွမ်း, lepers.

ဓမ္မိ 1, *n.* any ceremony regarded as a charm, to remove or avert some evil.

——— လုပ်, *v.* to perform such a ceremony.

ဓမ္မိ 2, *a.* solid, artificially solid; that is, made without a hollow,—*comp.* နားပင်းမိတ်။

ဓမ္မိတ်, *n.* a numeral figure in arithmetical computation.

——— တွက်, *v.* to cipher.

ဓမ္မဇုလုပ်, *n.* matter produced by the operation of the four causes, (အကြောင်းတရားလေးပါး)

ဓမ္မုတ်, *n.* see တံသုတ်။

ဓမ္မုတ္တ, (Pali ဓမ္မ, four,) *a.* the fourth, လေးခုမြောက်သော။



တေးသမ, *a.* the fourteenth, ဝဋ္ဌသမ, သမ္ပိတေတုဗြာဟ္မဿာ

တေးတု, (Pali,) *n.* four articles which a priest may eat after noon, viz. oil, honey, molasses and butter.

တေးပဟာရဏ, *n.* the first stage of the world of nats, situated around the waist of the Myenmo mount,—see under နတ် မြဉ်

တေးရန်း (from ရန်း,) *a.* square.

တေး (သင်္ကြံး ?), *v.* to perform the ceremony of killing and burying men, at the four corners of a newly founded city.

တေးဝင်း, *see* တူး, (infrequent.)

တေးဝ်, *n.* a fusee or train of gunpowder.

—တေးဝ်, *v.* to place a fusee or train.

တေးဝ်, *n.* an estimate of the plan or proportions of a building, machine, &c.; *v.* to make such an estimate.

—တေးဝ်, *n.* the plan drawn out.

—တေးဝ်, *v.* to draw out such a plan.

တေးဝ် 1, *n.* an ominous saying.

—တေးဝ်, *n.* the receiver or explainer of such saying.

တေးဝ် 2, *see* under နာနာဝ်သွပ်

တေး, *n.* an apartment in the palace appropriated to certain prayers.

တေး, *n.* the planet Saturn; the seventh day of the week, Saturday.

တေးဝ်တေး, (from နာနာဝ်), *adv.* confusedly, disorderly, distractedly.

တေး, *see* နီး

တေးတူး, *n.* the sanders or sandal wood tree, တေးတူး

တေးတူး, (Pali တေး, the moon,) *n.* a glass supposed to produce water from the rays of the moon,—comp. တေးတူး



●နွာ, (Pali), *n.* the moon.

●နွာ: 1, *n.* a certain instrument carried in procession at the funerals of the great.

●နွာ: 2, *n.* a frame for catching fish,—*comp.* ယင်း

●န့်, *v.* to be stretched out straight, ဝင်း; to be drawn out, lengthened, as a bar of metal by beating. Der. ဆန့်

●န့်, an astrological term,—*comp.* ယင်း

●နွင်း, *n.* see နွင်း

●ဝ် 1, *v.* to be hot, pungent, whether to have that quality which excites a hot or pungent sensation in the mouth, eyes, &c. or to feel a hot or pungent sensation, to smart,—one kind of ဖု

——တြိန်း, *v.* see the parts.

——ပု, *v.* see ဝ်, ပုဝ်သည့်

——ဗုဉ်းဗုဉ်း, *adv.* not violently, but disagreeably warm.

●ဝ် 2, *v.* to join, unite, connect,—more close than ဖု; to make distantly or indirectly related. Der. ဆဝ်; *n.* the wash-board of a boat, ငွေဝ်; an outer segment of a Burman cart wheel, ငွေဝ်း

——တြား, *n.* an intervening space.

——တြားပြု, *v.* to mediate, act the part of a go-between.

——တြားဝပ်ယပ်ပြု, *v.* same.

——တြောင်း, *n.* a seam.

——ဇား, *v.* to bring together, as parties to make a bargain.

——ဆို, *v.* to compose (writing,) ဝိကိုးသည့်,—commonly applied to poetry.

——ဆိုင်း, *v.* to concern, be connected with, appertain to.

——ဝင်, *a.* with raised sides,—applied to boats, as ဝင်ဝင်ဇာ, a boat with raised sides.

——နှယ်, *v.* to be distantly related, as by marriage.



- ဝက်, *v.* see ဖက်ဝပ်။
- ရှည်းရှည်း, see ဖျည်းဝပ်ဝပ်။
- ရှက်, *v.* to be closely and mutually connected,—frequently appropriated to the sexual or conjugal connection, ရှက်တင်သည်။
- ရှဉ့်, *v.* same.
- လျည်, *v.* to be connected continuously in a smooth orderly manner. Der. အဝပ်အလျည်။
- သမား, *n.* a cabinet maker, joiner.
- သွတ်, *v.* to bring together, bring into communication, acquaintance, relationship, &c.
- ထပ်, *v.* to be closely joined, ငစုငစုဝပ်သည်; to come together, come into connection; to make inquiries, in order to gain some information or end,—one kind of ငေးမြန်း။
- စပါး 1, *n.* a plant of the grass genus, of which there are said to be one hundred and two species; a plant which bears esculent grain, of which there are said to be seven kinds, viz. သထဝစပါး, ကောက်စပါး, မုယောစပါး, လူး, ဆပ်, ပြောင်း, and ကျိတ်; the rice plant or grain, ကောက်။
- ကျိ, *n.* a granary.
- ခွံ, *n.* a husk or hull.
- ခွံ, *n.* an ear or spike.
- ဝို, *n.* the leaves which cover the ear.
- ရှင်း, *n.* empty, unsubstantial grain.
- မြီး, *n.* the beard of grain.
- ထင်, *n.* lemon grass.
- စပါး 2, *n.* a boa serpent, (not used singly.)
- ဆိုး, *n.* a small kind.
- ကြီး, *n.* the boa constrictor.
- ခရပ်, *n.* the grape.



——သား, *n.* tartar.

——ခွတ်, *n.* the vine, a grape vine.

——ရည်, *n.* wine.

——သီး, *n.* a grape.

——သီးခြောက်, *n.* a raisin.

စူး (from သူး,) *verb. affix, in negative sentences, (not) ever,*  
as မသွားစူး, he never went.

စုတ်, *n.* an apartment in the palace, appropriated to the royal toilet.

——ဆောင်, *n.* same, (most common.)

စုန်, *n.* a kind of plant, of which there are many varieties.

——စပါး, *n.* the anise plant.

——စပါးငွေ့, *n.* aniseed.

——စပါးဆီ, *n.* the oil of anise.

——နတ်, *n.* nigella sativa.

——နီ, *n.* cress.

စဲး, *n.* sauce, condiment of any kind.

စွတ်, *see* ဝံပတ်း

စွတ်, *n.* the common jasmine.

စင်, *n.* the part of a roof, which projects beyond the main part of a house.

စင်, *n.* indurated faeces.

——ဒေါဝ, *n.* same.

စင်တိုင်, *n.* the upright supporters of a Burmese bier,  
(မြင်းဖောင်း)

စိတ်, *n.* a species of anethum.

စင်္ကြာ, *n.* the follower of an ambassador or envoy.

စွတ်, *see* သွတ်း

စွတ်, *n.* the caraway plant ; dill.

——ငွေ့, *n.* caraway seed.



- ငရုဆီ, *n.* oil of caraway.
- စင်း 1, *n.* a spring of water, (not used alone.)
- ငရ, *n.* spring water, မိမိငရ
- ငရထွင်း, *n.* a fountain filled from a spring.
- ငရပေါက်, *n.* a spring.
- ငရယဉ်, *n.* a stream or current of spring water.
- စင်း 2, *v.* to feel, feel of, as with the hand; to use means to know or discover; to try, make trial, စုံစမ်းသည်။
- ထိစမ်းတမ်း, *adv.* gropingly to find the way.
- သတ်, *v.* to feel of, stroke.
- ထို (from တား, and ထို,) *n.* the anus, (vulgar,) တဒို, ဇင်, ဝဉ္စမင်.
- စေ့ခပ်, *v.* to examine thoroughly, sift to the bottom, ဆက်နစ်ဆတ်စစ်ဆေးသည်။
- စေ့နယ်, *v.* to mix together, assimilate by commixing.
- စရာ, *see* ဆရာ, what is for,—used as a verbal formative.
- စရိတ် 1, *n.* expense.
- စက, *n.* same.
- စရိတ် 2, *n.* shot; hence, အမြောက်စရိတ်, grapeshot.
- စေ့, *n.* same.
- စရိယ, (Pali,) *n.* a deed, ဆကျင့်
- စုံခိပ် (from တား, ခုံ, and ခိပ်,) *n.* a low room attached to the principal building.
- စရိတ်, (Pali စရိယ,) *n.* a deed, ဆကျင့်
- ထာထာ, *n.* customary way.
- စွတ်, *n.* a tsaroot, a measure of capacity, equal to two pyees, (ပြည်)
- စွေး, *n.* a tenon.
- ပေါက်, *n.* a mortise.
- ထောင်, *n.* a tsalai, a measure of capacity, equal to one fourth part of a pyee (ပြည်) ကွန်းတား



●လုံး, a substitute for ဆလုံး

——●ခု, (for ဆလုံး, and ဆခု,) *n.* small round things, occasioning unevenness.

●လောင်း, *n.* the cover of a cooking pot, one kind of အဖုံး

——မြေထောက်, *n.* the handle of said cover.

●လွန်, *n.* a gouge, ဆောက်ရိုးငယ်

●လွယ်, *n.* a thread of distinction, worn over the left shoulder and under the right arm, as the Brahminical thread, (ခြည်လွယ်,) or the insignia of nobility used in Burmah, (ရွှေလွယ်, ငွေလွယ် ;) hence ငွေလွယ်, a long purse worn round the waist.

——မျှိတ်, *n.* —သွယ်ပျောင်း, different kinds worn at court.

●သာစပါး, *n.* a species of rice, coarse, black, သဲနက်စပါး

●သီး, *see* စပုး (infrequent.)

● 1, *n.* a test, standard, any thing presented as a test of the quality of another,—*particularly*, gold of a certain quality used as a test of other gold, (ဝံရွှေ,) or a precious stone used to test others by, (ဝံကျောက်)

——ကိုင်း, *n.* a judge or apprizer of gold, &c.

——ချ, —ထိုး, *v.* to test the quality of an article, by comparing it with some standard.

●ရွှင်သမား, *n.* a sharper who defrauds by means of counterfeiting-

● 2, *v.* to enjoy, take delight in,—indicating a higher degree of enjoyment than ခံစား

——စား, *v.* same.

——နန်း, *n.* a temporary palace.

——ပယ်, or ခံ့ပယ်, *v.* *see* ခံစား ; to bathe, နေပယ်တော်မူသည့်, —in both senses, appropriated to royalty and divinity,—*comp.* သပ်ပယ်



——ပတ်တင်, *v.* to wear a garment under one arm and over the other shoulder, လက်ကတော့ထိုးသည့်, လောဘက်တင်သည့်။

——မြန်, *v.* see ဝံဝား။

ဝံဝား, *pron.* ဝဝါး, *n.* the champa, bearing a yellow flower.

——မိင်း, *n.* one variety of the champa.

ဝံကော, *pron.* ဝဂေါ, *n.* a shallow, flat bottomed basket, used to separate grain of different qualities, by shaking and tossing,—*comp.* မိုင်း, ငြာ, and ဆင်း။

ဝံပါ, *pron.* ဝပါ, *n.* the root of the champa tree.

ဝံ, *verb. affix, interrogative.*

စာ ၁, *n.* writing.

——ထုတ်, *n.* a book bound on the back.

——ကိုး, *v.* to write, compose writing, စာစီသည်။

——ကြည့်, *v.* to peruse, read to one's self.

——ကြမ်း, (from ကြမ်း, a floor), *n.* a thin narrow board, used as a covering to a palm leaf book.

——ချ, *v.* to teach to read.

——ချီ, *pron.* ဝချီ, *n.* a secretary,—not used singly. Der. စာရေးစာချီ, ထောင်စာချီ။

——ချုပ်, *n.* an obligatory writing, a contract in writing.

——ရွှန်, *n.* a government order, written on a pointed palm leaf.

——စပ်, —စပ်ယာပ်, *v.* see next.

——စီ, —စီကိုး, *v.* to write, compose writing, စာစွဲသည်။

——စောင်, *n.* a treatise or book.

——စွဲ, *v.* to lodge a complaint in writing, စာထားသည်။

——ဆို, *n.* a bard, သိခြင်းစီကိုးသောသူ။

——ဆိုတော်, *n.* a king's bard, poet laureat.

——ညှင်း, *n.* fine writing, small running hand.

——တင်ခုံ, *n.* a study table.



- တတ်, *v.* to be versed in literature.
- တန်း, *n.* an official or formal record.
- တန်းစာမှတ်, *n.* same, (infrequent.)
- တန်းထိုး, *v.* to enter on record.
- ထိုက်, *n.* a bookcase, စာထိုက်သစ်တား
- ထား, *v.* to lodge a complaint in writing, စာပွေးသည့်။
- စာ, *n.* writings, books, စာပေလှိုင်းဂန်း
- ပေါ်စာလွင့်, *n.* superficial writing, as light poetry, novels, &c.
- ပို့, —ပို့သ, *v.* to teach literature,—applied more extensively than စာချ။
- ပြန်, *v.* to repeat from memory, (as before a teacher.)
- စေ, *v.* to spell, (as a scholar.)
- စွဲ, *v.* to write, compose writing, စာပီသည့်။
- မ, *n.* a certain combination of the letters, စ, ဝ, င, and ဝေ,—used as a charm.
- ယဉ်္ဇိစာနီ, *n.* *see* စာပေါ်စာလွင့်။
- ရင်း, *n.* a register, account bill.
- ရင်းငှါ, *n.* one hired on a written engagement, *but in common use*, any hired servant, အခစား, သူရင်းငှါ။
- ရင်းထိုင်, *n.* one who has hired servants.
- ရင်းယူ, *v.* to take an account.
- ရင်းဝင်, *v.* to be entered in a register.
- ရေး, *n.* a writer, scribe, secretary.
- ရေးစာပျီ, *n.* same.
- ရေးတံချ, —ရေးတံပြု, *v.* to cast lots, မေးချသည့်။
- လိပ်, *n.* a roll of writing, a scroll.
- လုံး, *n.* a letter of the alphabet, ဖလှေ့ရာ။
- ဝါ, *n.* extensive learning.
- ဝှက်, *v.* to give a word to be spelt, (as a teacher.)



:

စာ 2, *n.* a sparrow.

——ဥက္ကတ်, *a.* speckled, e. g. မြင်းစာဥက္ကတ်, မက္ခရစာဥက္ကတ်.

——စွဲ, *n.* a matchlock, in which the match is applied by a spring, ဒီးပေါက်လက်နက်.

——ပေါင်းသောင်း, —ဘူးတောင်း, *n.* the sparrow that constructs a hanging nest.

စာ 3, (from အစာ), *n.* food, (used in composition.)

——ကောတ်, *n.* the space between the lower lip and the chin.

——မိုတ်, (from မိုတ်, to reap,) *n.* a grass cutter.

စာ 4, *n.* a thing, ဟာ, (used with the *pron. a.* ဘယ်.)

စာ 5, *v.* to have tender regard to, feel for another, as for one's self,—more than ညွှာတာ.

——နာ, *v.* same, (most common.)

စာ 6, *v.* to be shrill,—as a verb, obsolete.

——စာ, or တစာစာ, *adv.* shrilly ; continuously.

စာဂ, *pron.* ဇာဂ, (Pali,) *n.* conduct, deeds, အကျင့် ; charity, alms giving, စွန့်ကြဲခြင်း.

——တနီ, *v.* to behave badly, အကျင့်ယုတ်မာသည်.

စာမရီ, *n.* a kind of fabulous beast, celebrated for a regard to its tail.

စာမိုတ်, (Pali စာမိတ္တ,) *n.* custom, habit, way, အလေ့အကျက်.

စာလုတ်, *pron.* ဇလုတ်, (from စာ, and လုတ်,) *n.* the crop or craw of a bird ; a cavity or basin made by a fall of water ; a small vessel, junk.

——ပေါက်, *n.* same, 1st def.

စား, *v.* to eat ; to corrode, consume ; to wear, wear out or off ; to divide, (in arithmetic.) Der. အစာ, and အစား ; *n.* one who lives on (something,)—used in composition, as မြို့စား, one who lives on a city.



- ကျက်, *n.* a wonted feeding place, as a pasture, ကျက်စားရာစာရပ်.
- ကျင်း, *n.* a trough for eating,—*comp.* စားခွက်,—one kind of ခေါင်း; the length of a boat or ship on the inside.
- ကြွင်း, —ကြွင်းစားကျန်, *n.* leavings after eating.
- ကြွင်းစား, *n.* same; one who lives on the leavings of another.
- ကြွေး, *n.* a debt incurred for food.
- ခန်း, *n.* a stage, resting place, place of refreshment or encampment.
- ခန်းထောက်, *n.* same.
- ခန်းချ, —ခန်းထောက်ချ, *v.* to stop for rest or refreshment on a journey, to encamp.
- ခြေ, *n.* a divisor.
- ခွက်, *see* စားကျင်း; *also* a cup for eating.
- စရိတ်, *n.* expense of food.
- တော်ကဲ, *n.* a king's steward.
- တော်ခံမွေး, *n.* a tuft of hair between the underlip and the chin, an imperial.
- တော်ခေါ်, *v.* equivalent to စားတော်ခူ.
- တော်လှေကလေး, *n.* a small boat waiting upon a larger one.
- တော်ဝန်, *n.* a king's purveyor.
- နပ်, *n.* provisions for a journey, ခိုက္ခာ.
- နယ်, *n.* the territory from which one derives his support.
- နွပ်စားပေါက်, —နပ်စားပွဲ, *n.* fragments, bits of food.
- ပိုနင့်, *v.* to be cloyed, surfeited, satiated, sick with repletion,—*see* ပို, and နင့်.
- ပြင်, *n.* a piece of matting used for a plate.



- ပွဲ**, food prepared and placed for eating, a meal ; a table, eating board of any kind.
- ပွဲတင်**, —**ပွဲတင်ခုံ**, *n.* same, 2nd def.
- ပွဲထိန်း**, *n.* a butler, steward, khansaman.
- ပွဲထွင်း**, *n.* a table cloth.
- ပွဲသောက်ပွဲ**, *n.* a feast, entertainment.
- မို**, *n.* a cooking place,—*comp.* မို, and မီးမို.
- မိုမိမ်**, *n.* a cookhouse.
- မိုသည်**, *n.* a cook, **ဒိုးသူကြီး**.
- စွတ်**, *n.* eatables, **မဲးစွတ်**.
- မြန်ထုပ်**, *n.* a bundle of food taken on a journey.
- မြန်ပြေ**, *v.* to have the appetite satisfied.
- မြှီဝတ်**, —**မြှီပြန်**, *v.* to chew the cud, to ruminate.
- ရန်**, *n.* a pledge, earnest, something given in advance.
- ရန်သတ်**, —**ရန်သွင်း**, *v.* to pay a small part in advance.
- ဝင်**, *n.* the gullet, **ခေမျို**, **လည်ခြောင်း**.
- စားစားလို**, *v.* to want but very little (of being.)
- မိစစ်**, *v.* to examine with nice particularity, to scrutinize,—*comp.* **ဝစ်သေး**.
- မိမိ**, *adv.* strictly, tightly, firmly, **ကြပ်ကြပ်** ; gushingly, with some noise ; *hence*, **တမိမိ**, same.
- စက်စက်**, *adv.* disgustingly,—implying moisture or liquidness.
- မိတ် 1**, (Pali မိတ္တ,) *n.* mind, **နှစ်လုံး** ; soul, **မိညဉ်** ; spirit, **နံ** ; an emotion or affection of the mind ; resentment, ill temper, **ဆဲမျက်**.
- အားကြီး**, —**အားသန်**, *v.* to have strong feelings.
- အားနည်း**, *v.* to have weak feelings, be wanting in passion, ardor, zeal.
- ဓန့်**, *v.* to be distressed in mind from anxiety, or conscious inability to avoid a difficulty.



- ဆိုက်**, *v.* to be distressed from conscious inability to accomplish an object,—more than **မိတ်ဆိုး**;
- ကစား**, *v.* to ramble in mind from one thing to another ; to indulge in fanciful speculations, or imaginative vagaries, **မိတ်ကွန်မြူးသည့်**;
- ကုန်**, *v.* to lose regard for, **မိတ်ကွေးသည့်**, **မိတ်မြိတ်သည့်**;
- ကူး**, *v.* to devise, contrive.
- ကောက်**, *v.* to be put out of temper.
- ကောင်း**, *v.* to be of a good disposition, have a good temper ; to be sane.
- ကျ**, *v.* to give up one's purpose, **မိတ်လျော့သည့်**;
- ကျေ**, *v.* to be appeased, **မိတ်ပြေသည့်**;
- ကျိုးစုံ**, *v.* to be humbled in spirit.
- ကျိုးစုံကြေစွ**, *v.* to be humbled in spirit, contrite, brokenhearted.
- ကြမ်း**, *v.* to be of a rough, savage disposition.
- ကြီး**, *v.* to be precociously manly ; to be violently angry, hard to be appeased.
- ကြေကွဲ**, *v.* see **နှင်လုံးကြေကွဲ**;
- ထွက်**, —**ကွက်ထွား**, *v.* to be subject to a temporary change of mind for the worse,—implying some suspicion, dissatisfaction, anger.
- ကွန်မြူး**, *v.* see **မိတ်ကစား**, 2d def. and **ညွှတ်ကွန်မြူး**;
- ကြွ**, *v.* to be roused to action by emulative considerations, —*comp.* **သားကျ** ; to return to a state of mind temporarily intermitted.
- ခု**, —**ခုခံ**, *v.* to cherish ill feeling in silence, to harbor resentment.
- မိုင်း**, —**မိုင်းခံ**, *v.* to be firm in mind, whether for good or for evil.



- မိုင်းမာ, *v.* to be hardened in mind, stiff, obstinate.
- ချ, *v.* to settle the mind, be settled in purpose, intention, &c.
- ချဉ်, *v.* to be ruffled in mind, vexed, a little angry.
- ချွတ်ယွင်း, *v.* see သတ်ချွတ်ယွင်း
- ငတ်, *v.* to be dispirited, cast down, dejected.
- ဝံ့, *v.* to comprehend.
- မို, *v.* to be sullen, cross, not disposed to speak.
- မိတ်, *n.* mind,—in composition, frequently used synonymously with မိတ်.
- မို, *v.* to be angry, သမုက်ထွက်သည်။
- မော့, —မော့မြေ့, *v.* to be enervated, weakened in mind, by brooding over bereavements or losses.
- ညပ်, —ညပ်ညွှ, *v.* to be uneasy in mind, uncomfortable, unhappy, ဒံလုံး။
- တင်းမာ, *v.* to be firm, unyielding.
- တန်း, —တန်းမှန်း, *v.* to have the mind directed towards an object, be intent on.
- ထို, —ထိုတောင်း —ထိုထွာ, *v.* to be irritable, be easily offended.
- ထွန့်, *v.* to draw back from a purpose.
- ထွေ, *v.* to like, be pleased with, မိတ်နှင့်ထွေသည်, ဒံလုံးနှင့်ထွေသည်, သဘောနှင့်ထွေသည်, ကြိုက်သည်, ဒံသက်သည်။
- ထ, *v.* to be angry, မိတ်ဆိုးသည်။
- ထက်မြက်, *v.* to be high spirited.
- ထား, *n.* the position or attitude of the mind.
- ထွက်, *v.* to be angry, မိတ်ဆိုးသည်။
- နာ, *v.* to have the feelings wounded.
- နွဲ့, *v.* to have, in advanced life, a disposition to ape the dress and manners of youth, မိတ်နုပေါက်သည်။



- နောက်, *v.* to be disturbed in mind, မိတ်မကြည်မသး။
- နှစ်လုံး, *n.* mind,—in composition, frequently used synonymously with မိတ်, as မိတ်ကျိုးပဲ့, or မိတ်နှစ်လုံးကျိုးပဲ့, မိတ်ကွဲ, or မိတ်နှစ်လုံးကွဲ, &c.
- နှစ်လုံးကြေကွဲ, *v.* see နှစ်လုံးကြေကွဲ။
- ပါ, *v.* to become willing, to consent in mind.
- [ပါကိုယ်ရောက်, *v.* to enter fully into a business, soul and body.]
- ပူ, —ပူပန်, *v.* to be distressed in mind, မိတ်နှစ်လုံးပူသည်။
- ပူဆွေး, *v.* same,—from continued grief.
- ပေါက်, *v.* to be angry, မိတ်ဆိုးသည်။
- ပေါ့, *v.* to be slightly deranged, သွပ်သည်, နှိုးသည်,—less than ရူး။
- ပွတ်, *v.* to give out, be discouraged from further effort.
- ပြတ်, *v.* see မိတ်ထုန်း။
- ပြေ, *v.* to be appeased.
- ပွေ, *v.* to be confused in mind.
- စင်, *v.* see ဖင်။
- ဖျောက်, —ဖျောက်ထက်ဖျောက်, *adv.* in the way of obliterating painful impressions.
- ဖြေ, —ဖြေထက်ဖြေ, *adv.* same.
- မာန်, *n.* see မာန်။
- ရှက်, *v.* to be sullen, privately angry,—more than မိတ်ငြိုး။
- မြင့်, *v.* to be high minded, proud, နှစ်လုံးထားမြင့်သည်။
- မြန်ဆန်, —မြန်ထက်, *v.* to be quick in thought and feeling.
- ရှု, *v.* to be slightly irritated.
- ရှည်, *v.* to be not easily provoked, slow to anger, long-suffering, forbearing.
- ထက်, *n.* mind,—in composition, frequently used synonymously with မိတ်,—*comp.* မိတ်ထက်။



- လုတ်, *v.* to pretend to be reluctant, unwilling.
- ထုံ, —ထုံရှု, *v.* to feel safe, secure, be free from anxiety.
- လှ, *v.* to be unsteady in mind,—applied to the adolescent of either sex.
- ထေ, —ထေလွင့်, *v.* to be scattered, dissipated in thought.
- ထွေ, *v.* see မိတ်ကု။
- ဝင်စား, *v.* to enter warmly into a business.
- မေ, *v.* to be confused in mind, puzzled, not knowing what to do, မိတ်လွေသည်။
- သန့်, *v.* to be resolute, firm in resolution, မိတ်နှစ်လုံးသန့်သည်။
- သထောမိုက်, *v.* see သဘောမိုက်။
- သာ, —သာယာ, *v.* to be pleased, feel pleasantly.
- သေဝတ်, —သေသတ်, *v.* to be quietly settled in mind, steady in purpose and conduct.
- မိတ် 2, *v.* to split into four parts ; to divide into several parts.  
Der. အမိတ် ; *n.* a tsike, a measure of capacity, equal to the quarter of a ten, (အတင်း,) or two tsaroots, (စရွတ်။)
- မြာ, *v.* same, 2d def.
- မိတ်မိတ်, or တမိတ်မိတ်, *adv.* gently, moderately as rain, (infrequent.)
- မိတ္တက္ခန္ဓာ, (Pali မိတ္တ, mind and ခဏ, a moment,) *n.* a state of mind or thought, either the commencement, the continuance, or the termination,—see ခုပါမိတ္တက္ခန္ဓာ, မြိတိတ္တက္ခန္ဓာ, and အဂ္ဂိတ္တက္ခန္ဓာ။
- မိတ္တဇာ, (Pali မိတ္တ, mind, and ဇာ,) *a.* caused by mind.
- မိတ္တဇနဝ, *n.* a disease occasioned by some affection of the mind.
- မိတ္တိမိတ်, *adv.* according to one's own will, မိတ်အလိုအလျောက်။
- မိတ္တလိဂ်, (Pali မိတ္တ, mind, and လိဂ်, to be,) *n.* the exercise of mind,—*comp.* မေတသိတ်။



မိန့် ၁, *n.* a diamond,—of which there are three kinds, ranged according to their excellence, thus, *ရွှေမိုးမိုး*, *နီရောင်*, and *ကောင်ပြောင်*.

မိန့် ၂, *n.* arsenic.

မိန့် ၃, *n.* a swivel, *jínjal*.

——*ပြောင်း*, *n.* same, (most common.)

မိန့်ပွင့်, *n.* Madras.

မိန့်တောင်, မိန့်ပွင့်, *n.* certain decorations in architecture.

မိန့်ပူ, *n.* any spherical ornament surmounting the vane of a steeple or spire.

မိန့်မိန့်, *adv.* intently, steadily, perseveringly,—applied to words of looking.

မိတ် ၁, *v.* to be set or placed close together,—*comp.* *မူ*,—*opposed to ကြီး*.

မိတ် ၂, *v.* to count beads while performing religious duties, *ပုထိုးမိတ်သည့်*.

——*ပုထိုး*, *n.* a rosary.

မိတ်, *v.* to steep, soak in liquor.

——*ဆေး*, *n.* a medicinal infusion.

မိတ်မိတ်ပြောပြ, *adv.* slowly, moderately, *မိတ်မိတ်လေးလေး*.

မိတ်ပြောပြ, *adv.* same.

မိတ်ရေသင့်, *v.* to have a curse take effect, to become subject to evil, in consequence of a curse.

မိတ် ၁, *v.* to transude, ooze through, whether out of or into, —less than *ထိ*; to be thrilled, with pleasurable sensations or with cold, *မြင်ဆီမိတ်သည့်*; *n.* a swamp, swampy ground.

——*ရေ*, *n.* spring water, *ဝမ်းရေ*.

မိတ် ၂, *verb. affix*,—compounded of *မေ*, and *ဆုံ*, which see.

မိတ်မိတ်, မိတ်မိတ်လေးလေး, *adv.* slowly, moderately, *မိတ်မိတ်ပြောပြ*.

မိတ်, *v.* to be green, to be of a green color; to be green,



unripe, immature, မမှည့်, မရင့် ; to be raw, not cooked, မလျက်, မနပ် ; to be unwrought, as silver fresh from smelting ; to be unacquainted, not familiar, not versed, မလျက်, မကျွမ်း, မထုံမထ ; to be destitute of natural affection, unfeeling, savage. Der. ဆမ်း, &c.

——ကား, *v.* same, last def.

——ညို, *v.* to be of a dark green.

——ဝတ်, —မြ, —ထပ်, —ထန်, *v.* see the parts,—used adverbially, in a reduplicated form.

——ထေး, *v.* to be of a light green.

၆ 1, *v.* to place one after another, in a row,—*comp.* ဝဉ် ; *adv.* each, apiece.

——ကုံး, *v.* to compose (writing.)

——ချက်, *v.* to variegate, diversify, by setting glass, stone, &c.

——စဉ်, *v.* to place in order. Der. ဆီဆဉ်.

——စီစီ, —စီစီစီ, *adv.* well arranged,—applied to language.

——ခံ, *v.* to arrange in some order.

——ရင်, *v.* same ; to order, direct ; to decide, pass sentence, ဆုံးဖြတ်သည်. Der. ဆီရင်.

——ရင်စု, *n.* what comes within any jurisdiction.

——ရရီ, *adv.* one after another.

——လျည်, *v.* to place in a regular, even manner ; to be properly expressed, well connected, smooth, ကာရန်သင့်သည်. Der. ဆီလျည်.

၆ 2, *v.* to be noisy, (obsolete.)

——ကျက်, —ကြွက်, —ညံ, —တက် —ထောင်, *v.* same,—used adverbially, in a reduplicated form,—indicative of sounds not so loud, as ရက်ကျက်, but disagreeable, as the crying of children, the noise of persons quarrelling, &c.



——တောင်မာတောင်, *adv.* same, but louder, ဆုတ်ဆုတ်ကုတ်ကုတ်.

စီး ၁, *v.* to be mounted on (any vehicle, animate or inanimate,) to ride on ; to be shod with, wear, as shoes ; to possess, as a spirit. Der. ဆီး.

——ချင်း, *adv.* in single (combat),—*primarily*, mounted, *secondarily*, mounted or on foot.

——နင်း, *v.* same as စီး ; hence, မီးမီးနင်းနင်း, *adv.* drivingly, (in business.)

——နွီး, *n.* the housing of a saddle.

စီး ၂, *v.* to flow, run in a stream.

——ဝ, *v.* to put forth effort,—used adverbially.

စီး ၃, *v.* to advance, increase, be enlarged, augmented,—not used singly, တိုးသည်, ပွားသည်, ပွားမီးသည်.

——ပွား, *n.* increase, profit, advantage, ဆမြတ်, ဆကျိုး.

——ပွားတက်,—ပွားတိုး, *v.* to thrive, make profit.

မီးဖြန်း, *v.* to repeat certain sentences or prayers, ကမ္မန္တိန်းမီးဖြန်းသည်, ဘာဝနာမီးဖြန်းသည်, ဓမ္မတ္တမီးဖြန်းသည်,—*comp.* သဓမ္မာယံ.

စု, *v.* to collect, gather together, (trans. or intrans.) Der. ဆု.

——ဆောင်း, *v.* to collect together, —chiefly applied to things.

——ဝုံ, —ပေါင်း, *v.* see the parts.

——ရုံး, *v.* same as စု, (trans. or intrans.)

——ဝေး, *v.* to collect, assemble, (intrans.), for an occasional purpose,—*comp.* ဝည်းဝေး.

——သိမ်း, *v.* see the parts.

စုတ် ၁, *n.* a hair pencil, a painting brush, a Chinese pen ; a sharp tattooing iron.

——တံ, *n.* same.

——သွား, *n.* the hair of a straight brush, or the point of a tattooing iron.



စုတ် 2, *v.* to be torn, rent ; to be disordered, confused, tangled, frizzled, shaggy. Der. ဆုတ်, and ဆုတ်.

——ပဲ့, —ဖြတ်, *v.* see the parts.

——စွား, (from စွား, to be loose, not compact,) *a.* or *adv.* shaggy, in a shaggy state.

——စွားဝ, *v.* to be shaggy.

စုတ် 3, *v.* to suck with the mouth,—*comp.* မှိ ; to suck in, imbibe, absorb ; to kiss ; to draw, as a pump ; to charm, infuse virtue into, by repeating a mantra, မန်းသည်, မန္တန် စုတ်သည်။

——ခေါ်, *v.* to cheer by cheruping.

——ထိုး, *v.* to cherup with the lips, emitting a sound as in loud kissing.

——ဗတ်, *n.* the refuse of an article that has been sucked.

——သတ်, *v.* to make a noise with the tip of the tongue applied to the roots of the upper teeth, by way of coaxing, or indicative of sorrow, regret or pity.

စုတ် 4, *an astrological term*,—used with ဝင်။

စုတ်, (Pali စုတ်), *v.* to remove (to another state,) to die, ရွှေသည်, သေသည်။

စုတ်ခနဲ, စုတ်ချင်း, or စုတ်ချည်း, *adv.* suddenly, instantly, ရုတ်ခနဲ, ဖြတ်ခနဲ။

စုတ်စုတ်, *adv.* same ; also, *an intensive to words of sourness.*

စုတ်စုတ်ရွှေရွှေ, *adv.* pretrusively, as the lips.

စုဋ္ဌသမ, see ဝတုဒသမ။

စုန်, *v.* to go down (a river),—opposed to ဆန် ; to follow lineal descent, e. g. စုန်မြို့ချစ်သည်။

စုန်, *v.* to rise up conically, swell up or out, မှိုသည် ; to heap up the earth, on excavating, as a mole.

စုန်း, *n.* a wizzard, conjuror.



———နီ, *see* ဆင်ကွန်း။

———မ, *n.* a witch.

စုန်းစုန်း, *see* next.

စုပ်စုပ်, *adv. intensive*,—applied to words of sinking, and some other words of motion.

စုဝပ်, *n.* small ornamental spires, summits, elevations, &c. on the roof or steeple of royal or sacred buildings,—including ဒုရင်, မှန်ကင်း, &c. မွန်းချွန်, မွန်းဘောင်း။

စုယျား, *n.* a kind of ornamental garment, worn over the shoulders,—*comp.* ဝတ်ပတ်။

စုံ 1, *n.* a pleasant grove, wood, wilderness, (infrequent), ဝိုင်, မြိုင်, ခက်ိုင်, ခက်။

စုံ 2, *v.* to be double, form a pair, be even; to be full, complete, စေ့သည်, ပြည့်သည်. Der. အစုံ, အလုံးစုံ, သံသိမ်းစုံ။

———င, ——စိ, *v.* same,—used only in some adverbial forms.

———ညီ, *v.* to be met together—all parties.

———ဝက်, *v.* to unite in marriage; *n.* a correlate in marriage, (infrequent,) ခင်ပွန်း။

———ရာ, *n.* a place of arbitration, where the parties are confronted.

———ရာသက်သေ, *n.* a witness before a court of law or arbitration.

———ရာသစ္စာ, *n.* an arbitrator.

———ထင်, *v.* to be complete, entire, perfect.

စုံစမ်း, (from စူးစမ်း), *v.* to try, make trial of.

စုံမက်, or စုမက်, *v.* to like, ကြိုက်သည်; to love, ချစ်သည်; to be pleased with, esteem, နှစ်သက်သည်; to value, be unwilling to part with, နှစ်မြှောသည်; to feel for, pity, ကြင်နာသည်, သနားသည်။

စူး, *v.* to protuberate in a point; to protrude (the lips), နှစ်သမ်း



ကိုရသည် ; to set up on end, ထောင်သည်,—applied to  
ninepins and such like, (provincial.)

——ထ, *v.* same, 1st def.

ရုကာ, *n.* the passion flower creeper, အာသာဝတီ။

ရုဇာ, *v.* to eke or piece out from various sources.

ရူး, *v.* to prick, pierce; to be pricked, pierced; *n.* a piercer,  
awl, punch, bodkin with a sharp point. Der. ရသေ့ရူး,  
လက်ပွတ်ရူး။

——ဇာ, *n.* the graduated bore of a tube filled with gun-  
powder.

——ထိုးချ, *v.* to make holes in the ground, with a sharp in-  
strument, in order to plant, or search for something hid-  
den.

ရူးစမ်း, (from ရူး, a piercer, and စမ်း, to feel of,) *v.* to try,  
make trial of, စုံစမ်းသည်။

ရူးရူး, *adv.* straight forward, direct, ဝဉ်းတိုက်, တည့်တည့်, တူရ,  
ချွေချွေ ; *int.* away, right on,—used in setting on dogs.

ရူးတိုက်, *v.* to set on (a dog.)

စေ 1, *v.* to send, ယွတ်သည် ; to send on business, to employ,  
ပို့င်း,—but scarcely used singly in this sense. Der. အစေ။

——ခန့်, *v.* to send with authority.

——ပို့င်း, *v.* to send on business, to employ ; to commission,  
order.

——ဇာ, *n.* same as စေပို့င်း။

——လိုက်, —ယွတ်, *v.* to send to another place.

စေ 2, (from စေ, to send, order) *verb. affix, causal*,—see Gram-  
mar.

——ခလို, see next, (infrequent.)

——သတည်း, *verb. affix, precatative and authoritative*.

——သော, *verb. affix precatative*.



စေတနာ, (Pali), *n.* a union or accordance of mind with an object, inclination, စေတနာခြင်း ; good will, cordiality, benevolence, ကြည်ညိုခြင်း။

———ရှိ, *v.* to be kindly affectioned.

စေတသိတ်, (Pali စေတ, mind, and ရှိ, to be connected), *n.* the active, motive principle of mind,—*comp.* ဝိတ္တိဗ္ဗိတံ။

စေတီ, (Pali), *n.* a sacred depository, of which there are four kinds, viz. စာတုစေတီ, a depository of the relics of a boodh, a semi-boodh, a rahandah or a universal monarch ; ဓမ္မစေတီ, a depository of sacred scriptures ; ပရိဘောဂစေတီ, a depository of some of the eight sacred utensils, (ပရိဘောဂဉ္စပါး) ; ဥဒ္ဓိဿစေတီ, a depository of things, made after the resemblance of sacred things, as idols, &c. ; a pagoda of brick, stone, &c. inclosing and surmounting a sacred depository, —*comp.* ဂူတိး။

———ဂူတိး, *n.* pagodas collectively.

စေ့, *v.* to join by a union of parts ; to cement ; to be complete, not deficient ; to put to (a door), စေ့ထားသည်။ Der. ဆစေ့။

———င, —ငှ, —နှံ, *v.* to be diffused, distributed throughout.

———စပ်, *v.* to join by a union of parts ; to be reconciled, brought together, united in mind ; to be finished well, accurately, nicely, ဆော့သည်။

———စုံ, *v.* to be complete, nothing wanting or remaining.

———ဆော်, *v.* to solder, join by metallic cement, ဆော်သည် ; to reconcile, bring together, unite in mind.

———ဆို့, *v.* same, last def.

———ပွတ်, *v.* to be careful that nothing be lost.

———မြေ့, *v.* to be nice, accurate,—used adverbially—particularly expressive of research or investigation, conducted with gentleness and exactness.



—ရေ, (from ရေ, to count), *a.* all, ရှိသမျှ။

စေး, *v.* to be sticky, adhesive. Der. အစေး။

—ကပ်, *v.* to stick, adhere.

—ထန်းထန်း, —ထိုင်းထိုင်း, *a.* sticky as clothes not quite dry.

—နှီး, *v.* to be close, niggard, miserly,—more than ဝမ်းဝည်း။

—နှီးခြံခြံ, *v.* same.

စေးမြို့, *n.* see မြို့စေးပျပ်။

စဲ, *v.* to cease, stop, intermit, leave off, ပြတ်သည်။

စော 1, *v.* to be early. Der. အစော။

—စော, —စောစီးစီး, *adv.* early.

—စောကြီး, *adv.* very early.

—ရိမိုး, —ရိမိုးတစေ, *adv.* very early, (obsolete.)

စော 2, *v.* to have the mind intent. Der. စိတ်စော, စောစော, အဝင်စော။

စောက် 1, *n.* the female private parts, (vulgar), ဣတ္ထိဗိနိ, ဣတ္ထိဘော။

—ဣ, *n.* an enlargement of the nymphæ clitoris.

—ခေါင်း, *n.* the female urethra.

—ဇေ, *n.* the nymphæ clitoris.

—ပတ်, *n.* the labia pudenda.

—စုတ်, *n.* the mons veneris.

စောက် 2, *v.* to be steep, precipitous, whether deep or high.

Der. အစောက်။

—ထီးစောက်ထိုး, *adv.* see next ; also, contrary to the proper order,—applicable to doing or speaking.

—ထိုး, *adv.* with one end lower than the other, as a vessel tilted ; with the head down, upside down, topsy turvy, ပြီးစောက်။

—ထိုးကျ, *v.* to fall headlong.

—ထိုးမိုဏ်းမျှော်, —ထိုးလင်းပြန်, *adv.* with the head down and feet up.



——လောက်, *adv.* with the feet higher than the head,—applied to a mode of putting in the stocks, e. g. ထိတ်စောက်လောက်သတ်သည်။

စောက် ၃, *qual. verb. affix*, (with ဝ prefixed to the root), not proper or advisable,—see Grammar.

စောကြော, *v.* to appeal to the opinion of another, on some doubtful point,—*comp.* စောဒနာ။

စောင် ၁, *n.* a coverlet, mantle, any loose covering wove in a separate piece.

စောင် ၂, *v.* to lay by for future use,—*comp.* ခန့်; to wait, ready to enter into some business or contest; to be on the point of engaging, as two cocks.

——မ, *v.* see the parts.

စောင်ရန်း, (from ခန်း, to make a barrier,) *n.* a temporary fence, စည်း။

——လှလင်, *pron.* ခင်း, *n.* excrement, fœces,—a term used by medical men.

စောင်လျား, *pron.* စောင်ရား, *n.* the cringe tree.

စောင့်, *v.* to watch, wait for,—*comp.* ငံ, and ဆိုင်း; to watch, keep watch, as a sentry; to watch over, take care of, protect, ထိန်းသည်; to keep, observe, စောင့်ထိန်းသည်, စောင့်ရှောက်သည်, ကျင့်စောင့်သည်။

——ကြပ်, *v.* to superintend; to watch over and keep safe, secure, &c.

——စည်း, *v.* to behave with circumspection, to guard against sin, ဩတ္တပ္ပရှိသည်; to restrain one's self, ချုပ်တည်းသည်; to keep (a law,) စောင့်ထိန်းသည်, စောင့်ရှောက်သည်။

——စား, *v.* to wait for (something desirable) with expectance.

——ထိန်း, *v.* to watch over, protect; to practise, observe, keep.



—မ, *v.* to take care of, aid, assist.

—ရှောက်, *v.* *see* စောင့်ထိန်း။

စောင်း 1, *n.* a lute or harp.

—ကောက်, *n.* same.

—ထက်ရှိုး, *n.* the handle of a lute or harp.

စောင်း 2, *v.* to be not level, that is, to be placed so that one side is higher than the other—more than ငဲ့,—*comp.* တိမ်း; to set on one side, incline, place obliquely,—more than ငဲ့; to lie on one side; to lay on one side; to use artful or indirect language or management, in order to injure another,—*comp.* မိပ်, and မှိတ်; *hence*, တစောင်း, and တစ်တစောင်း, *adv.* one-sidedly; တစောင်းတိုက်, and တဖက်တစောင်းတိုက်; *v.* to endeavor to prejudice one against another by unfair, underhand representations,—*comp.* ရိုးတိုက်။

—မှိတ်, *v.* same, last def.

—ပင်း, *v.* *see* the parts.

—ဘိစောင်းပင်း, *adv.* unevenly, leaning to one side; wabblingly.

—ဘဲရိပ်ချည်, *adv.* allusively,—in a bad sense.

—မြောင်း, *v.* *see* စောင်း, last def. (most common.)

စောင်းတန်း, *n.* brick or stone steps to a pagoda,—one kind of လှေကား။

စောင်းမာနီ, *n.* *see* မာနီစောင်း။

စော့ခုံ, *v.* to inquire, question, on subjects of science and religion,—*comp.* စောကြော။

စော်, *v.* to smell offensively,—not used singly, နံစော်သည်။

Der. အစော်။

စော်ကား, *v.* to be haughty, insolent, ရမ်းကားသည်။

—မော်ကား, *v.* same.

စော်ကဲး, *n.* a Karen chief.



စော်ထွား, *n.* an hereditary prince,—appropriated to the Shan princes, who do homage to some neighbouring monarch.

——စော်ကန်, *n.* same.

မိုး, *v.* to be wet,—*comp.* ရွတ်.

——မိုးမိမ့်မိမ့်, *adv.* irriguously.

——ရွတ်, *v.* see the parts.

——ဇတ်, *v.* see the parts,—used adverbially,—applicable to trees and animals.

မိုက် *v.* to erect, set upright . . . . . တံတံ, ထူသည်, ထောင်သည်; to set, plant, whether a seed or a plant; to advance to another, for the accomplishment of some joint purpose.

——မိုက်, *adv.* direct, straight forwards,—applicable to looking or moving.

——ပျိုး, *v.* to set, plant.

မုန် 1, *n.* a species of wild taurus.

——ပေါင်, —ပေါင်မီးပေါင်း, *n.* the cock or hammer of a gunlock.

မိုင် 2, *v.* to cohere, (infrequent.) Der. ဆမိုင်.

မိုင်လျှော, *a.* of a bay color,—applied to horses.

မိုင်း, *v.* to drive fast, in riding.

——နှင်, *v.* same.

မိုင်းဖြင်း, *v.* to deliberate, consult what to do, in view of an expected event.

ခွ 1, *n.* a broken rainbow, part of a rainbow,—*comp.* သက်တံ.

——ငုတ်, *n.* same.

——တံခါးပိတ်, *n.* a double one.

ခွ 2, *n.* a punch or short chisel, used in cutting money.

ခွ 3, *v.* to appear, come out a little, as the projecting end of a thing, ပြသည်, or as perspiration, blood or water, beginning to ooze on the surface, e. g. ခြွေးမြီသည်,—less than



မြှေးထွက်သည့် ; to draw out (milk from the breast,) to suck, as an infant, နို့စို့သည်။ Der. ဆွဲ ; *n.* a peg or wooden nail, whether left projecting, or driven in completely.

မို့ 4, *verb. affix, imperative, 1st pers. plur.*

—၏, same.

မိုး 1, *v.* to be chief, superior, ကြီးသည်, ကဲသည်, မိုးသည် ; to preside over, rule, have dominion, ဆုပ်သည်, ချုပ်သည်။ Der. ဆိုး

—တုပ်, —ကဲ, —ကွပ်, *v.* same 2nd def.

—ခံ, *v.* to reign, enjoy sovereignty.

—မိုက်, —ဆက်, *v.* same, with the additional idea of inheriting from ancestors.

—ဆောင်, —မြန်း, *v.* same with မိုးခံ, but infrequent.

မိုး 2, *v.* to be concerned, anxious, troubled about, ကြောင့်ကြသည်။

—ခွာင့်, —မိပ်, (most common,) *v.* same.

မိုးစဉ်း, *a. or adv.* a little, အနည်းငယ်, စည်းငယ်, ဆိတ်စိတ် ; hence, တမိုးတမိ, same.

မိုးစိ, or မိုးမိုးစိ, *adv.* chirpingly, as young birds.

မိုးမိုးစစ်စစ်, *adv.* by slight pricks or twinges, စစ်ခဲခဲ, မြက်ခဲခဲ

မို့, *verb. affix*, slightly intensive or emphatic.

စွက်, *v.* to add to, superadd, in order to supply a deficiency in quantity or quality, လျှောက်သည်,—one kind of လောင်း

—ခဲခဲ, —ချည်း, —စွက်, *adv.* dashing, —indicative of the sound of falling into water.

—ပက်, *v.* to contribute what is wanting ; to be officious, meddlesome.

စွင့်, *v.* to be erected, elevated, stuck up ; to be perched on high.

—ရစွင့်, *adv.* sitting on high,—implying several.

စွတ်, *v.* to be wetted, moistened,—*comp.* မိုး။ Der. ဆွတ်



———စို, *v.* to be wet; *adv.* eating or drinking a little at a time and frequently.

စွန် 1, *n.* a kite, (bird of prey ;) a kite (of paper), လေတံခွန်။

———ကုတ်, *n.* the small projections on the upper edge of the bezel of a ring, securing the inserted stone.

———ဒေါင်းမြူ, *n.* the Brahmanee kite.

———တောင်ချဲ့, *v.* to let fall one side or end of a garment lower than the other.

———တောင်ဆွဲ, *v.* to pull up one side or end of a garment higher than the other.

———တောင်တိုက်, *v.* to drag one side or end of a garment on the ground.

———တောင်ဖြန့်, *v.* to spread out both sides of a garment.

———ပုတ်, *n.* the common kite, (provincial.)

———ခြီး, *n.* a kind of circular edged chisel, used by shoe-makers, ဆောက်ဝန်း။

စွန် 2, *v.* to be a side, border, (obsolete ;) to be on the side, border. Der. အဖွန်။

စွန် 3, *v.* to have a pimple or sore on the eyelid, မျက်ခွံစွန်သည်။

စွန်ပင်, *n.* the date tree, the great palm.

စွန့်, *v.* to give up, abandon, ပြစ်သည် ; to part with, give away, စွန့်ကြီးသည် ; to venture, hazard, risk, စွန့်ဝားသည်။

———ကြီး, *v.* to give away in charity, to give alms.

———ဝား, *v.* to risk, be adventurous, ready to give up,—particularly applied to risking life.

———ပြစ်, *v.* to forsake, throw away.

———လွန်းတမာ, *adv.* too adventurously.

———သွား, *v.* to leave, forsake, abandon.

စွန်း 1, *v.* to be the end or extremity, come to a point ; to ex-



ceed, make profit, ဖြတ်သည်, (obsolete in both senses.)

Der. ဆွန်း:

စွန်း 2, v. to be stained, discolored, tarnished. Der. ဆွန်း:

——ကွတ်, v. same.

စွပ် 1, v. to put into, as a finger into a ring, or a foot into a shoe or stocking,—*comp.* တပ်, and သွပ်; to thread or thrid (a narrow passage,) စွပ်သွားသည်; hence, စွပ်မိခြင်း, v. to get by a lucky hit.

——ခနဲ, *adv.* *intensire*,—applied to words of entering and such like.

——စွပ်စွပ်စွပ်, *adv.* with rapidity and violence. .

စွပ် 2, v. to accuse falsely, or to accuse on suspicion, but unjustly,—*comp.* ယိုးစွပ်.

——စွဲ, v. same, (most common.)

စွပ် 3, v. to drag along the ground (by buffaloes or elephants), —requiring greater force than သွပ်ဆွဲ; n. the runner of a sled or such like vehicle.

——ကြောင်း, n. the track of any thing drawn along the ground.

——စား, n. same as စွပ်, n.—particularly applied to the runners on which the corpse of a priest is moved.

——စားပိပ်, n. a sled, sleigh, or other vehicle placed on runners.

စွမ်း, v. to have ability, be able to accomplish,—not used singly. Der. ဆွမ်း:

——အား, —ပဏာ, n. ability and strength.

——ဆောင်ရွက်, —ရွက်, (most common,) v. see စွမ်း:

——မာ, —သန်, v. to be strong, သန်စွမ်းသည်.

စွယ်, (from ဆွယ်, a tusk.)

——စုံ, n. a double tusked elephant; a person skilled in science pertaining to this world and the future.



——ရန်း, (from ရန်း, *which see*,) *n.* the projecting arms of a seat on a carriage or the prow of a boat.

——ရောင်ပြ, *v.* to show off some good quality.

စွယ်ပေါင်တိုင်, *n.* a torch made of touchwood and wood oil, ကညင်တိုင်.

စွဲ 1, *v.* to get rid of expeditiously in selling, ရောင်းချိတ်သည်.

စွဲ 2, *v.* to bear an uncommonly high price, ရှားသောကြောင့်အဆိုးတက်သည်.

——ရှား, *v.* same.

ရွာ, *v.* to exceed, go beyond, သာသည်, ထွန်သည်, (infrequent) ; *qual. verb. affix*, very ; *adv. formative*,—see Grammar.

ရွှေ 1, *n.* to rain incessantly, မိုဃ်းရွာသည်.

ရွှေ 2, *v.* to shut one eye, while looking with the other, ရွှေကြည့်သည် ; to have one eye partially closed, မှက်မိရွှေသည်.

ရွှေ 1, *n.* a kind of squirrel, ရှဉ့်ရွှေ.

ရွှေ 2, *v.* to taper at the end,—*comp.* သွယ်.

ရွှေရွှေ, *adv.* taperingly ; in an erect posture, as a number of small animals.

ရွှေရရွှေ, *adv.* same, last def.

ရွှဲ, *v.* to stick in fast, as an arrow or nail ; to cleave, cling, adhere to ; [to hit, as a mark, in practising, whether with a spear, or with a gun, as စက်သွင်းရွှဲသည် ;] to use habitually, လက်ရွှဲသည်. Der. အရွှဲ.

——ကပ်, *v.* same, 2d def.

——ကိုင်း, —ဆောင်, *v.* to use habitually.

——ဆို, *v.* to accuse in law, as a plaintiff, တရားရွှဲဆိုသည်.

——မြီး, *v.* to be persevering.

——လင်း, *v.* to cleave, cling, adhere,—chiefly applicable to the sentiments and affections of the mind.



—သိုး, *v.* see သိုးစွဲသည့်။  
စွဲပေါင်းတိုင်, *n.* စွယ်ပေါင်းတိုင်။

ဆ

*The seventh consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the second in the class of palutals.*

ဆ 1, (from ဆဆ, as much again.)

—တတ်, —တိုး, *v.* to increase in geometrical progression.

ဆ 2, *v.* to guess on a slight trial, or examination, or consideration,—*comp.* ယမ်း. Der. ဆဆ, တော်ဆ, တွေးဆ, နှိုင်းဆ, ယမ်းဆ။

ဆတ် 1, *n.* a species of large sheep.

ဆတ် 2, *n.* a descendant of the seventh generation.

ဆတ် 3, *v.* to connect, join, unite—by the ends or in continuation, not laterally, as ချဉ်း ; to offer respectfully, present as to a governor or king,—*comp.* ကပ်. Der. ဆဆက်။

—ကပ်, *v.* same, 2d def.

—ကပ်, *pron.* ခက်ကပ်, *n.* the arm-pit, ချိုင်းတွင်း, လက်ကပ်း။

—ခံ, *v.* to receive (a place of trust or authority) from another.

—ဆံ, *v.* to be or have in common,—less than ရောနှိုင်း။

—တိုက်, *pron.* ခက်တိုက်, *adv.* immediately, without intermission.

—နှွယ်, *v.* to be connected, as a race or lineage.

—ထတ်, *v.* to do in continuance.

—ဆ, *v.* see ဆက်ကပ်။

ဆက်ဆက်, *adv.* certainly, truly, အကယ်, အတတ်, အမှန်, ကေန်, စင်စစ်, ပုံစံ, ဓမ္မတိ, ရုက္ခ။



ဆင် 1, *n.* an elephant.

——ဦးစီး, *n.* an elephant driver.

——ကပ်, *n.* the balustrade of an uncovered verandah, so called because used in mounting and dismounting an elephant.

——ဏဲ, *n.* a chief of elephantteers.

——ကျုံး, *n.* an inclosure for catching and taming wild elephants.

——ခုလည်ပြတ်, *n.* a malignant ulcer on the neck.

——ခံပြ, *n.* the pleading, argument, or presentation of evidence in court, whether by a plaintiff or a defendant, (so called from an old story in the Institutes of Menu.)

——ခံပြဆင်လက်, *n.* same.

——ခြေစို, *n.* the soldiers that accompany and surround a fighting elephant ; the suburbs, immediate environs of a town.

——ခြေလျှော, *n.* a side-hill, declivity, slope.

——စီးသူရဲ, *n.* an elephanteer, or soldier who fights on an elephant,—see under ဝတ်ဘင်္ဂလေးပါး.

——ထိန်း, *n.* an elephant keeper.

——ဒိန်ညှင်, *n.* the halcyon.

——ပေါက်, *n.* a young male elephant.

——ငြောင်, *n.* a full grown male elephant.

——ဘိနပ်, *n.* a disease in which the sole of the foot (of man) becomes perforated with small holes.

——မုန့်, see ဆာမုန့်.

——ရံသွား, *v.* to amble, pace.

——ရှည်, *n.* a frame used in mounting an elephant.

——ဝန်, *n.* the elephant master general.

ဆင် 2, *v.* to make, construct, (implying some arrangement of



parts,) e. g. ခန်းဆင်, to construct a swing, ဝက်ဆင်,—a machine, ငြိမ်းဆင်,—a scaffold ; to put in order, ပျင်သည် ; put in handsome order, adorn, တန်ဆာဆင်သည်. Der. အဆင်.

——ပျင်, —ရင်, *v.* same, 3rd def.

ဆင်ကွန်း, *n.* a mother of seven sons, or seven daughters, without mixture, supposed to be possessed of certain supernatural powers, ဝန်းနု.

ဆင်ခြင်, *v.* to consider, reflect on, ဝဉ်းစားသည်.

ဆင်ရွေး, *n.* see ချင်ရွေး.

ဆင့် 1, *n.* a joist, transverse supporter of a floor, resting on the summers, (ရက်မ.)

ဆင့် 2, *v.* to place one upon another, ထပ်သည် ; to repeat or enforce an order, ဆင့်ဆိုသည်. Der. အဆင့်.

——ကဲ, *v.* to exceed (the original.)

ဆင်း 1, *v.* to descend, သက်သည်,—opposed to တက်, to ascend ; to succeed, as a generation.

——သက်, *v.* same.

ဆင်း 2, *v.* to stretch out (the leg,) ခြေဆင်းသည်, ခြေဆန့်သည်.

ဆင်း 3, *v.* to shake slantingly, as flour, in a shallow, flat bottomed basket, (ငံကော,) to separate the fine from the coarse part ; to smooth by gentle strokes, as a black-smith, when finishing the blade of a knife.

ဆင်းတု (from အဆင်း, and အတု,) *n.* an image, idol (of deity,) ရုပ်တု.

ဆင်းရဲ, *v.* to be destitute, poor ; to be unhappy, afflicted, miserable, ပြုငြင်သည် ; *n.* unhappiness, distress, misery, ဒုက္ခ.

——မြဲငြင်, *v.* see ဆင်းရဲ, 2nd def.

——သား, *n.* one of the common people, not a nobleman, or member of government.



ဆတ် 1, *v.* to cut in parts,—particularly applied to cutting up sugar-cane, ကြိဆတ်သည် ; to be difficult, dangerous, as a road, as if impeded by joints and knots, လမ်းဆတ်သည်.  
Der. ဆဆတ်။

——စု, *v.* same, last def. ; to be troublesome, annoying, as in cross questioning, or in putting crabbed, difficult questions, ဖုဆတ်သည်။

ဆတ် 2, *v.* to cheapen, offer a lower price, chaffer. Der. ဆဆတ်။  
——ဆွက်, *v.* same.

ဆတ် 3, *v.* to hew (stone,) carve in stone, ကျောက်ဆတ်သည်။

ဆည်, *v.* to dam up (water,) to make a bank, dam ; *n.* a dam,  
—larger and more permanent than တံခံ။

——တက်, *v.* to make a bank, dam.

——ခို, —ပေါင်ခို, *n.* a bank, dam,—*comp.* ကန်ပေါင်ခို။

ဆည်း, *v.* to collect, accumulate, treasure up,—not used singly,  
စုသည်, ပေါင်းသည်။

——စု, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

——ဖူး, —ဘူး, *v.* same, (most common.)

ဆည်းကပ်, *v.* to adhere to, be under the care and guidance of,  
မှီခိုသည်။

ဆည်းကြိ, *v.* to be soothing, quiet, pleasant, as a wilderness,—  
*comp.* ဆိတ်ညံ့။

ဆည်းဆာ, *n.* dusk, twilight, whether of morning or evening.

ဆည်းညံ, *v.* see ဆိတ်ညံ့။

ဆည်းလည်း, commonly pron. ဆွဲလွဲ, *n.* a small bell with a tongue,—*comp.* ခေါင်းလောင်း။

ဆဋ္ဌမ, (Pali,) *n.* the sixth, ခြောက်ခုမြောက်။

ဆတ် 1, *n.* a large species of deer.

ဆတ် 2, *n.* a descendant of the sixth generation.

ဆတ် 3, *n.* to be brittle, easily broken,—*comp.* ကြွပ် ; to be



quick, sudden in movement; to be irritable, snappish,  
ကြွပ်သည်။

——ခနဲ၊ —ချည်း၊ *adv.* suddenly.

——ထောင့်၊ *adv.* jerkingly in gait, as a lame person.

——ထတ်၊ *v.* to be quick, sudden in movement.

ထတ် 4, *v.* see ထပ် 3; to peck (a flint;) to pound lightly and  
gently, in a mortar, ဆပြန်းထတ်သည်။

ထတ်ချေ၊ *v.* see ချေထတ်။

ထတ်ထတ်၊ *adv.* distinctly,—applied to words of hearing.

ဆတ္တာသည်၊ *n.* a barber.

ဆတ်သွား၊ *n.* a kind of tree.

——ဖူး၊ one species of said tree; the bulging part of a steeple  
or spire, just above the umbrella.

——ဖူးချော၊ *n.* a kind of crape.

——ဘီး၊ *n.* the skin of the fruit of said tree, used in smooth-  
ing sized thread.

ဆငွေ၊ *n.* see တံငွေ၊ spittle.

ဆ၍နိဆင်၊ *n.* a kind of fabulous elephant, the strongest, most  
excellent kind,—equal in strength to ten thousand million  
men. N. B. A Boodh is a match for ten such ele-  
phants.

——မင်းဆင်၊ *n.* a title of the king of *Burmah*,—implying  
that the albino elephant cherished by his majesty is a  
real Tsaddan.

ဆန် 1, (from အဆန်, a kernel,) *n.* husked rice.

——ခတ်၊ see under ခတ်။

——ခါ၊ *pron.* and frequently written ဆကာ, *n.* a sieve.

——ခွဲ၊ *n.* small broken rice, the poorest sort.

——ခေ၊ *n.* a grain of rice.

——ခွပ်၊ *n.* see ဆန်ခွဲ။



- ဝန်း, *n.* rice colored and held between the hands, instead of flowers, while worshipping before an idol.
- ဝတ်မှုန့်, *n.* see မှက်နှာချေ
- ဈား, *n.* the poorest sort of rice, separated by tossing in a ဝံကော
- မြန်း, see ဆမြန်း
- စွပ်, *v.* to clean rice by pounding.
- ရင်း, *n.* the best kind of rice, separated by tossing in a ဝံကော
- ထတ်, *n.* the middling sort of rice, between ဆန်ရင်း, and ဆန်ဈား
- ထုံးထိ, *n.* rice partially husked, as it comes from the mill.
- သည့်, *n.* a dealer in rice.
- ဆန် 2, *v.* to go up (a river,) to go against (the wind,) တက်သည့်,  
—opposed to ရန် ; to contravene (authority), ဆာလာကိုဆန်သည့်
- ကန်, *v.* same, last def.
- ဆန်ဝုဋ္ဌိ, *n.* the ninety six diseases, that flesh is heir to.
- ဆန္ဒ, (Pali,) *n.* desire, ဆလို
- ဂထိ, *n.* the following of one's own desire.
- ဆန့် 1, (from စန့်), *v.* to stretch out straight from a bent or curved position,—*comp.* တန်း; to draw out, lengthen, as a bar of metal, by beating, (infrequent.)
- ဆန့် 2, *v.* to be contrary, opposite, adverse, uncongenial, disagreeing, quarrelsome,—not used singly.
- ကျင်, *v.* same, (most common.)
- ကျင်ဆက်, *n.* an opposite ; *adv.* against, opposed to.
- ဆန်း 1, *n.* a certain grammatical work, သဒ္ဒါရေးနှင့်ဆိုင်သောနည်းပါသောစာ
- ဆန်း 2, *v.* to advance, wax, as the new moon, လဆန်းသည့်,—opposed to လဆုတ်



ဆန်း 3, *v.* to exceed others, be more than common, extraordinary, ထူးဆန်းသည်။

—ကြယ်, *v.* same.

—ပြား, *v.* same, but in a bad sense ; to use artifice, be deceitful, false, ပင်္ဂသည့်။

ဆန်း 4, *qual. verb. affix*, (with the verb repeated,) just that, and no more,—see Grammar.

ဆပ်, *v.* to repay.

ဆပ်ပြာ, *n.* salt earth, used in washing, ပေါက်ဆပ်ပြာ ; soap of any kind, သဆော့ဆပ်ပြာ။

—ရည်, *n.* lye.

ဆပ်, *v.* to scatter or sprinkle (a liquid upon an article of food,) as curry upon rice.

ဆယ်, *v.* to take up or out of water ; to extricate, deliver, ကယ်သည်။

—တင်, —တူ, *v.* see the parts.

ဆရာ, *n.* a teacher of any art or science.

—ကတော်, *n.* the wife of a teacher.

ဆထင်ကျွန်း, *n.* the island of Junk-ceylon.

ဆလုံ, *n.* a Tsa-long, one of the race of Tsa-longa.

ဆံ, *n.* the hair of the head, ဦးဆံ ; hence, ငွေဆံ, the fore top, နောက်ဆံ, the hinder hair.

—ကျပ်, *n.* an ornamental pin to keep the hair in order, ဦးသျှောင်ကျပ်။

—ကျစ်, *n.* braided hair.

—ချပ်, *n.* a sort of coronet, (infrequent.)

—ချပ်, —ချပ်ဘီး, *n.* a hair-comb, ချပ်ဘီး။

—ခြည်, *n.* hair (of the head.)

—စပ်, *n.* the line which divides the hair of the head from the forehead, face and neck.



- စု, *pron.* ဆစု, *n.* a collection of hair, a false tail.  
 —ထုံး, *n.* the knot of hair worn on a woman's head.  
 —ထောက်, *n.* a certain mode of dressing the hair (of men.)  
 —ထိုး, *n.* *see* ဆံကျင်း  
 —ပင်, *n.* the hair of the head.  
 —ပင်ဦးထုပ်, *n.* a periwig, peruke.  
 —ပင်ဦးလုံး, *n.* a whole head of hair.  
 —ထည့်, *n.* short hair on the forehead.  
 —ရစ်, *n.* the hair cut in a certain circular form.  
 —လိပ်, *n.* a curl.

စို့, *v.* to be capable of receiving, containing, &c.

ဆာ, *v.* to be hungry for rice, ထမင်းဆာသည်, or for food, ဆာဆာသည်, ဖွတ်သိပ်သည် ; to feel uneasiness for want of food, or any similar uneasiness ; to feel a slight uneasiness or lameness in a limb,—particularly in the thigh, ပေါင်ဆာသည်. Der. ဆဆာ.

—ငတ်, —မွတ်, *v.* same, 1st def.

—လောင်, *v.* same, 2nd def.

ဆာပါ, *n.* a bandanna handkerchief.

ဆာယာ, (Pali,) *n.* a shadow, အရိပ်.

ဆား, *n.* salt ; hence, သစ်ပင်ဆား, potash.

—မိတ်, *a.* salted, impregnated with salt.

—ဆာ, *n.* a place of salt vats.

—ဌား, *n.* salt, (in certain connections.)

—ရည်, *n.* brine.

မိတ် ၁, *n.* a goat.

—ကုလား, *n.* a large species of goat imported from abroad.

—မြီ, *n.* the horn of a goat ; the nail drawers of a hammer.

—စင်, *n.* a castrated goat.



—မြွေ, *n.* the common Burmese goat.

—သိုး, *n.* a he-goat not castrated.

စိတ် 2, *v.* to be still, silent, quiet, တိတ်သည်; *qual. verb. affix*, quiet, unmoved, though the occasion calls for exertion.

—ထွတ်, *v.* to be retired, apart from public view, out of the way, private.

—မြိမ်, *v.* to be quiet, retired, away from noise.

—ညံ့, *v.* to be still, solitary.

စိတ် 3, *v.* to pinch, nip, with the nails, to peek, as a fowl; *hence*, တဆိတ်, တဆိတ်ကလေး, ဆိတ်ကလေး, ဆိတ်စာ, တဆိတ်စာ, ဆိတ်စာကလေး, တဆိတ်စာကလေး, ဆိတ်မိ, တဆိတ်မိ, ဆိတ်မိကလေး, တဆိတ်မိကလေး, တဆိတ်တပေါက်, *n.* a pinch, a small quantity.

—ဆွ, *v.* see the parts.

စိတ်စွာ, (a corruption of ဇိတ္တိ, life,) *int.* may you live long,—said to children when they sneeze; ဆိတ်, *n.* a shore, landing place.

—ကမ်း, *n.* same.

ဆိတ်, *v.* to be pleasant to the taste, savory, delicious, luscious, အရသာကောင်းသည်.

—အိတ်, *v.* same.

—ရှို, *v.* see the parts.

စိ 1, *n.* presence, nearness,—*comp.* အထိ.

ဆိ 2, (from အဆိ,) *n.* oil; *hence*, ငှက်ဆိ, lymph, and မဟာဆိ, lymph taken and used for some medical purpose.

—ဥ, *n.* grease.

—ကျပ်, *a.* fried, e. g. ငှက်ဆိကျပ်, fried cakes.

—ဩဉ်, *n.* oil, limpid oil.

—ခဲး, *n.* tallow.

—ရှို, *n.* an oil dipper.

—မီး, *n.* a lamp-fire or light.



—မီးခုံ, *n.* a close lamp.

—မီးခွက်, *n.* an open lamp.

—မီးစက်, *n.* a kind of serpent.

—မီးတိုင်, *n.* a kind of torch, saturated with oil.

—မှန်, *n.* lamp black.

—ရည်, *n.* gravy.

ဆီ ၁, *v.* to accord, agree, suit, be relevant,—seldom used alone.

—ဆိုင်, —လျှော်, (most common,) *v.* same.

ဆီး ၁, *n.* frost, hoar frost,—*comp.* ဒုင်း

—ခဲး, *n.* same.

—ဒုင်း, *n.* see ဒုင်း

ဆီး ၂, *n.* urine,—used medically, with reference to disease,  
ကျင်ငယ်, အပေါ့, သေး

—အောင့်, *v.* to have strangury.

—ချုပ်, *v.* to have a stoppage of urine, ischury.

—ရှောင်, *n.* the urethra, ကျင်ငယ်ချောင်း

—ဝ, *n.* the pelvis.

—ပေါက်, *v.* to pass urine, after a suppression.

—ရွှင်, —ရွှင်း, *v.* to have a free discharge of urine.

ဆီး ၃, *v.* to put up a barrier, ကာသည့်; to impede, obstruct, prevent, stop, တားသည့်; to interpose clothes, to cover, clothe, ဝတ်သည့်

—ကာ, *v.* to bar.

—ကြို, *v.* to go forth to meet.

—ဆို့, *v.* see the parts.

—တား, *v.* to impede, &c.

ဆု, *n.* a reward, a favor conferred by a superior.

—ချ, —ပေး, *v.* to confer a favor by way of reward.

—တောင်း, *v.* to pray, ပဋ္ဌာသိသည့်



—လူ, *v.* to accept, take a favor or blessing ; to lay hold of a favor with earnest desire and assurance of gaining it.

—လပ်, *n.* same as ဆု။

ဆုတ် 1, (from စုတ်,) *v.* to tear, rend, sever.

—ခွာ, —ဖဲ့, —ဖြတ်, *v.* see the parts.

ဆုတ် 2, *v.* to draw back, retreat, recede.

—တက်, —တီးဆုတ်တက်, *adv.* advancing and retreating.

—နစ်, *v.* same as ဆုတ်။

—လျှော့, *v.* to decrease, become less, inferior, degenerate, လျော့ပါးသည်။

ဆုန်း, *v.* to divide (cloth,) in order to make clothes ; to cut out clothes, as a tailor.

—ဆ, *v.* to calculate definitely, to get the mind settled, come to a definite conclusion. Der. ဆဆန်းဆဆ။

ဆုပ်, *v.* to clinch (the hand,) to clinch in the hand.

—နယ်, *v.* to squeeze in the hand.

ဆွေ, *v.* see ဆုံးမ။

ဆုံ 1, *n.* a mortar. Der. ကြိတ်ဆုံ။

—ကျည်, *n.* the concavity of a mortar.

ဆုံ 2, *n.* the gullet, (obsolete.)

—ဆို့နာ, *n.* a kind of disease in the throat.

ဆုံ 3, *v.* to meet, come together, ကြိမ်သည်, ကြိုသည်, ချေသည် ; to do by joint contribution.

—စည်း, *v.* same, 2nd def.

—မိ, *v.* same, 1st def.

ဆုံး 1, *n.* minium, red lead, or rather red oxyd of lead, ခဲမရောင်ဖြာနီ။

ဆုံး 2, *v.* to come to an end, be finished, terminated,—opposed to စ, —*comp.* ကုန်. Der. ဆဆုံး။

—ပါး, *v.* same,—applicable to goods.



———**ဖြတ်**, *v.* to bring to a conclusion, decide, settle, as a doubtful question or a case in law.

———**ဖြတ်ချက်**, *n.* a judicial decision, when the government is prosecutor,—*comp.* ကောက်ချက်။

———**ရှုံး**, *v.* to be lost, ruined,—applicable to persons and things.

**ဆုံးမ**, *v.* to instruct, discipline, **စွဲပိုင်သည်**,—*comp.* သွန်သင် ; to correct, whether by reproof or punishment ; to geld, castrate, (polite,) **ကွပ်သည်**, **သင်သည်**။

———**ကမြစ်**, —**ကွပ်ညွပ်**, —**သွန်သင်**, *v.* see the parts.

**ဆူ 1**, *v.* to boil, (*intrans.*) ; to bubble, **ပွက်သည်** ; to effervesce ; to be distressed in the bowels.

———**ထောင်** *v.* same, last def.

———**လှယ်**, *adv.* by turns alternately.

———**ထိုက်**, *v.* to be distressed in body or mind, rather intensive,—more than **ပူပန်**။

**ဆူ 2**, *v.* to be fat, as flesh,—*comp.* ဝ။

———**ရှိုး**, *v.* same.

**ဆူး 1**, *n.* a thorn, thorn-plant—innumerable varieties.

———**ထောက်ခွ**, *n.* a pitch fork, for thorns.

———**ထောင်**, *n.* the back fin of a fish, **ငါးဆူးထောင်**။

———**ပန်း**, *n.* the safflower.

**ဆူး 2**, *v.* to smart, as the eyes, **မျက်စိဆူးသည်**,—more than **ကျိန်**။

**ဆေး 1**, *n.* a drug (of any kind ; ) medicine ; tobacco ; paint, pigment, **ဆေးရောင်တင်ဆေး**။

———**ဆိုး**, *n.* a pot containing medicine ; the bowl of a pipe.

———**ကု**, *v.* to administer medicine, to doctor.

———**ကုသမား**, *n.* a physician, doctor, **ဆေးသမား**။

———**ကျမ်း**, *n.* a medical book, **ဘဇ္ဇေကျမ်း**။

———**ခါးကြီး**, *n.* chiretta.



- ချပ်, *v.* to paint, &c. *see* ဆေးချပ်  
 —ချပ်, *v.* to fix, make permanent, as paint or dye-stuff.  
 —ချိုး, *v.* to bathe in medicinal water.  
 —ခြောက်, *n.* a polite term for ganja, ဘင်း  
 —တံ, *n.* a pipe for smoking.  
 —ထောင့်, *n.* medicine made up in a cylindrical form, a pastil.  
 —ဓနိုး, *n.* sulphuret of arsenic, orpiment.  
 —ဓနိုးနီ, *n.* red orpiment, realgar, မြင်းသိဃာ  
 —နက်, *n.* a polite term for opium, ဘိန်း  
 —ပုသီး, *n.* gentian.  
 —ပြား, *n.* a troche, lozenge.  
 —ဇေ, *v.* to make or prepare medicine.  
 —ဘူး, *v.* a hookah.  
 —မှုန့်, *n.* medicinal powder.  
 —ရေး, *v.* to paint with a diversity of colors, or to form a figure or likeness in colors, ဆေးချပ်သည်  
 —လိပ်, *n.* a cigar.  
 —လိပ်သည်, *n.* a maker and vender of cigars.  
 —လုံး, *n.* a pill.  
 —ဝါး, *n.* medicine or tobacco.  
 —ဝါးပလောင်, *n.* medicines and charms collectively.  
 —ထင့်, *v.* to suit, take effect, as medicine.  
 —သမား, *n.* a physician, doctor, ဆရာသမား  
 —သုတ်, *v.* to paint, smear with coloring matter.  
 ဆေး 2, *v.* to clean, cleanse by water ; to clear up (a matter) ;  
 to temper (a blade.)  
 —ကြော, *v.* same, 1st and 2d def.  
 ဆေး 3, *v.* to be slow, dilatory,—not used alone.  
 —နှေး, —လေး, *v.* same,—but mostly used in an adverbial form.



ဆဲး 1, *n.* in grammar, present time, as in the tenses, ဖြစ်ပြီး, ဖြစ်ဆဲး, ဖြစ်သတံ ; in common usage, the immediate future, —used only as a verbal formative,—see Grammar.

ဆဲး 2, *v.* to revile, abuse in words,—more than ထိုင်းထွား  
—ဆို, —ရေး, *v.* same.

ဆော, *v.* to be quick, မြန်သည်, လျင်သည်, ဆော့သည်,—used in an adverbial form, combined with လျင်, as အဆောတလျင်, ဆလျင်တဆော, quickly.

ဆောက် 1, *n.* a chisel.

—ခုံး, *n.* a gouge.

—ပုတ်, *n.* a mallet, short club.

—ပြား, *n.* a flat chisel.

—မင်း, *n.* the hollow head of a chisel, made to receive the handle.

—မျက်, *n.* see ဆောက်ပုတ်.

—ဝန်း, —ဝိုင်း, *n.* a circular edged chisel.

ဆောက် 2, *v.* to build, erect, as a board house,—*comp.* တည်.

Der. အဆောက်အအုံ, and အဆောက်အဦး.

—တည်, *v.* to be staid, steady ; to perform habitually, maintain, observe,—mostly applied to religious duties.

—နှင်း, see the parts.

ဆောင် 1, *v.* to bear, carry, ကြည့်သည်, သယ်ဖို့သည် ; to carry on business, သယ်ဖို့သည်. Der. ဆဆောင်း.

—ကြည့်, *v.* same, 1st def.

—နှင်း, *v.* to deliver in marriage, (royal.)

—ယူ, *v.* see ယူဆောင်.

—ရွက်, *v.* see ဆောင်, 2d def., ရွက်ဆောင်သည်.

ဆောင် 2, (from အဆောင်, a building.)

—ပန်း, *n.* a box used as a swing for children, or as a seat in the fore part of a cart.



——ပုံ, *n.* the frame of a roof.

——ပုံကိုင်း, —ပုံထုတ်, —ပုံထုပ်, *v.* to construct the said frame.

ဆောင့်, *v.* to thrust, push, butt, bump, stamp, &c. by a sudden violent jerk.

——တီးဆောင့်တစ်, —ညှိုးဆောင့်ညှစ်, —ညှစ်ဆောင့်ညှစ်, *adv.* by jerks up and down.

——ဆောင့်, *v.* to show signs of stubbornness, resistance of authority, as a child or servant.

——ချ, *v.* see the parts.

ဆောင့်မြောင့်, *adv.* in a squatting posture.

ဆောင်း 1, *n.* the cold season,—see under ဥယျာ

——ကာလ, *n.* same.

——ကျိတ်, *n.* the end of the cold season.

——ထယ်, *n.* the midst of the cold season.

ဆောင်း 2, *v.* to cover with an umbrella,—a hat,—a highly raised cover, &c. ; to pay something extra, in consideration of the poor quality of money, မီးဆောင်းသည့် ; *n.* a high conical open-work cover, with an aperture at top, used to catch fish, and for various other purposes.

ဆောင်းထုပ်, *n.* the smaller division of the stomach.

ဆောင်းပါး, ဆောင်းပါးစာ, ဆောင်းပါးမေတ္တာစာ, *n.* a letter or epistle.

ဆောင်းပါးလက်ဆောင်, *n.* a present sent to a distance.

ဆော့, *v.* to be restless, meddling, troublesome, rude. Der. လက်ဆော့.

ဆော် 1, *v.* to rouse, excite to action, urge on, stimulate, quicken, နှိုးသည့် ; to commence operation, as the rain, မိုးဆော်သည့်, the wind, လေဆော်သည့်, a spike of grain, နှဲဆော်သည့်, &c.

——တော်, —နှိုး, *v.* same.



——စန့်, —လှော်, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

ဆော် 2, *v.* to solder, join by metallic cement, *စုဆော်သည်။*

ဆို, *v.* to say, speak, tell, *ပြောသည်* ; to speak with some degree of displeasure or disapprobation.

——မြည်, *v.* to find fault with, scold, *မြည်တွန်သည်။*

——လို, *v.* to mean, signify, import.

ဆိုက်, *v.* to arrive (at a proper place),—more definite than *ရောက်* ; *particularly*, to bring up to, come along side, as a boat or cart ; to hit, be in point, as a remark, *ထိသည်*, *တိုက်ဆိုက်သည်။*

——ဆံ, *v.* *see* ဆက်ဆံ။

——ရောက်, *v.* same as ဆိုက်။

ဆိုင် 1, *n.* a shop, stall.

ဆိုင် 2, *v.* to have a right to ; have concern in or with,—less than ခိုင် ; intrans. (with နှင့်), to concern, belong to, have some bearing upon, appertain to, *စပ်ဆိုင်းသည်။*

ဆိုင် 3, *v.* to meet face to face, ဆိုင်တွေ့သည် ; to meet in rivalry or contest, *မြိုင်သည်။*

——မြိုင်, *v.* same, 2nd def.

ဆိုင်း 1, —ပိုင်း, *see* ပတ်ဆိုင်း။

ဆိုင်း 2, *v.* to delay, (intrans.) tarry, wait, *လင့်သည်။*

——ငဲ့, *v.* to wait for.

——ထား, *v.* to delay, (trans.), make wait.

——လင့်, *v.* same as ဆိုင်း။

ဆိုင်း 3 *v.* to connect by a cord or rope, in order to support in a suspensive or upright position ; *n.* a sling suspended at the end of a porter's yoke ; a package of foil, either gold or other metal,—used in connection with the metal designated, as *ရွှေဆိုင်း*, *ငွေဆိုင်း*, &c.

——တွ, *v.* same as ဆိုင်း။



——ထွယ်, *v.* same ; to impede, make slow.

ဆိုင်း 4, *v.* to be fresh, luxuriant, full of (leaves, or figuratively of other good things), မြိုင်သည်, မြိုင်သည်။

——ရရှိင်း, *adv.* from above.

ဆို, *v.* to stop up, obstruct (an aperture or hole, by thrusting in something),—*comp.* ဒိတ်. Der. ဆဲဒို။

——မိတ်, *v.* same.

ဆိုး 1, *v.* to be bad, not good, မကောင်း ; to be hurtful, injurious ; to be vile, evil, wicked.

——ညှပ်, *v.* same, last def.

——မိတ်, *v.* see the parts.

——ထုတ်, *v.* to be vile, base, abject.

——ဝါး, *v.* to be bad, unpleasant, disagreeable to some of the senses.

——သွင်း, *v.* to be morally bad, vile, wicked.

ဆိုး 2, *v.* to dye, ဆေးဆိုးသည်။

မွ 1, *v.* to scratch up, stir up, agitate, irritate.

မွ 2, *v.* to be white,—used adverbially, in connection with မြ, as a slight intensive.

မွမွရန်, *v.* see မွမွမွရန် ; to step short and quick, as an antic horse.

မွတ် 1, *v.* to pluck, gather, as flowers or fruit,—*comp.* ခူး။

မွတ် 2, (from ဂုတ်, to be wet), *v.* to wet, moisten.

မွတ် 3, *v.* to be very white,—chiefly used in an adverbial form as an intensive.

မွတ်မွတ်လွတ်လွတ်, *adv.* intensive to words of sorrowful or pleasant emotions.

မွန်, *v.* to be unusually scarce, ဆတ္တန်ရှားသည်။

——ဝါး, *v.* same.

မွင်း, *n.* cooked rice, food for a priest, ထမင်း။



——စညီ, *v.* to have rice in order before priests,—commonly used continuatively or adverbially, as ဆွမ်းစညီပင့်သည်, to invite to receive rice, ဆွမ်းစညီကြသည်, to go to receive rice.

——ပန်း, *n.* same as ဆွမ်း.

ဆွယ်, *v.* to attach to, connect with, make lean on, particularly applied to buildings,—*comp.* ကပ်, and ဆွယ်.

——ကပ်, —ချောင်း, *v.* same.

——ငွေ, *n.* coarse silver adroitly merged in good silver, while in a state of fusion.

ဆွံ့, *v.* to be weak and tremulous, as the hand or foot, လက်ဆွံ့သည်, ခြေဆွံ့သည်; to stammer, stutter, စကားဆွံ့သည်, စကားထပ်သည်.

——ဆ, *v.* same, last def.

ဆွေ, (from ဆဆွေ, a relative.)

——စညီမျိုးဆက်, *n.* lineage.

——မျိုးခုနစ်ဆက်, *n.* the seven degrees of affinity, being the three above, viz. ဆဘ, ဆဘိုး, ဆဘေး, and the three below, viz. သား, ငြေး, ငြင်, including the person's self, (မိမိကိုယ်,) *see under* ဆမျိုးခုနစ်ဆက်.

——မျိုးညာတကာ, *n.* relatives.

——မျိုးရင်းညာ, *v.* *see next.*

——ရင်းမျိုးညာ, *n.* an own relation, ဆဆွေမျိုးစပ်.

——ဝါး, *n.* *see* ဆဆွေ.

ဆွေဆွေရန်, *v.* to stamp short and quick, as an angry child, ဆွေဆွေရန်သည်.

ဆွေး, *v.* to be decayed, crumbling, rotten, as wood or cloth; hence, ဆတွင်းဆွေးဆွေး, *n.* to be broken hearted with suppressed grief.

——မြေ, *v.* same.



——ဟိ, *v.* see the parts.

ဆွေးနွေး, *commonly pron.* ဆွေးငွေး, *v.* to inquire into, investigate (a subject of discussion) in company with another, ပေးပြန်သည်။

——နှီးနှော, *v.* see the parts.

ဆွဲ, *v.* to hold with a pulling effort; to pull, draw, ငင်သည်; to hang up, suspend, ဆွဲထားသည်။

——ဆံ, *n.* a drawer.

——ကိုင်း, *v.* same, 1st def.

——မြန်စွင်, *n.* large scales,—*comp.* ရာဇာ

ဆွေးလွှဲ, or ဆွေးလ, *n.* see ဆည်းလည်း။

ဇ

*The eighth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the third in the class of palatals.*

ဇတ် 1, *n.* see ဇာတ်ဆက်။

ဇတ် 2, *n.* the bits of a bridle.

——ကြိုး, *n.* the reins of a bridle.

——ချုပ်, *v.* to draw in the reins.

——နှိပ်, *v.* to put the bits into a horse's mouth, to bridle.

——သတ်, *v.* to draw in the reins, so as to stop the horse.

——ဆုံးကြိုး, *n.* the small cords or leathers which connect the reins with the bits.

ဇင်, *n.* the piece of wood which supports the body of a cart over the axletree.

ခင်ဂလယ်, *n.* a small, unimportant thing,—used only in com-



ination with လောက်, as ဇင်ဂလယ်လောက်သာရှိသည့်, it is only as large as a ဇင်ဂလယ်.

ဇင်ဂေန်, *n.* a species of snipe.

ဇင်းချောလိပ်, *n.* a species of tortoise.

ဇင်းမယ်, *n.* Zen-mai, the chief town of the Shan principality, northeast of the Tenasserim Provinces.

ဇိတ် 1, (Eng.) *n.* gin.

———မြ, *n.* same.

ဇိတ် 2, (Eng.) *n.* jean.

ဇနုဉ်, (Pali ဇနုဒ္ဓ,) *n.* a small village, a hamlet,—*comp.* နိဂုံး

ဇနီး, (Pali ဇနိကာ, a mother.)

———အိမ်ရှင်, *n.* the mistress of a house ; husband and wife, လင်မယား။

———ခင်ပွန်း, —မောင်နှံ, *n.* husband and wife, သွီးခင်ပွန်း, သွီးမောင်နှံ။

ဇွေမိဝ, or ဇွေမိပ်, (Pali ဇွေ, the eugenia tree (သပြေ,) and မိဝ, an island,) *n.* the great south island,—*see under* ကွန်း။

ဇွေရက်, *n.* the most precious kind of gold, being that produced from the gold eugenia tree.

ဇွေသပြေ, *n.* the gold eugenia tree, situated on the northern extremity of the Zambodike island.

ဇယ်, *n.* any plaything to be hit by a ball, (မိုး,) or against one another ; *hence*, ခွင်ထောင်ဇယ်, *which see*.

———ခတ်, *v.* to play with the said playthings.

———ခွန်, (Peguan,) *v.* same.

ဇယား, *n.* the heading of a column in a table of columns, (အင်စောက်။)

ဇရက်, *n.* the small mina bird,—*comp.* သာလိကာ။

ဇရပ်, *n.* a building erected for public accommodation, a choultry.



အရာ, (Pali,) *n.* old age, အိုခြင်း။

အလာပူဇာ, (Pali အလာပု, a womb,) *a.* produced from a viviparous animal,—see under ပဋိသန္ဓေ။

အလာ, *n.* a four cornered vessel, of different sizes, used as a measure.

အလီ, *n.* the narrow board, which forms the border of a wove-work partition,—*comp.* ကပ္ပတံ။

——သတ်, *v.* to nail on the said border.

အလုံ, *n.* a large bowl, basin,—*comp.* အင်တံ။

——ပုဂံ, *n.* see the parts.

အလုံးအရံ, *n.* a small hard particle, occasioning unevenness or some inconvenience.

အလိုက်အသက်, *adv.* accommodatingly, in the way of yielding to the tastes and wishes of another.

အလိုအလာ, *adv.* laying aside, with the intention of using when wanted.

အဝက်သာ, *n.* muriate of ammonia, sal ammoniac.

——ရေပြွန်, *n.* volatile spirit of sal ammoniac.

အဝန(ညာဏ်), *n.* quickness (of intellect), လှင်မြန်သော(ညာဏ်)။

အဝါ, *n.* painting, picture work, in colors of gold, or other bright material ; inlaid work, marquetry.

——သင့်, *v.* see ရေဝေါသင့်။

အဝေအဝက်, အဝေအဝါ, (from ခေ, to be dark, confused), *adv.* doubtingly, hesitatingly, halting between two.

အ, (Pali အတိ, to be, or to produce), *a.* caused or produced, —used as a formative increment with words of Pali origin, as ကပ္ပအ, caused by the influence of past deeds, and becoming ခ, in composition with a following word, as ကပ္ပဒရံ, a body caused, &c.



ဘဝဏာ, *n.* small pincers or pliers, particularly such as are used by goldsmiths.

ဘဝိ, (Pali, ဘဝိ), *n.* race, caste, kind, ဘမျိုး ; an account of one's existence or life, given by one's self,—commonly applied to the accounts of the different existences of Boodhs, and particularly of Gaudama, the last Boodh, five hundred and fifty of which are contained in the Boodhist scriptures extant, ten of which are distinguished from the rest, in regard of interest and celebrity, *viz.* တေဒိ, marked (တေ), နေတ္တိ(ေ), သုဝဏ္ဏသျှိ(သု), နေဒိ(နေ), မဟေဝိ(မ), ဘုဒ္ဓိဒါဝိ(ဘု), စန္ဒကုဗ္ဗာ(စ), နာဂဒ(နာ), ဝိဇ္ဇာ(ဝိ), ဝေဿန္တရာ(ဝေ) ; one of the said histories, exhibited in a play ; any dramatic exhibition.

—ဘွဲ, *adv.* without doors or windows, but inclosed by sides, (လံးလာ), which swing from the top,—so called, because sometimes adorned with pictorial representation of the Zats.

—တိုက်, *v.* to rehearse a play, before the performance.

—ပြ, *v.* to act on the stage.

—ဇွဲ, *n.* a theatrical exhibition.

—ရုံ, *n.* a play-house, theatre.

—သမ, *n.* an actress.

—သမား, *n.* an actor, stage-player.

ဘဝာ, (Pali), *n.* the time and circumstances of one's birth, *comp.* နေ့ဇွဲ။

—ဇွင်, —ဇုံ, *n.* a horoscope, constructed for astrological purposes.

—လေတာ, *n.* see ဘဝာ။

—ဇွဲ, *v.* to construct a horoscope.

ဘဝိ, (Pali), *n.* being, existence, ဘဝ ; constitution of being,



original nature, essence, ဖြစ်ရင်းပကတိ, နဂိုရှိ; genuineness, freedom from any thing false or counterfeit,—opposed to ပဝတ္တိ။

——စင်, *v.* to be pure, unadulterated.

——သရ, (Pali), *n.* the knowledge of one's own existence in a past state.

ခာဒိပ္ပိလံ, *n.* the nutmeg tree; nutmeg.

——ပွင့်, *n.* mace.

နိက္ခတ်, *n.* an owl.

နိန, (Pali), *n.* a Zina or Boodh, မာရ်ငါးပါးကိုအောင်တော်မူသော ဘုရား။

နိဝ, (Pali), *n.* life, အသက်။

နိဂ္ဂါ, (Pali), *n.* the tongue, လျှာ။

——ယတန, (Pali အာယတန), *n.* the faculty of tasting.

နိဇ္ဈဝါ, *n.* the Cape jasmine.

နိဃာ, *n.* cumin.

နိဝမ္မိ, *n.* the hirundo esculens, the edible nest maker, ပင်လယ် ဟုံသွား။

နိဗ္ဗ, *n.* the foetus (of animals), ဝမ်းပိုး။

——ရှိ, *v.* to be with young.

နုတ်တိုး, *v.* to persist in doing what is forbidden, နုတ်တိုး၍ပြုသည်။

ဇေရပူရ, (Pali ဇေရ, victors, and ပူရ, a city), *n.* Chagaing, the city of victory,—see စစ်ကိုင်း။

ဇော, (Pali ဇောတိ), *n.* a sudden, active emotion or exercise of mind.

——ကပ်, *v.* to have the mind intent on, မိတ်စွဲသည်။

——စော, *v.* to be intent on doing (something), မိတ်စောသည်။

——ဆိုက်, —ပြန်, *v.* to be in the state of torpor preceding death.

ဇောက်, (from အဇောက်,) *n.* steepness, depth.



ခေါင်ခြင်းကွေး, (from အခေါင်း, an edge), *n.* a fragment of a pot,  
a potsherd, အိုးခေါင်ခြင်း။

ခေါင်း 1, *n.* a stable, မြင်းခေါင်း, မြင်းတင်းတပ်။

ခေါင်း 2, *n.* a frame on which a corpse is laid out, previous to  
being placed in a coffin.

ခေါင်းဂေါ, *n.* the glanders.

ခေါင်းမွေး, *n.* the feathers on a cock's head, just behind the  
comb.

———ဝ, *v.* to bristle the said feathers.

ခေါတ, ခေါတရတ်, *n.* a kind of precious stone.

ခေါတိ, *n.* a schismatic.

ခေါင်ဝလီစွတ်, *adv.* disorderly, confusedly (in conversation or  
dispute.)

ခေါင်ဂျီ, (Bengalee), *n.* a jogi or fakir.

———တုတ်တုတ်, *n.* a kind of mushroom or fungus.

စွတ်, *adv.* obstinately, unyieldingly.

———စွဲ, —တရဘယ်, —တရွတ်, *adv.* same.

———ဘဲးဖိ, *adv.* see the parts.

စွန်း, *n.* a spoon.

စွန်းမိုး, see under မိုး။

မွေး, *n.* a species of bird.

## ဈာ

*The ninth consonant in the Burmese Alphabet, and the  
fourth in the class of palatals.*

ဈာ, *n.* open work in cloth or paper or boards, of which there  
are many varieties.



ဈာန်, (Pali ဈာန,) *n.* a certain attainment or state of mind, of which there are five degrees, viz. ဝိတက္က, စာရ, ဝိဝိ, သုခ, and ဇောဂတာ။

မှီး, *n.* a species of wild plum, of which there are various kinds.

———မြို့ကုန်း, *n.* a garnet,—so called from the village where it is found.

ဈေး, *n.* a market, mart.

———ကြောင်းပေါက်, *n.* the market price.

———မြို့, *n.* a fair or resting place, where country people stop and dispose of their goods to the market people.

———ဆိုင်, *n.* a shop.

———ထွက်, *v.* to go to market to sell,—*comp.* ဈေးသွား။

———ခွပ်စု, *n.* small silver change, of different qualities, collected in the market.

———နှိး, —နှိးပေါက်, —ပေါက်, *n.* the market price, ဈေးကြောင်းပေါက်။

———ပေါင်ကျိုး, *n.* near the time of closing the market.

———သည့်, *n.* a market man or woman.

———သွား, *v.* to go to market to buy,—*comp.* ဈေးထွက်။

## ည။

*The tenth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the fifth in the class of palatals.*

ည, a contraction of ညည့်, night.

———ဦး, *n.* the evening, ညဦးယံ။

———ခင်း, *n.* the latter part of the afternoon.

———စာ, *n.* supper.



——နေ, —နောင်း, *n.* *see* ညောင်း။

——ဝါ, *n.* a lesson to be learned or recited by night.

ညက်, *v.* to be fine, made fine, reduced to powder ; to be fine, smooth to the touch, *မွတ်သည်* ; to be smooth, of easy motion, *glib*.

——ညော, *v.* same.

ညင်ပါ, *v.* to have a settled dread of.

ညစ်, *v.* to be dirty, *မစင်* ; to be vile, wicked, *ဆိုးသည်*. *Der.* *မညစ်*။

——ကျ, —ကြေး, *v.* *see* ညစ်ပတ်သည်။

——စုတ်, *v.* *see* the parts.

——ညမ်း, *v.* to be vile, wicked, *ဆိုးညစ်သည်*။

——ညှူး, *v.* to be impure, unclean,—applied to the passions ; *see also* မိတ်ညှပ်ညှူး။

——ထတ်, —ထေး, *v.* to be dirty, filthy, as clothes or the body.

——နှမ်း, *v.* *see* the parts.

——ပတ်, *v.* to be dirty in one's habits or modes of living.

ညည်း 1, *sometimes pron.* ညှဲး, *pron.* you, *fem.*—used in addressing a wife, or female friend, on familiar terms,—used also by one female to another, an equal or inferior.

ညည်း 2, *v.* to sigh, moan, groan.

——ညည်းတွဲတွဲ, *adv.* from next, 2nd def.

——ညှူး, —ထွား, *v.* same as ညည်း ; to make a grumbling noise, expressive of dissatisfaction with work assigned.

ညဉ့်, *n.* *see* ညာဏ်။

ညဉ့်, *n.* night, *ည*။

——နက်, *v.* to be very late.

ညတ်, *n.* the preamble to the ordination service of the Buddhist priesthood, (*ကမ္မဝါစာ*)



ညတ်ညတ်, *adv.* indicative of the noise of a chicken when frightened.

ညပ်, *v.* to be pinched, squeezed between two. Der. ညပ်.

ညံ့, *v.* to be much and long continued, as a disagreeable noise,  
—not used assertively ; *hence*, တညံ့တတော, *adv.* of similar import. Der. ဝိညံ့, and ညိညံ့.

ညွံ 1, *v.* to be fine, soft, delicate, နူးသည်, သိပ်မွေသည်။  
——မိ, ——သက်, *v.* same.

ညွံ 2, *v.* to be poor, mean, inferior, ယုတ်သည်။

ညာ 1, *n.* the right side, လက်ယာ, —opposed to ဘယ်.

ညာ 2, *v.* to scream in concert. Der. ကျော်ညာ။

ညာဏ် (Pali ညာဏ,) *n.* intellect, understanding, reason.

——တောင်း, *v.* to have a good intellect.

——ကျယ်, *v.* to have a comprehensive intellect.

——ကွန့်မြူး, *v.* to form imaginative or fanciful ideas, to indulge in a play of the imagination or fancy, မိတ်ကွန့်မြူးသည်။

——တိမ်, *v.* to be shallow in intellect.

——တုံး, *v.* to be dull in intellect.

——ထက်, ——ထက်မြက်, *v.* to be sharp in intellect.

——ထုံ, ——ထိုင်း, *v.* to be stupid.

——လေး, *v.* to suggest an idea, plan, &c. အကြံလေးသည်။

——ရှာ, *v.* to devise, မိတ်ကူးသန်သည်။

——လေး, *v.* see ညာဏ်ထုံ and ——ထိုင်း။

——သညာပေး, *v.* see ညာဏ်ပေး။

ညာတကာ, ညာတိ, (Pali,) *n.* relatives, အဆွေအမျိုး, ဆွေမျိုးညာတကာ။

ညား, *v.* to respect, (obsolete.) Der. ခန့်ညား, and လေးညား။

ညှိ, *v.* to be caught, as by fire, မီးညှိသည်။ Der. ညှိ။

ညှိတ်, *v.* to nod the head, ခေါင်းညှိတ်သည် ; to lean a little, as a post ; to turn the head of a boat a little from its course.



ညိတ်ညိတ်, ညိတ်ညိတ်ညောင်းညောင်း, *adv.* indicative of protracted, pleasant sound, (infrequent.)

ညီ 1, *n.* a man's younger brother,—*comp.* အစ်ကို။

——နောင်, (from အနောင်,) *n.* an elder and a younger brother, ညီအစ်ကို။

——မ, *n.* a woman's younger sister,—*comp.* အစ်မ။

ညီ 2, *v.* to be even; to be equal, as much as, ဖြသည်, to be level, as ground; to accord; to act in concert, contribute, join in affording aid, assistance, ညီညာသည်.  
Der. ညီ။

——ညာ, *v.* to be level, to accord, to join in affording aid.

——ညာဖျဉ်, *adv.* altogether and quickly, သောသောဖျဉ်။

——ညွတ်, *v.* to be level; to accord, be in accordance.

——မျှ, *v.* to be equal.

——လာခံ, *v.* to give audience, hold a levee, (as a king.)

——လျော်, *v.* to suit, fit, accord with.

ညှိုး, *v.* to be uneasy, discontented, feel ennui; to be glittering, dazzling, so as to surfeit the eye.

——ငွေ, *v.* same, 1st def.

ညေယျဝံတရားငါးပါး, (Pali ညေယျ, သိခြင်း, and ဓမ္မ, တရား), *n.* the five principles or laws, the intuitive knowledge of which is peculiar to a Boodh, viz. သင်္ခါရ, ဝိကာရ, လက္ခဏ, နိဗ္ဗာန်, and ပညတ်။

ညေး, *see* ညည်း, *pron.* you.

ညေးမင်းငယ်, *n.* a doll, ယဉ်မင်း, (obsolete.)

ညောင် 1, *a word indicative of the purring of a cat.*

ညောင် 2, *n.* the banian tree, ficus indica.

——ကြွတ်, *n.* the common kind.

——ခြံထောက်, *n.* the banian which multiplies itself by perispermous branches or stems, which take root in the earth.



——ဘံ, *n.* a stick smeared with gum from the banian, used to catch birds, နဲးတံ။

——ဗုဒ္ဓဟေ, —ဗေဒိ, *n.* the sacred banian, *ficus religiosa*.

——ရေ, *n.* water consecrated and poured around a banian tree ; any holy water.

ညောင်ရေစိုး, *n.* an urn in which water and flowers are placed, as a religious offering, ကြာသွတ်စိုး။

——ရွတ်, *n.* a thin plate of metal, suspended from the tongue of a small bell, and exposed to the action of the wind.

——လှမ်း, —သဗ္ဗား, (from သားများ), *n.* a species of the pensive stem banian—low and extensively spreading.

——စောင်း, *n.* an ornamented bedstead, used by government people, သလွန်။

ညောင်ရန်တိုင်, *n.* the north-western post in the main part of a house,—see under ကွန်။

ညောင်း, *v.* to ache, be tired, as the body, when long confined to one position, or the limbs, when putting forth a continued effort,—*comp.* ခော, and ဝင်။

——ညာ, *v.* same.

ညိုကျည်း, ညိုတံကျည်း, *pron.* —ဘကျည်း, *n.* the shin, မြင်းခေါင်း, —*comp.* ကျည်း။

ညိုးညံ, *v.* to be noisy,—implying a concert of small sounds. ညိုသည်,—scarcely used but in some adverbial form.

ညွတ်, *v.* to be bent down at the end ; to stoop, bow down the head, ဦးညွတ်သည်,—*comp.* ကုန်း, ကုင်, and နှို ; to be inclined in mind, assent to.

——တွား, *v.* to stoop respectfully,—less than ဝင်တွား။

——နှီး, *v.* to be cordial, well disposed towards, be pleased, gratified with, ကြည်ညိုသည်, ကြည်နူးသည်, နှစ်သက်သည်။

——မြတ်, *v.* see ညွတ်တွား။



ညွန်, *n.* alluvium, mud deposited on the banks of a river, or the sea,—*comp.* အနစ်, အနည်း, နန်း, and နံ့

——အပျောင်း, *n.* same.

ညွန့်, *v.* to be slender and tapering upwards,—*comp.* သွယ်; to be uncommonly fine and nice,—not used assertively.

Der. အညွန့်

ညွက်, *v.* to be diminutive, smaller than common, ကျစ်သည်, လှိသည်

ညွင်း 1, *n.* a kind of trumpet, French horn.

ညွင်း 2, *n.* a cutaneous disease, appearing in a white spot on the skin.

——ပြောက်, *n.* the same disease, appearing in speckles of any color,—*comp.* ဝါစေ့ပြောက်

ညွင်း 3, *v.* to cut into long slices, as flesh for drying,—*comp.* ဂ္ဃာ

ညွင်း 4, *v.* to be soft, quiet, pleasant, ပြည့်သည်, သာသည်,—only used adjectively or adverbially.

——ဧောင်း, *v.* to persuade gently, ဧောင်းဖျသည်

ညွှပ်, *v.* to squeeze (as if to extract something;) to squeeze out, express.

——ဖျပ်, —လိပ်, *v.* see the parts.

ညွှပ်, *v.* (obsolete); hence, တညွှပ်ညွှပ်ငို, to snivel; and တညွှပ်ညွှပ်ပြော, to speak with a suppression of nasal sound.

ညွှဉ်း, *v.* to hurt, injure, oppress, distress, treat unjustly and severely, နှိပ်စက်သည်,—not used singly.

——ဆေး, —ပန့်, *v.* same.

——ဆေးကလူ, *adv.* from same, နှိပ်စက်ကလူ

ညွတ်, (from ညွပ်), *v.* to pinch, squeeze, compress between two; *n.* a blacksmith's tongs. Der. မီးညွပ်, မီးစာညွပ်, ငွေညွပ်, and ဝါးညွပ်

ညွတ်ရိုး, *n.* the clavicle, collar bone.



ဗွာ, *v.* to be considerate, have regard to another's feelings or interest,—*comp.* ထောက်, and စာနာ။

——တာ, —တွယ်, *v.* same.

ဗွီ 1, (from ဗြီ), *v.* to ignite, kindle, catch with fire, ဖီးညှိသည်။

ဗွီ 2, (from ဗြီ), *v.* to make even ; to persuade to accompany, အဖော်ညှိသည်။

——ညွတ်, *v.* to endeavor to bring (others) to a union of sentiment or action.

——နှိုင်း, *v.* to consult, with a view to union of sentiment or action.

ဗြိတ်, *v.* see ဗြိတ်။

ဗြီ, *v.* to smell rank, as fish, flesh, &c.

——ငှက်, —ဟောက်, *v.* same.

ညွှော်, *v.* to smell offensively, as any oily substance, when fried or otherwise subjected to the action of fire. Der. အညွှော်။

——စော်နံ, *v.* same.

——သင့်, *v.* see အညွှော်သင့်။

ဆို 1, *n.* a bow-string, လေးညှိ ; the string of a musical instrument, (infrequent.)

ဆို 2, *v.* to charm, lure, decoy, as a serpent.

ညှိုး, *v.* to be dull, faded, wilted, to begin to wither, နှိုးသည် ; to be of a sad countenance, မျက်နှာမသာ။

——ငယ်, *v.* to be sad in countenance or mind.

——နှိုး, *v.* same as ညှိုး, and ညှိုးငယ် ; also to be languid, exhausted, worn out.

——မြန်း, *v.* see ညှိုးငယ်, (infrequent.)

ညွတ် 1, *n.* a snare, noose, fixed on the ground,—one kind of ကွင်းလျှော,—*comp.* ကျော့ကွင်း။

——ကွင်း, *n.* same.



ဆွတ် ၂, (from ဆွတ်,) *v.* to bend down ; *commonly*, to sink in the middle, as a piece of timber or a floor.

ဆွန်, *v.* to show, point out, ပြသည်။

——ပြ, *v.* same.

ဆွန်း, *v.* to show, make known, disclose, ဖော်ပြသည်။

——ပြ, *v.* same.

ငှ

*The eleventh consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the first in the class of cerebrals.*

ဋီကာ (Pali,) *n.* a commentary on the original Pali text, supplementary to the inspired commentary of Rahandahs, (အဋ္ဌကထာ။)

ငှ

*The twelfth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the second in the class of cerebrals.*

ငှာန, (Pali,) *n.* a place, အရပ်။

ငှာနိကဋိတ်ကျ, *v.* to accord in pronunciation with a correct standard of orthography.

ငှာပနာ, (Pali,) *v.* to enshrine ; to inclose in a pie.

——တိုက်, *n.* a shrine.

——သွင်း, *v.* to inclose in a shrine.

——သွင်းမုန့်, a pie, မုန့်ငှာပနာ။

ငှိ, (Pali ဋီဝိ,) *n.* continuance, တည်ခြင်း။



ဗြိတိသေယျ, (Pali,) n. same ; the continuance of thought, ဗိတိဏ်  
တည်ငြိမ်း,—see under ဗိတ္တက္ခယ။

ဌေး, v. to have in abundance, ကြွယ်ဝသည်။ Der. သူဌေး။

၃။

*The thirteenth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the  
third in the class of cerebrals.*

(Not initial.)

၂။

*The fourteenth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the  
fourth in the class of cerebrals.*

(Not initial.)

၆။

*The fifteenth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the  
fifth in the class of cerebrals.*

(Not initial.)

၀။

*The sixteenth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the  
first in the class of dentals.*

၀ ၁, an abbreviation of ၀၁၆, one; an abbreviation of ၀၁၆, other.



တ 2, *v.* to complain, utter expressions of regret for the absence or loss of a person or thing beloved or valued.

——ယူ, —သ, *v.* same, ယူတသည့်။

တ 3, *an adverbial prefix*,—see Grammar.

တရုပ်တအာ, *adv.* see under အုပ်။

တက် 1, *n.* an oar, ခတ်တက် ; a paddle, လှော်တက်။

——ခတ်, *n.* to row.

——ချက်, *n.* the stroke of the oar.

——မ, *n.* the helm or rudder.

——မကိုင်း, *n.* the steersman of a common boat, —*comp.* ဝဲနင်။

——မကျွင်း, *n.* the tiller.

——ရေးပြ, *v.* to practise in rowing.

——မိုး, *n.* the handle of an oar.

——ရွက်, *n.* the blade of an oar.

——လတ်ချ, —လတ်ထိုး, *v.* to pull moderately fast.

——လေးချ, —လေးဆွေး, *v.* to pull heavy and slow.

——ဝဲတက်ပုံပြ, *v.* to use the paddle in a circular swing through the water and the air.

——သုတ်ချ, —သုတ်မိုက်, *v.* to pull quick and violently.

တက် 2, *v.* to go up, ascend,—opposed to ဆင်း ; to advance, to increase ; to cover, as a male beast ; to be convulsed, (supposed to be occasioned by the rising of wind in the stomach ;) to feel ill, from the supposed rising of the heat or vapour of the body.

——ကိုက်, *v.* see last def. and ကိုက်။

——ခါစီး, *adv.* without any personal trouble or expense or responsibility, ခေါင်းဖြီးချုံ။

——ငွေ, *n.* pecuniary proceeds.

——နာ, *n.* a convulsion fit.

——သက်, *v.* see the parts.



**တက်** 3, *v.* to make the sound which the word indicates, —used adverbially only. Der. ကတောက်ကတက်, တောက်ထီးတောက်တက်။

——**ခေါက်**, *v.* to make a clucking sound with the tongue, indicative of anger or regret.

**တကန့်**, *adv.* on unfriendly terms, ဆန့်ကျင်ဘက်ဖြစ်လျက်။

**တကယ်**, *see* အကယ်။

**တကယ်၍**, *see* အကယ်၍။

**တကာ** 1, *n.* *see* ဓါရကာ, a layman.

——**ဥပါ**, (from ဥပါသကာ,) *n.* same.

——**မ**, *n.* a lay woman.

**တကာ** 2, *a.* all, အားလုံး, အလုံးစုံ, ခပ်သိမ်း။

**တကား**, *verb.* affix, closing a sentence, indicative of some emotion,—*see* Grammar.

**တကောင်း**, *n.* a long necked jug, usually earthen, (a goglet,) but of any material, ရေတကောင်း,—*comp.* ပွတ်အိုး။

**တက္ကတ္တန်း**, *n.* a heretic, မိဋ္ဌ (obsolete.)

**တက်တက်**, *adv.* clean (gone,) as in တက်တက်လျှံမြီ။

**တက်တူ**, *n.* a species of lizard or chameleon.

**တကျည်း**, *n.* a certain gland situated below the navel ?

**တကွနက်**, (from တစ်, one, အကွ, with, and အနက်, a collection,) *adv.* together with,—*comp.* တပြိုင်နက်။

**တခါတည်း**, *pron.* တကတဲး, (from အခါ, a time,) *adv.* all at once, —ပြီးအောင် being understood.

**တမိမိ**, *adv.* titteringly.

**တခုလတ်**, (from တခု, one, and အလတ်, middle,) *n.* a woman who has been divorced from a husband, တလင်္ကာ ; the half of some original, as လမ်းတခုလတ်, the half of a journey ; ငွေတခုလတ်တိုး, 50 per cent interest.

**တမ်းနက်**, (from တစ်, one, ခဲး, to be hard, and အနက်, a collection,)



*adv.* in a commingled, blended manner, all in one mass,—  
frequently applied to sounds and colors.

တချက်တည်း, *see under* အချက်; *adv.* at once.

တချို့, *pron. a.* some, အချို့။

တခြား, *pron. a.* other, အခြား။

တင် 1, *n.* a hamper, pannier; hence, တတင်, a pair of panniers;  
တင်တဖက်, a single pannier.

———ဘျည်း, *n.* the cross piece or yoke on a creature's back,  
from the ends of which the panniers are suspended.

———ခြင်း, *n.* same as တင်, (most common), ဝန်တင်ခြင်း။

တင် 2, *n.* the breech, posteriors,—not used singly, ဝန်ဆွဲး။

———ကလိလိမ်ချိတ်, *v.* to place one knee over the other,—com-  
monly used adverbially with ထိုင်, အိပ်, and နေ။

———ပါး, *n.* the sides of the posteriors.

———ပါးခွက်, *n.* acetabulum.

———ပါးဆုံ, *n.* the upper parts of the posteriors.

———ပါးဆွဲး, *n.* the lower parts of the posteriors.

———ပါးရိုး, *n.* the hip.

———ပွည့်ငွေ, *v.* to sit in a cross-legged posture, as Burmese  
men, when not in the presence of a superior,—commonly  
used adverbially with ထိုင်,—*comp.* ထက်ဝယ်စွဲ။

———ဒီတင်ပါး, *see* တင်ပါး။

———သား, *n.* the flesh of the posteriors.

———သီး, *n.* the lower prominences of the posteriors.

တင် 3, *v.* to put or place upon; to put aground, or to be  
aground, as a boat or ship; to stretch, as a bow, that is,  
to place the bow-string on the catch; to remain, be alive,  
ရှင်သည်; to do beforehand, anticipate; to go up a river, in  
order to cross and reach a place below, notwithstanding  
the force of the current, နေတင်၍လှည့်သည်။



——ကူး, *v.* to do beforehand, to anticipate.

——စား, *v.* to use a figure of speech, in which words are deflected from their common meaning ; ဥပမာစကားကိုပြောသည် ; to impose on, by using language that has some covert meaning ; to take advantage of another in order to gain something, to circumvent.

——စီး, *v.* to get the advantage of.

——ချိန်, *n.* a saddle-cloth ; *see also* လက်ကင်ချိန်.

——လျှင်, *v.* *see* တင်ကူး.

တင်ကွီး, *n.* a cormorant.

တင်ယဲ, *n.* sirup, molasses, boiled juice of the palm, cane, &c.

တင့်, *v.* to appear well, be comely, goodly,—*comp.* ဂွယ်တင့်, and လျောက်ပတ်. Der. အတင့်.

——တပ်, —တယ်, (most common), *v.* same.

တင်း ၁, *n.* a ten, a measure of capacity, equal to sixteen pyees (ပြည်), or two kwais (ခွဲ),—about one bushel,—*before capital numerals*, အပြည်, *as* အပြည်နှစ်ဆယ်, အပြည်သုံးဆယ်, &c.

——ကျင်း, (from ကျင်း, to be made level), *adv.* fully, completely,—most commonly used with ပြည့်.

——ထိပ်, (from ထိပ်, to be shallow), *v.* to be satisfied with food, ချင်မိုးပြေသည့် ; to be contented, ရောင့်မိုးသည့်.

တင်း ၂, *v.* to tighten, (*intrans.*) become tense, *as* a rope, မာလာ ; become stiff, hard, rigid, *as* the surface of a thing ; to superadd a weight in order to preserve the balance ; to make firm, unyielding, *as* the mind, စိတ်ကိုတင်းသည်. Der. အတင်း.

——မာ, *v.* to be or make hard, *in* the two senses above.

——တင်း, *adv.* tightly ; in an unfinished manner, that is, still stretched, လက်မပသတ်သည်နှင့်,—*comp.* တန်လန်.



တင်းကုတ်, (from ကုတ်, to be bent down, curved), *n.* a shed, low house, shelter for cattle.

တင်းထိပ်, *n.* a cutaneous disease, appearing in a dark spot on the skin.

တင်းထိမ်, *n.* one kind of coverlet, or large, loose covering of cotton or silk, woven in a separate piece.

——လည်သီး, *n.* the upper border of the same.

တင်းဝုတ်, *n.* a large wooden mallet, a beetle.

တင်းဝါး, *n.* a species of bamboo.

တပ် 1, *a.* one, ဘဲ, ဆပ်

——ခေါ်လောက်, *v.* to be distinguished, preeminent.

တပ် 2, *v.* to cut in pieces. Der. ဆတ်

တပ် 3, *v.* to stick fast in a passage, be too large to pass ; to utter a short compressed sound, as a tiger and some other animals, ဆပ်သည့်

တပ်တပ်, *adv.* weightily, heavily.

——ငွေငွေ, *adv.* with most liberal feelings, free from all hesitation about giving, ဂုဏ်ဂုဏ်ရောရော

တမိ, *n.* or *adv.* a little, အနည်းငယ်, ခဏ်းငယ်, မိုးခဏ်း, ဆိတ်မိ, တမိုးတမိ

တမိတ်တဒေသ, (*literally*, one division or spot), *a.* or *adv.* singular, different from others, sui generis.

တစေ, *adv.* only, merely, nothing but, ချည်း

တနွှိမ့်, *n.* a small particle, equal to ၁၆ အက်ဂျက်

တနွှေ, or တဆေး, *n.* a ghost.

တပ်တီတူး, *n.* a small bird that never alights but on the ground.

တဆေး, *n.* yeast or any fermentative substance.

တည် 1, *n.* the fig-tree.

တည် 2, *n.* an elephant with one tusk only.

တည် 3, *n.* a basket measuring a ten, (ဆောင်း), but commonly, a large ten, containing 17 pyees, (ပြည်)



တည့် 4, *n.* a toll-booth or office for receiving certain duties on merchandise.

တည့် 5, *v.* to place in a position,—*comp.* ထား ; to be placed, remain permanently, မြဲသည် ; to build (a brick house or a ship) ; to erect, set up, establish, constitute, construct.

—ကိန်း, (from ကိန်း, an arithmetical number), *n.* a number set down as a subject for arithmetical operation, as နှုတ်ရန်တည့်ကိန်း, a minuend, မြှောက်ရန်တည့်ကိန်း, a multiplicand, စားရန်တည့်ကိန်း, a dividend.

—ကြည်, *v.* to be steady in mind, unwavering,—always in a good sense.

—ကြား, *v.* see တည့်ထုံ, (infrequent.)

—ကြားသက်သေ, *n.* a witness whose testimony is worthy of being admitted in court, (provincial.)

—ကျေး, *v.* to set a feast before one.

—ဆောက်, *v.* see the parts.

—တုံ, *v.* to be firm, constant, enduring, (in a good cause.)

—ထား, *v.* to place ; to establish, settle, make firm.

—ဆောင်, *v.* to build up, edify, establish.

—ဝ, *v.* to be clear, well arranged,—applied to language and manners.

—လှပ်, *v.* see the parts.

တညှပ်, see တိန်ညှပ်

တညှင်း, *n.* a spool ; the reel of a log-line,—not used singly.

—ရှပ်, (see ရှပ်,) *n.* the end of a spool or reel.

—ထုံး, *n.* see တညှင်း, (most common.)

တည့် 1, *v.* to be straight forward, direct from one point to another, ဖြောင့်သည်, မလွဲး ; to be straight up, not inclined, မတ်သည်, မတိမ်း, မယိမ်း ; to be even, set level, မမောင်း ;



to be in the centre, အလယ်တည့်သည့် ; *qual. verb. affix*, directly, at once.

—မတ်, *v.* to be erect, upright ; to be just, equitable, impartial.

—တင်း, *v.* to be plain, open, straight forward—in language.

တည့် 2, (*pron. ခဲ့*.) *verb affix*. closing a sentence,—see Grammar.

တည့် 1, *v.* to remain for a little while ; to detain for a little while ; to tack or tie together slightly ; to collate, compare, ဝိုက်သည့်.

—တပ်, *n.* a pin, ထွယ်အပ်.

—ရိ, *v.* see the parts.

—စပ်, *n.* a pointed stick used by tailors to tack work together.

တည်း 2, *a.* only, no more,—used with numerals.

တည်း 3, *adverbial formative*,—see Grammar.

တည်း 4, *adv. emphatic distinctive*,—see Grammar.

တည်း 5, *verb affix*, closing a sentence,—see Grammar.

တဏှာ, (*Pali*.) *n.* appetite, passion,—*comp.* လောဘ, and ဓာဝ.

—ရှူး, *n.* violent lustful longing (in men),—*comp.* လင်တရှူး.

တတ် 1, *v.* to know how, be skilled in, understand, လည် ; sometimes when used as a qualifying affix, to be the way, custom, usual course,—see Grammar.

—တား, *n.* ability.

—တိုင်း, *adv.* according to one's skill ; according to one's will.

—နိုင်, *v.* to be able to accomplish.

—မြောက်, *v.* to have acquired perfect skill, be master of, be *au fait*.

—ဝေး, *v.* to be well skilled in.

တတ် 2, *verb affix*, closing a sentence,—see Grammar.



တတိယ, (Pali တိ, or တြိ, three,) *a.* the third, သုံးခုမြောက်

တထူး, (from တူး, to be diverse,) *pron. a.* other, အခြား, တခြား,  
တပါး,—chiefly used in combination with သူ

တခဏ, (Pali,) *n.* a little while, တခဏ

——ပထနိ, (Pali, ပဟာန, putting aside,) *adv.* in the way of  
putting aside for a little while.

တဒါရုံ, (Pali တဒရဏ,) *n.* reflection, စောဏိအာရုံကိုအာရုံပြုခြင်း။

တနီ 1, (Pali တတ္တ,) *n.* filth, (obsolete.)

——စပြင်, (*pron.* တစပြင်,) *n.* a place of performing funeral  
rites, or of disposing of the dead, by burning or burying,  
လုပ်တိုင်း, သင်းချိုင်း, သုဿနိ။

——စိတွင်း, (*pron.* တစိတွင်း,) *n.* a reservoir or receptacle of  
filth, (obsolete.)

တနီ 2, *v.* to accord, be suitable, fit, sufficient, just sufficient ;  
to be worth, worthy of, ထိုက်သည့် ; to make suitable, suffi-  
cient, just sufficient ; *hence*, တနီတော့, (imperative,) make  
just sufficient and no more, that is, stop. Der. အတနီ

——တိုး, *n.* value, worth in price.

တနီ 3, *v.* to be bad, vile, ဆိုးညစ်သည်။

တန, *v.* to incur some conventional or ceremonial deterioration  
or uncleanness.

——ချေ, *v.* to remove such deterioration or uncleanness.

တန, *n.* the elements of literature,—in the phrases တနသင်္ဃလေ  
သောဆရာ, and တနမာဏိသောသူ။

တနင်္ဂနွေ, *pron.* တနင်းဂနွေ, (Pali,) *n.* the sun, in the character  
of a planet,—*see under* ဗြဟ္မ ; the first day of the week,  
Sunday.

တနင်္လာ, *pron.* တနင်းလာ, (Pali,) *n.* the moon, in the character  
of a planet, *see under* ဗြဟ္မ ; the second day of the week,  
Monday.



တန့်သာရီ, *pron.* တနင်းသာရီ, *n.* Tenasserim, the southernmost town in the provinces of British Pegu, from which they take their name.

တန့်ရိုး, (*pron.* တရိုး,) *n.* power, အာနဘော်း

——တန့်နာ, *n.* same, (infrequent.)

တန့်ဇယ်, *pron.* တဇယ်, *n.* a field on the margin of a river, cultivated in the dry season, and overflowed in the rains, (local.)

တန့်ဆာ, *pron.* တဆာ, *n.* an ornament or article of embellishment; a tool, implement, utensil; an appendage of any kind.

——ဒိမ်, *n.* a case.

——ပလာ, *n.* see တန့်ဆာ

တန့်ဆောင်, (*pron.* တဆောင်,) *see* next.

——တိုင်း, *n.* a movable, pyramidical chandelior, presented and lighted at a pagoda.

တန့်ဆောင်မုန်း, (*pron.* တဆောင်မုန်း,) *n.* Ta-soungmong, the eighth month in the year, nearly answering to November.

တန့်ဆောင်း, *pron.* တဆောင်း, *a.* a four cornered edifice, with a graduated roof, (*comp.* ပြသော်,) erected at a corner or over a gate of a royal city, or as an appendage to a pagoda.

——ပြသော်, *n.* same, in the latter sense.

တန့်, *see* under မုဒ်း

တန့်တား, *pron.* တဒါး, *n.* a bridge; hence, မြေတန့်တား, *n.* a causeway.

——ဦးတို, *n.* a wharf.

——ခင်း, —ထိုး, *v.* to bridge, make a bridge over.

——ရှင်, *n.* a draw-bridge.

တန့်ထိုင်း, *pron.* တရိုင်း, *n.* a brick or stone wall.

တန့်မြိတ်, *pron.* တမြိတ်, *n.* a broom.



——ဆတ်, *see* တန့်မြက်လှည်း။

——ချေး, *n.* sweepings.

——စည်း, *commonly pron.* တပြက်စည်း, *n.* a broom, (most common.)

——လှည်း, *v.* to sweep with a broom, တပြက်စည်းလှည်းသည်။

တန့်သား, *pron.* တသား, *n.* a carpenter's rule.

တန့်, *v.* to stop, remain for a little while, ရပ်သည်။ Der. ဆတန့်။

——စား, *v.* to make a stand (in view of an enemy,) ရပ်ခံသည်။

——ရပ်, *v.* *see* တန့်။

တန့် 1, *n.* a place of detention, moderate confinement, for debt or slight offence.

——ခေါင်း, *n.* the keeper of said place of confinement.

——သား, *n.* a subordinate assistant.

တန့် 2, *n.* the main yard of a large boat.

တန့် 3, *v.* to extend in a line from one point to another,—*comp.* ဝင်း and ဆန့် ; to have the mind extended to or fixed on, မိတ်တန့်သည် ; to take a general or indefinite aim,—more so than ရွယ်။ Der. ဆတန့်။

——မိတန့်ချ, *adv.* in a disorderly, mentally deranged manner.

——စွန့်, *v.* *see* တန့်, 2nd and 3rd def.

——တင်း, *v.* same.

——လန့်, *a.* or *adv.* stretched out, one end being secured and the other not ; unfinished, လက်မပသတ်သည်နှင့်။

——လှည်း, *n.* a long building or range of buildings, with a uniform roof extending through the whole range, တန့်လှည်းအိမ်။

——လှည်းဆောင်, *n.* a long wing attached to the palace and occupied by the females of the harem.

တန့် 4, (from ဆတန့်, a line, row, class,) *a.* beginning to be



capable of bearing young,—applied to she-animals, as  
နားမတန်း, a heifer.

—တူ, *v.* to be equal, on a par, neither superior nor inferior, ရည်တူသည် ; *a.* or *adv.* alike, equal, ထပ်တူ.

တပ် 1, *n.* a barrier raised for military defence, whether a stockade or the wall of a fortification, သစ်တပ်, ဆုတ်တပ်, ကျောက်တပ် ; a regiment or company of soldiers, စစ်သည်တပ် ; a camp, encampment, တပ်ခိုင်း ; a squadron of armed vessels, ငွေတပ်, သင်္ဘောတပ်.

—ဦး, *n.* the advance troops, the van of an army.

—ချ, *v.* to encamp, go into quarters.

—ခြေ, *n.* the footing, standing, posture of troops, in regard to steadiness of purpose.

—စာရေး, *n.* a military clerk.

—စားခန်းချ, *v.* to encamp on a march.

—စွယ်, *n.* the wing of an army.

—ဆော်, *n.* a camp crier, who calls the attention of the troops to their various duties.

—တောင်တာ, *n.* troops arranged in camp or under arms.

—နားရွက်, *n.* see တပ်စွယ်.

—ပုန်းဝပ်, *v.* to lie in ambush, တပ်ပုန်းဝပ်၍နေသည်.

—ဗျား, *n.* see တပ်ဦး.

—မ, *n.* the main body of an army.

—မြှုပ်, *v.* to be completely destroyed, as a body of troops.

—မှူး, *n.* the commander of a company, a captain.

—မြှုပ်, *v.* to lay in ambush, တပ်မြှုပ်၍ထားသည်.

—ခိုင်း, *n.* a camp, encampment.

—ထား, *n.* a private, လက်နက်ကိုင်.

တပ် 2, *v.* to put in, fix in,—more permanently than ဂင်.

တပ် 3, *v.* to have an appetite for, *particularly*, to lust after.



- စွန်း, (from စွန်း, to stain), *v.* to feel strong passion for.
- မက်, —မက်မော, *v.* to have an appetite or desire for (any object of enjoyment.)
- တတ် 4, *v.* to be certain, (not used). Der. အတတ်.
- အပ်, —တပ်, *adv.* certainly, အမှန်, ငကန်.
- သိ, *adv.* with certain knowledge.
- တပက်, *n.* a garment worn by women over the shoulders, a shawl.
- တပင်ပိုင်, *a.* unmarried,—applied to the king's daughter, that is not given in marriage.
- နန်း, *n.* the palace occupied by the said daughter.
- တပည့်, *n.* a scholar, disciple.
- တော်, *n.* the disciple of an eminent teacher; *pron.* I, *mas.*,—used in addressing a priest, or religious teacher.
- တော်မ, [*n.* a female disciple ;] *pron.* I, *fem.*,—used in a similar manner.
- တပတ်ရစ်, *a.* second hand, half worn,—applied to clothes ; *adv.* in one turn.
- ထုံး, *v.* to tie up the hair in Burmese fashion.
- တပါး, *num. a.* one,—see Grammar ; *pron. a.* other, အခြား, တခြား, တထူး.
- တပေါင်း, *n.* Ta-boung, the twelfth month in the year, nearly answering to March.
- တဖို့တပါး, *adv.* to some other place (for a little while).
- တပို့တွဲ, *n.* Ta-bo-dwai, the eleventh month in the year, nearly answering to February.
- တပြက်စည်း, *n.* a corruption of တန်ပြက်စည်း, a broom.
- တပြည့်, *n.* see တပည့်.
- တပြီးကား, *verb. affix*, see ပူကား.
- တမြိုင်နက်, (from တစ်, one, မြိုင်, to be or do together, and ဆနက်, a collection), *adv.* at once, all together.



တပွက်ဆူ, (from တစ်, one, အပွက်, a hubble, and ဆူ, to boil),  
*adv.* at beginning to boil.

တဖက်, (from တ, other, and အဖက်, one of a pair).

——ကနိုး, *a.* blind of one eye, တဖက်လှ.

——စောင်းတိုက်, *v.* to make a partial or ex parte statement.

——စောင်းထမ်း, *v.* to carry on one shoulder.

——တချက်, *adv.* on each side opposite.

——ရပ်ထဲ, *n.* a shed with a roof sloping on one side only.

——လှ, *a.* blind of one eye, (polite), တဖက်ကနိုး.

——သား, *n.* one of another party; another, not one's self.

တဖျံ, *see* သဖျံ.

တမြင့်တပါး, *adv.* irrelevantly, in some other work, or way, (than  
 what was expected or ordered.)

[တမ်း, *see* အတမ်း, and ထုံး.]

တမင်, (from တမင်လာ, *which see.*)

တမင်လာ, *adv.* in the way of making a great matter of a little  
 one.

တမတရ, (Pali,) *adv.* in utter ignorance.

တမန်, *n.* a messenger sent from some high authority,—*comp.*

သံ; *hence*, သံတမန်, an ambassador, ကောင်းကင်တမန်, a  
 heavenly messenger or angel, တမန်တော်, an apostle.

တမနိုး, *n.* the soil of a rice field, broken up and softened for  
 sowing seed.

တမလွန်, *n.* the future,—in the phrase, တမလွန်ဘဝ, the future  
 state.

တမံ, *n.* a dam,—smaller and less substantial than ဆည်.

——ခတ်, —ဆည်, *v.* to make such a dam.

တမာ 1, *n.* one kind of parrot, ကျေးတမာ.

တမာ 2, *n.* the tragacanth tree.

——စေး, *n.* tragacanth.



——ရွတ်, *n.* a leaf of the said tree ; the projecting points, in the form of the said leaf, set round a cap of state.

တမာလကာ, *n.* a corruption of တမာလာ

တမားမား, *adv.* in a laborious or menial manner unsuitable to a person's character or circumstances.

တမုတ်ကြိုး, *n.* ornamental cords, trappings.

တမုန့်, *n.* the commander of a vessel, သင်္ဘောသူကြီး။

တမုန့်, တမု, *verb. affix*, closing a sentence,—see Grammar.

တမူကား, *see* မူကား။

တမ္မ, *used adjectively*, poor, inferior,—applied to elephants and to gold.

တမ္ပုန့်နေ့, *n.* the day before yesterday.

တမ္ပုန့်နှစ်, *n.* the year before last.

တမြိတ်, *see* မြိတ်။

တမ္ပုတ်, *n.* a kind of royal umbrella.

တမ်း, *v.* to think of with regret,—not used. Der. ဝိတမ်း, မြည်တမ်း။

တယ် 1, *v.* to be very (good, bad, &c.)—used as an intensive prefix merely; e. g. တယ်ကောင်းသည့်, for တယ်၍ကောင်းသည့်, it is very good.

——ကရ, —မိကရ, *adv.* exceedingly, excessively, အလွန်။

တယ် 2, *v.* to decoy (a wild creature) by means of a tame one.

——တိန့်ညှင်, *see* တိန့်ညှင်။

တယော, *n.* a violin, fiddle.

တရက်, *n.* a Tartar, native of Tartary.

တရပတ်, *n.* a kind of fan, used by priests.

တရား, *n.* law, the laws of the moral world collectively, or any particular moral principle or law ; that which accords with the laws of the moral world, or the established system of just retribution ; right, equity, justice ; a lawsuit.



Pali ဓမ္မ ; v. to accord with moral law, to be right, equitable, just.

—ခံ, *n.* a defendant,—*comp.* တရားငို။

—ခွင်, *n.* a place of judicature, *particularly* the inside of the bar of a court.

—စရိတ်, *n.* the costs of a lawsuit.

—စွဲဆို, *v.* to institute a suit, prosecute in law, as a plaintiff, တရားပြုလုပ်သည်, စာတားတရားပြုလုပ်သည်။

—တင်းကုတ်, *n.* an inferior tribunal.

—တထောင်, *n.* a lawsuit.

—ထွေ, *v.* to engage, or be a party, in a lawsuit.

—ထွေဇက်, *n.* a party in a lawsuit, တရားဇက်။

—ထွေမှု, *n.* a lawsuit.

—ထောက်, *n.* a church clerk.

—နာ, *v.* to hear preaching.

—နိုင်, *v.* to gain a cause in law.

—ပြုလုပ်, *v.* see တရားစွဲဆို။

—ဇက်, *n.* see တရားထွေဇက်။

—မသူကြီး, *n.* a chief justice, supreme judge.

—မဲ့, *adv.* lawlessly.

—မှု, *n.* a lawsuit; business pertaining to religion.

—ရုံး, *n.* a civil court,—*comp.* ရာဇဝတ်ရုံး။

—ရှုံး, *v.* to lose a cause in law.

—လို, *n.* a plaintiff,—*comp.* တရားခံ။

—ဝင်, *v.* to be of age in law.

—သထင်, *n.* an assembly convened for religious or judicial purposes.

—သူကြီး, *n.* an administrator of justice, a judge.

—ဟော, *v.* to preach.

—ဟောစာ, *n.* a sermon or homily.



တရုတ်, *n.* a Chinese, native of China.

——ကပ်, *n.* a venetian blind.

တရေး, *adv.* for a little while,—applied to words of sleeping.

——တမျှေး, *adv.* same.

တရေးရေး, *adv.* steadily,—applied chiefly to words of seeing.

တရွင်း, *n.* see တူးရွင်း။

တလင်း, *n.* a clear, level spot of ground.

——ပြင်, *n.* same.

——ပြောင်, *n.* the same, made quite clear of grass, refuse, &c.

တလဟီ, *n.* a large shovel,—*comp.* ငန်းပြား, and တူးရွင်းပြား။

တလဇက်, *accented on the 2nd, n.* a kind of mango.

တလလ, *adv.* in a vain, rambling manner, ဗေင်ကျော့။

——တကျော့ကျော့, *adv.* same.

တလား, *n.* a coffin, or any receptacle, in which a corpse is placed, to receive funeral rites.

——တင်ခင်ထိတ်, *n.* a hearse.

——ထမ်းခုံ, *n.* a bier.

တလားစုတ်, *n.* a cook-house belonging to a monastery.

တလုံနွေးနွေး, *adv.* see တအုံးနွေးနွေး, concernedly.

တလုံလဲးလဲး, *adv.* repeatedly, တလဲးလဲး။

တလိုင်း, *n.* a Peguan or Talaing, မွန်။

တတ္ထ, (*Pali*), *n.* filth, uncleanness, vileness, wickedness, အညစ်အကြေး, ညစ်ညမ်းခြင်း။

တံကင်း, *pron.* တဂင်, see တွန်းခင်း။

တံကူ, *n.* a knee of a boat or ship, a crook for a knee.

တံကူး, *n.* Ta-goo, the first month in the year, nearly answering to April.

တံကဲး, *pron.* တဲး, *n.* a support for the back, any thing to lean against,—*comp.* အမှီ။



တံကောက်, *pron.* တဂေါက်, *n.* the bend under the knee, the ham, ကကောက်။

——ကွေး, *n.* same.

တံကို, *pron.* တဂို, *n.* the roof of a boat, made with a ridge-pole, like the roof of a house, တံကိုပေါင်း။

တံကျင်, *pron.* တဂျင်, *n.* an impaling stake,—*comp.* တံမှီ။

——လှို, *v.* to impale.

တံကျစ်စည်း, *pron.* တကျစ်စည်း, *n.* a kind of braided broom.

တံခါး, *pron.* တဂါး, *n.* a door or gate.

——ကျင်, *n.* a bolt or bar, ကန်လန်ကျင်။

——ကျည်း, *n.* same.

——ခုံ, *n.* the sill or threshold of a door.

——စောင့်, *n.* a door-keeper.

——ထုတ်, *n.* a lintel.

——ပေါင်, *n.* the back part of the leaf of a door, which terminates in a point above and below, on which the door turns, a batten,—*see under* အပေါင်း။

——မုတ်, *n.* an arch or frame over a door or gate.

——မှူး, *n.* a chief who has charge of a gate.

——ခွက်, *n.* the leaf or fold of a door.

——တံချုံ, (from ချုံ, to twist off), *n.* a forked pole to twist off fruit and leaves with.

တံမြက်စည်း, *n.* a stiff broom or straight rake used on the ground.

တံခွန်, *pron.* တဂွန်, *n.* a streamer offered in worship ; the tail of a comet or other heavenly luminary.

——ကုတ်ကား, *n.* *see* ကုတ်ကားတံခွန်။

——ကြက်လျှာ, *n.* *see* ကြက်လျှာတံခွန်။

——ထိုင်, *n.* a sacred flag-staff.

——ဝွား, *n.* the mark <sup>◌</sup> when applied to a final consonant, အသတ်, or to the vowel, ခြွေ, ရွှေထိုး။



တံခက်, *pron.* တခက်, *n.* the eaves of a roof, ဆမိုးစွန်း။

——ကြောင်း, *n.* the drain which receives the droppings of the eaves.

——နား, *n.* the line of the eaves.

——မြိတ်, *n.* the extreme ends of the eaves.

——လက်ပြန်ရေ, *n.* water thrown back on the roof of a house and caught again for medicinal purposes.

တံစင်း, *pron.* တခင်း, *n.* a file.

——စာ, *n.* filings.

——မိတ်, *v.* to cut a file.

——ထိုက်, *v.* to file.

တံစည်း, *pron.* တခည်း, *n.* an adz.

တံစဉ်း, *pron.* တခဉ်း, *n.* a sickle.

——စာ, *n.* the droppings left in reaping.

တံစုန်း, *pron.* တခုန်း, *n.* a branch of a sunken tree, a snag, တံစုန်းသစ်ဝတ်။

တံစူးဝါး, *pron.* တခုးဝါး, *n.* a pole used as a poker, at the burning of a dead body.

တံစောင်, *pron.* တခောင်, *n.* a long, circular or angular chisel.

တံမွှိ, *pron.* တမှိ, *n.* a spit or any thing of the kind, —*comp.* တံကုင်း။

——ကန့်လန့်ကုင်း, *n.* a skewer.

——ထိုး, *v.* to spit, thrust a spit through.

တံမိုး, *pron.* တမိုး, *n.* a present made in order to pervert justice, a bribe.

——စား, *v.* to take a bribe.

——ထိုး, *v.* to bribe.

တံဆိပ်, *pron.* တမ်ပ်, *n.* a mark or impression made by stamping ; a stamp, seal.

——ခတ်, —ရိုက်, *v.* to stamp.



——ဝံ, *n.* a stamp, seal.

တံညွတ်, *n.* see ကင်ညွတ်.

တံတင်း, *n.* a kind of basket or box, (obsolete).

တံတောင်, *pron.* တဒေါင်, *n.* the elbow; the arm from the elbow to the fingers' end.

——ကွေး, *n.* the inner bend of the elbow.

——ဆစ်, *n.* the elbow.

——ဆစ်ကွေး, *n.* see တံတောင်ကွေး.

——ရိုးကြီး, *n.* the radius.

——ရိုးငယ်, *n.* the ulna.

တံထွေး, *pron.* တရွေး, *by corruption*, စထွေး, *n.* saliva, spittle.

——ထွေး, *v.* to spit.

တံဒုတ်, *see* တံသုတ်.

တံပူ, *pron.* တဗူ, *n.* a tooth stick, a stick used to clear the teeth with, နံနက်စား.

——စား, *v.* to use a tooth stick.

တံပိုး 1, *pron.* တမိုး, *n.* a horn to blow with.

တံပိုး 2, *pron.* တမိုး, *n.* a wave, billow, ထိုင်း.

တံပျာ, *pron.* တဗျာ, *n.* a rod, stick to whip with, a whip, bunch of rods.

တံပွတ်, *pron.* တဗွတ်, *n.* a paint brush, tooth brush, mop, swab.

——တံ, *n.* the same, with a long handle.

တံဆောင်, *pron.* တဘောင်, *n.* a common saying or song, said to originate among children, but to be fraught with some mystic, prophetic meaning, သိုက်တံဘောင်.

တံချဉ်း, *pron.* တဗျဉ်း, *n.* a ruling line, နည်းတံ, a rule, precept, နည်း, ဥပဒေ.

——ခတ်, —ချ, *v.* to apply a ruling line.

——ချိုး, —နှုတ်, *v.* to cast lots by the broken stick.

တံမြွာ, *n.* a short wind instrument.



တံရှည်, *n.* a long wind instrument.

တံလှော်, or တံလှပ်, *n.* mirage, the dazzle of the sun's beams, reflected from a sandy plain, occasioning an appearance like water.

တံလှို, *pron.* တလှို, and တရို, *n.* a spy, သုလှို.

တံသင်, *n.* a sharp peg or stick, driven into the ground, particularly to impede the approach of an enemy.

တံသုတ်, *pron.* တသုတ်, and တခုတ်, and စခုတ်, *n.* a strickle, a levelling stick, used to level grain in a measure.

——ကျင်း, *v.* to level with a strickle.

တာ 1, *n.* a box, သစ်တာ, (obsolete.)

တာ 2, *v.* to measure with a tah, a measure of length, equal to seven cubits ; to measure (ground) with a measure of any length. Der. အတာ ; *n.* measure, length, distance; an allotment, portion of work, အတာ.

——ဆိုး, *n.* a pot used in the festival of the new year,—see under သကြံနီ.

——ကျ, *v.* to fall to one's share of work, အတာကျသည့်.

——ချ, —ပေး, *v.* to allot, assign a portion of work.

——တိုင်, *n.* a post set up to mark the distance on a road, at intervals of 1000 tahs each.

——တိုး, *v.* to measure with a tah.

——ခွဲ, *v.* to calculate the portions of labor, previous to distribution.

——ရွတ်ဆိုး, *n.* see တာဆိုး (obsolete.)

——ဝန်, *n.* see အတာအဝန်.

တာ 3, *v.* to cling to, (obsolete.) Der. ခြေတာ, ညွှာတာ, တွယ်တာ.

——တွယ်, *v.* see တွယ်တာ.

တာ 4, see တျာ.



တာတာစိုင်း, (from တိတိတာတာ?) *n.* a flattering, deceiving fellow,  
ပလီဒိုင်း။

တာပန, *see under* ငရဲ။

တာရာ, (Pali,) *n.* a constellation.

——ကိုးလုံး, *n.* the nine principle constellations, arranged to correspond with the twenty seven lunar asterisms, (†တွတ်,) viz. ကာကာ, ကျီးတာရာ; ဟိသာ, ဟင်းသာတာရာ; ကတ္တရီ, ဝုဇ္ဇိတာရာ; တူလာ, ချိန်တာရာ; ဓုဠာ, ဆံချင်တာရာ; ကေဝဠီ, တံငါတာရာ; ဟတ္ထိ, ဆင်တာရာ; အဿာ, မြင်းတာရာ; ဗကော, မျှင်းတာရာ။

တာလုဇာ, (Pali တာလု, the palate and ဇာ,) *a.* palatal, produced from the palate,—applied to consonants of the ဝ class.

တာဝတိံသာ (Pali,) *n.* the second stage of the world of nats, situated on the summit of the Myeenmo mount,—*see under* နတ်ပြည်။

တား, *v.* to prevent in any way,—whether ကာ, ဆီး, မြှပ်, or ဟန့်။

——ဆီး, *v.* *see* ဆီးတား။

——မြှပ်, *v.* *see* မြှပ်တား။

တားတား, *adv.* by a very little,—chiefly prefixed to လိုသည်။

——ကလေး, *adv.* same, (most common.)

တိ, *v.* to pare off (the end,) in order to make even. Der. အတိ။

——တိရိရိ, *adv.* quite smooth on the end.

——တိဝန်းဝန်း, *adv.* perfectly circular.

——ရရိ, *adv.* evenly, as several ends cut at the same length.

တိဇရုပ်, *n.* matter produced by the operation of three causes,

——*see under* အကြောင်းတရားလေးပါး။

တိတ် 1, *n.* an omen,—*comp.* နိမိတ်။

——တံဘောင်, *n.* *see* တံဘောင်။

——နိမိတ်, *n.* same as တိတ်။

တိတ် 2, *v.* to be still, silent, quiet, ဆိတ်သည်။



———နိဗ္ဗိ, *v.* to devise secretly.

———ဆိတ်, *v.* same as ဝိတ်.

———တဆိတ်, *adv.* silently, quietly.

ထိန်ညှင်, *sometimes pron.* တညှင်, *n.* a small species of hen, much used in decoying wild ones ; any tame creature used to decoy wild ones,—*see* တဝ်း.

ထိန်ညက်, *n.* the sapan tree.

ထိပ် 1, *n.* a cloud, a light cloud not fraught with rain,—*comp.* မိုဏ်း ; a film on the eye, ဝိဇ္ဇာသလော.

———ကြေးစင်, *v.* to be clear, unclouded.

———ကြေးလကြေးစင်, *v.* the same,—by night.

———နိုး, *n.* a thin fleecy cloud.

———ငါးကြင်းကြေး, *n.* clouds which lie in scales.

———တံခွန်, *n.* a cloud in the form of a flag.

———တောင်, *n.* a cloud in the form of a mountain.

———ထိုက်, *n.* a thick massive cloud.

———ထပ်, *n.* clouds which lie in heaps.

———ပုပ်, *n.* a dark gloomy cloud.

———ပြေး, *n.* a flying cloud, a scud.

———လိပ်, *n.* clouds which lie in rolls.

———လွှာ, *n.* a thin cloud.

ထိပ် 2, *v.* to be shallow, of little depth, ဖျက် ; to be on the decline, tending to destruction, by being merged in something foreign (as a race).

———မြုပ်, *v.* to disappear, be lost, obliterated, buried in oblivion.

ထိမ်း, *v.* to lean, be inclined, ထိမ်းသည့်,—*comp.* လောင်း ; to deflect, be deflected ; to go aside, out of the way,—*comp.* ရှောင်.

———ငဲ့, *v.* to lean, be inclined.



——စောင်း, *v.* *see* the parts.

——ဝါး, *v.* to be on the decline, passing away.

——ဘီတိမ်းပါး, *adv.* leaning to one side and the other, as a drunken man.

——ယိမ်း, *v.* to lean, be inclined ; to go to one side and the other.

——ရှောင်, *v.* to go and keep out of the way.

တိရစ္ဆာန်, (Pali တိရစ္ဆာန), *n.* a brute animal, any animal below man, in the scale of being.

တိသ, (Pali), *a.* thirty, သုံးဆယ်, ၃၀.

တိသမ, (Pali), *a.* the thirtieth, သုံးဆယ်ပြည့်.

တိ ၁, *n.* a descendant of the fourth generation. Der. ဘတိ  
ထွက်.

တိ ၂, *n.* an earth worm.

တိ ၃, *v.* to clear up (wild ground) and prepare it for cultivation, (infrequent).

——တွက်, *v.* to ascertain and mark down dates, as in a register, တိတွက်မှတ်သားသည်.

——တွင်, *v.* same as တိ, (most common).

တိတိ, *int.* used in calling fowls.

တိတိတာတာ, *see* တိတိတွတ်တွတ်.

တိတိတူး, တိတိတွတ်, *n.* a species of plover.

တိတိတွတ်တွတ်, *adv.* with a continual chattering and to little purpose.

တိတွတ်, *v.* to warble, chirp, like the တိတိတွတ် ; to make much noise to little purpose, (obsolete).

တီး, *v.* to strike in order to produce sound, as on a drum, or a musical instrument ; to beat (the breast) ; to strike jerkingly, as in cleaning rice with a flat basket, (ငံကော),  
—*comp.* ဆတ်.



——မှုတ်, *v.* to produce any musical sound, by beating or blowing.

ထီးထီးတုံတုံ, *see next.*

ထီးထီးတိုးတိုး, *adv.* softly in speech, ထိုးထိုး.

ထီးတုတ်, *pron.* မီးဒုတ်, *n.* the large horned owl.

တု, *v.* to try to make like ; to try to be like ; to imitate ; to rival, affect an equality, ပြိုင်သည်, ဖက်သည်. Der. ဒုတု.

——ဝ, *v.* same, 3d def.

——ဇက်, *v.* same, in language.

တုတ္တိဘော (Pali,) *adv.* silently, (generally in a bad sense,) တိတ်ဆိတ်, ခပ်ဆိတ်.

တုတ် 1, *n.* ascarides ; bcts.

တုတ် 2, *v.* to break slightly, without severing the parts.

တုတ် 3, *v.* to swill, in a large quantity, and with a gurgling nose.

တုတ် 4, *v.* to be chubbed, stout, short and thick, large of compass, in comparison with the height or length.

——ဝ, *v.* same,—commonly used in a reduplicated form, as တုတ်တုတ်ဝဝ.

တုတ်တုတ်, *adv.* indicative of the noise which it imitates.

တုန်, *v.* to tremble, shake,—less than ထွန်, and commonly applied to animate things ; to have a chill, as in the fever and ague.

——မိုက်, —ရင်, *v.* same, 1st def.,—chiefly used in some adverbial form.

——ဖျား, *n.* fever and ague.

——ထွပ်, *v.* *see the parts.*

တုန်တုန်, *a.* or *adv.* too thin, containing too much liquid, ငေတုန်တုန်.

တုန်းတုန်း, *adv.* indicative of the noise which it imitates.

——တင်းတင်း, *adv.* same.



တုတ် 1, *n.* a plank placed at the side of a tank or ditch, to prevent the earth from caving in,—*comp.* ဒီးရင်ပေါင်.

——ဘတ်, *v.* to place such a plank.

တုတ် 2, *v.* to sting ; to jerk, make a short, quick motion, in thrusting, twitching or throwing ; to utter a short sound on a wind instrument.

——ခနဲ, *adv.* at once, with a sudden motion.

——တိတုတ်တက်, *adv.* unevenly, jerkingly, as a child beginning to walk.

တုတ် 3, *v.* to kneel, bend (the knees,) ပုဆိပ်တုတ်သည့်, ပုဆိပ်သည့်.

——ကွ, *v.* to bend the knees, without kneeling ; to stoop respectfully.

——ဝတ်, *v.* to kneel with the head down.

တုတ် 4, *v.* to tie together, as the hands and feet.

——ကွေးနာ, *n.* a kind of disease.

——နှောင့်, *v.* same as တုတ်.

တုရိုင်းတိုင်, *n.* a certain post planted near the door or gate of a palace or royal city.

တုံ 1, *n.* a sect of Buddhist priests, distinguished by some mode of dress,—*comp.* ရံ.

တုံ 2, *verb.* affix, euphonic ; alternative,—see Grammar.

တုံ့ 1, *v.* to stoop, through fear or respect, ပြင်သည့်, ဝင်သည့်,—seldom used singly.

——ဝတ်, *v.* same, (most common.)

တုံ့ 2, *v.* to turn back,—one kind of ပြန် ; to repeat, do again or in return,—*comp.* ပြန်. Der. ဆုံ့.

——ပယ်, *adv.* back again and away.

——ပယ်တုံ့ပယ်, *adv.* backwards and forwards, ခေါက်တုံ့ခေါက်ပြန်.

တုံး 1, *v.* to be blunt at the point, ပခွန်, or dull at the edge, ပထက်,



to be past the season of blossoming or bearing fruit, ပွဲသည့်.

Der. အထုံး

——တာ, —ထေ, *v.* to be dull, stupid,—mostly used as an adjective.

——ထိထိ, *a.* blunt, smooth at the end.

တုံး 2, (from အထုံး, a log), *n.*

——အရုံး, —ရရုံး, *adv.* lying scattered about.

——တုံးရုံးရုံး, *adv.* scattered and large.

——ဘဲဖိ, *adv.* in a stupidly indifferent or obstinate manner.

——လုံး, *adv.* lying at length.

——လုံးနေ, *v.* to lie at length,—*comp.* နှိပ်

တုံး 3, *verb. affix, interrogative*, နည်း, လဲး,—colloquial and slightly vulgar.

တူ 1, *n.* the son of a man's sister, နှစ်မ၏သား, or of a woman's brother, မောင်၏သား

——မ, *n.* the daughter of a man's sister, or of a woman's brother.

တူ 2, *n.* a hammer, သံတုံး

——မကြီး, *n.* a sledge, sledge-hammer.

တူ 3, (Pali တူလာ, a balance), *n.* Libra, the 7th sign of the Zodiac, တူရာသီ

တူ 4, *v.* to be like, similar,—*comp.* ညီ, and မှ; to be the same, identical, အတူတူဖြစ်သည်; to be with, together with, —scarcely used in this sense, as a verb. Der. အတူ

——ကွ, *v.* same, in the last sense.

——စုံတူစုံ, *adv.* two together,—applied to persons.

တူ 5, *v.* to be very dark,—in the phrases တူအောင်မိုက်သည့်, and မိုက်တူတာ

တူတူပုန်းကစား, *v.* to play bo-peep.



တူရိယ, (Pali), *n.* a musical instrument of any kind, တီးမှုတ်သော တန်ဆာ။

တူရ, *adv.* right opposite, straight before or behind, ရှေ့တွင်, နောက်တွင်။

တူလာ, (Pali, a balance), *n.* a class of diseases supposed to have their seat in the waist or centre of the body, rheumatic complaints,—*comp.* ခိုးရပ်နာ။

——သရော, *n.* the same, in an aggravated state.

တူး 1, *v.* to dig, delve.

——ကင်း, —ဆွ, —ပေါက်, *v.* see the parts.

——ရှင်, *n.* a spade or shovel.

——ရှင်စောက်, *n.* a narrow spade.

——ရှင်ပြား, *n.* a broad one, ငန်းပြား,—*comp.* တလပါ။

တူး 2, *v.* to be slightly burnt, as food in cooking,—less than ချစ်။

——ချစ်, *v.* see ချစ်။

တူးတည်, *v.* see တည်ကြည်, (infrequent).

တူးလေး, *n.* a cross-bow,—*comp.* လင်းလေး။

တေ 1, *n.* adulterated metal.

——ခပ်ပွာ, *n.* see ခပ်ပွာ။

တေ 2, *v.* to beat, pound, otherwise than in a mortar, (*comp.* ထောင့်), in order to pulverize or reduce to a certain consistence,—implying less effort and longer continuance than ထု။

တေ 3, *v.* to be dirty, vile, wicked,—scarcely used but as an adjective affixed to the noun.

——တေတာတာ, *adv.* most filthily,—chiefly prefixed to သိုး, or ညှစ်။

တေ 4, *v.* to do repeatedly and constantly,—chiefly used in the adverbial form တေတေ။

တေဇော, (Pali,) *n.* fire, ဖိး ; efficacy, power, အရှိန်, တန်ဖိုး။



တောရသမ, (Pali,) *a.* the thirteenth, ဆယ်သုံးခုမြောက်။

တောလေကျောက်, *n.* sulphuret of antimony.

တော့, *v.* to place end to end, or edge to edge, so as just to touch.

——တော့တင်တင်, *adv.* face to face, openly.

တေး, *n.* a song, သိခြင်း။

——ခြင်း, *n.* same, (most common.)

——ခံ, —ခံကြီး, —တတ်, —ထွာ, —စွဲ, —သွဲ, —သဏ္ဍိ, *n.* different kinds of songs.

ထေး, *v.* see တည်း, to remain for a little while; *n.* a temporary abode, place of rest, tent, booth.

——စို, —ကုတ်, *n.* same.

——ရှင်, *n.* a movable tent, ကုလားထေး။

——လှာ, *n.* a long shed.

ထေးထေး, *adv.* see တေးတေး။

တော 1, *n.* a wood, forest, wilderness, that is, a collection, multitude of trees; a collection, multitude of other things, as ဆားတော, လယ်တော, လူတော, &c.

——ဇုတ်, (from အုပ်, to overspread,) *n.* a thick forest.

——ခုံ, (from အုံ, a bulge,) *n.* a thicket.

——ကစား, *v.* to go into the woods for pleasure.

——ကြောင်, *n.* a wild cat.

——ခေါင်း, *n.* one who has charge of a forest.

——မြောက်, *v.* to beat the wood, in order to bring the game to a certain spot.

——ငှ, —စွန်း, *n.* the end of a wood.

——စာ, *n.* the end of a bamboo, or of the limb of a tree, made tapering, by the operation of cutting it down.

——မိတ်, *n.* an antelope.

——တိုင်, *v.* to ask permission to take food, timber, &c. on some public ground.



- တွင်းသား, *n.* an inhabitant of the interior, a countryman, rustic.
- ထိ, *v.* to meet wild beasts.
- ထုတ်, *a.* fresh from the jungle, rough, unfinished ; *v.* to expel evil spirits from a person or town, တောသူထုတ်သည့်။
- ထိုင်, *v.* to evacuate the intestines, ကျင်ကြီးစွန့်သည်။
- ထွက်, *v.* to retire into the woods, as a hermit or recluse.
- မြင်း, *n.* a kind of wild horse.
- လိုက်ခုံပါ, *adv.* in the manner of living in the woods, တောလိုက်ဘာသာ။
- ထွတ်, *v.* to lay open one's field or ground to the public, after harvesting.
- သံ, *n.* a loud call or cry, *particularly*, such as made by an elephant in the woods.
- သား, *n.* a rustic, boor ; a polite term by which grave diggers (သုဘရာဇာ) are addressed.
- သားတောငါး, *n.* wild animals in general.
- သူထုတ်, *v.* see တောထုတ်။
- တော 2, *v.* to resent an insinuation, demand satisfaction.
- ထင်, *v.* same.
- တော 3, (from တွေးတော။)
- ယမ်း, *v.* see ယမ်း။
- ယမ်းမည်ဖွဲ့, *adv.* guessingly, conjecturally, as in attempting to describe what one knows not.
- တောင် 1, *v.* to blaze, flame ; to shine, be luminous, brilliant, ထိန်သည်။
- စား, *v.* to corruscate, as a witch, in her nightly excursions.
- ထွန်း, —ပ, *v.* see တောင်, 2nd def.



တောက် 2, *v.* to be poisoned, inebriated, sickened, disposed to vomit.

——တီးတောက်ဆဲ, —ဆဲဆဲ, *adv.* sickish, disposed to vomit.

တောက် 3, *v.* to make a short, sharp sound, as by a stroke or blow, (obsolete ;) to fillip or strike away, with the thumb and finger, or with a stick, in a certain play, (ကျည်းသားတောက် ;) to cut by a light, single blow ; to gnaw (cloth or paper) slightly, as a mouse or insect ; *see also under* တေား။

——ခါ, —ဆတ်, *v.* to be short, snappish,—used chiefly in some adverbial form.

——ခေါ, *v.* to make a clucking sound with the tongue, indicative of regret,—not so loud as တက်ခေါက်။

——တက်, —တက်ဆတ်, —တက်တောက်တက်, *adv.* backward and forward, to and fro, from one side to the other, unevenly, oscillatingly. Der. ကတောက်ကတက်။

——တိတောက်တက်, *adv.* disconnectedly, ramblingly (in discourse), ကတောက်ကတက်။

——တီး, *v.* to find fault with, scold, (infrequent).

——တီးပြည်တွန်, *v.* same, (most common.)

——တောက်, *adv.* expressive of the sound which it imitates, as the sound made by one chopping meat, or by a woodpecker at work.

——တောက်ပြတ်ပြတ်, *adv.* decidedly in speech.

——ရှိုက်တောက်ရှိုက်, *adv.* hither and thither, (for want of food.)

——တောက်, *adv.* short and danglely.

တောက်ထုံ, *n.* the large crowing lizard.

——မြီးကူ, *n.* a small species of the same, (rare).

တောင် 1, *n.* a hill, mountain.



- ကလပ်, *n.* a mountain with an overhanging top.
- ခါးပန်း, *n.* the waist or middle of a mountain.
- ခေါင်း, *n.* a natural cave in a mountain.
- ခြေ, *adv.* afoot, ခြေကျင်း
- ခြေရင်း, *n.* the bottom of a mountain.
- ငူ 1, *n.* the projecting, protuberant declivity of a mountain.
- ငူ 2, *n.* Toung-gnoo, *shortly*, Toung-oo, a distinguished inland city in Burmah, east of Prome, at the head-waters of the Sit-toung.
- ငူနာ, *n.* a species of leprosy, ဗုတ္တနာ
- ငူဆာ, *n.* a hummoe.
- စောက်, *n.* a cliff, precipice.
- တန်း, *n.* a range or ridge of hills or mountains, တောင်မိုး
- ပုဆာ, (most common), —ပုလု, *n.* a small hill.
- ပွဲ, *n.* a hillock raised over a white ant's nest.
- ပျောတ်, *n.* a kind of land-leech, —*comp.* ကြွတ်
- ယာ, *n.* a cultivated spot of ground, ယာခင်း
- ယမောင်း, *n.* the sloping declivity of a mountain.
- ဝှင်း, *n.* a valley lying between mountains.
- သူ 1, *n.* a Toung-thoo, one of the race of Toung-thoos.
- သူ 2, *n.* a husbandman, farmer, တောင်ယာလုပ်သောသူ
- တောင် 2, *n.* the South.
- ညာ, *n.* the south palace, —not used singly.
- ခံ, *v.* to enjoy the south palace, as chief queen.
- ညာနန်း, —ညာနန်းမ, *n.* the south palace.
- ညာနန်းမတော်, *see* နန်းမတော်
- မြှောက်, *adv.* hither and thither, to and fro.
- တောင် 3, *v.* to measure with a cubit. Der. အတောင်း
- ထွာ, *v.* same.



တောင် 4, *v.* to burn with lust, (vulgar), ဆင်္ဂါဇာတ်တောင်သည်။

တောင်ထဲး, *v.* a kind of caterpillar, ဖိုးတောင်ထဲး။

တောင်ပံ, *n.* the bone and flesh of a bird's wing, the limb without feathers.

တောင်ဘီးရှူး, *n.* the hoopoe bird.

တောင်မွေး, *a corruption of next.*

တောင်ဝေး, *n.* a staff, walking stick.

——တောင်ကွ, *a tripodal staff.*

တောင့် 1, *n.* a quiver, မြားကျည်တောက်။

တောင့် 2, *v.* to be stiff, firm, not pliant,—*comp.* တနိုး ; to make stiff, firm, to make into stiff rolls. Der. ဆတောင့်။

တောင့်တ, *v.* to hanker after, long for ; to express a longing.

တောင်း 1, *n.* a basket, (of various sizes).

——ထင်းထို, *v.* to be dear, bear a higher price than common.

တောင်း 2, *v.* to ask, ask for ; to require, demand.

——ခံ, *v.* to collect, as dues, taxes, &c.

——စား, *v.* to beg, as a mendicant.

——ထုတ်, *v.* to distraint.

——ပနိုး, *v.* to crave, beg, intreat ; to beg pardon,—less than ကန့်တော့။

——ရမ်း, *v.* to ask, ask for.

တောင်း 3, *v.* to be short, as a garment,—used adverbially or combined with ထို။

တောင်း 4, *verb. affix, closing a sentence,—intensive,—see Grammar.*

တော့ 1, *v.* to toss and catch with a stick, ကျည်းသားတော့သည်, တော့၍ကစားသည် ; *see also under ကစား။*

——နှော့, *adv.* counting one, two, &c. in the play of toss and catch, as တော့နှော့ကစားသည်။

တော့ 2, *v.* to tie a particular knot, တော့၍ချည်သည်။



တော့ ၃, *verb. affix*, denoting a slight necessity,—see Grammar.

တော့ဒီတော့, *adv.* with imperfect pronunciation as a child.

တော့တီတော့တ, *adv.* totteringly, as a child attempting to walk.

တော် ၁, *n.* Sir or Madam,—a term of compellation, used by females,—rather impolite, ရှင်။

တော် ၂, *n.* a thing belonging to a deity or king, e. g. တော်မြို့ အောင်ဆက်သည်; *a.* belonging to a deity, or king; *in the language of compliment*, belonging to any high personage.

——နေ, *see under* နေရာ။

——ရည်တူ, *v.* to be of the same rank.

——ဝင်, *v.* to belong to government, be a perquisite of government.

တော် ၃, *n.* a loud, rumbling, thundering noise, like that accompanying an earthquake,—not used singly,—*comp.* ပဲ့တင်။

——လည်း, *v.* to rumble, roar, &c. as above.

တော် ၄, *v.* to be meet, suitable, fit, sufficient, worthy, တန်သည်, ထိုက်သည်, လျောက်ပတ်သည်, လျော်သည်, သင့်သည်,—(for တော်တော့, *see* တန်တော့, *under* တန်။)

——ဖြား, *v.* to hit right, happen opportunely;—when reduplicated and used adverbially, the same as ငှား။

——တည့်, *v.* to be upright, honest, ဖြောင့်မတ်သည်။

——တန်, —လျှော်, —သင့်, *v.* *see* တော်။

——လန်, *v.* to be liberated from slavery, obtain freedom, become a free man.

——လှန်, *v.* to treat (a superior) with disrespect or insolence, to be rebellious, အာဏာကိုဆန်သည်။

တော် ၅, *v.* to be related by birth or marriage.

——စပ်, *v.* to be related collaterally,—not so nearly as တော်။

တော် ၆, *v.* to guess, presume,—not used singly.



——ဆ, *v.* same, ယမ်းဆသည် ; *hence*, မတော်တဆ, *adv.* in a manner not to be expected or calculated on.

ထော်ရနောင်, *n.* some part of the decorations of a roof or steeple.

ထော်သလင်း, *n.* Tau-tha-len, the sixth month in the year, nearly answering to September.

ထို, *v.* to be short, ဖြည်း

——တောင်း, *v.* same.

——ထိုစေ, —ထိုထွာထွာ, *n.* little bits, fragments.

——ထွာ, *v.* see ထို,—applied to the mind, မိတ်ထိုသည်။

ထိုက် 1, *n.* a brick or stone house ; any tight secure place, a depository ; a district of country under one jurisdiction ; several things united under one head, as a cluster of monasteries, ကျောင်းထိုက်, a collection of villages, ထိုက်ပွဲ၌ ထားသောရွာစု, an assemblage of countries, as မဇ္ဈိမထိုက်။

——ဇုတ်, *n.* the chief of a taik.

——စာရေး, *n.* the writer or clerk of a taik, *particularly*, of a custom house.

——မှီး, *n.* the chief of a taik, *particularly*, of a custom house.

——တာ, *n.* same as ထိုက်။

——ညှို့, *v.* to unite several parts under one jurisdiction or control.

ထိုက် 2, *v.* to strike against, drive against,—more than ခိုက် ; to attack, engage in combat, စစ်ထိုက်သည် ; to bring into contact, to provoke to quarrel or fight ; to lay together, compare, collate, တည်းသည် ; to rub, ပွတ်သည်, to work upon by friction, as ထွတ်ထိုက်, to saw, တံစင်းထိုက်, to file ; and *hence*, ရွက်ထိုက်, to sail, and ထွည်းထိုက်, to cart.

——ကုန်မှိုက်ကုန်, *n.* goods that are sold by weight.

——မှိုက်, *v.* see ထိုက်, 1st and 2nd def.



- မှိတ်, *v.* to weigh (heavy or bulky articles.)
- ဆိုက်, —ဆိုင်, *v.* *see* the parts.
- တွန်း, *v.* to instigate,—*comp.* နှိုးဆော်။
- ပွတ်, *v.* to rub, scour.
- မောင်း, *n.* a small military drum.
- ထွန်, *v.* *see* the parts.
- တိုက် ၁, *v.* to give to drink, administer (a liquid.)
- တိုက်တိုက်, *a.* short, stunted, ဝုဗု။
- တိုက်မှိတ်, *adv.* straight forward, direct, in speech, တည့်တည့်။
- တိုင် ၁, *n.* a post, a column ; *see also* ဆံတိုင် ၁.
- ကပ်တိုက်, *v.* to spread a sail within the mast.
- စုံ, *n.* a pedestal.
- ငှါး, *n.* a temporary post, a jury mast.
- ထိပ်, *n.* a capital, chapter.
- တိုင် ၂, *v.* to ask leave (of one in authority,) ဆွင့်တောင်းသည်,  
——*comp.* ပန်ကြားသည် ; to call on to notice and bear witness ; to complain of, inform against, accuse to another.
- ကြား, *v.* same.
- ခံ, *v.* to be security for the payment of money,—*comp.* ဆာခံ, and ဝန်ခံ။
- တည်, *v.* to appeal to for proof ; to take to witness in swearing, to swear by.
- တန်း, —တား, *v.* *see* တိုင်, 2d and 3d def.
- တော, *v.* *see* the parts.
- တိုင် ၃, *v.* to arrive, reach, attain, ရောက်သည်, မှီသည်,—but chiefly used in the phrase တိုင်ဆောင်,—*see* Grammar.
- တိုင် ၄, (from တိုင်, a post, column ?), *v.* to use for a warp in weaving ; to set the tune, lead in singing. Der. ဆံတိုင် ၂ and ဆံတိုင်။
- တိုင်ဝင်, *v.* to consult, deliberate together.



ထိုင်း 1, *n.* a country,—more extensive than ဖြည့်။

——ကား, *n.* same.

——ကျပ်, *n.* intermediate space between two countries, ကြားထိုင်း။

——နိုင်း, *n.* see နိုင်း။

ထိုင်း 2, *v.* to compare together, to measure, that is, to estimate the dimension of a thing, by comparing it with a measure of length ; to consider, ဆင်ခြင်သည်။ Der. ဆထိုင်း။

——တာ, *v.* see the parts.

——တွာ, *v.* to measure the dimension of ; to scold, in rough, abusive language,—less than ဆဲးတုး။

——ရှည်, *v.* see ထိုင်း, 1st def.

ထိုင်း 3, (from မှီသမျှဆထိုင်း, whence မှီသည့်ဆထိုင်း, မှီထိုင်း,) *adv.* without exception ; *equivalent to a.* every.

ထို့ 1, *n.* a large basket, used in carrying cooked rice, &c.

ထို့ 2, *v.* to touch lightly, put in contact with,—*comp.* ထိ ; to give private information against another.

——ပင့်, *v.* same, 2nd def.

——တတ်, *n.* a powder puff, or any cloth saturated with perfumed powder and applied to the face.

ထို့, *pron.* မှီ, *noun affix*, denoting plurality ; sometimes used as an abbreviation of the first person plural, ငါတို့။

ထိုး 1, *n.* a kind of animal—fabulous—the image formerly attached to standard weights, (ထိုးလေး။)

——နယား, see နယား။

ထိုး 2, *v.* to advance ; to increase, be enlarged, augmented, ပွားသည်။ Der. ဆထိုး။

——တက်, *v.* same.

——ပွား, *v.* to increase.

ထိုး 3, *v.* to push, butt, shove against, တွန်သည်။



——ထိုး, *v.* see next, 2d def.

——ဝင်, *v.* to push into ; to press respectfully into (the presence of), make submission to, pay homage.

——ဝင်ချဉ်းကပ်, *v.* see the parts.

ထိုးထိုး, *adv.* softly, not loud.

——တီးတီး, ——တုန်းတုန်း, ——သာသာ, *adv.* same.

ထွက်ထွက်, *adv.* see တက်တက်, very,—used as an intensive to words of hardness.

——ခေါက်ခေါက်, *adv.* see the parts.

ထွင်ထွင်, *adv.* clickingly, as a clock.

ထွင်းထွင်း, *adv.* intensive.

ထွာ, *v.* to be very red,—used only in some continuative or adverbial forms.

တြိ, (Pali), *a.* three, သုံး

——ကထုတ်, *n.* a mixture of ငရုတ်, ပိတ်ချင်း, and မုင်း

——ဇေ, *n.* a mixture of ချိုးဖြူသီး, သစ်ဆိမ့်သီး, and ကြေးသီး

ထွ, *v.* to have the muscles of the limbs contracted, through weakness or fatigue, or to move as if thus contracted.

ထွတ် 1, *v.* to strike backwards, as with the elbow.

ထွတ် 2, *v.* to cipher, calculate, reckon, compute ; to hold off, refuse to do, because another is delinquent. Der. ဆွတ်

——ကတ်, *v.* same, 2d def.

——ချက်, *v.* same, 1st and 2d def.

ထွင် 1, *n.* (scarcely used by itself),—comp. မှတ်

——ခံ, *v.* to scoop, bore, by turning in a lathe.

——စုံ, *n.* a lathe for scooping or boring.

——သမား, *n.* one who scoops, &c.

ထွင် 2, *n.* a cupping horn or glass.

——ခွတ် ——စုတ်, ——ထူ, *v.* to cup.

ထွင် 3, *v.* to call, call by name, ဆွတ်ထွင်သည့်, ခေါ်ဝေါ်သည့်



ထွင်း 4, *v.* to be performed with dispatch, be accomplished, much and expeditiously. Der. ဆထွင်းကုန်

——ကျယ်, *v.* to manage, direct, so as to secure dispatch or expeditious performance.

ထွင်း 5, (from ထွင်း 1 ?) *noun affix, locative, in, at, among, နှို, ရှာ, ဝယ်*; sometimes possessive, of, ငါး

ထွင်း ၈. a hole in the ground, a pit. Der. ခရုထွင်း

——ထူထောင်, *v.* to entrap by a covered pit.

——ချေးထယ်, *v.* to clear out a well.

——စားကျွေး, *v.* to bury up an offering in the ground.

——တူး, *v.* to dig a hole or pit.

ထွင်းချင်းလေး, *a.* gray,—applied to cloth.

——လိုက်, *v.* to turn gray, as the hair.

ထွတ်, *v.* to murmur, complain,—used only in an adverbial form, as တထွတ်ထွတ်.

ထွန်, *v.* to crow; to low, bellow; to sing, as a serpent.

ထွန်, *v.* to be wrinkled; to draw up or contract the skin, as a serpent or worm, when moving; to shrink, draw in through fear; to twitch nervously.

——ထင်, *v.* to be drawn up and convulsed.

——ထိ, *v.* to flinch from a purpose of giving or spending.

——ရုရှန်, *adv.* in gathers or puckers, as a flounce.

——ရှုံ့, *v.* to shrink back through fear.

——လိပ်, —လိပ်, *v.* see the parts.

ထွန်း, *v.* to shove, push, impel, ထိုးသည်; to rub off (as dirt from the flesh, ကျည်းထွန်းသည်)

——ခင်း, *pron.* တကင်း, *n.* the outrigger of a boat.

——ခုံ, *n.* a large wooden hoe or scraper, used for drawing or pushing.

——ထိုး, *v.* see ထွန်း, 1st def.



——ထိုး, *v.* see the parts.

တွပ်, *v.* to nibble, as a fish at a bait ; to cut, pare, as precious stones ; see also under တေား

——ကွက်, *n.* a facet.

စွပ်စွပ်, *adv.* intensive to words of redness, ချင်ချင်, တွေးတွေး

တွယ်, *v.* to cling to, hang on, hold on at the side ; to attach, make cling to, တွယ်ထားသည် ; to taek, attach slightly.

——ဓပ်, *n.* a pin, တည်းခပ်

——ကပ်, *v.* to cling to or hang on closely.

——တာ, *v.* to cling to, from a feeling of attachment, တာတွယ်သည်

——မှီး, *v.* to append (a person), to take along with one's self.

တွား, *v.* to creep, crawl.

တွေ 1, *v.* to be confused or lost in thought, absent in mind, stupified,—seldom used singly,—*comp.* မှီးလော, and မှီး

——မှီး, *v.* see the parts.

——တွေ, (infrequent), —တေ, (most common), *v.* see တွေ

တွေ 2, *v.* to consolidate, make compact, make cohere in a hard, solid mass (as metals) ; to be firm, stiff with fatness ; to stand firm, hold fast. Der. ဆတွေ

တွေ 3, *v.* to flow moderately and incessantly,—used in an adverbial form only and in Der. ဝမ်းတွေ

တွေ့, *v.* to feel, apprehend by the sense of feeling ; to find ; to meet with.

——ကြုံ, —ကြုံ, *v.* same, last def.

——စား, *v.* to meet in order to quarrel or take satisfaction.

တွေ့, *v.* to consider, deliberate on, implying doubt or uncertainty.

——ခေါ်, *v.* to consider with reference to something future.



—ဆ, —တော, *v.* see ထွေး

ထွေးထွေး, *adv.* intensive to words of redness, ချင်းချင်း, ထွပ်ထွပ်, ဝေးဝေး

ထွေ, *v.* to hang suspensively, as the ear-lap, charged with a heavy ornament; to pretend to be reluctant, to hold off, ဆင်သည့်

—နွေ, *v.* see the parts.

တွေး 1, *v.* to put together, connect as with a rope.—*comp.* ဖူး, ဖက်, and ရှည်

တွေး 2, *v.* to be pendent, to hang suspensively.

—ထွေ, *v.* to be pendent, and descending, as gum or a stalactite.

—ရွေး, *adv.* same as next, with the additional idea of many.

—လွေး, (sometimes ထွေးလေး, or ထွေးလင်,) *adv.* in a pendulous manner, as an article suspended by a cord.

ထ

*The seventeenth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the second in the class of dentals.*

ထ 1, *v.* to arise, get up; to grow up.

—ထွေ, *v.* (combined with words of quickness or diligence, as လျင်မြန်, or လျင်မြန်,) *v.* to be active, quick in action.

—ထွေလှ, *n.* active exertion.

—မြောက်, *v.* to rise, as from sickness or trouble, to recover, be relieved; to accomplish one's purpose, ဆြက်ထမြောက်သည့်

ထ 2, *verb. affix, euphonic*,—see Grammar.

ထက်, *v.* to be sharp, ဝတ်း

—မြက်, *v.* same.



ထက်ကြပ်, *adv.* close to, together with, in accompanying or following.

ထက်ခြင်း, *adv.* in halves lengthwise, e. g. ထက်ခြင်းခွဲ, to split in halves.

ထက်ခိုင်း, *adv.* in halves crosswise, e. g. ထက်ခိုင်းဖြတ်, to cut (a long thing) in halves.

ထက်ဝက်, *adv.* in halves, either lengthwise or crosswise.

ထက်ဝန်းကျင်, *n.* the environs or circuit (of a thing,)—more remote than ဟတ်ဝန်းကျင်,—frequently used adverbially.

ထက်ဝယ်, *adv.* in a cross legged posture, as an image of Gaudama,—applied to deities and kings.

——စွာယံ, —ဖွဲ့, —ဖွဲ့ငွေ, *v.* to sit in a crosslegged posture, as a deity or king,—*comp.* တင်ပူဇော်ငွေ

ထင်, *v.* to be visible, appear, be conspicuous ; to appear to the mind, *that is*, to think, suppose, be of opinion, မှတ်သဉ်

——စား, *v.* to regard (a desirable event) as probable.

——ပေါ်, *v.* *see* ထင်, 1st def.

——မြင်, *v.* to discern mentally ; *reduplicated and used adverbially*, distinctly, ထင်ထင်ရှားရှား

——မှတ်, *v.* *see* ထင်, 2nd def.

——ရှား, *v.* *see* ထင်, 1st def.

ထင်း 1, *n.* fuel, fire-wood.

——ငွေ, *v.* to gather fuel.

——စုတ်, *n.* a bundle of wood, a faggot.

——ပေါက်, *v.* to split wood with an ax.

——[မီး, *n.* *see* ထင်း]

——မီးငွေ, *v.* *see* ထင်းငွေ

ထင်း 2, *v.* to be permanently stained, as cloth or paper.

ထင်းထင်း, *adv.* clearly, evidently.

——ထင်းထင်း, *adv.* same.



ထင်းစူး, *n.* the pine or fir.

———စေး, *n.* turpentine, pitch.

———ဆီ, *n.* tar, ကတ္တရာဆီ.

ထစ်, *v.* to notch, to break the uniformity of an even line by a notch, gap, &c. or by a knob, protuberance, &c.; to interrupt a continuous sound by stops and breaks, as in stuttering, စကားထစ်သည်, or in a succession of thunder-claps, မိုးစက်ကြိုးထစ်သည်, &c.; to hit slightly (with the fists,) ထက်သီးနှင့်ထစ်သည်; to try to catch in conversation, စကားထစ်သည်.

———ရစ်, *v.* see the parts.

ထစ်ထစ်ပါ, ထစ်ထစ်လန်, *v.* to be vigorous,—applied to children, and prefixed in some adverbial form to သိုး, မာ, and ခြေး

ထစ်ထီးထစ်ထစ်, *adv.* with impediments and delays.

ထည် 1, *v.* to be respectable in appearance, have such an appearance or bearing or manners as to command respect; *pron.* ထယ်, to be assuming, put on airs, ရုတ်လုပ်သည်.

ထည် 2, *pron.* ထယ်, *v.* to exchange, barter, ထယ်သည်, ထည်းထည်, (infrequent.)

ထည်ကစား, *v.* to raffle, ရှင်ကူးကစားသည်.

ထည်ကောက်, *v.* same.

ထည့်, 1, *v.* to put or place in,—*comp.* သွင်း; to put or place in some situation or work.

ထည့် 2, see ထည့်, *qual. verb. affix.*

ထန်, *v.* to be strong, violent, ပြင်းသည်, သည်းသည်.

ထန်ထန်, *a. or adv.* nearly dry, ထပ်ထပ်, ဖန်ဖန်.

ထန်း, *n.* the tan or sugar-palm.

———စစ်, *n.* the reticulated part of the tan, under the ထန်းပင်.

———စေ့မှုတ်, *n.* the shell of the tan fruit,—*comp.* အုန်းမှုတ်, and ချေမှုတ်.



- ညောင်, *n.* the large sprout from the tan seed, containing both the embryo root (ထန်းပင်မြစ်,) and the tree, (ထန်းပင်ပေါက်။)
- ခွံ, *n.* the branch of the male palm (ထန်းခွံ,) whence the juice exudes.
- ပတ်, —ပထပ်, *n.* the bark which clusters around the trunk, at certain intervals.
- ယဉ်းနင်း, *v.* to break down the stock of the tan leaf (ထန်းလက်။)
- ရည်, *n.* the juice of the tan or sugar-palm.
- ထက်, *n.* the stock of a tan leaf.
- လူထပ်, *n.* a young tan, ထန်းပင်ချို။
- ထျက်, *n.* jaggery, the coarse sugary substance into which the molasses made of the juice (တင်ထဲ) of the tan or sugar-palm is ultimately converted.
- ထမား, *n.* one who is employed in drawing off the juice of the sugar-palm.
- ထန်းထန်း, *adv.* damp, from moisture collected, as wearing apparel or the hair, ထိုင်းထိုင်း။
- ထပ် 1, *v.* to place one on another, add to, ဆင့်သည့် ; to repeat, do again,—*comp.* ငြိန်။
- ခါထပ်ခါ, *adv.* repeatedly.
- ဆင့်, *v.* see ထပ်။
- တရာ, see အထပ်တရာ။
- တူ, *a.* or *adv.* alike, equal, တန်းတူ။
- တူပြု, *v.* to make equal, or to treat as equal.
- တူရှိ, *v.* to be alike, equal, &c.
- မနား, or မထပ်မနား, *adv.* repeatedly and without intermission.
- မံ, (from မံ, to cover over), *v.* see ထပ်, 2d def.



—ဟူ, *see* ထင်ထူး

—ထောင်း, *v.* to add more to.

ထပ် ၂, *v.* to exchange, barter, ထဲသင့်

—ထဲ, *v.* same.

ထပ်ထပ်, *adv.* *see* ထပ်ထပ်

ထမီ, *see* ထမိန်

ထမင်း, *n.* boiled rice or other grain.

—မိုး, *n.* a pot for cooking rice.

—မြောက်, *n.* boiled rice dried.

—မြီး, *n.* rice slightly burnt and adhering to the bottom of the pot.

—ဆိုင်, *n.* an eating house, tavern.

—နတ်, *n.* rice gruel, —ယာဂု

—စပ်, *n.* boiled rice, as distinct from the water in which it is boiled.

—ရည်, *n.* congee, the water in which rice is boiled.

ထမင်းဆုတ်, *n.* the agynejia coccinea of Symma.

ထမိန်, (most common), ထမီ, *n.* a Burmese petticoat.

ထင်း, *n.* to bear or carry on the shoulder ; to do work, perform service, —commonly implying government employ, —  
*comp.* ထောင်, ခိုး, and ဂွမ်း

—စင်, *n.* a kind of palanquin, uncovered vehicle ; a hand barrow.

—စင်ထင်း, *see* စင်ကွန်း (infrequent.)

—ပိုး, *n.* *see* ထင်း, 1st def.

—ထိုး, *n.* a yoke for the neck of a draught animal ; a porter's yoke ; a sum equal to an original or specified sum, as interest, when equal to the principal, or a fine for a false demand, equal to the sum demanded.

—ထိုးထိုး, *n.* the pegs of a porter's yoke.



—**သိုးတူငြိုး**, *n.* the arms of a draught yoke by which it is secured to the animal's neck.

—**ရက်**, *v.* see **ဝင်း**, 2d def.

—သမား, အ. ၈၈၈ အထင်းသမား။

မူဝံ, *n.* a plough,—*comp.* မူဝံ ; *v.* to plough,—scarcely used by the Burmese.

—**op**, *n.* the stock of a plough.

—*ogot*, n. a plough share.

ဝေခုံ, *n.* the side of a house or high fence, made of woven bamboos, reeds, &c.

—ဆောင်, *see* ကျောက်ဆုံ။

ထာဝရ, (Pali, အဓိဋ္ဌိ, ) *a.* permanent, ဖြစ်သော,—see နိဂ္ဂ ; *adv.* permanently, ဖြစ်စွာ။

~~—~~ဘုရား, n. the Permanent, the Eternal, Jehovah, the Lord,  
—*comp.* ဘုရားသခင်။

တံး ၁, *pron.* တံး, *n.* a knife ; a sword, တံးတံး.

—ဒိဋ, *n.* the sheath of a sword or dagger.

—**81**, *n.* the point of a knife or sword.

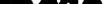
—**noccos**, *n.* a small knife, *particularly* a pen-knife.

—စာဝိ, *v.* to be in a situation or circumstances which will expose to the loss of life for others, (chiefly used adverbially); *n.* one placed in said situation, as a hostage or one in advance of an army.

— 8, n. a stiletto.

—88, v. to have the power of life and death.

—၆, ၈၈၈ ထား၆။

—, n. a large knife, the hatchet and ax of the Burmese.

—မောင်, n. a knife with a protuberant back.

—**၆**, *n.* a robber ; *hence*, ဝဇ္ဇဝဏ္ဏဝေဇ္ဇ, a pirate, corsair.



—**ရွှေခင်း**, *n.* a short sword worn in the waist, a single edged dagger.

—**ရှိုး**, *n.* a knife-handle, a hilt.

—**ရှိုးထိပ်ကာ**, *n.* the guard of a hilt.

—**ရွတ်**, *n.* the blade of a knife or sword.

—**လိုက်**, *n.* a kind of official sword.

—**လွတ်**, *n.* a sword, *suspended* from the shoulder or at the side.

—**လွတ်စုတ်**, *adv.* not right opposite or not at right angles.

—**သွား**, *n.* the edge of a knife or sword.

**ထား** 2, *v.* to put, place,—*comp.* တည် ; to set aside, except, not to mention ; to leave, suffer to remain.

—**စွဲ**, *v.* to leave on going away.

**ထားဝယ်**, (from ထား, and ဝယ် ?), *n.* a Tavoyan, the town of Tavoy.

—**ထောင့်**, *n.* a certain wing in the palace, occupied by Tavoyans.

—**ပေါင်း**, *n.* a low roof, a substitute for a deck in an open boat.

—**[ပွင်း]**, *n.* the Rangoon creeper.]

**ထိ**, *v.* to touch, come in contact, hit,—less than ခိုက်,—*comp.* ထိုး

—**ကထောင်**, *n.* a match, a combustible substance used for kindling a fire.

—**ကပါးရိုကပါး**, *adv.* in the way of frequent petty annoyance.

—**ကပေါက်**, *n.* a buckle.

—**ကပေါက်ကြိုး**, *n.* a saddle girth.

—**ကပေါက်ပေါက်**, *v.* to buckle, fasten with a buckle.

—**ကပေါက်သွှာ**, *n.* the tongue or catch of a buckle.

—**ကရုံး**, (from ရုံး, to gather up), *n.* the sensitive plant.



——ခိုက်, *v.* see ခိုက်,—more than ထိ.

——ပါး, *v.* see ထိ.

——ရှု, *v.* see the parts.

ထိတ် 1, *n.* stocks for confinement.

——ကျင်, —ကန့်လန့်ကျင်, *n.* the pin or cross bar of a pair of stocks.

——ခတ်, *v.* to put in the stocks.

——တုံး, *n.* see ထိတ်.

——တရက်, *n.* a certain ornament for a child's neck.

ထိတ် 2, *v.* to startle, be frightened, လန့်သည်.

——ထိတ်ကြီး, —ထိတ်လန့်, *adv.* with perfect boldness,—implying the scattering or turning back of fear.

——လန့်, *v.* see ထိတ်.

ထိန်း, *v.* to shine, be luminous, brilliant,—*comp.* တောက် and ထွန်း,—chiefly used in an adverbial form as an intensive to words of light and brightness.

——ဝင်း, —ဝါ, *v.* same.

ထိန, (Pali,) *n.* indifference, want of respect and reverence, မိတ်မခန်းခြင်း.

ထိန့်, *v.*—used with a continuative affix, or in an adverbial form, as an intensive to verbs of noise, tumult, &c.

ထိန်း, *v.* to take care of, attend on, protect, လောင့်သည်; to fasten with paste or glue, ထိန်း၍ထားသည်. Der. see ထိန်း.

——ကျောင်း, *v.* see ကျောင်း.

——ကြပ်, *v.* to oversee and direct authoritatively.

——ရှို, *v.* see the parts.

——ထ, *v.* see ထိန်း, 1st def.

——ခင်း, *v.* see the parts.

ထိန်းထိန်း, *adv.* loudly, thunderingly.



ထိပ်, *n.* a top, head, summit, အခေါင်, အထွဋ်,—applied also to the end of the tongue, a finger or a toe,—*comp.* ထိချား။

——ကပ်နာ, *n.* a disease in the forepart of the head,—*comp.* ဂွတ်သိုနာ။

——ကွက်, *n.* a round spot shaved on the top of the head.

——စပ်, *n.* the division between the forehead and the top of the head.

——စု, —တင်, —ထား, *n.* titles politely given to females of the blood royal.

——စောင်း, *n.* the side of the head.

——ဆိ, —ဆိကြိုး, *n.* a mooring rope, a cable attached to the head or stern of a ship or boat.

——ပေါက်, *n.* a species of mangoe.

——ပြောင်, *n.* to be bald on the top of the head.

——ဈား, *n.* see ထိပ်။

——ထပ်, *n.* the centre of the top of the head.

ထိပ်, *v.* to keep back, conceal, not reveal (what ought to be revealed.)

——ချိန်, *pron.* လျှန်, —၅က်, *v.* same.

ထိမ်းမြန်း, —ထိမ်းမြား, *v.* to marry, unite in marriage, perform some marriage ceremony, မင်္ဂလာဆောင်သည်,—*comp.* လေးစား။

——ဆောင်နှင်း, *v.* see the parts.

ထိမ်းမှန်း, *v.* to betroth, give in marriage, while the parties are young.

ထိမ်းမှတ်, *v.* to designate, mark out, set up as a mark, memorial. Der. ဆထိမ်းအမှတ်။

ထိ, *v.* to fear, reverence, stand in awe of, ခန့်ညားသည်, မိုသေသင့်, လေးစားသည်,—not used as a single verb; hence, မထိတမို, မထိမိုစား, မထိမိုမြင်, (most common,) မထိလေးစား, *adv.* disrespectfully, irreverentially, မမိုမသေ။



——မထင်, *adv.* undauntedly, fearlessly.

ထိတမာ, *n.* a thing (used when it would be undesirable to mention the specific name;) things in general, without specifying the particulars, (colloquial.)

ထီး 1, *n.* an umbrella.

——ဇုံ, *n.* the frame of sticks that supports the spread of an umbrella.

——ကုတ်, *n.* a kind of official umbrella,—deeply curved.

——ခမိုင်, *see under* ခမိုင်

——တင်, *v.* to place an umbrella (on a pagoda.)

——တော်မိုး, *n.* the bearer of a royal or official umbrella.

——နားရွက်, *n.* the cap of an umbrella.

——မိုး, *n.* the handle of an umbrella.

——မိုးနန်းမိုး, *n.* a royal dynasty, နန်းမိုး

——လက်, *n.* an umbrella stay.

ထီး 2, *v.* to be single, alone, solitary,—chiefly used adjectively; hence, ထီးထီး, *adv.* by itself, without company. Der. ဆထီး

——တထီးလီး, *adv.* singly, solitarily.

ထီးထိုင်ကာ, *n.* a kind of large bird,—fabulous.

ထု 1, *v.* to pound, hammer, beat, နှက်သည်, မိုက်သည်, (in some applications),—*comp.* တော

——ပြေ, *v.* to pulverize by pounding; to disprove, refute, ရှေ့သည်

——စွဲ, *v.* to sell off, ထုစွဲရောင်းသည်

——မိုက်, *v.* *see* the parts.

ထု 2, *v.* to carve, engrave, sculpt, ထုလုပ်သည်

ထုတ်, *v.* to take out, produce, bring to light, ဖော်သည်,—*comp.* နှုတ်; to put out, ထွက်စေသည်

ထုတ်ချင်း, *adv.* straight through crosswise,—*comp.* မိုးမိုး



——သိ, *v.* to go straight through, (with violence.)

ထုတ်ချောက်, *adv.* directly, at once,—*pref.* to လှောက်

ထုတ်ထုတ်, *adv.* pulsatorily.

ထုတ် 1, *n.* a cross beam, on which the plate of a roof (လျှောက်) is made to rest.

——စီးလျှောက်, *see* လျှောက်

——စီး, —စီးကစား, —စီးတမ်းကစား, —တိုး, —တိုးကစား, —ပုံစီးကစား, &c. *v.* to play gantlet.

——ပြန်, *n.* a short cross beam above the main one.

ထုတ် 2, *v.* to wrap up, as in a bundle, or bind up, as in a package. Der. ဆထုတ်

——ခွက်, *v.* see the parts.

——ခွီး, *v.* to pack up for conveyance.

——ရစ်, *v.* to wrap up by several involutions.

ထုံ 1, *n.* a mixture of metals arranged for certain alchemical treatment.

ထုံ 2, *v.* to perfume, make odorous, by infusing, or otherwise applying an odoriferous substance ; to imbue with ; to be imbued with naturally, ဝါသနာရှိသည်. Der. ဆထုံ

——သင်း, *v.* see သင်း

ထုံ 3, *v.* to be numb, benumbed, torpid, stupefied,—*comp.* ကုဉ်း

——ကိုင်, *v.* to be insensible, unimpressible, ထုံကိုင်၍နေသည်

——ကုဉ်း, *v.* same.

——လ, *v.* to be apathetic,—chiefly used as an adjective, in the phrase လူထုံလ, an apathetic person.

——နာ, *n.* the disease of which there are two kinds, ထုံနာမိ, when the patient keeps in flesh, and ထုံနာခြောက်, when he grows thin.

ထုံး 1, (probably from ထုံး, to tie), *n.* a precedent, way, manner, custom, ဆတမ်း, ဆမိုး, ဝေလ, နည်း



——ံ, (most common), —တင်း, —ရိုး, *n.* same.

——လာင်း, *n.* common law—*comp.* ဖြတ်ထိုး.

ထူး 2, *n.* lime ; *hence*, လောက်ထူး, slaked lime, မလောက်ထူး, unslaked lime.

——ကျောက်, *n.* limestone.

——နီ, —ဖြူ, *n.* red and white lime, chewed with betel.

——မီ, *n.* a lime kiln.

ထူး 3, *n.* a pond or lake, formed by a flow of water from another, or from an arm of the sea.

——မိုင်, *n.* same.

ထူး 4, *v.* to tie in a knot. Der. ထောင်း.

——ခိုင်း, *v.* to mark at intervals, (infrequent.)

——ဖွဲ့, *v.* to tie in a knot ; to make a rule, settle, determine, ဥပဒေထားသည့်, ဖြောင့်သည့်.

——မြတ်, commonly မိတ်, *v.* see above, 2d def.

ထူး 1, *v.* to raise into an erect posture,—*comp.* ထောင်.

——ထောင်, *v.* to erect, set up, as a building or city on an old foundation, or a business distinct from others.

ထူး 2, *v.* to be thick, not thin, ဖါး ; to be thick, close together, ဖါး,—*comp.* မိမ်း.

——ထပ်, *v.* same, 2d def.

——ထဲ, *v.* same, in both senses,—particularly applied to close woven cloth.

——ဖြောင့်, *v.* to be numerous, ဖြောင့်သည့်, များသည့်.

ထူး 1, *n.* a natural hole, cavity in the earth,—not used singly.

——ခေါင်း, —ထွင်း, *n.* same.

——ပေါက်, *n.* a hole, passage through from side to side.

ထူး 2, *n.* a hopple or fetter of iron or rope.

——ခတ်, —ထည့်, *v.* to put on a hopple or fetter.

ထူး 3, *v.* to differ from others, be diverse, whether for the bet-



ter or the worse, to be singular, uncommon,—*comp.* ဆန်း.

Der. ဆူးထူး, and တထူး.

—ခြား, *v.* same.

—ရွှန်း, *v.* to exceed, surpass in skill or execution.

—ဆန်း, *v.* see ဆန်း.

—ထွေ, *v.* see ထွေ.

—ပြား, *v.* to be various. Der. ဆူးထူးအပြားပြား.

—လည်း, *v.* same with ထူးဆန်း.

ထူး 4, *v.* to reply to a call.

ထေယသံဝါသက, (Pali ထေယ, to steal, and သံဝါသ, to associate,)

*n.* one who assumes the appearance of a priest, and thereby steals the fellowship of priests.

ထေရ်, (Pali,) see မထေရ်.

ထေ့သံ, *n.* a light accented sound, အောက်မြစ်သံ.

ထေး, *v.* to calk with pitch or other similar substance.

—ကျပ်, *v.* see the parts.

—စာ, *v.* see the parts.

ထောက် 1, *v.* to prop up,—*comp.* ၃; to support, maintain, afford assistance, ကူသည်, ညှိသည်, မသည်. Der. အထောက်;  
*n.* a prop, stay, brace.

—ခံ, *v.* see the parts.

—ခွ, *n.* a supporting crotch, a crutch.

—တို, *n.* a short prop under a floor.

—ပင့်, —ပုံ, —မ, *v.* see ထောက်, 2d def.

ထောက် 2, *v.* to consider, ဆင်ခြင်သည်,—not used singly in this sense; to have regard to, have respect to; to have regard to, feel for, စာသည်, ညှာသည်. Der. အထောက်.

—မြင့်, *v.* to consider, weigh, estimate in the mind.

—စာ, —ညှာ, *v.* to have regard to, feel for.

—ထား, *v.* to have regard or respect to.



—ပျော်, *v.* see the parts.

—စဉ်း, *v.* to consider.

—လှမ်း, *v.* to inquire into, take measures to know.

ထောင် ၁, *n.* a prison, jail for malefactors, နောင်ဒိမ်း.

—ကဲ, *n.* a jailer, (of doubtful usage.)

—ခါ, *v.* to make a jail delivery.

—စာမူ, —စာရေး, *n.* the clerk of a jail.

—မှူး, *n.* the keeper of a jail; a bailiff.

—သား, *n.* an under jailer, an executioner, ဆာကာသား.

ထောင် ၂, *v.* to set a trap, take measures to entrap.

—ချောင်, *n.* a trap.

—မိ, *v.* to entrap, catch in a trap.

ထောင် ၃, *v.* to place in an upright position, —*comp.* ငု; to be proud, haughty, unhumbled, unyielding, obstinate, stubborn, မာနထောင်သည့်.

—ထား, *v.* same, 2d def.

—တိုင်, *n.* a board used for closing up or partitioning a house.

—လွှား, *v.* to be proud, arrogant, မာနထောင်လွှားသည့်.

ထောင်, *v.* to bend, curve, make a corner or angle, —*comp.* ထွေ; to put into a corner, out of the way, conceal by subterfuges and circumventions; *n.* a bend, corner, angle, ထွေ.

—ကြား, *n.* a corner, hole, cranny.

—ကွယ်, *v.* see ထောင်, 2d def.

—ထွေ, *n.* the inside of an angle or bend; hence, ပင်လယ်ထောင်ထွေ, a bay, gulf.

—စွန်, *n.* an acute angle, —*comp.* ထောင်စွန်.

—စွန်း, *n.* the outside of an angle or bend.

—တန်း, *n.* the diagonal of a square or parallelogram; *adv.* diagonally, cornerwise.



—**မြတ်**, *n.* a chord subtending the segment of a circle or curve ; *adv.* diagonally, cornerwise.

—**ပြေ**, *n.* an obtuse angle.

—**ရှက်**, *v.* *see* **ထောင့်**, 2d def.

**ထောင်း**, *v.* to pound, as with a pestle or the elbow,—*comp.*  
**ထု**

—**ထောင်း**, *adv.* fine, as powder, **ညှက်ညှက်** ; in a mass or cloud of fine particles, as dust or smoke,—figuratively applied to strong passion, **ချောင်းချောင်း**

**ထောပတ်**, *n.* ghee ; butter.

**ထောပနာ**, *see* next.

**ထောမနာ**, (Pali), *v.* to laud, praise, **ချီးမွမ်းသည်**.

**ထော့နဲ့**, *adv.* lamely, limpingly.

**ထောင်**, *v.* to stick out, as the lips, **နှုတ်ခမ်းထောင်သည်** ; to be uneven, as the end or side of a thing, at its junction with another.

—**ငါး**, *see* the parts.

—**မော်**, *v.* to be proud, arrogant, **မာနထောင်မော်သည်**, (infrequent.)

—**ထောင်**, *v.* to stick up unevenly,—used adverbially.

—**ထောင်ကန့်ထန်**, *adv.* same, (most common.)

**ထို**, *pron. a.* that.

—**သို့**, *pron. a.* such, of that sort.

**ထိုက်**, *v.* to be worth, have a certain value, more or less ; to deserve, merit, be worthy of ; to be suitable, fit, **တန်သည်**.

Der. **အဘိုးထိုက်**, **ခါထိုက်**.

—**တန်**, *v.* same.

**ထိုက်ထိုက်**, *adv.* thickly, **ထူထူ**,—*pref.* to **မံ** and **ရက်**.

**ထိုင်**, *v.* to sit.

—**မထိမ်းမကျိ**, *n.* a short tailed coat, a coatee.



ထိုင်း, *v.* to be damp, so as to stick together, ဖသွက် ; to be heavy, stupid, sluggish, as the ear or mind.

——မည်း, *v.* *see* next, (infrequent.)

——မှိုင်း, *v.* to be dull, sluggish, inert,—applied to mind or person.

ထိုး, *v.* to thrust at, in or through ; to work, operate on,—of various applications ; to make letters, figures, marks, &c. on any substance ; to write, engrave, cut in wood, stone, &c. ကမ္ပည်းထိုးသည်။

——ကြင့်, *v.* to shoot, as pain.

——ကြိုး, *n.* tape or bobbin made by hand,—*comp.* ကပ်ကြိုး။

——ကွင်း, *n.* a tattooed spot.

——ကွင်းထိုး, *v.* to tattoo.

——ဆွ, *v.* *see* the parts.

——တံ, *n.* a fiddlestick, ramrod, piston and such like.

——တံကြိုး, *n.* the string of a fiddlestick.

——ထွင်း, *v.* to penetrate into (a subject), to invent, originate (by strength of genius.)

——ပုန့်, *n.* a kind of bread, made of glutinous rice, jaggery, &c.

ထွက်, *v.* to go or come out ; to rise, as a celestial luminary.  
Der. ဆထွက်။

——စီး, *v.* to issue, flow out.

——နပ်, *v.* to present, offer, (obsolete), ထွက်စားနပ်စားပြသည်။

——ပြေး, *v.* to run away.

ထွင်, *v.* to clear, clear out or away, as a thorn from the flesh, or trees and bushes from the ground ; one kind of ခွင်းလင်းသုတ်သင် ; to clear, disentangle (hair, thread, &c.) နှင်သည့်, သင်သည့်။



ထွင်း, *v.* to make a hole into, by excavating some part of the substance, as by a chisel or gouge.

ထွတ် 1, *n.* a fleshy excrescence, whether indolent, မြင်းရ, or cancerous, ဒုထွတ်.

ထွတ် 2, *v.* to be very tender, delicate,—more than ဒု,—applied to leaves, fruit, the flesh, &c.—used adverbially, or combined with ဒု, *which see.*

ထွန်, *n.* a kind of harrow, used for a plough,—*comp.* ထွယ် ; *v.* to harrow ; to drag, as an anchor.

——ကိုင်း, *n.* the curved handle of a harrow.

——ချေး, *n.* the dirt, rubbish, &c. collected by the teeth of a harrow.

——ခြစ်, *n.* a rake.

——တုံး, *n.* the stock of a harrow, in which the teeth are fixed.

——တုံးထောင်, *v.* to set the stock of the harrow on one end, after finishing work.

——တုံးဒိတ်, —တုံးခြစ်, *v.* to finish the work of harrowing.

——ထောင်တိုက်, *v.* to set the stock of the harrow on one end, in order to make a deep furrow or trench.

——ရေးကြောင်း, *n.* a mark made by the tooth of a harrow.

——သန်, *n.* the shaft of a harrow.

——သွား, *n.* the tooth of a harrow.

ထွန်, *v.* to twitch (*intrans.*) as by a short, spasmodic contraction of a fibre or muscle.

ထွန်း, *v.* to shine, emit light, အရောင်ထွက်သည် ; to make shine, cause to be light, ထင်းစေသည် ; to kindle, ညှိသည် ; to appear, be distinguished, conspicuous, resplendent, more than ထင်ပေ.



——တောက်, —ပ, —လင်း, *v.* same, 1st def.

ထွတ်, *v.* to squeeze (out of a shell or socket,)—*comp.* ညှပ်, and  
ဖျပ်။

ထွာ 1, *v.* to measure with a span. Der. ဆထွာ, and ထိင်းထွာ။

ထွာ 2, *v.* to mince with a knife, the point remaining unmoved  
and the handle rising at each stroke.

ထွား, *v.* to be stout, large.

——ကျိုင်း, —ဖို့, *v.* see the parts.

——ရှား, *v.* see ထွား, —used adverbially.

ထွားထွား, *adv.* fine, as powder, ညက်ညက်။

ထို့, *int.* expressive of disgust.

ထွေ 1, *v.* to be diverse, different from itself, various, diversified,

ထူးထွေသည်။

——ပြား, *v.* same.

——ရာ, *v.* same, —used adverbially.

ထွေ 2, *v.* to throw with a motion of the hand, parallel with  
the ground, in play, as in pitching quoits,—*comp.* တွဲ,  
—not used singly.

——ကစား, *v.* to play at pitching quoits.

——ပြစ်, *v.* see ထွေ, (most common.)

——ပြား, *n.* a quoit.

ထွေး 1, to be mixed together, be confused in a mass, မြှင်းတော  
သည်။ Der. ဆထွေး, and ရှုပ်ထွေး။

——ရာ, —လုံး, *v.* see the parts.

——ထုံးရစ်ပတ်, *v.* to be intricately involved.

ထွေး 2, *v.* to spit, တံထွေးထွေးသည်။

——ဆင်, —ခံ, *n.* a spittoon.

ထွေး 3, *v.* to be the youngest,—not used as a verb. Der.

ဆထွေး။

——တော်, *n.* see မိထွေး။



*The eighteenth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the third in the class of dentals.*

ခတ်, *n.* a disease at the roots of the hair, causing baldness.

ခက္ခိယ, (Pali,) *n.* the south, ဘောင်.

——ယဉ်, *n.* the southern carriage or path of the sun.

——ယဉ်တစွန်း, *n.* the winter solstice.

ခင်, *n.* the breech, butt-end of an instrument.

——ဇု, *n.* a knot at the end of a rod.

——ထားရီ, *v.* to be slow, from idleness or reluctance.

ခင်္ဂါး, *n.* a circular piece of metal, stamped, whether for a coin or a medal.

——ခတ်, *v.* to stamp a coin or medal.

ခင်ခင်, *adv.* indicative of the sound which it imitates.

ဗျောဝရီ, *n.* a fiction, fable, tale of imagination.

ခနီ, *n.* the toddy palm tree ; the leaf of the said tree used in thatching.

——ထိုး, *v.* to double and pin the said leaf on a stick for thatching.

——ပြင်, (from ပြင်, to weave,) *n.* a stick of the said leaf prepared for thatching.

——ရည်, *n.* toddy, the juice of the toddy palm tree.

——ရည်ခါး, *n.* toddy slightly fermented,—intoxicating.

——ရည်ရှို, *n.* fresh toddy just drawn from the tree.

ခနုတ်, *n.* a kind of buffalo, with short horns.

ခနုပြီ, (from ခေါင်းပြီ, a white peacock), *n.* Dan-oobyu, the first large town on the Irrawaddy, above the Rangoon outlet.

ခန္တိတု, *n.* see ခန္တိတု



ဒန္တဇာ, (Pali ဒန္တ, a tooth, and ဇာ,) *a.* dental, produced from the teeth,—applied to consonants of the ဇာ class.

ဒန့်ကျွဲ, *n.* the cassia foetida plant.

ဒန့်ဒလက်, *n.* the balsam plant.

ဒန့်သလွန်, *n.* the Indian horse-radish tree.

ဒန့် ၁, *n.* the henna tree, the leaves of which are used in staining the nails.

——ကျား, —ကြီး, *n.* varieties of the said tree.

ဒန့် ၂, *n.* a swing.

——စီး, *v.* to swing, (intrans.)

——ပေါက်, *v.* to suspend a rope to a cross rope, in order to draw it tighter.

——ထွေး, *v.* to swing, (trans).

ဒမင်း, *n.* a kind of bamboo trap for fish.

——ငါးမိ, *n.* pressed fish composed of all sorts.

——ထောင်, *v.* to catch fish in the above said trap.

ဒယ်ဆိုး, ဒယ်ဆိုးကင်း, *n.* a large iron pot or pan,—*comp.* ဆိုးကင်း။

ဒရကြမ်း, *adv.* roughly, violently.

ဒရင့်, (from ရင့်, to trail), *adv.* in contact with the ground, touching and trailing.

——ဆွဲ, —ထိုက်, *v.* to trail along the ground.

——တသိ, *adv.* trailingly, in disorder.

——သိ, *adv.* trailingly, as the train of a gown.

ဒရစပ်, *adv.* repeatedly and without intermission, မထင်မနား။

ဒရတွန်း, *a.* instantly, headlong, without regard to circumstances.

ဒရပေ, *adv.* lawlessly.

ဒရယ်, *n.* the porcine deer, cervus porcinus.

ဒရောသောပါး, [(from သရော,) *adv.* ridiculingly, insultingly.]

ဒရုပ်, (from ရုပ်, to be violent,) *adv.* dragging along the ground,



—implying some degree of roughness and violence, more than ဒုဇ္ဈိ, but less than ဂ္ဂိ.

—သိ, *adv.* same.

—သိမ္ဗိ, *adv.* dragging with headlong violence.

ဒဝုဏ်, *n.* any thing in the form of a cross made to turn round, as a twirling churn-staff, a turn stile, a bar-shot, &c.

ဒဝုဏ္ဏာ, *adv.* open, exposed ; *n.* an open plain, လဟာပြင်.

ဒလိဇ္ဇိ, (from လိဇ္ဇိ, to roll,) *n.* a roller.

ဒလိဏ်, (from လိဏ်, to smear,) *n.* a thick coating of tar, pitch or any gum, or tenacious substance.

—လိဏ်, *v.* to smear with the same.

ဒလိဏ်ကြမ်းဌာန်, *adv.* over and over, heels over head, topsy turvy.

ဒဿ, (Pali,) *a.* ten, တဆယ်.

ဒဿမ, (Pali,) *a.* the tenth, ဆယ်ခုမြောက်.

ဒဿသီလ, *by abbreviation* ဒဿသီ, (Pali ဒဿ ten, and သီလ, a religious duty,) *n.* the ten duties which are to be performed by candidates for the priesthood and by religious persons on days of worship.

ဒိ, *n.* copper regarded as the subject of some chemical or alchymical treatment.

—သုဏ်, *v.* to change copper in imitation of gold or silver.

ဒါဝ်, (Pali ဒေဋ္ဌာ,) *n.* a stroke, blow ; chastisement, punishment.

—ခံ, *v.* to suffer punishment.

—ရ, *v.* to free from the internal effects of punishment, by a medical treatment.

—ချက်, *n.* a mark from a blow inflicted by way of punishment ; a mark from any blow.

—ငွေ, *n.* a fine, mulct.



——ထား, *v.* to impose a penalty.

——ထိုက်, *v.* to be deserving of punishment.

——ပေး, *v.* to punish, inflict punishment.

——ရာ, *n.* see ခါတ်ချက်။

ခါနီ, (Pali ခန္ဓာ,) *n.* an evil, calamity, ဘေး, အန္တရာယ်။

ခါန, (Pali,) *n.* a giving, လေးခြင်း ; a religious giving, ထူခြင်း ; a religious gift, an offering, အထူး။

——ခါသ, *n.* a mean offering, such as might be properly made to a servant or slave.

——ဝတ္ထု, *n.* a gift ; an offering, အထူး။

——သဏ္ဌာယ, *n.* such an offering as might be properly made by one friend to another.

——သာမိ, *n.* a liberal or princely offering.

ခါရကာ, (Pali,) *n.* one who contributes to the support of religion, and religious characters, a lay man, တကာ, —*comp.* ဥပါသကာ။

——မ, *n.* a female contributor, &c. တကာမ။

ခါဏိ, *n.* a certain golden ornament worn about the neck of women.

ခါသ, (Pali,) *n.* a servant, slave.

ဒိ, an abbreviation of ဒိဗ္ဗစက္ခုညာဏ်, (Pali,) celestial wisdom, the wisdom of nats, —*comp.* ဖု and အာ။

ဒိဋ္ဌိ, (Pali,) *n.* opinion, doctrine, အယူ ; false opinion, heresy, မှားသောအယူ, မိစ္ဆာဒိဋ္ဌိ ; a heretic, မှားသောအယူကိုယူသောသူ။

ဒိဋ္ဌိ, *n.* a writing explanatory of omens, ဒိဋ္ဌိကျမ်း။

ဒိဋ္ဌိ, (Pali,) *n.* a lunar day, one thirtieth part of a lunation.

ဒိန္န, *n.* curd, the curd of milk.

——တလိုင်း, *n.* curd in a soft state.

——ခဲး, *n.* cheese.

——ရည်, *n.* whey ; buttermilk.



မိန့်ညင်း, *n.* a small species of kingfisher.

မိန်းခင်မိန်းနတ်စွဲ, —ပူး, *v.* to be under the infatuation of an abused husband, who cannot give up his wife.

မိန်းမိန်း, *adv.* indicative of the noise which it imitates.

မိ, *n.* the tide,—scarcely used singly, မိရေ

——ချ, *v.* to ebb.

——တက်, *v.* to flow.

——မိုး, *n.* the copper worm.

——ရေ, *n.* the tide.

——တုံး, *n.* the bore (in a river.)

မိဃ (Pali,) *a.* long, ရှည်သော

မိဃ (Pali,) *n.* an island, ကျွန်း

——ရာဇ်, *n.* the sovereign of a continent or great island.

——ဝင်, *n.* a history of continents or great islands.

မီး, *n.* a cry of boys in certain plays.

မီးမီး, *adv.* profusely, freely or rapidly,—applied to tears—perspiration—blood, &c.

ခု 1, (Pali,) *a.* bad,—used in composition, as a prefix.

——ဝယ်, (Pali,) *n.* transition to an unhappy state of existence.

——စိုက်, (Pali စရိယ,) *n.* a bad deed, a sin, မကောင်းသော အကျင့်,—opposed to သုစိုက်, a good deed.

ခု 2, —အင်, —ဒယ်, *see under* အထူး

ခုကုဋ်, *n.* the outside garment of a Buddhist priest, worn over the shoulder,—*see under* သင်္ကန်း

ခုတ္တဋ်, (Pali ခုတ္တဋ်,) *n.* a crime, guilt, (clerical,)—*comp.* ပါရာမိတာ

ခုလ္လ (Pali,) *n.* unhappiness, misery, pain, ဆင်းရဲခြင်း,—opposed to သုခ, happiness.

ခုလ္လိတ, *n.* one who is unhappy.

ခုတ်, *n.* a stick, staff, club, cudgel.



—ရွန်, *n.* a sharp stick, a goad.

ရတိယ, (from Pali *ဒု*,) *a.* the second, ဒုတိယမြောက်.

ရတ္တာ, *n.* vitriol.

—စိမ်း, *n.* green vitriol, copperas, sulphate of iron, ဟိလရတ္တာ.

—စိ, *n.* oil of vitriol.

—ပြာ, *n.* blue vitriol, sulphate of copper.

—ဖြူ, *n.* white vitriol, sulphate of zinc.

ရန္တိက္ခတရကပ်, (Pali *ရန္တိက္ခ*, famine,) *n.* a period of famine,—  
*see under ကပ်.*

ရရင် 1, *n.* a minaret, a small pointed projection on the roof  
or steeple of distinguished buildings.

ရရင် 2, *n.* a kind of official frock-coat.

ရထိဝ, *n.* one destitute of virtue.

ရံနာ, *n.* a plastering substance made of ပွဲလျက်, ရေနံ, and ထုံး.

—ကိုင်း, *v.* to plaster with the said substance.

ရံမင်း, *n.* a kind of wind instrument.

ရံး 1, (from *ဆာ်း*, a log,) *n.* a tube filled with gunpowder,  
and made to run on wheels, when fired.

ရံး 2, *n.* a large canoe with raised sides, ဝိတင်္ဂလောင်းကြီး.

ရံးကုလား 1, *n.* a certain race of Hindoos.

ရံးကုလား 2, *n.* a hammer, chisel, screw, &c. in one piece.

ရံးစပ်, *n.* the adjutant bird, ငှက်ကြီး.

ရူး, *n.* a knee.

—ခေါင်း, *n.* the top of the knee,—*comp.* ရန်ညှင်မ

—ဆစ်, *n.* the knee-joint.

—ညှပ်, *v.* to bend the knee, as in courtesying.

—တားဆွဲ, *v.* *see* လှတားဆွဲ.

—တုတ်, —ထောက်, *v.* to kneel.

—နေ, *see under* နေရာ.

—ရှည်, *v.* to be long legged, ခြေထောက်ရှည်သင့်.



ခူးရုက္ခိ၊ *n.* the doorian tree and fruit.

——ကင်, *n.* the fruit baked in a pan.

——ထို, *n.* doorian preserve.

ဇေဝ, (Pali,) *n.* a nat or god,—see နတ်။

ဇေဝနိယိုက်, *n.* the custom house in Rangoon.

ဇေဝိနိ, (Pali ဇေဝ, a god, and ဣနိ, a chief,) *n.* a sovereign of gods, နတ်မှူး, သကြားမင်း။

ဇေသ, (Pali,) *n.* a place, country, ဒေသ။

——စာရိ, (Pali ဝာရိ, to go,) *adv.* itinerantly, from place to place.

ဇေဝနာ, (Pali,) *n.* the act of making a formal communication on a religious subject, the act of preaching, တရားဟောခြင်း။

——တြား, *v.* to confess, (clerical.)

ဇေါက်, *n.* a stick used to hamper a creature, or to secure and keep him at a distance.

ဇေါက်ဘွာ, *n.* a kind of cap worn by certain ascetics, (ရထော့။)

ဇေါင်ထိုက်, (from ဇောင်, to set up,) *v.* to bend and string a bow.

ဇေါင်း, (from ဥဒေါင်း,) *n.* a peacock.

——ကုသား, *n.* the peacock pheasant.

——ဗြိ, *n.* a small inclosure (bearing some resemblance to a peacock's cage.)

——စွနိ, *n.* the large kite, falco bido.

——ပေါင်တုတ်, *n.* a round box with a conical cover, standing on high legs.

——မိတုတ်, *n.* another kind.

——လန်း, *n.* a round tray or salver, standing on legs, sometimes used as an eating table.

ဇေါန, *n.* the wormwood plant.

ဇေါသ, (Pali,) *n.* anger, အယှက် ; blameworthiness, fault, အပြစ် ;



impurities attached to minerals and drugs in their coarse state.

——ခံ, —ခုခံ, *v.* see အမျက်ခံ။

——စင်, *v.* to be free from impurities, as minerals and drugs.

——စမြင်း, *see* စမြင်းဒေါသ။

——စွန်း, *v.* to be engaged in an angry quarrel.

——ထုတ်, *v.* to purify (minerals, drugs, &c.)

——ထွက်, *v.* *see* အမျက်ထွက်။

——မှု, *n.* *see* ဒေါသ, 1st def.

ဖေါ်ယင်း, *n.* the humming moth, နတ်ညှင်း။

မိုက်, *n.* a drift or mass of heterogeneous matter drifting on the water or stranded, မိုက်ခုံ။

မိုင်း 1, *n.* a petty chief, head of workmen ; one who has the control of a gambling house, or the monopoly of the sale of opium, rum, &c.

——မိမ်, *n.* a licensed gambling house, opium or grog shop.

——ခံ, *v.* to hold the situation of a manager of said concern.

——ခေါင်း, *n.* *see* မိုင်း။

မိုင်း 2, *n.* a class of people in government employ,—*comp.* ဆိုး။

——ငွေ, *n.* silver of a certain quality, better than ရွက်ခိုး။

မိုင်း 1, *n.* a shield, round and embossed,—*comp.* ကာ, and ဂွား။

——ဝန်, *n.* the controller of the shields, a certain minister of state.

——ဝန်း, *n.* a small casting net, with a handle,—*comp.* ဂကွင်း။

မိုင်း 2, *n.* a transverse stay in the roof of a building ; a prop or stay, used to support an inclining house, wall, fence, &c.

——ကန်, —ထောက်, *v.* to apply said prop or stay.

——ကြား, *n.* *see* မိုင်း။

——ကြားမော့, *n.* *see* ကြားမော့။

မိုင်းခဲး, *adv.* suddenly and loudly, as the report of a gun.



မိုး, *n.* a playing ball, any thing thrown in play, မိုးလုံး, a quoit,  
ထွေပြား။

မိုးရိုး, *adv.* through and through, straight through lengthwise,—  
*comp.* ထုတ်ချင်း။

မြတ်, (Pali မဋ္ဌ,) *n.* matter, substance, ရက်တည်ရာ,—*comp.* ရက် ;  
substantial property, wisdom, learning, &c.

မွန်, (Pali မွန့်,) *n.* duality, ဆုံ။

——တွဲ, *v.* to be joined in a pair, (in syntactical construction.)

မွန်းတည့်, (from တည့်ဘယ်,) *n.* a person of no character, as a  
beggar, သူတောင်းဝား။

မွန်သမ, (Pali မွ, two, and သမ, ten,) *a.* the twelfth, ဆယ်နှစ်ခု  
မြောက်။

မွန်, (Pali,) *n.* a hole, aperture, politely substituted for စာရိ,  
စောက်, &c.

——ကိုးပါး, *n.* the nine apertures of the body, viz. မျက်စိ, နား, နှာခေါင်း, ခံတွင်း, ဝှေ့မင်္ဂ, ပဿဝမင်္ဂ။

မွန်စုတ်, *n.* matter produced by the operation of two causes,—  
*see under* အကြောင်းတရားလေးပါး။

မွန်, *n.* a state of dubiety, halting between two, မိတ်နှစ်ခုဖြစ်ခြင်း။

မွန်, *n.* the number two.

——ဇော်, *n.* a junction of two letters in orthography ; a union  
or co-operation of two persons, ပရမ္ပေဇော်။

၆။

*The nineteenth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the  
fourth in the class of dentals.*

မုန်, (Pali, a bow,) *n.* Sagittarius, the ninth sign of the Zodiac,  
မုန်ရာသီ။



ဓမ္မ, (Pali,) *see* တရား။

——ကထိကပုဂ္ဂိုလ်, *n.* a preacher, တရားဟောဆရာ။

——ကံ, *n.* a deed of law or of righteousness.

——ခန့်, —ခန္ဓာ, (Pali, a collection,) *n.* a section or verse of the Buddhist scriptures, of which there are eighty four thousand.

——ခရိုင်, *see under* ခရိုင်။

——တာ, (from အတာ, a measure,) *n.* the established nature or order of things, ဖြစ်မြဲထုံးစံ။

——တာတရား, *n.* same.

——ဓမ္မသနာ, (Pali,) *n.* the act of preaching, တရားဟောခြင်း။

——ရာဇာ, *n.* the lord of law, တရားမင်း, (a title of deity.)

——ဝတ်, *n.* a duty of religion, religious duty.

——သတ်, (Pali သတ္တံ, ကျမ်း,) *n.* a code of law, statute law,  
——*comp.* ပညတ်, and ရာဇသတ်။

——သဝန, (Pali သဝန, နားကြားခြင်း,) *n.* the act of listening to preaching, တရားနာခြင်း။

——သာမိ, (Pali သာမိ, ဆွေ,) *n.* *see* ဓမ္မရာဇာ။

ဓမ္မာရုံ, (from ဓမ္မ, and အာရုံ,) *n.* an immaterial object thought on.

ဓမ္မာသန, (Pali ဓမ္မ, တရား, and အာသန, a place,) *n.* a place whence a preacher holds forth, a pulpit, (infrequent,) တရားဟောပတ္ထင်။

ဓမ္မေ, (from အဓမ္မေ,) *n.* established manner, way, ထုံးစံ, ဘာသာ။

——ဓာ, *n.* same.

ဓလိက်တသက်, (from အလိက်,) *adv.* in the way of accommodating others, လိုက်လျော်သည့်နှင့်။

ဓံ, an abbreviation of ဓမ္မ,—sometimes used in composition.

ဓာတ်, (Pali ဓာတု,) *n.* an element, constituent part of anything, material or immaterial ; one of the four grand elements.



viz. ပထဝီဓာတ်, earth, အာပေါဓာတ်, water, ဘေဇေဓာတ်, fire, and ဝါယောဓာတ်, air,—to which some add အာကာသဓာတ်, space,—*comp.* မဟဘုတ် ; an essential attribute or quality, the constitution, nature of a thing, especially of the mind ; temper, disposition, သဘော ; the root or radix of a verb in Pali,—*comp.* ဖစ္စည်း။

——ကု, v. to prescribe diet without medicine in the cure of diseases.

——ကူး, v. to be communicated, as some quality from one to another.

——ကျမ်း, n. a book containing directions about diet.

——ကျောက်, n. a mineral.

——ကျိုး, —ပျက်, v. to have the digestive or other vital functions impaired or destroyed.

——ကြိုက်, v. to agree with the constitution.

——နှိက်, v. to be injurious to the constitution.

——ချုပ်, v. see ဝမ်းချုပ်။

——ချောက်ချာ, v. to have the equability of the constituent parts of the body disturbed, deranged, disorganized.

——ငွေ, n. gas.

——စား, v. to diet.

——ဆရာ, n. a physician who prescribes diet without medicine.

——တော်, n. certain reflexes of the body of a Boodh.

——တော်ငွေတော်, n. same,—*comp.* သမိယဓာတ်။

မိဋ္ဌာနိ, (Pali အမိဋ္ဌာန,) v. to make or attempt to make a future event depend on a certain specified condition, by an appeal to some supernatural power ; to swear, take an oath, ကျိန်သည်, သစ္စာပြုသည်။

——ပြု, —သစ္စာပြု, v. same, 1st def.



စုမိကာ, *n.* the bulging part of a graduated steeple (ငြိသ်,) beneath the umbrella, ဝိဝဋ်ပုဒ်, ဟင်ရန်းပုဒ်,—*comp.* သုဗ္ဗသီ, and ငှက်ပျောပုဒ်။

စူတင်, *n.* certain austerities, of which there are thirteen classes —practised by priests.

စူဝ, (Pali,) *n.* permanence, နိစ္စ, ခြံ့မြဲစ

စူဝံ, *n.* the north polar star, Alruccabah.

——ကြေးမုံ, *n.* the constellation of the Little Bear, Cynosure.

စေ့စေ့, or တစေ့စေ့, *adv.* see under တော

စေ့စေ့, or တစေ့စေ့, *adv.* by little and little.

ဆောင်ရွေးသမား, *n.* a person employed in splitting bamboos for mats, နွဲ့ကိုင်သောသူ။

## န

*The twentieth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the fifth in the class of dentals.*

နက် 1, *v.* to be deep, not shallow, မဝိသ်။

——နဲဒ်, *v.* to be intellectually deep, profound,—*comp.* သက်သေ

နက် 2, *v.* to be dark, of a black color, မည်းသည်။

——ကျော, *v.* to be shining black,—chiefly used adverbially, as နက်ကျောကျော။

နက္ခတ်, (Pali နက္ခတ္တံ,) *n.* a lunar asterism, of which there are twenty seven, viz. အသ္မာဝဂီ, ဘရဟ်, ကျတ္တိကာ, ခေဟာဏီ, ဝိဂသီ, အဒရ, ဝုဏ္ဏဗုဒ္ဓါ, ဗုဒ္ဓါ, အသ္မာဝိဿ, မာဃ, ပြဋ္ဌာဘရဂ္ဂီ, ဥတ္တရဘရဂ္ဂီ, ဟဿဒ, ဝိတရ, သွာမီ, ဝိသာခါ, အနုရာဒ, ဇေယျ, မူလ, ပြဋ္ဌာသနီ, ဥတ္တရာသနီ, သရဝနီ, ဇနသိဋ္ဌ, သတ္တဘိဿ, ပြဋ္ဌာပရ, ဝိဂ်, ဥတ္တရာပရဝိဂ်, and ဇေတိ။

နက်ထဲသရက်, *n.* a species of mangoe.



နတ်စဉ်, *n.* the morrow.

နကြွတ်, *pron.* နကြည်, *n.* a wasp.

နဘင်း, (from နတ်ဘင်း,) *n.* the brim or upper edge of a vessel.

နဝံ, *a corruption of* နဝတ်.

နဂါး, *n.* a nagah, a kind of sea-dragon.

—ငွေ 1, *n.* a noxious exhalation.

—ငွေ 2, *n.* the galaxy, milky way.

—ထာ, *n.* gold, silver or copper thread, inwrought in cloth.

—ပတ် 1, *n.* a fabulous kind of noose.

—ပတ် 2, *n.* timber spirally indented by the winding of a creeper.

—ပတ်ချေး, *n.* a kind of stone.

—ပွက်, *n.* a pit which throws up bituminous mud.

—မောက်, *n.* a dragon's crest.

—ဆွဲ, *n.* a species of jasper.

နိဂိုဏ်း, *n.* constitution, nature, original character, ဇာတိ, မြစ်ရင်း  
ဟကတိ, ဇာတ်; *in astrology*, permanent residence,—op-  
posed to ယာယီ.

နင် 1, *pron.* you, *mas* or *fem.*—used to children and infe-  
riors.

နင် 2, *v.* to choke, stop in the throat, ဆို့သည်.

နင့် 1, *pron.* possessive and objective of နင်, *in certain con-*  
*structions*, your, you; see Grammar.

နင့် 2, *v.* to be crammed, stuffed, loaded, beyond the capacity  
of the vessel or person; to be tight, constricted, whether  
from food or wind, or some other cause,—more than ဆင့်,  
—*comp.* စားပိုနင့်.

—သီး, *v.* to be rude, disrespectful, in addressing others,—  
used adverbially, ခင့်သီး, သီးခင့်.

နင်း, *v.* to tread on.



——ကျိနင်းကျိ, *adv.* slipping and sinking, as when walking in the mud.

——ကွင်း, *n.* a stirrup, (infrequent.)

——ခွက်, *n.* a stirrup; the treadle of a loom, or other machine, ခြေနင်းခွက်။

——နတ်, —မြို့, *v.* see the parts.

နတ် 1, *v.* to sink into, be immersed, မြုပ်သည်; to pass beyond recall,—applied to words or business; to faint away, speechless and breathless,—more than မျော့။ Der. အနတ်, and နှစ်

——မွန်း, *v.* see နတ်, 1st def. and မွန်း။

နတ် 2, *v.* to go back,—combined with ဆုတ်, as ဆုတ်နတ်, မဆုတ်မနတ်။

——နတ်နှောနှော, *adv.* backwards and forwards, from beginning to end.

နှစ်နှစ်, *adv.* intensive to words of whiteness, ဆွတ်ဆွတ်။

နှစ်နှစ်နည်နည်, (from အနတ်, and အနည်,) *adv.* thoroughly, to the very bottom.

နည်း 1, (Pali နယ,) *n.* a rule, precedent,—*comp.* ဥပဇာ; a way, manner, custom, ထုံး, အတင်း; hence, တနည်းတူ, *adv.* again, moreover.

——ဥပဇာ, see the parts.

——မိုး, *v.* to learn to imitate.

——တူ, *adv.* in the same manner.

——နယ, —နာ, —နာနယ, *n.* same with နည်း။

နည်း 2, *v.* to be few, not many, မများ။

——ဝါး, *v.* same.

နည်း 3, *verbal affix*, interrogative, လဲး, ထုံး,—see Grammar.

နတ်, *n.* a Nat, a kind of god, a being superior to man and inferior to Brahmahs, (မြို့တွာ,) some of whom inhabit the inferior celestial regions, (နတ်မြို့,) and others have dominion over different parts of the earth and sky.



- ကတော်, *n.* a Nat inspired female, နတ်ဝင်္ဃမ္ဗု။
- ကနား, *n.* a shed erected for plays in honor of the Nats.
- ကနားပေး, *v.* to make a festival in which such plays are acted.
- ကွန်း, *n.* a large building erected to a Nat.
- စင်, *n.* a small building erected to a Nat.
- စာရေး, *n.* a government officer who superintends the worship of Nats.
- စား, *n.* food offered to a Nat, (provincial.)
- ဆိုး, *n.* an evil spirit, a demon.
- ညှင်း, *n.* the humming moth, ခေင်္ဂါရင်း။
- တင်, *v.* to offer to a Nat, နတ်ပသသည်။
- တိုက်, *v.* to assail by a Nat.
- ထိန်း, *n.* one devoted to the service of a Nat.
- နှုတ်နာ, *v.* to listen to an oracular response.
- ပန်း, *n.* a twig of certain trees, (မယားကြီး, and မယားသိပ်,) used in religious offerings ; any red flower.
- ပသ, *v.* to offer to a Nat, နတ်တင်သည်။
- ပူး, *v.* to be possessed by a Nat.
- ပြည်, *n.* an abode of Nats.
- ပြည်ခြောက်ထပ်, *n.* the inferior celestial regions, consisting of six stages or stories, viz. စတုမဟာရာဇ်, တာဝတိံသီ, ယာမ, တုသိတာ, နိမ္မာနရတီ, and ပရနိမ္မိတဝသဝတီ။
- ဘုံ, *n.* same.
- မိစ္ဆာ, *n.* an evil Nat.
- မော်, *n.* Nat-mau,—below Maulmain.
- ရတာ, *n.* an offering to a Nat.
- ရေစင်, *n.* water offered to a Nat.
- ဝင်, *n.* a person possessed by a Nat.



——ဝိဇ္ဇာ, *n.* knowledge or skill acquired by commerce with a spirit.

——သူငယ်, *n.* a young Nat, or one that causes a person to speak with the voice of a child.

နတ်ကောက်, *n.* a kind of wild rice plant.

နတ်တော်, *n.* Nat-dau, the ninth month in the year, nearly answering to December.

နန့်, *v.* to shake, as a dog's tail,—one kind of ယှဉ် ; to be light, vain, unsteady in deportment or conduct, ရွသည့်, ရှုနေပုံ, —less than ကပြင်း. Der. နန့်.

——ထက်, —ထိုး, *v.* same, 2d def.—used in some adverbial form, as နန့်နန့်တက်, နန့်နန့်ထိုး.

နန်း 1, *n.* a royal palace, abode of a king; *in certain connections*, the occupant of a palace.

——ကျ, *v.* to be dethroned.

——ချ, *v.* to dethrone.

——စဉ်, *used adjectively*, hereditarily belonging to the crown, as နန်းစဉ်ငွေ, crown money, နန်းစဉ်ပတ္တမြား, crown jewels, နန်းစဉ်လှေတော်, crown boats.

——စံ, *v.* to enjoy royalty.

——တက်, *v.* to begin to reign.

——တင်, *v.* to place on a throne.

——ဆက်သား, —တော်သူ, —တွင်းသား, —တွင်းသူ, *n.* persons male or female belonging to the palace.

——တွင်းနား, *n.* a kind of border on a petticoat.

——ထိုင်, *v.* to occupy a throne.

——မတော်, *n.* the chief queen, တောင်ညွှာနန်းမတော်.

——ရိုး, *n.* a royal dynasty, ထီးရိုးနန်းရိုး.

——ရိုးနန်းစဉ်, —ရိုးနန်းထက်, *n.* same.

——လောင်း, —လျှာ, *n.* the heir apparent of a crown.



——သံ, *n.* courtly pronunciation.

နနိး 2, *n.* a plate of iron perforated with small holes ; *hence*,

ကြီးနနိး, a machine for twisting ropes.

——ကြိုး, —ပြည်, *n.* wire.

——ငင်, —ဆွဲ, *v.* to draw wire.

——တိုက်ကြိုး, *n.* twisted rope.

——ပေါက်, *n.* a hole in a perforated iron plate ; the hole in the wheel of a Burmese cart, in which the box (ပုံတောင်,) is inserted.

နနိးကျပ်, *n.* Nankin.

နနိးတရုတ်, *n.* the tree which produces the balsam of Peru.

နနိးတော်ကျား, *see* ငနိးတော်ကျား.

နနိးတော်ရှည်, *see* ငနိးတော်ရှည်.

နပ်, *v.* to be done enough, as grain or vegetables cooked in water,—particularly applied to rice steamed after boiling, ထမင်းနပ်သည်,—*figuratively* applied to the accomplishment of an end, အကျိုးနပ်သည်. Der. အနပ်, ကြေနပ်, နူးနပ်, and နပ်.

နပနိး, (from နာမနိး ?)

——ကိုင်း, —ချ, —လုံး, —လုံးချ, *v.* to wrestle, လုံးထွေးသည်.

——ထွင်း, *v.* to be skilled in wrestling.

——ထိုင်, *n.* an umpire in a wrestling match, လက်ရွေးစင်.

——ပွဲ, *n.* a wrestling match.

နုဉ်ထွင်း, (from နုဉ်, and ထွင်း,) *n.* the neuter gender.

နုဉ်, (Pali နုဉ်သက,) *n.* one who is neither male nor female.

နုဉ်, *n.* the eye of a needle, အပ်နုဉ် ; the hole through the nose of a buffalo or other animal, ကွဲးနုဉ် ; any hole through the head or large end of a thing, နုဉ်ပေါက်.

——ထိုး, —ထွင်း, —ဖောက်, *v.* to make the said hole.

နုဉ်, *n.* the forehead.



- စည်း, *n.* an ornament tied on the forehead.
- စာ, *n.* marks on the forehead indicative of one's destiny ; fate, destiny, fortune, ကံ
- ဆံ, *n.* a forelock.
- ပြောင်း, *n.* a bald forehead.
- သိုင်း, —သိုင်းကြိုး, *n.* the cord by which a basket (နောက်လွှာ,) is suspended from the forehead (of a Karen.)
- နဘူး, *n.* a kind of creeper.
- လိပ်ပန်းဆွဲ, *n.* certain ornamental carved work.
- နမက်နမော်, *adv.* heedlessly, in the manner of one who stares about, forgetful of his own situation.
- နမကာရ, (Pali,) *n.* a book containing forms of worship, a liturgy.
- နမသလေး, frequently သလေး, *n.* a kind of rice-plant.
- နမီးနမော်, *see* နမက်နမော်
- နမူးနထူး, *adv.* pretending not to hear ; stunned, stupefied, as by a blow.
- နမောတဿ, *an abbreviation* of the Pali sentence, placed at the commencement of every Burmese book, viz. နမောတဿ ဘဂဝတော၊ အရဟတော၊ သဗ္ဗာသမ္ဗုဒ္ဓဿ, *in Burmese*, ပူဇော်ခြင်းကိုခံတော်မူထိုက်သော၊ ကောင်းစွာထိုးထွင်း၍ သိတော်မူပြီးသော၊ ဘုန်းတော် ခြောက်ပါးနှင့် ပြည့်စုံတော်မူသောဘုရားကိုအကွန်ပိရှိခိုးပါ၏။ *in English*, I do homage to Bagawah, (replete with the six glories,) worthy of worship, possessed of unerring, intuitive knowledge,—နတ်ကြီးငါးပါးရှိခိုးဂါထာ။
- နမော်နမဲ, *see* နမက်နမော်
- နမ်း, *v.* to smell, receive scent, (obsolete,) အနံ့ရသည် ; to smell of ; to kiss, (as the Burmese.)
- ရှုတ်, *v.* to snuff up the scent of audibly.
- ရှု, *v.* to snuff up, draw into the nose.



နဝ် 1, *n.* the component parts of a territory or jurisdiction, collectively taken, whether principal or subordinate.

——စဝ်, *n.* the line of junction between two territories.

——ဒွိဝိတ်, *n.* the outer limit or boundary of a territory.

——ပယ်, *see* နယ်, ပယ်နယ်.

နဝ် 2, *n.* the curved stick that stretches the cloth in the loom, နယ်ကိုင်.

——ကန့်, *v.* to stretch the said cloth by the curved stick.

——ကိုင်, *n.* same as နယ်, (most common.)

——ဆူး, *n.* the iron points of the said stick.

နဝ် 3, *n.* a pawn in chess.

နဝ် 4, *v.* to knead with the hands, or trample to pieces with the feet. Der. ဆုပ်နယ်, နင်း, နယ်, ဒွိနယ်, and သိပ်နယ်.

——ဆိ, *n.* liniment to be rubbed in.

နယာ, *n.* a kind of flying animal—fabulous, နယာပျံ.

နယုဒ်, *n.* Na-yong, the third month in the year, nearly answering to June.

နရ 1, (Pali,) *n.* a narah, a measure of time, equal to ten winks of the eye.

နရ 2, (Pali နရ.)

——ထွဋ်ဇာဏ်, —သနင်း, *n.* titles of royalty or divinity.

နရက, (Pali နရက,) *n.* hell, ငရဲ.

နရကင်း, *n.* *see* နာရကင်း.

နရဉ္ဇ, *n.* a kind of trumpet, (obsolete.)

နရပတေ, *n.* a kind of mortar—most durable,—one kind of ဆင်တေ.

နရိန္ဒ, (Pali နရိန္ဒ) *n.* a title of royalty.

နဝသေ, (Pali နဝ, and သေ,) *a.* the nineteenth, ဆယ်ကိုးဆယ့်ငါး.

နဝေ, (Pali နဝ, nine,) *a.* the ninth, ကိုးဆယ့်ငါး.

နဝရတ်, (Pali နဝ, nine and ရတန, a gem,) *n.* the nine kinds



of precious stones, viz. ပုလဲ၊ သန္တာ၊ နီလာ၊ မိန့်၊ ကြောင်၊ မြဲ၊  
ဥဿဒုရား၊ ပတ္တမြား၊ and ကော်ပိတ်။

နဝိယံ, (Pali နဝံ, အသစ်, and ဝိယံ, ချစ်သည်,) *n.* what is lovable  
because new.

န 1, (Pali နာမ,) *n.* spirit,—opposed to ရူပံ, matter.

——ဝိညညိ, *n.* same.

န 2, *n.* the day of the week on which one is born.

——ဂြိုဟ်, *n.* the planet that presides at one's birth.

န 3, *n.* the side of a body, generally animate, but sometimes  
inanimate.

——ကာ, *n.* a side raised as a partition or a screen.

——ကြိန့်ကြား, *n.* the interstices of the ribs.

——ချို, (from ချို, to be sweet?) *n.* the back part of the side,  
(infrequent,)—*comp.* ခါးချို။

——ငယ်, *a.* narrow,—applied to cloth, particularly a waist-  
cloth, as ဝတ်ချိတ်ငယ်။

——စ, *n.* a black spot tattooed on the side, of similar import  
with the broad arrow on the king's own.

——စောင်း, *n.* the side of an animal.

——စောင်း, *n.* the edge or middle ridge of a side.

——တို, *n.* a short rib.

——ထပ်, *n.* a large flat-bottomed boat,—*comp.* မိန်းကော။

——ထောင်, *n.* the raised side of a boat or ship.

——ပတ်, *n.* the flesh on the ribs.

——ဖေး, *pron.* ဘေး, *n.* see နံ။

——ဖေးချင်းဆိုင်, *adv.* side by side.

——ဖေးစောင်း, *v.* to lie on one side, နံဖေးစောင်း၍လှိပ်သည်။

——ဖေးထပ်, *pron.* နံဘေးထပ်, *adv.* one edge over another, as  
in rabbeting boards or clapboarding, or sewing cloth.

——ဖေးထပ်, *v.* to rabbet, နံဖေးထပ်၍လှိပ်သည်။



- ဗေးနံစောင့်, —ဗေးနံပါး, —ဗေးနံမိ, *n.* see နံ
- ရပ်သား, *n.* the flesh on the side of an animal.
- ရံ, *n.* the raised side of a house, wall, &c.
- ရိုး, *n.* a rib.
- နံ 4, *v.* to smell offensively, to stink. Der. အနံ
- စေ, *v.* same.
- နံနံ, *by corruption* ဝနံ, *n.* the morning.
- ခင်း, *n.* the morning, forenoon.
- ခြေ, *n.* the early part of the morning.
- စာ, *n.* breakfast; a tooth-brush, တံပူ
- နံနံ, *n.* the coriander plant.
- စေ့, *n.* the seed.
- နံနွင်း, *n.* the turmeric plant or root.
- နံပတ်, (Eng.) *n.* number, the figure or figures which specify the number.
- နံသာ, (from အနံ a scent, and သာ pleasant,) *n.* an odoriferous substance, of which there are five kinds enumerated in ancient writings, viz. နံသာနီ, နံသာဖြူ, အကျော်, ဝံပါ, and ကရမက်
- ဆီ, *n.* fragrant oil.
- ပေါင်း, *n.* a mixture of fragrant substances used in incense.
- ရောင်, *n.* fragrant ointment.
- ပြောက်, *n.* a beauty spot.
- မှုန့်, *n.* fragrant powder.
- ရည်, *n.* fragrant essence.
- ရောင်, *n.* a light yellow, straw color.
- နာ 1, *v.* to listen, hearken, attend to.
- ခံ, —ယူ, *v.* to listen with regard and acceptance.
- လို, *v.* to wish to listen to; to like, be pleased with, have



kind feelings towards ; hence, ဝနာငမိ, to dislike, hate,  
—*comp.* ငြိမ့်

နာ 2, *v.* to be ill, be in pain, feel pain ; to be hurt in feelings,  
ပိတ်နာသည့် ; to suffer loss.

—ကျည်း, *v.* same, 1st and 2nd def.

—ကြင်, *v.* same, 1st and 2d def., but rather applicable to  
bodily pain.

—ဗျား, *v.* see ဗျား

—လွန်ီထ, *prom.* နာလန်ီထ, *v.* to suffer from the effects of old  
disease, though convalescent.

နာဓူ, (Pali,) *n.* union of song, dance and instrumental music,  
(disused.)

နာနတ် 1, *n.* the pine apple plant.

နာနတ် 2, (Pali, နာနာ,) *n.* a dissimilarity, variety.

နာနာ, (Pali,) *ad.* or *adv.* sundry, various, သထူးသထူးသဖြားဖြား

—ထာဝ, *adv.* same, ပိနာဘာဝ

—ရုပ်, *n.* various forms (assumed by superhuman power.)

နာမ်, (Pali နာမ,) *n.* a noun.

နာမ, (Pali,) *n.* a name, သမညီ

နာမကာလ, (Pali နာမ, mind, spirit, and ကာလ, a collection,) *n.*  
the mind considered collectively.

နာမညီ, (from နာမ, and သမညီ,) *n.* a name.

နာရကတ္တီ, see under ပိနာ

နာရနီ, *n.* a kind of excellent gold.

နာရီ, (Pali,) *n.* a naree, a measure of time, equal to four pads  
(၂၅,) or twenty four minutes of English time ; an hour ;  
a watch, clock or herologe, or time piece.

—အခြောက်, *n.* a gun fired at a stated hour.

—ပိမ်, *n.* a watch or clock, referring rather to the case.

—ခွက်, *n.* a watch.



——— ဖြဲ, *n.* afternoon or after midnight.

နား ၁, *n.* the ear,—when combined with nouns, *pron.* နား

——— ဓန့်, *n.* the bulge behind the ear.

——— ကင်း, *n.* an ornament above the ear of an image of Gaudama.

——— ကင်းထူ, *see* နားထူ

——— ကင်းပါး, *see* နားပါး

——— ကင်းပိတ်, *see* နားပင်းပိတ်,—*when applied to a person,* stupid, incapable of hearing.

——— ကန်ကြိုး, *n.* a bow line.

——— ကပ်, *n.* a certain ornament worn in the ear.

——— ကျ, *v.* to accord with, acquiesce.

——— ခံ, *v.* to receive by the ear ; to listen, attend to ; *n.* an officer who receives an order from a higher authority.

——— ခါး, *v.* to find *bitter* in the ear, to be much annoyed by hearing.

——— ခေါင်း, *n.* the tube of the ear.

——— ချဉ်း, *v.* to find unpleasant in the ear.

——— ရှိ, *v.* to find sweet in the ear, to love to hear.

——— ခွက်, *n.* the pan that holds the priming of a musket or gun.

——— ငြိမ့်, *v.* to listen with pleasure and delight.

——— မိမ့်, *v.* to listen with thrilling pleasure.

——— စောင့်, *n.* a linc pin.

——— စောင့်ငေး, *v.* *see* နားထူ

——— ခွင့်, *v.* to listen attentively, as when endeavoring to catch a distant or uncertain sound.

——— ငွေ, *v.* to have small ears.

——— စာနီ, *n.* a pulley, the wheel of a block.

——— ညှိုး, *v.* to be tired of hearing.



- ညောင်း, *v.* to listen patiently.
- တင်းတင်း, *v.* to keep up a continual repetition or din, in order to force attention.
- တောင်း, *n.* a hollow cylinder worn in the perforated lobe of the ear.
- ထင်, *n.* the part before and above the ear, the temple.
- ထူ, *v.* to be thick eared, that is, dull of hearing; to be dull of apprehension.
- ထောင်, (from ထောင်, to erect,) *v.* to listen, hearken, attend to; to mind, obey, as in the phrase စကားကိုနားထောင်သည့်။
- ထိုင်း, *v.* to be hard of hearing,—*comp.* နားလေး။
- ထွင်း, *v.* see နားပောက်။
- ပက်, *v.* to have large, unsightly perforations in the lobe of the ears.
- ပင်း, *v.* to be deaf.
- ပင်းပိတ်, *a.* solid, not hollow,—applied to articles that are naturally or commonly hollow, ခေါင်းပိတ်,—*comp.* စပ်။
- ပန်, *n.* an amulet worn in the ear, နားပန်လက်ခွေ။
- ပန်း, *n.* the trunnion of a gun; the ear of a pail, see also နပန်း။
- ပန်းကြိုး, the rope used as the handle of a pail or bucket.
- ပန်းကွင်း, *n.* the curved handle of a pail or bucket.
- ပန်းစွန်း, *n.* the end of an axletree.
- ပန်းဆံ, *n.* an ear-lock.
- ပန်းပေါက်, *n.* the hole in the ear of a pail.
- ပါး, *v.* to be thin eared, that is, quick in hearing; to be quick in apprehension.
- ပုံဖုန်းဆွေး, *int. imprecative*, may my ears perish (if I heard it.)



- ပူသံကျပ်, *adv.* in a manner painful to hear, whether teasingly or scoldingly.
- ပေါက်, *n.* a perforation in the lobe of the ear, the touch hole of a musket or gun.
- ဗျဉ်း, *n.* the lobe of the ear.
- ဓာကော်, *n.* an ear-pick.
- ဓာချေး, *n.* cerumen, ear-wax.
- ဇောက်, *v.* to bore the ears.
- မရံကွင်း, *n.* the ring that secures the shrouds.
- မရံဆိုင်း, *n.* the shrouds of a boat or ship, ရွက်ထိုင်ဆိုင်းကြီး။
- ရကင်း, —ရတင်း, *n.* an ornament or guard worn about the ears, being an appendage to a crown, (သရဖူ။)
- ရွက်, *n.* the ear, that is, the *leaf* of the ear.
- လည်, *frequently pron.* လယ်, *v.* to understand.
- လေး, *v.* to be rather hard of hearing, —*comp.* နားထိုင်း။
- ဝင်, *v.* to enter the ear, gain access to the mind, be persuasive.
- ဝေနားဝါ, *adv.* doubtfully as to what is heard.
- သန်, *n.* an ear-ring, (obsolete.) Der. ကင်းနားသန်, ပိုးနားသန်, and next.
- သန်ကွင်း, *n.* an ear-ring.
- သန်သီး, *n.* an ear-drop.
- လာ, *v.* to be pleased in hearing.
- သီး, *n.* the block of a pulley, လက်ခုတ်သီး။
- သီးစက်, *n.* same.
- သွင်း, *v.* to put into the mind, either as a speaker or a hearer.
- သွယ်, *n.* the part under the ear.
- နား, 2, *v.* to cease from motion or action through desire of rest ; to light, perch, as a bird.



—နာမနနေ, *adv.* slowly, moderately.

နိကယ်ငါးပါး, (Pali နိကယ, a collection,) *n.* the five parts into which the Buddhist scriptures are divided, according to a certain distribution, viz. နိယ, ပဋိပ, သံယုတ္တ, သင်္ဂီတ္တ, ရုက္ခ-  
နိက္ခမ, (Pali,) *n.* a departure into a wilderness, implying a renunciation of all the benefits and pleasures of social life, တောသို့ထွက်ခြင်း။

နိဂုဏ်း, *n.* the conclusion of a writing or book, containing sometimes a summary or explication, and sometimes the writer's name, place of residence, &c. together with the date of composing or transcribing, and any other circumstances.

နိဂုံး, (Pali နိဂမ, *n.* a small town, market village, little trading place,—*comp.* နေပုဒ်။

နိဂ္ဂဟိတံ, (Pali နိဂ္ဂဟိတံ,) *n.* the character (°) commonly called သေးသေးတင်, when combined, in words of Pali origin, with the symbol of the vowel ဣ (o,) and in some other cases.

နိစ္စ, (Pali,) *n.* permanence, ဖြိုးခြင်း,—*see* ထာဝရ။

နိဇ္ဈိမ, (Pali နိ, *priv.* and ဇိမ, life,) *n.* a lifeless substance,—opposed to သဟဇိမ။

နိဒါနိ, *n.* a compendious view, a syllabus, table of contents, prefixed to a work.

နိဋ, *v.* to be kept down,—chiefly applied to wind in the stomach, ထောင့်သည့်။ Der နိဋ။

နိပါတ် 1, (Pali နိပါတိ,) *n.* a particle prefixed or affixed, without taking the place or office of an inflection,—*comp.* ဝိဘတ်။

နိပါတ် 2, *n.* a short zats, one of the 550, exclusive of the ten great zats, ဇာတ်နိပါတ်။

နိဗ္ဗာန်, (Pali နိဗ္ဗာန်,) *n.* rest from all evil, annihilation, ဆုတ္တံ တရား။



—ကျောင်း, *n.* a building in which the body of a priest is laid in state.

—ဆော်, *n.* a religious crier, one who notifies and calls to worship.

—ယူ, —ဝင်, *v.* to become annihilated.

မှိတ်, *v.* to be kept down,—*comp.* မှိတ်. Der. မှိတ်.

မှိတ်, (Pali မှိတ္တံ,) *n.* a sign, mark, token, လက္ခဏာ; a mark denoting the limit or boundary of a territory, နယ်မှိတ်; the mark of gender, that is, the private parts, male or female, အင်္ဂါမှိတ်, ဘော, လိပ်; a mark or proof of something latent, or cognizable by the senses; a mark, sign of something future, an omen, prognostic, portent, တိတ်, ဖုတ်မှိတ်.

—တရား, *n.* same, last def. (infrequent.)

မှိတ္တံ, (Pali,) *a.* created.

မှိတ်, *v.* to be low, မြိတ်, —*comp.* မှိတ်; to be short in stature, *comp.* မှိတ်. Der. မှိတ်.

မှိတ်, *adv.* in contact, conjunction, as a planet or star.

မှိတ်, (Pali,) *n.* hell, ငရဲ, နဂါး.

မှိတ်, (Pali မှိတ်,) *n.* a quilt or cushion used by a priest.

မှိတ်, (Pali မှိတ်,) *n.* a support, guide, something to lean on, or adhere to, အမှိတ်, မှိတ်.

—ဆရာ, *n.* a superior teacher, one who is capable of laying down rules.

မှိတ်, (Pali,) *n.* the interpretation of an original text, (ပါဠိ) ပါဠိအမှိတ်.

မှိတ်, *v.* to be red.

—ကျွတ်ကျွတ်, —ကြန့်ကြန့်, *a.* or *adv.* pale red, violet.

—စပ်စပ်, *a.* or *adv.* disagreeably reddish.

—တာတာ, —တာရဲ, —ကျွတ်ကျွတ်, *a.* or *adv.* very or excessively red.



——နင်းနင်း, —မွဲမွဲ, *a. or adv.* of a dull faded red color.

——ပြာပြာ, *a. or adv.* of a bluish red color.

——မောင်း, *v.* to be purple.

——မြန်း, *v.* see နီ

——ရဲရဲ, *a. or adv.* very red.

——ဝါ, *v.* to be tawny.

နိမိ, (Pali, ဣဒ္ဓိမိ,) *n.* a book of proverbs, of which there are three kinds, ဓမ္မနိမိ, pertaining to religion, လောကနိမိ, pertaining to common life, ရာဇနိမိ, pertaining to government.

နိပါးဆေး, *n.* the madder plant and root.

နိကာ, *n.* a sapphire ; *hence*, သိဟိန္ဒုနိကာ, *n.* an amethyst.

နီး, *v.* to be near, not distant, မဝေး. Der. ဆနီး

——ကင်း, *v.* same,—seldom used assertively.

——ဓဝ်, *v.* to be contiguous ; to be very near.

——ဝါး, *v.* to be near, (infrequent.) Der. ဆနီးအပါး

——ရင်း, *v.* to be nearly related.

နွဲ့, *v.* to be young, tender, delicate, မရင့်, မကြမ်း, to be fine in grain or texture, ရှေ့သည့် ; to be done nicely or curiously. Der. ဆနွဲ့

——ငယ်, *v.* to be young and tender.

——ထွတ်, *v.* to be very tender.

——ထွေး, *v.* see the parts.

——နယ်, *v.* see န, 1st def.

——ရှို, *v.* see the parts.

နွဲ့နွဲ့, *v.* to be loose, unfirm, unstable, (obsolete,) မခိုင်, နဲ့သည့် ; to be weak, infirm, inefficient, irresolute,—rather applicable to purpose, character, influence, &c.

——နဲ့, same, 2d def.

နွဲ့နွဲ့ 1, *n.* the deep mud or mire, on the bank or in the bed of a river,—*comp.* ညွှန်, and နွဲ့



နွမ်း 2, *v.* to be weak, exhausted, from fatigue, or illness, or the effects of medicine,—*comp.* နွမ်း။

—နွေ, *v.* same.

—နုတ်, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

နုတ်, *v.* to be small, fine,—implying many particles, ပွဲသည့်,—*comp.* သေး။

နုမော်, *an abbreviation of* အနုမောဒ။

နု, *v.* to be leprous, have the leprosy.

—နာ, *n.* the leprosy.

—ဝေး, *v.* see နု။

နူး, *v.* to be made soft by some process,—*comp.* နူး့။ *Der.* နူး။

—ညှို့, *v.* to be fine, nice, delicate, gentle, pleasant, သိမ်မွေ့သည့်။

—ညွတ်, *v.* to be well disposed towards, affectionate, pleased with, ကြည်ညိုသည့်, နှစ်သက်သည့်။

—နုတ်, *v.* to be made soft, especially by cooking,—figuratively applied to language, &c.

နေ 1, *n.* the sun.

—ဇင်္ဂလွေ, *v.* to form a halo of the sun ; *n.* a halo of the sun.

—အောက်သီး, *n.* fruit that faces the setting sun.

—ကာ, *n.* a screen from the sun.

—ကျ, *n.* the decline of the sun, afternoon.

—ကျော်, *v.* to pass the meridian, (as the sun.)

—ကျော်မိမ်, *n.* a house that fronts east or west.

—ကြာ, *n.* the sun-flower.

—ရှို, *v.* to be moderately warm, not hot.

—မြည်, *n.* a sun beam, ray of the sun, နေရောင်ခြည်။

—မြိ, *v.* to be dark and cool, as the sun when covered by a cloud.



- စာ, (from ဆာ ?) *n.* the morning sun,—in the following connections.
- စာရှိ, *v.* to be the cool of the morning.
- စာထွ်, *v.* to bask in the morning sun, နေပူစာထွ်သည်။
- စောင်း, *v.* to be declining, as the sun, in the latter part of the day.
- စွယ်, *n.* the strong rays of the sun,—used as follows.
- စွယ်ကျိုး, *v.* to be broken in strength, be cool, as the sun, in the latter part of the day, နေအေးသည်။
- စွယ်ထိုး, *v.* to strike powerfully, as the rays of the sun.
- ဇာမြက်, (from ဇာဝိ,) *n.* the earliest grass,—coeval with the sun and the earth, မြေဇာမြက်။
- ညာသီး, *n.* fruit that faces the rising sun.
- တက်, *n.* the ascent of the sun, the forenoon.
- တိုင်း, *n.* a sextant.
- ဝိုးဆောင်, *n.* an imperfect halo of the sun,—*comp.* နေအိမ်ပွဲ။
- ထွက်, *v.* to rise, as the sun.
- ထွက်တပြု, (from ပြု, to project,) *n.* the appearing of the upper edge of the sun, when rising.
- ထွက်နေဝင်, *adv.* from sunrise to sunset.
- ပူခံသီး, *n.* fruit that is ripened in the sun,—*comp.* ဇာသီး မိသီး။
- ပူစာထွ်, *v.* see နေစာထွ်။
- ပြောင်, *n.* a spot of light made by the sun shining through an aperture.
- ရောင်ကာ, *n.* see နေကာ ; the front piece of a cap.
- ဝင်, *v.* to set, as the sun.
- ဝင်ရိုးရိုး, —ဝင်ရိုးတရောင်, *n.* the evening twilight, ညအညိုသော။



နေ 2, *v.* to stay, remain ; to dwell, abide, have a residence.

Der. အနေ။

——ကျိုးနေကြာ, (from အကျိုးအကြာ,) *adv.* without profit, (infrequent.)

——ရာကျ, *v.* to become settled.

——ရာရွှန်, —ရာလွတ်, *n.* situations more honorable than the following.

——ရာငါးသွတ်, *n.* the five posts of honor, or places of sitting in the royal presence, viz. တော်နေရာ, မူးနေရာ, စနည်းနေရာ, အထွင်းဘဝေါ, ပြင်ဘဝေါ။

——ရာထိုင်, *n.* a cushion, ဖုံ။

——ရာစုံ, *n.* same.

——ရာဝပ်, *v.* see နေရာကျ။

နေ့, *n.* a day from sunrise to sunset,—opposed to ညည့်,—*comp.* ရက်။

——ခင်း, *n.* the middle of the day.

——ခင်းငှါး, —ခင်းငှါး, *v.* to work for day wages.

——ခင်းလုပ်, *v.* to work by the day.

——ခင်းလိုက်, *v.* to follow and serve for day wages.

——စွဲ, —စွဲရက်ချုပ်, *n.* a record of the time and circumstances of one birth's, taken for astrological purposes.

——နံ, *n.* see နံ။

——ဝုတ်, *n.* a bad day, either one spent in vain, or one marked by unlucky indications, ရက်ဝုတ်။

——ထပ်, *n.* see နေ့ခင်း။

——ဝါ, *n.* lessons to be learned or recited by day.

နဲ့, *v.* to be loose, unfirm, နှစ်သပ်။ Der. ချဲ့နဲ့, နှိပ်နဲ့, and နှဲ့။

နဲး, *v.* see နည်း, to be few.

နောတ် 1, *n.* the space behind (a thing) ; sometimes, past time, အရင်, but commonly, future time, ရှေ့။ Der. အနောတ်။



- ကျ, *v.* to fall behind, be late.
- ခေါက်, (from အခေါက်, a time, turn,) *n.* a future time,  
နောက်တခေါက်.
- မို့, *v.* to keep behind, from reluctance to come forward.
- မိုင်း, *v.* to turn the back in contempt, ကြောမိုင်းသင့်.
- ချေး, *n.* cow-dung; manure.
- ချေးပိုး, *n.* a kind of beetle.
- , *n.* the spot where the hair on the back of the head  
commences.
- ဓနု, *n.* the protuberance of the occiput.
- ဆံ, *n.* the hair on the back part of the head.
- ဆုတ်, *adv.* retreatingly, retrogradingly.
- ဆုံး, *a.* last, final.
- ဆုံးပိတ်, *n.* the very last.
- တပ်, *n.* the rear of an army or fleet.
- တဖန်, *adv.* again, once more.
- ထပ်, *adv.* immediately after.
- နောင်, *see* နောင်.
- မိုးကြိုက်, *v.* to love in secret, without knowledge of the  
person loved.
- မိုးလေ, *n.* a wind directly aft.
- ပြစ်, *n.* the mark ( ` )
- ပြန်, *adv.* backwards.
- ဓာတ်, *n.* the back part of the head, just below the pro-  
tuberance of the occiput.
- ဓာတ်တွင်း, *n.* same.
- ဓေး, *n.* the back side or back precincts of a house.
- ဓေးနောက်မီး, *n.* same.
- ရောင်လိုက်, *v.* to follow at a distance for the purpose of  
watching.



——လွယ်, *n.* a large basket suspended from the shoulders or the forehead.

——လွယ်ပိုး, *n.* a large oval basket thus suspended.

နောက် 2, *v.* to be dirty, foul (as water,) turbid, not clear, not transparent, မကြည်, မကြည်လင်. Der. မိတ်နောက်, and နောက်.

——ကို, *v.* see the parts.

——ကြ, *v.* see နောက်.

နောင်, *n.* future time ; sometimes used as a verb in the participial form, e. g. နောင်သောကာလ.

နောင်တ, (from နောင်, and တ,) *n.* regret, repentance.

——ရ, *v.* to regret, be sorry for, repent of.

နောင်တော်, (from သနောင်,) *n.* an elder brother, royal or divine.

နောင်နင်, *adv.* backwards and forwards, to and fro, (obsolete.)

နောင်နောင်, or တနောင်နောင်, *adv.* ringingly.

နော့, *v.* to be immodest, indecent, (infrequent.) ကနော့သည်, ကမြင်းသည်, ကလက်သည်.

နော့မှီးနော့နဲ့, နော်နီနော်နဲ့, *adv.* in a weak, infirm manner.

နော်, *verbal affix, soliciting acquiescence*, (colloquial.)

နိုင်, *v.* to prevail, conquer, overcome, အောင်သည် ; to be competent to (perform ;) to abound, be prevalent, များသည်, အားကြီးသည်.

——ချင်း, *pron.* နန်းချင်း, *adv.* by equal weight.

——နင်း, *v.* to be master of, hold in subjection.

နိုင်ငံ, *n.* a kingdom, a country under one jurisdiction or government, တိုင်းနိုင်ငံ ; authority, power.

မို့ 1, *n.* the breast of a female, မို့ခုံ, ဂင်သား, သားမြတ် ; milk, မို့ရည် ; the spout (of a pot, &c.) မှတ်သီး. Der. ဆမို့.

——ဆစ်ခဲး, *n.* [curdled milk ejected from the stomach of an infant.]



—အုံ, *n.* the breast of a female, an udder.

—ကြက်တက်ရည်, *n.* the serum or thin watery part of milk, separate from the curd,—*comp.* မိန့်ရည်.

—ကွာ, *v.* to be weaned.

—ခဲး, *n.* curdled milk; curd, နို့ခဲး.

—ခွဲး, *v.* to wean.

—ဂဏာ, *see* ဂဏာ.

—မိုင်း, *see* နို့ခဲး.

—နှို, *v.* to suck milk; *n.* a suckling, နို့သုငယ်.

—ဆီ, *n.* cream, မလိခဲး.

—ညွာ, *n.* a child who is about to be weaned in favor of a younger child.

—တမ်း, *n.* milk soured or curdled, (obsolete.)

—ထိုက်, *v.* to nurse, give milk.

—တိုင်, *n.* a dug, the teat of a beast.

—ထိန်း, *n.* a wet-nurse.

—ရှက်, (from ဖျက်, to stick in the throat,) *v.* to be deprived of the mother's milk.

—ရည်, *n.* milk.

—သည်, *n.* a milk-woman; a wet-nurse; [any vender of milk.]

—သီး, *n.* a nipple, pap, the teat of a woman.

နို့ 2, a corruption of သို့, thus.

နို့ 1, *v.* to awake, (intrans.) Der. နို့း.

—ကြား, *v.* to be quick to hear while asleep, to wake easily, အသိပ်ဆတ်သည်.

—ရှပ်, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

—နဲ့, *v.* to listen with attention and deference,—*comp.* နဲ့က

နို့ 2, verbal formative,—*see* Grammar.

—နို့း, same, နို့း.



နွားနွားနောင်နောင်, *see* နောင်နောင်။

နွမ်း, *v.* to be dull, faded, wilted, မလန်း, ညှိုးသည်, to be worn out, exhausted, from any cause,—*comp.* နန်း။

——နယ်, *v.* same.

——ရီ, *v.* same, 2nd def.

နွယ်, *v.* to stretch along, as a creeper. Der. အနွယ်, and နွယ်။

——ရီ, *n.* a sweet creeper, liquorice.

——ပင်, *n.* any creeping plant.

——လိမ်, *n.* the spiral winding of a creeper.

နွယ်တာ, *n.* the twelfth month, တပေါင်း, (obsolete.)

နွဲ့ 1, *n.* the sediment of muddy water, whether deposited, as alluvium, on the bank of a river, (ညွန့်,) or as settlements in a vessel,—*comp.* အနွဲ့, အနွဲ့ည်, and နွဲ့နွဲ့။

——နွဲ့, *n.* same.

နွဲ့ 2, *v.* to sink, become low, as a spot of ground, or a post in the ground; to be submissive, compliant,—not used singly. Der. ကျိုးနွဲ့, and next.

——နာ, *v.* to listen with respect and submission,—*comp.* နိုးနာ။

နွား, *n.* a taurus, one of the species which includes the bull, ox and cow; a block on a cross beam, to receive the foot of a short post.

——တန်ကြိုး, *pron.* နာန်ကြိုး, *n.* reins to guide oxen.

——ကျောင်း, —ထိန်း, *n.* a cow-herd.

——ထီး, *n.* a bull or ox.

——နောက်, *n.* an animal between a cow and a buffalo.

——ပေါက်, —ပိုက်, *n.* a bullock, steer.

——မြီး, *n.* an ox, နွားသင်း။

——မ, *n.* a cow.

——မတန်း, *n.* a heifer.



——လားဥယျာဉ်, *n.* see ဥယျာဉ်

——သိုး, *n.* a bull.

နွေကာလ, *n.* the hot season,—*comp.* ဥတု

နွေး, *v.* to be warm,—less than ဖူ

နွဲ့, *v.* to bend flexibly, pliantly,—*comp.* ထွေး; to wheedle, as a child.

——နောင်, *v.* same.

——ပါး, —လျှံ, *v.* to be slender and supple, as the limbs.

နှက်, *v.* to beat, (obolescent,) မိုက်သည့်; to beat or drive in or down, ram down.

နှင်, *v.* to drive, drive along; to drive away.

——ချ, *v.* see the parts.

——တံ, *n.* a stick to drive with; a horse whip.

——ထုတ်, *v.* to drive out, expel, banish.

နှင်နှင်, *a.* common, middling, not distinguished, သာမည့်

နှင့် 1, *noun affix, connective*, with, together with; sometimes *instrumentive*, by means of; sometimes *causative*, on account of.

နှင့် 2, *verbal affix, imperative in a negative sentence*, ဝင့်; *prior past or prior future*,—see Grammar.

နှင်း 1, *n.* dew, mist, ဆီးနှင်း

——ခဲး, *n.* frost, hoar frost.

——ပေါက်, *n.* a drop of falling dew.

——ဝေ, *v.* to be misty.

——သီး, *n.* a dew drop suspended on a leaf.

နှင်း 2, *n.* the tuberose; any land lily.

နှင်း 3, *v.* to give, deliver over, transfer the owning of, for a time or forever,—*comp.* အပ်, နှံ, and ဝေ

နှင်းရူ, *n.* a kind of whitlow.

နှင်းဆီး, *n.* the rose tree; the oil of roses.



နှင်းရည်, *n.* rose-water.

နှစ် 1, (from နှစ်လုံး, the heart.)

—ချက်, *v.* to relish,—mostly used in the adverbial form,  
နှစ်နှစ်ချက်ချက်, relishingly.

—မြဲနှစ်ခြော, *adv.* from next.

—ခြော, *v.* to grudge, be unwilling to part with ; to regret  
the loss of.

—မြို့, —လို, —လို့, *v.* see next.

—သက်, *v.* to like, be pleased with, ကြိုက်သည် ; to love, es-  
teem, မှတ်သည်, ချွတ်သည်, မြတ်နိုးသည်။

—သိပ်, *v.* to become composed, quiet, easy in mind.

—သိမ်စေ, *v.* to quiet, pacify, console.

နှစ် 2, (from အနှစ်,) *n.* a year.

—ကူး, *v.* to commence, come in, as a new year, နှစ်သစ်  
တက်သည်။

—နှစ်, *v.* to pass a year without bearing, as some trees ;  
*used adjectively*, having past a year, being more than a  
year old, as grain, oil, wine, &c.

—စဉ့်တိုင်, *n.* an anniversary festival.

—ဆန်းတရက်, *n.* a new year's day.

—လည်, *v.* to turn a year, be more or larger than a year,  
be above a year old, အဘီလည်သည်။

နှစ် 3, *a.* two, ၂။

နှစ် 4, (from နစ်, to sink,) *v.* to make to sink, to immerse,—  
*comp.* မြှုပ်။

နှစ်မ, *pron.* နှစ်မ, *n.* a man's sister, younger than himself,—  
*comp.* အစ်မ။

နှစ်လုံး, *pron.* and frequently written, နှလုံး, (from အနှစ်, the sub-  
stantial part of a thing, and အလုံး, round,) *n.* the heart,  
the mind, မိတ်, မိတ်နှစ်လုံး။



- ကြွေး, *v.* to be melted with sympathy, broken down with grief for others, မိတ်နှစ်လုံးကြွေးသည်။
- ခုန်, *v.* to palpitate from weakness or disease.
- တုန်, *v.* to palpitate from fear.
- ထားမြင့်, —နေမြင့်, *v.* to be high-minded, proud, မိတ်မြင့်။
- နာ, *v.* to loathe in the stomach, be sick at the stomach.
- နောက်, *v.* to be disturbed in mind, မိတ်နောက်သည်။
- ရှို, *v.* to retch, heave, make an effort to vomit, ရှိုသည်။
- မှု, *v.* to be attentive, heedful, သတိထားသည်။
- လှဆောင်, *v.* to use persuasion in a contest, —*comp.* လက်ရုံးလှဆောင်။
- သည်းပွတ်, *n.* the heart and liver collectively.
- သန့်, *v.* to have a *clean*, that is, strong stomach, not squeamish, or easily disgusted, or made sick at the stomach.
- သွေးရှက်, *v.* to have the nervous system deranged, so as to induce wakefulness or insanity.
- နှုတ်, *v.* to apply a medicinal, odoriferous substance to the nose (of another.)
- နှုတ်, (from နှုတ်,) *v.* to shake, (trans.) as a dog shakes his tail.
- နှုတ်, *v.* to be silly, foolish, slightly deranged, မိတ်ဟေ့သည်, ဆွပ်သည်, less than ရူး။
- နှုတ် 1, *n.* the mucus of the nose, snot.
- ညှပ်, —ညှိ, *v.* to blow the nose.
- နှုတ် 2, *n.* the harness or heddles of a loom.
- နှုတ် 3, (from နှုတ်, *which see*), *v.* to bring to a proper consistence, as boiled rice, pulse, yams, &c. by pouring off the water, and placing the article by the fire.
- နှင်း 1, *n.* the sesamum plant.
- စေ့, *n.* the seed of said plant.



——ဆီ, *n.* oil expressed from the said seed.

——ဗွတ်, *n.* a kind of cake, made of the said seed and jag-gery.

——ဇတ်, *n.* the refuse which remains, after the oil is ex-pressed.

——ဇတ်ချဉ်, *n.* the said refuse, pickled for eating.

နှင်း 2, *v.* to be speckled on a dark ground, as an animal,—chiefly used adjectively, e. g. နှင်းနှင်း။

နှယ်, *see* နည်း, *n.* a kind, sort, manner,—chiefly combined with pronominal adjectives and used adverbially, as သဲနှယ်, how, သည့်နှယ်, thus.

နှံ 1, *n.* a grasshopper, နှံကောင်း။

——မ, *n.* a large kind.

နှံ 2, (from ဆံ, an ear or spike of grain.)

——စုတ်, —ပြည်စုတ်, —ရည်စုတ်, *n.* a kind of bird, phyllos-copus, of which there are many varieties.

——မသော်, *v.* to commence earring.

နှံ 3, to commit for a time,—scarcely used singly, except to denote the deposit of treasure in the ground, as မြေနှံ သည်,—*comp.* ဆံ, နှင်း, and နေ့. Der. ဆံနှံ, and ပေါင်နှံ။

——ထား, *v.* same.

နှံ, *v.* to pervade, be diffused through or over all the parts, ရေနှံသည်။

——စပ်, —ပျံ, *v.* same.

——ပြား, *v.* same, (most common.)

နှာ, *n.* the nose,—scarcely used singly, နှာခေါင်း ; any medicinal, odoriferous preparation.

——ကောင်း, *n.* any medicinal, odoriferous powder or drug, နှာနှုတ်။

——ခေါင်, *n.* the upper part of the inside of the nose.



- ခေါင်း, *n.* the nose, (most common.)  
 ———ခေါင်းပေါက်, *n.* a nostril. -  
 ———ဓေး, *v.* to have the nose clogged with mucus, in consequence of a cold.  
 ———ဓေးနာ, *n.* a cold, catarrh.  
 ———ဓေးဖျား, *n.* a fever occasioned by a cold.  
 ———တံ, *n.* the ridge of the nose ; a pipe in a Burmese bel-lows, ဖိနပ်တံ.  
 ———နှုတ်, (from နှုတ်, *which see*,) *n.* any medicinal, odoriferous powder or drug, နှုတ်ကောင်း.  
 ———နှုတ်ရည်, *n.* any medicinal, odoriferous liquid.  
 ———မောင်း, (from မောင်း, an arm,) *n.* the proboscis or trunk of an elephant, လမောင်း ; the tendril of a creeper.  
 ———မှုတ်, *v.* to snort.  
 ———ရည်, *n.* water from the nose.  
 ———ရောင်, *n.* the upper part of the ridge of the nose.  
 ———ရှုတ်ချည်, —ရှုတ်ထည်, *v.* to constrict, tie up the nose (of an unruly animal.)  
 ———ဝေ, *v.* to have a defluxion from the nose.  
 ———ဘီး, *n.* the end of the nose, နှာခေါင်းဖျား.  
 နှိပ်, *v.* to press on or down ; to crush ;—more actively and less permanently than ခွံ. Der. ဆန့်သည့်.  
 ———ကွပ်, *v.* to discipline, punish severely, ကွပ်ညှပ်သည့်.  
 ———စက်, *v.* to crush, put down, vanquish, keep in subjection, oppress, ညှဉ်းဆဲးသည့်.  
 ———စက်ကလု, *adv.* from same, ညှဉ်းဆဲးကလု.  
 ———နှင်း, *v.* to tread down, keep in subjection.  
 ———နယ်, *v.* see နှိပ်, 1st def.  
 နှိပ်, (from နှိပ်,) *v.* to bring down, keep down, to oppress, keep in subjection,—*comp.* နှိပ်;



——ဝဘေ, *v.* same.

မှိတ်, (from မှိတ်,) *v.* to make low,—*comp.* မှိတ်.

——ချ, *v.* to humble, abase.

မှိတ် 1, *n.* a strip of bamboo, made by splitting and dividing flat-wise, used in weaving mats.

——ကြော, (from ကြော, the back,) —ခေါက်, (from ခေါက်, the bark,) *n.* the outer rind or bark of bamboo, peeled off for weaving mats.

——ကြောချာ, —ခေါက်ချာ, *n.* a mat made of the said material.

——သားချာ, *n.* a coarse mat, made of the inner part of the bamboo.

မှိတ် 2, *v.* to spread out, for the purpose of receiving and supporting,—uniting the ideas of ခင်း and ခ ; to place, put, in order to receive an accumulation, as a capital or stock in trade,—not used singly, ခင်းသည့်. Der. ဆန်း, and ခင်းနှီး.

——ခင်း, *see* ခင်းနှီး.

မှိတ် 3, *v.* (obsolete.)

——နှော, *v.* to discuss in conversation,—*comp.* နွေးနှေး ; to be intimately acquainted, as persons of different sexes, ယဉ်ပါးသည့်.

——နှောထိုင်ပင်, *v.* *see* the parts.

နှုတ် 1, *n.* the opening of the mouth, the lips collectively, the mouth regarded as the organ of speech,—*comp.* နိဂွင်း, and ဝတ် ; *figuratively*, the womb.

——ကပတ်, (from က, from, and Pali ဝတ, to fall,) *n.* a divine speech or utterance, the Word, ခုတ္တပတ်.

——ကပတ်ကျမ်း, *n.* the written word of a deity.

——ကျက်, *adv.* by heart.



- ကျက်ဆောင်, —ကျက်ရ, *v.* to retain in memory, have by heart, အရကျက်သည်, အရဆောင်သည်။
- ကြမ်း, *v.* to be rough, abusive in speech, အကြမ်းသည်။
- ကြွေးတင်, *v.* to incur the guilt of breaking a promise.
- ခမ်း, *n.* a lip, the brim or upper edge of a vessel; hence, အထက်နှုတ်ခမ်း, the upper lip, and အောက်နှုတ်ခမ်း, the lower lip.
- ခမ်းမွေး, *n.* mustaches.
- ချို, *v.* to use sweet language, စကားချိုသည်။
- ခွန်းဆက်, *see* နှုတ်ဆက်။
- ခွန်းတိုက်, *see* နှုတ်တိုက်။
- ဝံ, *n.* an amulet or charm inclosed in the mouth.
- ဝံသန္ဓေ, *n.* pregnancy.
- ဆက်, *v.* to salute, make mutual inquiries of civility, နှုတ်ခွန်းဆက်သည်။
- တိုက်, *adv.* orally, by word of mouth.
- တိုက်ချ, *v.* to teach by verbal instruction.
- တိုက်ပြော, *v.* to dictate, as to an amanuensis.
- တိုက်ရေး, *v.* to write from dictation.
- တိုက်သင်, *v.* *see* နှုတ်တိုက်ချ။
- တွက်, *n.* computation without the use of figures.
- တွက်တွက်, *v.* to compute without using figures.
- တွက်, *n.* speech, spoken words.
- ပိတ်တံမှီး, *n.* a bribe to suppress evidence.
- ပူလက်ကြမ်း, *adv.* violent and severe, both in language and treatment.
- ပိုက်, *n.* pregnancy, နှုတ်ပိုက်သန္ဓေ, ပဋိသန္ဓေ။
- ပိုက်ကြီး, *v.* to be large in consequence of pregnancy, that is, conspicuously large.
- ပိုက်ရင့်, *v.* to be near delivery, ပဋိသန္ဓေရင့်သည်။



- မိုက်မှို, *v.* to be pregnant, ကိုယ်ဝန်ဆောင်သည်, ပရိသန္ဓေရှားသည်။
- မြစ်, *n.* an offence of speech, မှုတ်လွန်။
- ပွား, *v.* to be loud and noisy in speech.
- စွာရ, *v.* to be able to speak to the point.
- မြန်ဆေး, *n.* medicine to promote appetite.
- မြတ်, *v.* to speak, utter words.
- မြတ်သံ, *n.* voice, uttered sound.
- မှုပညာအတတ်, *n.* a liberal art or science,—in distinction from a manual art, (လက်မှုပညာအတတ်။)
- လွတ်, *adv.* by mouth, without the aid of book or writing.
- လွန်မှု, *n.* an offence of speech,—*comp.* လက်ရောက်မှု။
- လွန်ငို, *v.* to contradict (a superior) impudently and provokingly.
- သီး, *n.* a bird's bill, a beak ; the nozzle of a bellows ; the spout of a vessel or pot, မှို။
- ကောင်း, *v.* to be a scold.
- နှုတ် 2, *v.* to take out, pull out, extract,—*comp.* ထုတ် ; to take away (one's office ;) to subtract, (in arithmetic ;) to repeal (an order.)
- ကိန်း, *n.* a subtrahend.
- မြွင်း, *n.* a remainder (in subtraction.)
- ထုတ်, *v.* see the parts ; to make an extract from a writing.
- သိမ်း, *v.* to degrade from office and deprive of all insignia ; to repeal (an order.)
- နှို, *v. trans.* of နှို, *which see*, (obsolete.)
- နှို, *v.* to compare, မှိုင်းသည်,—*comp.* မြှိုင်း. Der. အနှိုင်း။
- နှိုင်း, *v.* same.
- နှိုး, *v. trans.* of နှိုး, *which see*.
- နှေး, *v.* to be slow, not quick, မလျင်, မမြန်, ဆေးနှေးသည်။



——ကွေး, *v.* same.

——ဖြည်း, *v.* see the parts.

နှဲ, *v.* trans. of နှဲ, which see.

နှဲ 1, *n.* a wind instrument, with holes on the side, and a spreading mouth,—used at festivals and theatrical exhibitions,—*comp.* ခရာ.

——ခရာ, *n.* see the parts,—frequently used together.

နှဲ 2, *v.* to rub (the hair) with lime juice, &c., in order to prepare it for washing, or to make it loose and pliant, ခေါင်နှဲသည်။

နှဲကော, (from ခေါ, a basket,) *n.* a kind of basket smeared with lime, and used as a trap, for birds.

နှဲတံ, *n.* see ညောင်တံ။

နှော, *v.* to mix, mingle, ရောသည်, ဖြှမ်းသည်; to add (in arithmetic,) ပေါင်းသည်။

——ကိန်း, *n.* a number to be added to another.

——နှောက်, *v.* see the parts.

နှောက်, (from နောက်, to be turbid,) *v.* to stir up, so as to make turbid, နောက်အောင်ရွှေသည်; to agitate, throw together, put into confusion, mingle, ရောအောင်ရွှေသည်; to annoy, molest, distress (the mind,) မိတ်ကိနှောက်သည်။ Der. နှောနှောက်, ရွှေနှောက်။

နှောင်, *v.* to tie, bind, make fast by binding, ရှည်သည်, ခွဲသည်—seldom used singly. Der. ရှည်နှောင်, တုပ်နှောင်။

——ဒိမ်, *n.* a prison, ထောင်။

——ဖွဲ, *v.* same with နှောင်, (most common.)

နှောင့်, *v.* to annoy, molest, thwart.

——ရှက်, *v.* same, (most common.)

နှောင့်နှေး, (from နှောင့်, and နှေး?) *v.* to be in suspense, doubt, in regard to purpose or action, to hesitate,—*comp.* ခေခေခေ။



နောက်, (from နောင်,) *v.* to be after in time, posterior, later,  
နောက်ကျသည်. Der. နောက်နား

နှိပ် 1, *v.* to penetrate, dive into (with the hand or an instru-  
ment.)

——နှိုး, *v.* to search into,—commonly applied to mental re-  
searches.

——နှိပ်ကြွတ်ကြွတ်, *adv.* pryingly into every crevice and cor-  
ner.

နှိပ် 2, commonly writen နှိပ်, *noun affix locative*, in, at, among,  
တွင်, မှာ, ဝယ် ; sometimes possessive, of, ငါး

နိုင်, (from နိုင်, to prevail,) *qual. verb. affix potential*, can, able to.

နှိုင်း, *v.* to compare, နှိုင်းသည်, မြှိုင်းသည်.

——နှိုင်း, *v.* see နှိုင်း 2.

——မှိုက်, —မြှိုက်, —စေ, *v.* to weigh in the mind, estimate on  
comparing.

——နှိုင်း, —မြှိုင်း, —ရှာကြို, *v.* to compare.

နှိုး, (from နိုး, to awake,) (intrans.) *v.* to awake (trans.) ; to  
rouse, excite, urge to action, ခေါ်သည်.

——စေ, *v.* same, 2d def.—*comp.* တိုက်တွန်း.

နှစ်, *v.* to skin, peel off, နှစ်သည်, နှစ်သည်, သင်သည်.

နှင်း, *v. trans. of နှင်း*, to be dull, faded, wilted.

နှုတ်, (from နှုတ်,) *v.* to stretch along in connection, as a race,  
lineage, ဆက်နှုတ်သည်. Der. ဆက်နှုတ်.

နှိုး, (from နှိုး, to be submissive,) *v.* to humble, make submissive,  
——*comp.* နှိုးချ.

နှော, *v.* to skin, peel off, နှောသည်, နှောသည်, သင်သည်.

နွေး 1, (from နွေး, to be warm,) *v.* to warm, make warm, as  
water, food, &c.—*comp.* နွေး.

နွေး 2, *v.* see နှစ်, and နှော, (infrequent.)

နှိုး, *v. trans. of နှိုး*, to bend flexibly.



နင်း 1, *v.* to procrastinate, delay, be dilatory, long in doing,—  
not used singly, ဝင့်သည်. Der. ဝင့်နင်း, and next.

——ဝင့်, *v.* same.

နင်း 2, *v.* to lean sidewise, incline the body, as in some work,  
and in oriental dancing.

ဝ

*The twenty first consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the  
first in the class of labials.*

ဝ 1, to shine,—used in combination with အရောင်, e. g. လရောင်  
ပသည်, the moon shines. Der. ကျင်းပ, တည်ပ, တောက်ပ,  
ထွန်းပ, ပြောပ။

——ထွန်း, *v.* see ထွန်းပ။

——လွှား, *v.* to flaunt, flourish ; to be ostentatious, vain, ဝါ  
ကြွားသည်, ဝင့်ဝါသည်။

ဝ 2, *see* next.

——သ, *v.* to offer (to a demon or evil spirit,) နတ်ပသသည့်။

ဝ 3, *v.* to be outside, without, (obsolete) ; to be disused, abro-  
gated. Der. အပ။

——ရှောင်, *v.* same, 2d def. ; to disappear, be lost.

——ထုတ်, *v.* to be done away, come to nothing, become null  
and void.

ဝ 4, a corruption of အဘယ်, or ဘယ်, as ပသို, for ဘယ်သို။

ဝ 5, *verb. affix*,—used in closing a sentence, ဝေါ, (colloquial.)

ပဆုံးရည်, *n.* vinegar (of any kind,) ဝိုးရည်။

——ဝေါင်း, *n.* mother in vinegar.

ဝက် 1, *v.* to throw or toss by a scooping motion, as water,  
with the hand or a dipper ; to bail (water ; ) to throw



up, as a hog ; to come in contact with suddenly ; to beat in, as rain, ပိုင်းပက်သည့်။

———မိပ်, *n.* see ရေပက်ကန်။

———ကော်, (from ကော်, to lift out of place,) *n.* a large wooden shovel for removing dirt.

———ခွံ, (from ဆွံ ?) *n.* a scoop for bailing a boat.

———စက်, *v.* to be inconsiderate, heedless, careless, wanting in good behavior and regard to others.

———ပင်းပါ, *adv.* face to face, suddenly and unexpectedly.

———ရက်, *v.* to do in a hurried, careless manner, and regardlessly of the feelings of others,—mostly used in an adverbial form, as ပက်ပက်ရက်ရက်။

ပတ် ၂, *v.* to be shallow, as a dish, မစောက်။

———ထက်, *adv.* presenting a shallow surface ; placed on the bottom or back, supine,—opposed to ငှောက်ခုံ။

———ထိုးပတ်ထန်, *adv.* backwards, thrown backwards.

ပကထိ, (Pali,) *n.* nature, natural state, without modification,—*comp.* နိရိဒိ, and သဘော ; *used adjectively*, natural, common.

ပကတူး, (from ပကထိ, and ဦး,) *n.* the beginning or origin (of a thing,) မူလ, အရင်း။

ပကာ, (from ပါး, a cheek, and ကာ, to interpose,—see under ပါးရတ်,) *n.* an outside slab of timber.

———စောင်း, *n.* same.

ပက္ခိ, (မြို့,) *n.* Pegu, the former capital of the kingdom of Pegu, ဝဲလှ, ဟံသာဝတီ။

ပက္ခ, (Pali,) *n.* a wing ; a side (of the moon,) that is, the waxing, (လဆန်းပက္ခ,) or the wane, (လဆုတ်ပက္ခ)။

ပက္ခိကထိ, *n.* rice given in worship, on the first day of the waxing or the waning of the moon.



ပခုံး, *n.* the shoulder.

———ခွန်, *n.* money paid for the hire of a draught animal, (obsolete.)

ပဏ္ဍုတ်, (from ပာ, ) *n.* a small covered basket.

ပင် ၁, (from ဆပင်, a plant or tree.)

———ကိုယ်, *n.* natural state, without alteration or improvement.

———စိုက်ချ, *adv.* taking one and leaving one, (in weaving mats,) တပင်ချီတပင်ချ.

———စည်, (စည် ?) *n.* the stock of a tree.

———စောက်, *n.* an uncommonly tall tree.

———တံ, *n.* the stem of a plant.

———တိုင်, (from တိုင်, a post,) *a.* masted,—used with numerals, as တပင်တိုင်, with one mast, နှစ်ပင်တိုင်, with two masts, &c.; *adv.* without change or rotation, constantly.

———တောင်, *a.* upright, as ပင်တောင်တောင်, standing timber, not yet felled.

———ပေါက်, *a.* sprouted.

———ခွေး, *n.* a kind of large sago.

———မ, *n.* the stock of a tree, ပင်စည်; the main branch, in the centre of the other branches; the principal plant in a cluster or clump, (သစ်.)

———ခွေ, *n.* two or more plants, springing from the same seed or root.

———ရည်, *n.* sap.

———သဉ်, *n.* a seller of fruit from the tree; one who keeps a regular supply of goods for sale,—opposed to ဓာတ်သဉ်.

ပင် ၂, *v.* to be tired, fatigued, harassed in body or mind,—more than ဓာတ်,—not used singly.

———အနီး, *v.* same, (common;) hence, တပင်အနီး, *adv.* [laboriously, fatiguingly,—rather implying unnecessary labor.]



ပင် ၃, *adv.* even,—slightly emphatic, ခင်၊

ပင်မိင်း, *n.* a species of mint plant.

ပင်သယ်, *n.* the sea, ocean, သမုဒ္ဒရာ။

——ကမ်းနား, *n.* the sea-coast.

——ကသပ်, *n.* a kind of celestial tree.

——ကြော, —ဘေါင်, *n.* the surface or back of the sea, the open sea.

——စုန်း, *n.* a meteor, fire-ball seen at sea.

——ပုံ, *n.* a chart.

——လွှ, *n.* the midst of the sea.

——ရေမြှုပ်, *n.* a kind of shell fish.

ပင့် ၁, *v.* to raise, lift up, ကြွသည်, ရှိသည်, ပြောက်သည် ; to exalt, promote, ရှိသည်, မြင့်သည် ; to take in (breath,) inspire, ပင့်သက်ရှူသည်။

ပင့် ၂, *v.* to invite,—more respectful than မိတ်။

——မိတ်, *v.* see မိတ်။

ပင့်ကူ, *n.* a spider.

——အိမ်, —မျှေး, *n.* a spider's web, a cobweb.

ပင်း ၁, *v.* to join or combine with, take part with—generally implying partiality or unfairness. Der. အသင်းအပင်း။

ပင်း ၂, *v.* to impede, obstruct, (as a stream of water ; ) to drive in (a wedge,) in order to close a hole or make tight, သပ်ပင်းသည်။ Der အပင်း, နားပင်း and မိတ်ပင်း။

ပင်းမိတ်, see နားပင်းမိတ်။

ပင်းတကား, *n.* a kind of poke put on men in disgrace.

ဝဇဝ်, (from ဝါးဝပ် ?) *n.* the mouth, ခံတွင်း,—*comp.* နှုတ်။

——ဝှာ, *v.* see နှုတ်ဝှာ။

ဗစ္စက္ခ, (Pali,) *n.* the present, ပျက်ပျောက်။

ပဉ္စင်, (from ပြင်, to shoot and ဝင်, a frame,) *n.* a scaffold or



terrace, on the inside of a fortification, whence missive weapons are discharged ; a barbican, ငြိစင်, sometimes ငြိစိ.

ပစ္စည်း, (Pali ပစ္စယော,) *n.* a cause, ဆကြောင်း ; a thing, ဆရာ ; property, goods, ဥစ္စာ, ဝတ္ထု ; in Pali Grammar, the inflected termination of a verb ; a verbal affix.

——ပစ်ယံ, *n.* same, 3d def.

——ပြု, *v.* to be connected together, (ပွဲရှက်သည့်,) to secure an equilibrium, or maintain mutual support.

ပစ္စယာ, (Pali,) *n.* an encircling gradation or story of a pagoda, ပစ္စယာဆင့်,—*comp.* အာဇာနည်.

ပစ္စိန္တရပ်, *n.* petty villages on the out skirts of a country.

ပစ္စယုပ္ပာနိ, (Pali ပစ္စယော, a cause, and ဥပ္ပု, to be, proceed,) *n.* a consequence, result, အကျိုး.

ပစ္စုပ္ပန်, (Pali,) *n.* rain.

——နတ်, *n.* the god of rain.

ပစ္စုပ္ပန်, (Pali,) *n.* the present, present time,—*comp.* အတိတ်, and အနာဂတ်.

ပစ္စေကဗုဒ္ဓ, (Pali ပစ္စေကာ, distinct, and ဗုဒ္ဓ, a boodh,) *n.* a semi-boodh, one who occasionally appears in the intervals between real Boodhs.

ပစ္ဆိမ, (Pali,) *a.* the last, နောက်ဆုံးသော, e. g. ပစ္ဆိမကာလ, the last time or era, ပစ္ဆိမဘဝ, the final state of existence, preceding nighan, အဆုံးစွန်သောဘဝ.

ပဆစ်, *n.* a kind of backgammon.

——ပြစ်, *v.* to play the said game.

ပဆုတ်, *see* အနာပဆုတ်.

ပဆုတ်ပနီ, *n.* a small kind of bee.

ပဉ္စ, (Pali, five,) *n.* the five parts of a thing, as the root, bark, leaves, blossoms and fruit of a tree.



ပဉ္စကယျာဏ, *n.* the five good (bodily) qualities, as goodness of flesh, bones, skin, hair and age.

ပဉ္စကာနိသိး, *n.* nut-gall.

ပဉ္စရ, *n.* a kind of medicinal root.

ပဉ္စင်း, (Pali ပဉ္စ, five, and အင်္ဂ, a part,) *n.* a Buddhist priest, proficient in the five requisite qualifications, မထေရ်, ဂဟန်း။

ပဉ္စဘူတ, *see* မဟာဘူတ။

ပဉ္စမ, (Pali ပဉ္စ, five,) *a.* the fifth, ငါးရံမြောက်။

ပဉ္စသီလ, *by abbreviation* ပဉ္စသီ, (Pali ပဉ္စ, five and သီလ, a religious duty,) *n.* the five duties binding on all creatures, according to the five great commands, viz. ပါဏာတိပါတာ ဝေရမဏိ, သုအသင်္ကကိပသတ်နှင့်, Kill not ; အမိနုဒါနာဝေရမဏိ, သုဥစ္စာကိပမိးနှင့်, Steal not ; ကာမေသုမိစ္ဆာစာရာဝေရမဏိ, သုဇာယာဏိပဋိပဿ်နှင့်, Commit not adultery ; မုသာဝါဒါဝေရမဏိ, ရသာစကားကိုမပြောနှင့်, Lie not ; သုရာမေရိယမဇ္ဈပမာဒဋ္ဌာနာဝေရမဏိ, သေရဉ္စိသေရက်ကိုမသောက်နှင့်, Drink nothing that intoxicates.

ပဉ္စာနန္တရိယကံ, (Pali ပဉ္စ, and အနန္တရိယကံ,) *n.* the five greatest sins, viz. killing a father, killing a mother, killing a rahandah, raising a blood blister on a boodh, and making a schism among the disciples of a boodh.

ပဉ္စတံ, (Pali ပဉ္စတ္ထိ,) *v.* to prohibit or command ; to name, give a name, distinguish by name, မှည့်သည်, သမုတ်သည် ; *n.* a prohibition or command ; a name, အမည်, နာမ။

—ဥပဇာ, *n.* an ordinance.

ပညာ, (Pali,) *n.* wisdom.

—ရှိ, frequently pron. ရိ, *n.* a wise man, သုခိနိ။

—သတိ, *n.* prudence, discretion.

ပညောင်, sometimes written ပဉ္စပညောင်, *n.* a species of banian.



ပဋိဆတ်, (Pali ပဋိယတ္တံ,) *n.* enmity.

——ပြု, *v.* to make a quarrel, ရန်ရှာသည်။

——ဖြစ်, *v.* to have a quarrel, ရန်တွေ့သည်။

ပဋိညဉ်, (Pali ပဋိညာဏံ,) *n.* assent, engagement, ဝန်ခံခြင်း။

——ထား, —ပြု, —ဖွဲ့, *v.* to make a covenant, a mutual engagement.

ပဋိပက္ခ, (Pali,) *n.* variance, မသင့်မတင့်ဖြစ်ခြင်း, ဆန့်ကျင်ပက်ပြုခြင်း။

ပဋိပတ်, (Pali ပဋိပတ္တိ,) *n.* a duty, ကျင့်စရာမကုန်။

ပဋိဟိမ္ဘိ, (Pali,) *n.* drift, course, order, ဆင်ခြင်။

ပဋိဘာနိ, (Pali ပဋိဘာနံ,) *n.* wisdom, knowledge, ပညာ။

ပဋိဗ္ဗု, (Pali,) *n.* comeliness, suitableness, agreeableness, တင့်တယ်လျောက်ပတ်ခြင်း။

ပဋိတံ, *see next.*

ပဋိလောမ, (Pali,) *adv.* in reversed order, *as* when repeating backwards,—*comp.* သနုလောမ။

ပဋိသန္တာရ, (Pali,) *n.* connection or interchange of conversation, စကားစေ့စပ်ခြင်း, နှုတ်ဆက်ခြင်း။

ပဋိသန္ဓေ, (Pali ပဋိ, again, and သန္ဓေ, to connect,) *n.* the connection between a former and subsequent state of existence, that is, the transit of mind from one body into another, of which there are four kinds, viz. သုပ္ပဓာ, ဝေယျဓာ, သံသဓာ, and ဥပပါတ်; conception, pregnancy, နှုတ်ပိုက်။

——စွဲ, —ဆောင်, —ရှိ, *v.* to conceive, be pregnant, နှုတ်ပိုက်သည်, ကိုယ်ဝန်ဆောင်သည်။

——တည်, —နေ, —လှ, *v.* to be conceived;—but these terms and the above are sometimes interchanged and applied either to the mother or the child.

——ရင့်, *v.* to be near delivery, နှုတ်ပိုက်ရင့်သည်။

ပဋိသန္တိဒါ, (Pali,) *n.* intuitive knowledge, ညာဏ်မြင့်မိမြင့်။



ပဋိသိတ်, (Pali ပဋိသေဝေါ,) *n.* interruption, prevention, prohibition,  
ပြစ်တားခြင်း။

ပဋ္ဌနာ, (Pali,) *n.* the act of praying or asking favor of a divine  
or celestial being,—one kind of ဆုတောင်းခြင်း; a prayer,  
ဆုတောင်းသောစကား။

——ပြု, *v.* to pray, ဆုတောင်းသည်။

ပဋ္ဌမ, (Pali,) *a.* the first.

ပဋ္ဌာန, (Pali,) *n.* an original cause, အကြောင်းရင်း။

ပဏာမ, (Pali,) *n.* an act of homage or worship, ရှိခိုးခြင်း။

ပဏ္ဍိတ, (Pali,) *n.* a wise man, ကပ်, ပညာရှိ, သုခိနိ။

ပဏ္ဍုတ်, (Pali ပဏ္ဍကော,) *n.* a man subject to seminal debility,  
ပန်းစုတ်။

ပဏ္ဍာ, (Pali,) *n.* a gift, present, လက်ဆောင်။

——ကာရ, *n.* same.

ပတ် 1, *n.* a small cylindrical drum, fixed in a circular frame.

——စာ, *n.* any glutinous substance attached to the centre  
of the drum, to improve its sound.

——စိုင်း, *n.* a circular frame, in which several drums are fix-  
ed and played on by a person standing in the centre,  
ဆိုင်းစိုင်း,—*comp.* ကြေးစိုင်း။

——စိုက်, *v.* to try the sound of the drums preparatory to  
playing.

——ဘုံ, *n.* same as ပတ်။

——မ, *n.* a large one.

——ပိုင်း, *n.* see ပတ်ဆိုင်း။

——သာ, *n.* same as ပတ်။

ပတ် 2, *v.* to wind round, encircle, ဝှံ့သည်; to encompass, go  
round, လည်သည်, လှည့်သည်, ဝန်းသည်, ပိုင်းသည်. Der. ဆ  
ပတ်; *n.* an upper washboard of a boat, made of matting,  
and placed above the board one, (စင်။)



——စဉ်း, *v.* see the parts.

——လည်, —ဝန်းကျင်, *n.* the environs or circuit (of a thing,)  
ဝန်းကျင်,—*comp.* လက်ဝန်းကျင်,—frequently used adverbially.

——လုံး, *n.* whole circuit or duration,—commonly applied to words of time, ပန်လုံး.

ပဓာတ်, *adv.* on the hind legs, rampant.

ပတူ, *n.* see ဖျားတူ, a hornet.

——တံ, *n.* a tubule, sucker, made of reed, quill, &c.

ပတောက်ပယစ်, (from တောက်, and ယစ်,) *adv.* confusedly, irrationally, as if intoxicated,—applied to language.

ပတောင့်ပတေ, *adv.* or *int.* strange, extraordinary.

ပတ်ကုတ်, see ကုတ် 5. Der. သပတ်တကုတ်.

ပတ္တမြား, *n.* a ruby or carbuncle, ကျောက်နီ.

——နီ, *n.* same.

——ပြောက်, *n.* a spotted ruby, a spinelle?

ပတ္တရသင်္ချေ, *n.* a certain tubercle or excrescence growing on the leaves of trees, ကတ္တရသင်္ချေ.

ပတ္တထား, *n.* a kind of musical instrument, composed of twelve pieces of different lengths.

ပတ္တာ, *n.* a brass or iron hinge; a cartridge box, ယင်းထောင့် ထည့်သောပတ္တာ.

ပတ္တ, *n.* a kind of shaggy woolen cloth.

ပထဝီ, (Pali,) *n.* the earth, မြေကြီး.

ပဒပုရဏ်, (Pali ပဒ, a poetic line, and ပုရဏ်, completion,) *n.* the completion of a line in poetry, its being complete, full.

ပဒါး, *n.* see မြတား, quicksilver.

ပရိမာ, (Pali,) *n.* a kind of water lily,—*comp.* ကြာ.

ပဒေသရာဇ်, (Pali ဒေသ, a country, and ရာဇာ, a king,) *n.* the sovereign of a division of one of the four grand islands,



တပန်းတလျားအစိုးရသောမင်း,—*comp.* ကေရုန်, and ဝကြံ  
မင်း။

ပဒေသ, *n.* a tree peculiar to the north island, said to produce  
whatever an applicant may desire ; an artificial tree  
laden with religious offerings ; hence ဒီးပဒေသ, a chan-  
delier.

ပန် 1, *v.* to adorn, decorate by sticking on flowers and similar  
decorations, ပန်းပန်သည်။

——ဆင်, *v.* same ; to be in charge of a royal order, in favor  
of one's self.

ပန် 2, *v.* to ask leave respectfully, to beg, petition, ဆွင့်တောင်း  
သည်, ဆွင့်ပန်သည်,—*comp.* ထိုင်။

——ကြား, *v.* same, (most common.)

——တွာ, *v.* to petition, pray,—of various applications.

——နက်, *v.* same, *see also* သွာပန်နက်။

ပနက်, *n.* a short stake driven in the ground, to mark the site  
of a building ; a peg used to secure any thing stretch-  
ed out or apart.

——ထိုင်, —သဲ, *n.* same.

ပနံဓား, *v.* to be on friendly terms, သင့်သည်, သင့်တင့်သည်။

ပနာရသပ, (Pali,) *a.* the fifteenth, ဆယ်ငါးရက်မြောက်။

ပန်ထုံး, *see* ပတ်လုံး။

ပန်ဝါရွာ, Cox's bazar, a trading place below Chittagong.

ပန်း 1, *n.* a flower, blossom, ဆွင့်, ပန်းပွင့် ; a leaf or twig used  
as a decoration ; sometimes used *expletively*, in composi-  
tion with other words, ကွင်းပန်း, ဆွင်းပန်း, &c. ; an *ab-*  
*breviation* of ဆူးပန်း, the safflower, e. g. ပန်းဝါဆိုး, a red  
waistcloth.

——ဦးရပ်, *n.* an honorary chaplet, bays.

——ကလပ်, *see* ကလပ်။



- ကုံး, *n.* a garland, wreath of flowers.
- ခက်, *n.* a branch of leaves and flowers.
- ခုံ, *n.* a stand for flowers.
- ခိုင်, *n.* a branch of leaves and flowers ; a bouquet, nosegay, posy, &c. ; *v.* to make a bouquet, &c.
- ရှ်, *pron.* ပချ်, *n.* a painter, limner.
- ရှီရေး, *v.* to paint, limn.
- ခြံ, *n.* a flower garden.
- နီ, *n.* red paper.
- နည်းကြိုး, *n.* the red string with which a girl's hair is tied.
- နီ, *a.* variegated with flowers, e.g. ပန်းနီယာသီး
- နံ့ဆီ, *n.* perfumed oil, the essence of various flowers.
- ဆိုင်, *n.* a suspended bunch of flowers.
- ဆိုး, *v.* to dye red.
- ဆိုးသမား, *n.* one that dyes red.
- ဆွဲ, *n.* artificial flowers suspended for ornament.
- တညိုး, *pron.* ပတညိုး, *n.* a brazier or coppersmith.
- တိမ်း, *pron.* ပမိမ်း, *n.* a gold or silver-smith.
- တုံး, —တုံးတိုင်, —တုံးမှတ်တိုင်, *n.* a pole surmounted with a bunch of grass or leaves, and set up by some authority.
- တောင်းလည်, *n.* ornamental hangings, fringes, &c. *ခ* တောင်လည်
- ထည်, *n.* red cloth.
- ထု, *v.* see ပန်းပြောက်ထု
- ထိုး, *v.* see ပန်းပြောက်ထိုး
- ထိုးသမား, *n.* an embroiderer.
- နီ, *n.* a pale red color,—*comp.* ပန်းရင်း
- ပင်, *n.* a flower plant or tree.
- ပု, *pron.* ပခု, *n.* a carver in wood.
- ဝဲ, *pron.* ပဝဲ, *n.* a blacksmith.



- ပေါင်း, *n.* a kind of paste made of fragrant flowers.
- ပျော့, *v.* to be enfeebled in the male genital organs.
- ပြား, *n.* the flag, a water-plant.
- ပြောက်, *n.* ornamental flower work.
- ပြောက်ထု, *v.* to carve in wood.
- ပြောက်ထိုး, *v.* to embroider.
- ပွင့်, *n.* a flower.
- ပွင့်စုတ်, *see* ပန်းရည်စုတ်
- ပွတ်, *pron.* ပွတ်, *n.* a turner.
- ပွား, *pron.* ပွား, *n.* a tuft, tassel ; *hence*, ပန်းပွား, an epaulet.
- မှန်, *an expletive*, used in certain connections, *e. g.* ဥယျာဉ်ပန်းမှန်, သနပ်ခါးပန်းမှန်
- မှိုက်ကျိုး, *n.* a pagoda slave, one who gathers up flowers and the refuse of offerings, ကျွန်သီးတော်, ဘုရားကျွန်း
- မှိုက်စွန်, *or* ပန်းစွန်, *n.* same.
- ယွန်း, *n.* one that works in lacquer.
- ရက်, *n.* the essence or juice of flowers, ပန်းဝတ်ရက်
- ရင့်, *n.* a deep red color, —*comp.* ပန်းနု
- ရည်, *n.* the juice of flowers ; liquor in which the safflower (သွေးပန်း,) has been steeped, producing a deep red color, (ပန်းရင့်,) or a pale red, violet, (ပန်းနု)
- ရည်ကျောက်, *n.* a balass ruby.
- ရည်စုတ်, *n.* the humming bird and other sun-birds.
- ရန်, *pron.* ပရန်, *n.* a mason, ပရန်သမား
- ရောင်, *n.* a red color.
- ရွှင်, *v.* to be possessed of active virility.
- ဝတ်ရက်, *see* ပန်းရက်
- ထည်, *n.* a florist.
- သေ, *v.* to lose the principle of active virility.



ပန်း 2, *v.* to be tired, fatigued, harassed in body or mind,  
ပင်ပန်းသည့်,—more than နာ. Der. အပန်း.

——နာ, *n.* the asthma.

——မော, *v.* same as ပန်း.

——ထိုက်, *v.* see ဟိုက်.

ပန်း 3, *v.* to spurt, gush out.

ပန်း 4, (from ပတ်, to encircle,) *v.* to go round the end (of a  
thing,) as the end of a mountain or a shoal. Der. ခါးပန်း.

ပန်းစုတ်, see ပတ္တုတ်.

ပန်းတနင်, *n.* Pantanau, the principal town between Rangoon  
and Bassein.

ပန်းယ, *n.* Panyah, a city southwest of Ava, occasionally, in  
former reigns, the seat of government.

ပတ်, *v.* to be a crevice, to chap, crack open,—less than ဆတ်.  
Der. အပတ်.

——ကြား, *n.* a crack, crevice, cleft.

ပမာ, *an abbreviation of* ဥပမာ.

——ပဗ္ဗည်း, *an abbreviation of* ဥပမာ, ဥပယုည်း.

ပမာဏ, (Pali,) *n.* measurement, size, ဆတိုင်းအထွာ, ဆထိုင်းအရည်.

——ပြု, *v.* to make account of, regard, အမှုထားသည်.

ပယ် 1, see အပယ် 2.

——နယ်, *n.* see နယ်.

ပယ် 2, *v.* to put aside or away, to reject,—*comp.* ဇယ် ; *n.* tare  
or tret, ပိုထွက်၊ ချင်းထွက်ပယ်သမျှ.

——ရှက်, see the parts.

——ရှင်း, *v.* to clear away, သုတ်သင်သည်.

——ရှား, *v.* same as ပယ်.

ပယင်း, *n.* amber.

ပယတ္တ, (Pali,) *n.* indefatigable diligence, one of the six glories  
of a Boodh,—see under ဘုန်းတော်ခြောက်ပါး.



ပထဝီယတာ, (from ပထဝီ, *obsolete*,) *adv.* in a confused, disorderly manner, စောင့်ကြည့်စရာ, ပရိပရိသေ့။

ပထဝီတိတိတာ, *adv.* same,—applicable to language.

———ပြော, *v.* to babble.

ပထဝီ, (Pali,) *n.* possession by some kind of evil spirit,—*see* under ခေတုဝိသေသ။

ပရုဏ်ပရုဏ်, (from ပျက်, and ဂုဏ်,) *adv.* in the way of joking, with too much freedom and familiarity.

ပရုဏ်, *n.* a cricket; a bolt to fasten a door, at the top or the bottom.

ပရုဏ်ပေါ်, *see* ခေတုဝိသေသ။

ပရုဏ်, *n.* caulking stuff.

———သမာဓိ, *n.* a caulker.

ပရုဏ် ၁, a kind of heretical priest.

ပရုဏ်, ၂, *n.* *see* ဝုဏ်ပရုဏ်။

ပရုဏ်, *v.* to eat, (clerical,—*obsolete*,) ဖုဏ်ပရုဏ်။

ပရုဏ်, (Pali ပရုဏ်, excellent,) *n.* an excellent system of belief or worship.

———တရားစာပေ, *n.* the four principles, viz မိတ်, စေတသိတ်, ခုန်, မိတ္တန်။

———သင်္ခါပိတံ, *n.* a system of metaphysics, explaining the said principles, the substance of the အဘိဓမ္မာသုတ်။

ပရုဏ်ပရုဏ်, (Pali ပရုဏ်, an invisible particle, and ပြု, a grain of dust,) *n.* the finest conceivable particle, invisible to sight.

ပရုဏ်, (Pali ပရုဏ်, to appropriate,) *n.* a fence forming the inclosure of a sacred place, ကျောင်းပရုဏ်, စေတီပရုဏ်။

ပရုဏ်, (Pali,) *n.* the profit of others,—*comp.* အတ္တပရုဏ်။

ပရုဏ်, *n.* *see* next.

ပရိက္ခရာ, (Pali,) *n.* an implement, utensil, article of furniture, appendage, &c. ပရိဘောဂ, အသုံးအဆောင်; hence, အိမ်ထောင်



ပရိက္ခရာ, articles used in families, household furniture;  
ပရိက္ခရာဉ္စပါး, the eight utensils of a priest.

ပရိစ္ဆေဒ, (Pali,) *n.* distinction, မိုင်းခြားခြင်း။

ပရိတ်, (Pali ပရိတ္တံ, ကွယ်ကာစောင့်ရှောက်ခြင်း,) *n.* a kind of prayer,  
used as a preservative from evil.

—ဗြည့်, *n.* charmed thread.

—ပန်း, *n.* charmed flowers.

—မွန်း, *v.* to pronounce a benediction after reciting the  
said prayers.

—ဇေ, *n.* charmed or holy water.

—ရွတ်, *v.* to repeat the said prayers.

ပရိနိဗ္ဗာန်, *n.* see နိဗ္ဗာန်။

ပရိဘောဂ, *n.* see ပရိက္ခရာ။

ပရိယတ်, (Pali ပရိယတ္တံ,) *n.* learning, study, application to books,  
သင်ခြင်း။

ပရိယာယ်, (Pali ပရိယာယော,) *n.* a means, expedient, device,  
ဥပါယ်, ဇေဝုဋ်; an artifice, မာယာ။

ပရိသတ်, (Pali ပရိသာ,) *n.* an assembly convened for religious  
instruction and worship, a religious audience.

ပရုတ်, *n.* camphor.

—ဓီ, *n.* camphorated oil.

ပရုတ်ပရုတ်, (from မှုတ်ရက်,) *adv.* in a flurry.

ပရောဟိတ်, (Pali ပရောဟိတ,) *n.* a Brahmin invested with certain  
sacerdotal functions.

ပရောပရည်, see ပရက်ပရယ်။

ပစ္စုပ္ပန်, *n.* an ant.

—ဇုံ, *n.* the nest of earth made by ants on the side of a  
tree or post.

—ကြောင်း, *n.* the diagonal ribs in twilled cloth,—see ထဲလုံး  
ပြောက်။



———မိတ်, *n.* an ant, (most common.)

———ပျံ, *n.* a winged species.

ပထင်း, *n.* a bottle.

ပထာ, *pron.* ပလာ, (Pali ပလာသော,) *a.* or *adv.* open, naked, bare, ဟင်းသင်း; vacant, empty.

ပဏိ, *v.* to be false, deceitful, ဆန်းပြားသည့်; *in a child*, to put on the airs of wisdom, beyond its years, ရက်ရောင်ပွာသည့်။

———မိုး, *n.* a flattering, deceitful fellow, တာတာခိုး။

———ပထာ, —မီးပထာစာ, *adv.* from above.

ပထုတ်တုတ်, *n.* a kind of small drum.

ပထိုး, *n.* a kind of small basket, with a handle, used in catching fish,—one kind of ဝိုး။

ပထု, *n.* a white ant in the winged state.

———တံ, *n.* see ပထုတ်။

ပထကတ်, *n.* a kind of handkerchief, silk or cotton, marked with large checks.

ပထပတင်, or ပထပတင်, *adv.* backwards and forwards, interchangeably, ဆပြန်ဆပြန်။

ပထိုး, *n.* a large basket, used in catching fish and carrying burdens.

ပတ္တင်, *pron.* ပထင်, (Pali ပတ္တင်ကော,) *n.* an elevated seat; hence, နာပတ္တင်, a throne, တနာပတောပတ္တင်, a pulpit, သင်ဝတ်ပတ္တင်, a pedestal on which offerings are presented before a pagoda; the short piece of writing on the two first and two last pages of a palm leaf book, ပတ္တင်တို။

———ခံ, —ထိုခံ, *v.* to construct the page in the said way.

———ပေါက်, *n.* the holes through which the pins or strings of a palm-leaf book pass, in order to keep the leaves in order.

ပဝတ္တိ, (Pali,) *n.* being, ဖြစ်ခြင်း; the state of coming after or



being substituted for another, not real and permanent, only temporary ; not genuine, spurious, counterfeit,—opposed to ဇာတိ။

ပဇ္ဇာ, *pron.* ပဇ္ဇာ, *n.* the cuttle fish.

ပဝါ, *n.* a handkerchief, towel.

ပဝါရဏာ, (Pali,) *n.* confession of priests to one another, နာမံ  
ထိုဏ်းတောင်းပန်ခြင်း။

ပဝေသနီ, *n.* ancient time.

ပသာဒ, (Pali,) *n.* the making visible, sensible, ထင်ရှားစေခြင်း။

——ရူပံ, *n.* matter which perceives, that is, an organ of sense,  
——*comp.* ဝိသယရူပံ။

မသိ, *n.* a Mahometan, Mussulman, Moorman.

ပထဝီဝေဝံ, *pron.* ပသာဝေဝံ, (Pali ပထဝီ, urine, and ဝေဝံ, an  
aperture,) *n.* the external aperture of the urethra.

ပထဝီဝေဝံ, (Pali,) *n.* breath inspired, ဝေဝံဝေဝံ,——*comp.* ပထဝီဝေဝံ

ပထဝီ, *n.* a Malay.

ပထဝီ, (Pali ပထဝီ,) *n.* a putting away, ပယ်ခြင်း။

——သုံးပါး, *n.* the three kinds of putting away sin, *viz.* ဝေဝံ  
ပထဝီ, putting it away for a moment, ဝေဝံပထဝီ, putting  
it away for a considerable period, သာဓုပထဝီ, putting  
it away entirely and forever.

ပဇ္ဇာ, (Pali ပဇ္ဇာ, dirt, and နာမံ, a kind,) *n.* food or clothing  
thrown away, for any person to take ; the flesh of dead  
animals, particularly fowls.

ပံ, *v.* to help, aid, assist,—not used singly. Der. နာမံ, နာမံ,  
နာမံ, နာမံ။

——မိ, *v.* to make presents in order to bribe the affections  
of another,—generally one of the other sex.

ပါ 1, *v.* to be with, come or go with, accompany.

——ဓာ, *v.* to lose property, influence, power, &c.



———၌, *v.* see the parts.

———သ, *v.* see the parts ; to be comprised in a writing.

———ဝင်, *v.* to be contained in or involved in.

ပါ ၂, *verb. affix, euphonic.*

ပါဠိ, (Pali ပါဠိ,) *n.* an original text or reading.

———တန်း, *n.* a line of an original text.

———ပါဠိ, *n.* the whole collectively.

ပါဒ်, (Pali ပါဒ,) *n.* a pad, a measure of time equal to sixteen beezanas, (ဒီဇနား)

ပါး, (Pali,) *n.* a foot, ငြိ ; a poetical foot, ဝဂ်.

ပါရေသ်, (Pali ပါဒ, the foot,) *n.* the cause of a certain class of diseases,—so called, because supposed to ascend from the feet.

———တင်, *v.* to ascend from the feet, that is, to be subject to the said diseases.

ပါပ, (Pali,) *n.* demerit, မကောင်းမှု.

ပါရမီ, (Pali,) *n.* an accomplishment or virtue, ပြည့်စုံခြင်း.

———ဆယ်ပါး, *n.* the ten cardinal virtues, viz. ဒါန, သီလ, နိဗ္ဗာ, ပညာ, ဝီရိယ, ခန္တိ, တစ္ဆာ, အပ္ပမာဒ, ဓမ္မတ္တာ, ဥပေက္ခာ.

ပါရသီ, *n.* a Parsee.

ပါရာဇိက, (Pali,) *n.* an unpardonable sin committed by a priest.

ပါထဝီ, (Beng. and Eng.,) *n.* a palanquin.

———ပလာ, *n.* an open palanquin, a tonjon.

ပါထရတ္တာ, *n.* green vitriol, copperas, sulphate of iron, ဒုတ္တံပိတံ.

ပါဏိနတ်ဇာ, *n.* an offering made to the guardian nat of a town or village.

ပါဠိ, (Pali,) *n.* an original word or language, opposed to the vernacular ; the Magada language, the dialect of the Sanscrit in which the Buddhistic scriptures were written, မဂဓပါဠိ.



- ပါး ၁, *n.* a cheek, side of the face.
- ခုံ, *n.* the protuberance of the cheek.
- ခွံ, *n.* a fat cheek, ပါးခွံ.
- ကန့်, *n.* the thwart of a boat, လှေကန့်, ကန့်ထောက်.
- ကပ်, *n.* a piece of timber fastened to the side of a post, instead of being placed on the top, with a mortise and tenon.
- ကာ, *n.* a guard for the cheeks.
- ကာနားကာ, *n.* same.
- ကွက်, *v.* to tattoo a circle on the cheeks ; *n.* a person thus tattooed, an outlawed executioner.
- ချပ်, *n.* a kind of bridle used in tethering an animal.
- ရိတ်, *n.* the end of the lower jaw.
- ရိတ်ရိုး, *n.* the lower jaw.
- ဝနားစ, *n.* the contour of the side of a horse's head.
- စုန့်, *n.* the protuberance of a fat cheek, ပါးစုန့်.
- ဇေ, *n.* the parotid gland.
- ဇေဇေငှေ, *v.* to have the mumps.
- ဇောင်, *n.* the inside of the cheek.
- ပုတ်, *v.* to hew the sides of a piece of timber.
- ပေါက်, *n.* a dimple.
- ပျဉ်း, *n.* the loose flesh of a cheek hanging down ; the gills of a fish ; the hood of a cobra capella ; the ridges of the stock of a tree, descending into the roots.
- ထိုးနားထိုး, *n.* the fine paid by a woman, convicted of cohabiting with another woman's husband.
- မုန်း, *n.* the hair of the cheek, the whiskers.
- ရိုင်း, *n.* same.
- ရဲးထိုး, *v.* to tattoo the face, in the manner of the Kyeen women.



- ရိုး**, *n.* the cheek bone ; the upper jaw.
- လိမ်း**, *v.* to caress, fondle, **ပါးလူးသည်**။
- လိမ်းပက်**, *adv.* subtilly, craftily.
- လုပ်**, (from **လုပ်**, to feed one's self,) *n.* the cheek stuffed out with food, e. g. **ပါးလုပ်ပြည့်အောင်စားသည်**။
- လုပ်ပါးလောင်း**, *adv.* with the mouth stuffed with food.
- လုပ်သံ**, *n.* the tone of voice when the mouth is stuffed with food.
- လူး**, *v.* to caress, fondle, **ပါးလိမ်းသည်**။
- လူးနားလူး**, —**လူးပါးလဲ**, *adv.* from above.
- လျက်နားလျက်**, *adv.* same, (as a dog.)
- သတ်ပေါက်**, *v.* to have the corners of the mouth split open, in consequence of some disease.
- သွတ်**, *n.* the lower part of the cheek.
- သွတ်ရိုး**, *v.* see **ပါးချိတ်ရိုး**။
- ထက်**, *pron.* **ဟက်**, *n.* the gills of fish.
- ပါး 2**, *v.* to send (by the hand of some person.)
- လိုက်**, *v.* same, (most common,)—*comp.* **ပေးလိုက်**။
- ပါး 3**, *v.* to be thin, not thick, **မထူ** ; to be wide apart, set thinly, not close, **ကြီးသည်**, **မဝပ်**, **မထူ** ; to be sparse, **နည်းသည်**,—seldom used singly, **ပါးလျားသည်** ; to be scarce, **ရှားသည်**,—not used singly, **ခေါင်းပါးသည်**။
- ချပ်**, *v.* to be thin and flat,—used adverbially, e. g. **ပါးပါးချပ်ချပ်**။
- ရှား**, see **ပါးလျား**။
- ထူ**, *v.* to be flimsy ; to be slender, delicately formed,—used adverbially, **လှပါးသည်**။
- လျား**, *v.* see **ပါး**, 2d and 3d def.
- ဝွာ**, *v.* see the parts.
- ပါး 4**, *v.* to go to leeward ; to go aside, out of the direct way,



move in an oblique direction, ပါးသွားသည်. Der. တိမ်းပါး, and ယိမ်းပါး

ဒိ, *v.* to be pressed, flattened, crushed. Der. ဒိ.

———ညှပ်, ——ပြား, *v.* see the parts,—mostly used adverbially.

———ဒိရိရိ, *adv.* from above, snugly, in small compass.

ဒိဝတ်, *n.* a kind of tree.

———ဝှဲ, *n.* an elliptical ခရိကာ,—*comp.* ဟင်းရင်းပွား

ဒိဋ္ဌကတ်, (Pali ဒိဋ္ဌကော, a basket,) *n.* the Buddhistic scriptures.

———သုံးပုံ, *n.* the three grand divisions of the Buddhistic scriptures, viz. သုတ္တန်, ဝိနည်း, and ဓာတိပဋ္ဌာန

ဒိဋ္ဌကတ်, *n.* rice daily received by priests, ဒိဋ္ဌကတ်ခွမ်း

ဒိတ် 1, *n.* cotton cloth.

———စုတ်, *n.* a bale of cotton cloth.

ဒိတ် 2, *n.* mucus from the intestines.

———ကိုက်, *v.* to have a dysenteric affection of the bowels.

ဒိတ် 3, *v.* to shut, shut up ; to close, stop up, ဆို့သည် ; (*intrans.*) to be shut, closed, &c.

———တုံး, *pron.* ဒိတ်တုံး, *n.* a grossly ignorant man, a know-nothing, လူမိုက်ကြီး

———ပင်, *v.* to hinder, obstruct, prevent, ဆီးတားသည်

———သားထိုး, *v.* to darn.

ဒိတာ, (Pali,) *n.* a father, ဆခ

ဒိတာနိ, sometimes ဖြတာနိ, (Pali ဒိတာနိ,) *n.* a canopy, any thing stretched overhead, မျက်နှာကြက်

ဒိတိ, (Pali,) *n.* joy, ဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်း

ဒိတုန်း, *n.* a species of humble bee.

———ဒိတ်, *n.* a bamboo band around a bamboo house, (*comp.* ဘီးပန်း,) or the eaves of a roof.

———ပျံဝဲ, *adv.* hither and thither, as the bee flies.

ဒိတောက်, *n.* a species of pterocarpus.



မိတ်ချင်း, *n.* the cubeb, piper cubeba.

မိတ်တော, *v.* to die, come to an end, be destroyed,—colloquial among children, and theatrical.

မိတ်ပေါင်း, *n.* a close thick wood, မြိမိတ်ပေါင်း.

မိတ်မှာန်, *n.* see မိတ်မှာန်.

မိတ်သည်းမိတ်နည်း, *adv.* grudgingly, စေးနွေးသည့်နှင့်.

မိန်, *v.* to be lean, thin, ကြိုသည်, ဝဝ.

——ကပ်, *v.* to be very lean, so that the skin sticks to the bones.

——ကြို, *v.* see မိန်.

——ချိုး, *v.* see ချိုး.

——ခြောက်, *v.* see the parts.

——ညောင်, —လိပ်, *v.* see မိန်.

——ထိုး, *v.* see the parts.

——သွား, *v.* to grow thin; to collapse.

မိန်ညောင်, *n.* the king fisher.

မိန် 1, *n.* a kind of potatoe plant.

——ဥ, —ခေါင်း, *n.* the bulbous root of the above.

——ချဉ်, —ပတ္တင်ဆင့်, —မိယော, —မယောင်ရာ, —မိုင်း, and အမိင်းစားမိန်း, *n.* varieties of the above,—the root [of most] not esculent.

——ယဉ်, *n.* the most common, a valuable kind,—the root esculent.

မိန် 2, *v.* to be compacted in one mass; to be close, continuous, without an opening or interstice, တမိန်းတည်းဖြစ်သည်.

မိန်လော, *frequently written* ပြည့်လော, *n.* a flat bottomed boat, with sides constructed of timbers placed lengthwise,—*comp.* နံလော.

မိန်းနဲ, or မိန်း, *n.* the jack tree, tajaca, actocarpus integrifolia.

——တိုင်, *n.* the central pillar of a pagoda.

မိန် 1, *v.* to be indented, slightly concave. Der. အမိန်.



8၄ 2, *verb. affix*, compounded of ခေ, and ခံ, *which see*.

မိသုတဝါစာ, *pron. မိသုတဝါစာ*, (Pali,) *n.* language calculated to provoke a quarrel, ချောငြစ်သောဝကား

မိဿာ, *n.* a peiktha or viss, a weight equal to one hundred kyats, <sup>115</sup> or ticals, (အကုဋ,) or  $3\frac{65}{100}$  pounds, *avoirdupois*.

မိဿုကာ, *pron. မိတ္တကာ*, (Pali,) *n.* a master workman, chief artist, architect.

မိဿာသ, *adv.* (not) at all, အလျှင်း, မီးမီး, (colloquial.)

မိလား, *n.* a kind of tortoise ; a covering for the head and back, made of woven work, and used to shed the rain, မိလားပိုင်းကာ ; a ship's log.

——— မြိန်, *n.* the rule of a carpenter's plummet.

မိလုံး, *n.* a species of thrush.

မီးမီး, *adv.* (not) at all, အလျှင်း, မိဿာသ, (colloquial.)

ပု 1, *an abbreviation of* ပုဗ္ဗေဒိဝိသညာဏ, (Pali,) wisdom which is able to discern the past, —*comp.* မိ, and သာ.

ပု 2, *v.* to be dwarfish, disproportionately short in stature, in comparison with persons or things of the same species.

——— ကွ, —တို့, —တို့, *v.* see the parts.

——— ထူကွေးလွေး, *adv.* with many little children or creatures.

ပုကန်, *pron. ပကန်*, *n.* a glazed earthen dish, bowl, &c.

——— ပြား, *n.* a glazed dish, plate, saucer, &c.

——— လုံး, *n.* a glazed bowl, cup, &c.

——— သျား, *n.* a long or oval dish.

ပုကံမြို့, or ပေါက္ကံမြို့, *n.* Pagan, the principal city between Prome and Ava, the seat of supreme government, for many centuries, prior to the establishment of Ava, (အင်းဝ)

ပုခက်, *pron. ပခက်*, *n.* a swinging cradle ; hence, ဗျဉ်းပုခက်, an English cradle.

ပုဂ္ဂိုလ်, (Pali ပုဂ္ဂလ,) *n.* a rational being, သတ္တဝါ ; a Boodhistic



priest, who has the control of a kyoung or monastery,  
an abbot, ကျောင်းနေပုဂ္ဂိုလ် ; an unmarried man devoted to  
the instruction of others, လူပုဂ္ဂိုလ်။

ပုစဉ်း, *pron.* ပဉ်း, *n.* a kind of locust, devil's needle.

——ထိုး, *n.* a kind of bird.

ပုဆိ, (Pali,) *n.* a question, အမေး။

ပုစွန်, *pron.* ပုစွန်, *n.* all fish of the cancer genus, including  
crabs, lobsters, shrimps, &c. ; *hence*, လယ်ပုစွန်, a fresh  
water crab, လယ်ကန်နန်း, and *hence*, ရွှေပုစွန်သီ, and ဓဉ်ပုစွန်သီ,  
kinds of gold and silver lace.

——ကျော့, *n.* a large species of shrimp.

——[ချဉ်, *n.* pickled shrimp.]

——မိတ်, *n.* a shrimp—smallest kind—most common.

——တုတ်, *n.* a prawn or a lobster.

——ထုံး, *n.* a crab, ကန်နန်း။

ပုဆစ်, *n.* a knee, ခုဆစ်,—but used in the next only.

——ချ, —တုတ်, *v.* to kneel flat, sitting on the legs,—*comp.*  
ခုဆောင်း။

ပုဆိန်, *pron.* ပေါက်ဆိန်, *n.* an ax.

ပုဆိုး, *pron.* ပဆိုး, *n.* a waist cloth, the garment worn by Bur-  
man men around the waist.

——ကြမ်း, *n.* the inner coat of the stomach or maw,—*comp.*  
ဆောင်းထပ်။

——ခြမ်း, (from ခြမ်း, to divide,) *n.* a part of a waist cloth,  
an old piece of cloth.

——ထက်နား, *n.* a waist cloth, regarded as an ornamental  
article of wearing apparel.

ပုညာ, (Pali,) *n.* merit, ကုသိုလ်, ကောင်းမှု။

ပုဏ္ဏမိတ်, *pron.* ပုဏ္ဏမိတ်, (Pali ပုဏ္ဏမိကာ,) *n.* a kind of water  
lily, ကြာပုဏ္ဏမိတ်။



ပုတ္တဘေ, (Pali,) *n.* a Brahmin.

ပုတ္တဘေမ, ပုတ္တဘေ, ပုတ္တဘေမ, *n.* a Brahminess.

ပုတ် 1, *n.* a large wicker basket, four cornered at the bottom and round at the top,—*comp.* ပုတ်

ပုတ် 2, *v.* to slap, rap; to strike, beat,—generally implying with the hand,—*comp.* ပုတ်

—ဝတ်, *v.* see the parts.

ပုတာတ်, *pron.* ပုတ်, *n.* a kind of lizard or chameleon, which burrows in the ground.

ပုတီး, *pron.* ပုတီး, *n.* a bead or a string of beads.

ပုတ်ပြတ်, *adv.* all together, by the job; in the lump, without counting or specifying,—*comp.* ပုတ်ပြတ်

ပုတ်သင်, *n.* a kind of chameleon.

—ပြောင်, *n.* a diminutive species.

—ပျံ, *n.* the flying species, draco lineatus.

ပုထုဇ္ဈိ, (Pali ပုထုဇ္ဈိနော,) *n.* one who has not attained the state of an areeyah, (ဆရိယာ)

ပုထိုး, *pron.* ပုထိုး, *n.* a hollow pagoda,—*comp.* ပုထိုး

ပုဒ်, see ဆုဒ်

—ကြီး, —မ, *n.* a paragraph.

—စုံ, *n.* a couplet.

ပုန့်, *v.* (obsolete.) Der. သုပုန့်, and next.

—ကန့်, (from ကန့်, to kick,) *v.* to rebel.

—စား, *v.* same.

ပုန့်, *v.* to conceal one's self, hide, (intrans.)

—ကြံ, for ပုန့်ကြံ, *v.* to devise in secret.

—ထွတ်, —ရှောင်, *v.* see the parts.

—တင်းကစား, *v.* to play at hide and seek.

—တင်တင်ကစား, *v.* to play at blind man's buff.

ပုန့်ထာဝ, ပုန့်ထော, (Pali ပုန့်ထော, a male, and ထော, the pri-



vate parts,) *n.* the male private parts, ပုလ္လိင်, လောသိယံ  
ဆက်ခတ်။

ပုတ် 1, *v.* to be putrid, rotten ; to be spoilt in making ; to be  
discreditable in report, သိတင်းပျက်သည်။

———ပတ်, *v.* same, 1st def.

———ညီ, *see* the parts.

ပုတ် 2, *v.* to be dark, gloomy in appearance, *e. g.* မျက်နှာပုပ်  
သည်, တိမ်ပုပ်။

ပုဂ္ဂ, (Pali,) *n.* the past, ခုရှား, ဆုတိတ်။

———ကုဂ္ဂ, *n.* past deeds.

———မှိမိတ်, *n. by figure*, a sign of something future, an omen,  
prognostic, portent.

ပုရပိုက်, *pron.* ပရပိုက်, *n.* a flat thin substance, whether of  
paper, cloth or metal, folded backwards and forwards,  
used to write on.

ပုရိသလိင်, *see* ပုလ္လိင်။

ပုလိ, *n.* a pearl.

———ပုလိ, *n.* same.

ပုလ္လ, *see* ပုလ္လိင်။

ပုလ္လိင်, (Pali ပုရိသော, a male, and လိင်, the private parts,) *n.*  
the male private parts ; the masculine gender.

ပုသိန်မြို့, *pron.* ပသိန်မြို့, *n.* Bassein, the second sea port in Bur-  
mah, after Rangoon, situated on the western outlet of  
the Irrawaddy, one hundred miles from the sea.

ပုံ 1, *n.* shape, form, သဏ္ဌာန် ; a mold, model ; a printer's  
type ; a pattern, example, ပုံသင်္ကေတ ; a rule, စည်း, ဥပ  
ဒေ ; a figure, similitude, comparison, ဥပမာ။

———ကပ်, *v.* to use a figure of speech.

———ကိုင်း, *v.* to make preparation to do (something,) လုပ်ငန်း  
စီစဉ်သည်။

———မှိုင်း, *v.* to liken, compare.



——ကား, *n.* a proverb, sentiment conveyed in figurative language ; [a story, unwritten tale,—*comp.* ဓမ္မာရီ.

——ကားပြော, *v.* to tell stories.]

——စံ, *n.* a pattern, precedent, way, manner, ဝိသင်္ကသေ, ထုံး, နည်း.

——ဆောင်, —တင်, *v.* see ပုံကပ်.

——ပန်း, *n.* form ; appearance ; a model.

——ပြ, *v.* to show by figure.

——ပြင်, *n.* see ပုံ, 1st, 4th and 5th def.

——ပြု, *v.* to follow as an example, ပုံပြုကုန်သည်.

——စမ်း, —ယူ, *v.* to take the form, shape, &c. from observation ; see also ပုံပြုသည်.

——လုပ်, *v.* to form, fashion.

——သင်္ကသေ, *n.* a pattern, example, precedent.

——သဏ္ဌာန်, *n.* shape, form.

——သေ, *v.* to be definite, settled, သေချာသည် ; *a.* definite, settled, သေချာသော ; certain, မူလျှ.

——သွင်, *n.* form, appearance.

ပုံ 2, *v.* to heap up, collect in a heap, amass. Der. ဆုံ.

——စု, *v.* see the parts.

ပုံတောင်း, *n.* the box of a wheel, in which the axletree turns.

——ဒိမ်, *n.* the nave of a European wheel.

ပို့ပါသက, (from ဆုံ, and ပိုပ်ပါ,) *a.* or *adv.* given or done by the joint efforts of many ; belonging to the public, open to the common use of all,—*comp.* သမဝိက.

ပွံ, *v.* to plump up, swell up into a heap, ဝန်သည်.

——ပွံကြွ, *v.* same, (most common.)

——ထုံ, see the parts,—used adverbially.

ပုံး, *n.* a kind of basket, cylindrical in shape, and smeared with some gum. Der. နောက်ထွပ်ပုံး, မီးပုံး, ဇရပုံး, သံပြွန်.



ပိုးရည်, *n.* see ပဒုံးရည်.

ပူ 1, *n.* a round basket with a cover.

ပူ 2, *v.* to bulge in the middle, ဆယ်ပောက်၍တဖက်တချက်လေး  
သည့်.

——ကယ်ကယ်, *adv.* with a swollen belly, as a diseased child.

ပူ 3, *v.* to be hot,—more than ငွေး ; to be troubled in body or  
mind, distressed, harassed.

——ဓာ, *v.* to tease, importune, annoy by importunity.

——သာ, *v.* to feel hot, uncomfortable in the stomach or  
bowels.

——ဆွေး, *v.* to be in distress from continued grief.

——ပင်, —ပနီ, (most common,) *v.* to be troubled, distressed.

——ပူလောလော, *adv.* hastily while the food is hot.

——ပြင်း, *v.* to be very hot, as the sun or fire. Der. ဆုသ  
ပြင်း.

——လောင်, *v.* see the parts.

ပူဇော်, (Pali ပုဇ္ဇော,) *v.* to make an offering in token of homage  
or worship ; to buy (a sacred thing.)

——သကာ, —သကာရ, *n.* a religious offering.

ပူပူ, *adv.* tootingly.

——ပူတ်, *v.* to toot.

ပူး 1, *n.* a Guinea pig.

ပူး 2, *v.* to join, unite, put together,—less than ဓဝ် ; to pos-  
sess, as a spirit or witch, ဆပဉ္စိသည့်.

——ကပ်, —ဓပ်, —တွေး, —ပေါင်း, —ရှက်, *v.* see the parts.

လေ 1, *n.* the palmira tree or leaf ; hence, စာလေ, writings,  
books ; ရွှေလေ, ရွှေလေတ္တာ, a thin gold plate for inscription.

——ဓာ, *n.* writing on palm leaf.

လေ 2, *n.* an anvil.

လေ 3, *v.* to have the edge or point turned, လိပ်သည့် ; to turn



back (one's ears) as a horse, (နားရွက်ကို) ပေသည် ; to be  
dull, blunted in feelings, လနောသည်။

———ရှေး, *v.* to be dull, as the eyes.

လေ 4, *v.* to be dirty, filthy, တေသည် ; to be vile, ဆိုးညွှန်သည်။

လေ 5, *verb. affix, euphonic.*

လေလာလ, *adv.* entirely,—chiefly used in connection with words  
of rejection, renunciation, &c., e. g. လေလာလကန်သည်, or  
———ပယ်သည်။

လေး, *v.* to give, ကမ်းသည် ; to present for acceptance, to offer.

———ကမ်း, *v.* same.

———စား, *v.* to give in marriage,—*comp.* ထိမ်းမြား။

———ထိုက်, *v.* to send (a thing,)—*comp.* ပါးထိုက်။

ပဲ့ 1, *n.* the stern of a boat or ship ; *v.* to steer.

———ထိုင်, *v.* same.

———မှိုတ်, *n.* the oarsman that sits next the steersman.

———စင်, *n.* a frame for the steersman.

———တက်, *n.* an oar used to steer with.

———တင်ထိုး, *v.* to propel a boat, by pushing against the  
ground, with a long oar from the stern.

———တုံး, *n.* the block of timber which forms the stern of a  
Burmese boat.

———တောင်, *n.* the seat occupied by a ပဲ့မှိုတ်။

———နင်း, *n.* the steersman of a government boat ; [any  
steersman,]—*comp.* တက်မကိုင်။

———ရှင်, *v.* to direct, guide, instruct, သွန်သင်သည် ; to disci-  
pline, correct, ဆွေသည်။

ပဲ့ 2, *v.* to be broken off, as a small piece from a larger ; to  
be broken by the hand, as bread ; to crumble, (*intrans.*)

———ယွဲ့, *v.* same.

ပဲ့တင်, *n.* an echo,—not used singly.



—ဝတ်, —ထပ်, v. to echo.

—တီး, —ရှိက်, v. same, (less frequent.)

—သံ, n. an echo.

ဝဲ 1, n. a pai, a weight equal to six or eight seeds of the abrus precatorius, (ပျင်ငွေး)

ဝဲ 2, n. a leguminous plant, one that bears seed in a pod, of which there are many varieties, as ကုလားဝဲ, gram, —ကြီး, —ငွေသီး, —ငပြောက်, —ညှိးကို, dhal, —စာ, စားတော်ဝဲ, —စောင်လျား, —တလက်, —ထိ, —တောင့်ပြား, —တောင့်ရှည်, —နံ့သာ, —နောက်, ခွဲဝဲ, —ဝိစပ်, —ပွန်, —ပု, —မင်းစားယောင်, —ရင်း, —သက်ညှိုး, —လိပ်ပြာ, —ထွန်း

—ငွေ, n. a bitch that litters in the bean season.

—စေ့, —ဆန်, n. the seed of pulse, peas, beans, &c.

—စုန်းကြိုး, or —စုန်းမြိုး, n. [boiled beans, peas, &c. which remain hard and uncooked after the rest is done.]

—တောင့်, n. the pod, ဝဲသီးတောင့်

—သီး, n. the pod and contents.

ဝဲလှ, see ပက်, Pegu.

ဝဲကျပ်, n. Pekin, the capital of China.

ဝဲကွပ်, n. a short handled adz.

ဝဲဆွေ, n. a kind of bird.

ဝဲထဝါ, n. a mask, မျက်နှာခုံး

ပေါ, v. to be plentiful, not scarce, မရှား

—ရှား, v. to be much, many, abundant.

—ရင်း, —ရပ်, (infrequent,) v. same.

ပေါက် 1, v. to pierce or be pierced, penetrated, perforated, have a hole made into or through; to go off accidentally, as a gun; to come out, appear, as from a hole, ထွက်သည်; to sprout, come up, as a plant; to arrive, ရောက်သည်; to ferment, (intrans.) Der. အပေါက်, and ချောက်



——ကွဲး, *v.* to burst, (*intrans.*)

——ဆပ်ပြာ, *see under* ဆပ်ပြာ.

——ပေါက်, —ပေါက်ပွင့်, *n.* parched rice ; [*hence* ပြောင်းပူပေါက်ပေါက်, parched corn.]

——ပြောင်, *n.* (poetical,) *see* ဆင်ပြောင်.

——ဇော်, *n.* a consanguineous relative ; any relative, ဆဆဆဆမျိုး, ပေါက်ဇော်ဆွမျိုး.

——မွေး, *v.* to be born, brought forth,—*comp.* မွေး.

——လား, —လားဟူ၍, *adv.* (speaking) without any consideration or regard to truth or the feelings of others.

——လွတ်, —လွတ်စား, *adv.* of one's own will, without check or restraint, independently, ဝီးလွတ်စား.

——လွတ်, —လွတ်စား, *adv.* setting free from restraint, giving liberty to follow one's own inclination.

ပေါက် 2, *v.* to strike forward and downward, with a motion similar to that used in hoeing, or in chopping wood,—less than ယက် ; to strike with the fore-feet, as a horse, to paw ; to strike, as a serpent in biting, မြွေပေါက်သည့်.

——ကြိုး, *see* လက်ပေါက်ကြိုး.

——ဆတ်ပေါက်ဆတ်, —ဆွပေါက်ဆွ, *pron.* ဇောက်, *adv.* limpingly, as when one foot is brought down, with force and noise.

——တူး, *n.* a hoe.

——တူးပြား, or —ပြား, *n.* a broad hoe.

——တူးလုံး, or —လုံး, *n.* a pickax.

ပေါက်ကရို, *n.* a hod.

ပေါက်ချိုက်, *pron.* ဇောက်ချိုက်, *n.* a kind of official cap,—*comp.* ဇောင်း.

ပေါက်ဆိန်, *n.* *see* ပုဆိန်.

ပေါက်ဖတ်, *n.* a kind of caterpillar.



ပေါင် 1, (from ဆပေါင်,) *n.* a thigh.

———ချိန်, *n.* the groin.

———ခွင်, (provincial,) *n.* the lap,—*comp.* ရင်ခွင်။

———တံ, *n.* the thigh, with reference to its length, e. g.  
ပေါင်တံရှည်သည်၊ တိုသည်။

———တွင်း, *n.* the inside of the thigh.

———မိုး, —မိုးစမ, *n.* an induration in the groin.

———ရိုး, *n.* the femur, thigh bone.

ပေါင် 2, *v.* to superadd lengthwise, attach to the side of, for the purpose of strengthening or improving, ဖျောင့်သည် ; to adhere to the side of, ဖျောင့်သည်။

———ဖျောင့်, *v.* same.

ပေါင် 3, *v.* to pawn, mortgage. Der. ဆပေါင်း

———နှံ, *v.* same.

———ရှင်, *n.* a pawn or mortgage which is forfeited at a specified period.

———ဆေ, *n.* a pawn or mortgage which may be redeemed at any time.

———သွင်, (from ဆသွင်, appearance,) *n.* an article deposited for a short time, as a pledge.

ပေါင်မုန့်, (from ပေါင်း, to bake ?) *n.* baked bread.

ပေါင်း 1, *n.* an arched covering or roof over a boat, a carriage or a palanquin, ပေါင်းမိုး။

———ကား, *n.* a howdah, (infrequent,) ရှင်းပေါင်းကား, ဆင်ပေါင်းကား။

———ကုတ်, *n.* a low arched roof, such as is used on common boats ; any arched covering of bamboos or wood.

———ကူး, (from ကူး, to cross over,) *n.* an arch of brick or stone,—*comp.* ရတ် ; *v.* to turn such an arch.

———ချိတ်, *n.* an arched covering of any material,—higher



than ပေါင်းကုတ်, and implying some raised work below it.  
 ပေါင်း 2, *n.* useless grass, weeds, shrubs, bushes, &c. springing up, in an inclosed or cultivated spot.

——ဝတ်, *n.* the rubbish accumulated in cutting up the said weeds, bushes, &c.

——သင်, *v.* to clear away the said weeds, bushes, &c.

ပေါင်း 3, *v.* to collect and unite in one, or to be collected and united in one; to put on (a turban,) ခေါင်းပေါင်းပေါင်းသည့်; to add, နှောသည့်; to keep company, associate, ဝတ်သည့်, ဖော်သည့်; *n.* a sum total. Der. အပေါင်း

——ချုပ်, *pron.* ဗောင်းချုပ်, *n.* a total, grand total.

——ထုပ်, *n.* a large turban consisting of many folds or involutions.

——ဝတ်, —ဝေ, *v.* to keep company, associate.

——သင်း, *see* the parts, (infrequent.) Der. အပေါင်းအသင်း

ပေါင်း 4, *v.* to bake in an oven, or by steam; to extract vapor by heat, in the process of distilling.

——မိုး, —ချောင်, *n.* a pot or vessel of any kind, with a perforated bottom, used in baking by steam.

——မိုးခုံး, —ချောင်ခုံး, *n.* the head or cover of a still.

——ခံ, *v.* to receive vapor in the head of a still; to steep (clothes,) in order to whiten them.

——ခံမိုး, *n.* the lower pot used in baking by steam.

——တင်းကျည်, (from တင်းဝါး, and ကျည်, *which see*,) *n.* the hollow bamboo, in which some kinds of rice are baked.

——မိုး, *n.* an oven.

ပေါင်းကွတ်, *n.* a round summer, or longitudinal timber, sustaining a floor,—*comp.* ချက်မ

ပေါင်းထိ, [*pron.* ဗောင်းဘိ,] *n.* pantaloons, small clothes.



—သိုင်းကြိုး, *n.* braces, suspenders.

ပေါ့ပေ, *adv.* buoyantly, floatingly.

—ပေ, *v.* to float.

—ပေါ်, *v.* to rise to the surface (of water.)

—ရှော့, *v.* to float down (with a tide or current.)

ပေါ့ 1, *v.* to be light, not heavy, ပေလေး ; to be insipid, စာရသာ  
ပရှိ ; to be light, quick in motion, လှေသင့် ; to be light,  
worthless, inefficient, ပေါ့တန်သင့် ; to be slightly deranged,  
မိတ်ပေါ့သင့်, သွတ်သင့်. Der. အပေါ့.

—စား, —တန်, *v.* to be light, worthless, inefficient.

—ပါး, *v.* to be light, quick in motion.

—လျော့, *v.* to be remiss, slack.

ပေါ့ 2, *verb. affix*, used in closing a sentence, ပ, (colloquial.)

ပေါ်, *v.* to appear, come to light. Der. အပေါ်, and ပေါ့.

—သာ, *v.* same.

—လွင်, *v.* to be foolishly jovial, merry.

—သစ်, *n.* the first appearance of a new thing.

ဒို 1, *n.* a basket made of woven work,—smaller and less substantial than ဖုတ်.

ဒို 2, *n.* a weight equal to five ticals, (obsolete.)

ဒို 3, *n.* a piece used in a certain play, (ပဆင်,)—*comp.* ကျား.

ဒို 4, *n.* the cross pieces that support the deck of a large boat.

—ဝင်း, —ပြင်, *v.* to lay the said pieces.

ဒို 5, *v.* to exceed, be superabundant, whether for better or for worse,—*comp.* သာ. Der. အပို.

—မောက်, *v.* see the parts.

—မို, *v.* same as မို.

မိုက် 1, *n.* a sweep net, seine,—*comp.* ကွန်.

—ကွန်, *n.* a mesh.

မိုက် 2, *v.* to hold in the arms, to hug, implying that the per-



son or thing is taken up in the arms,—*comp.* ဖက်, and  
 ငွေ ; to put into a fold of the waist cloth, ခါးပိုက်မှတ်သင့်  
 —ထုတ်, *v.* to take particular care of,—combined with ငွေ, or reduplicated and used adverbially.

—ငွေ, —ဖက်, *v.* see the parts.

ပိုက် ၃, *v.* to punctuate, make stops in writing, to mark off sentences or lines. Der. ဆပိုက်.

ပိုက်စုံ, *n.* a species of verse.

ပိုက်ဆံ, *n.* flax.

ပိုက်ဆံ, (Bengallee,) *n.* a pie, pice.

ပိုင် ၁, *v.* to own, possess, have a right to,—more than ဆိုင် ; to have authority over, ဆိုးရသည်.

—မိုးပိုင်နင်း, *adv.* assuming the right of using, controlling, &c.

—နက်, (from ဆနက်, a collection,) *n.* property, what belongs to one, ပိုင်ရာ ; territory, what belongs to one's jurisdiction, မိရင်ဂု.

—မိုင်, *v.* to have authority over.

—ဆ, *v.* same as ပိုင်, (poetical.)

ပိုင် ၂, *v.* to be soft and cohesive,—*comp.* ငေး.

ပိုင်း, *v.* to divide, sever. Der. ဆပိုင်း.

—ခြား, *v.* to make a separation between, to draw a dividing line, distinguish, make distinct,—*comp.* သားနား.

—ခြေ, *n.* a denominator.

—ဖြတ်, *v.* see the parts.

—ငေ, *n.* a numerator.

ပိုလိုပက်ထက်, *adv.* open and exposed.

ပို့ ၁, *v.* to convey or conduct (to a person or place ;) to teach books, စာပို့သည် ; to offer, as a good wish or a blessing, ပေးပို့သည်.



——တောင်, *v.* same, 1st def.

——သ, to carry and present ; same as ခု, 2d and 3d def.

ခို ၂, *v.* to be thrown into or upon ; to have earth or any substance thrown into (as a pit,) so as to be shallow or nearly filled up. Der. ခို.

ခိုး ၁, *n.* an insect, any small animal, without distinguishable bones ; the silk worm ; silk, ခိုးကောင်.

——က, (from က, to ward off,) *n.* a sheathing board, so called, because used to protect the hull of a vessel from worms ; a thin, narrow board, resembling a sheathing board, but used for any purpose, ခိုးကာယဉ်.

——ကျ, *v.* to be infested with insects, eaten by worms.

——ခြည်, *n.* silk thread.

——စပ်, *n.* a small flying insect that infests the eyes.

——စာ, *n.* the mulberry tree, the silk worm's food.

——စီ, *n.* see ခိုးစီ.

——စုန်းကြီး, —စုန်းမြီး, *n.* a fire-fly or glow-worm.

——ညှိ, *n.* fine silk.

——တိ, *n.* a species of worm very extensile and contractile.

——တိတ်, *v.* to slice in a particular way, preparatory to pickling.

——တုံးတုံး, *n.* a chrysalis ; a grub ; an insect without feet, any worm.

——တောက်, *v.* to perforate (cloth or paper,) as an insect.

——ထ, *v.* to arise, exert itself. Der. ဖျင်းမိုးထ, သွားမိုးထ.

——ထည်, *n.* silk, silk cloth.

——နားသန်, *n.* the coiling centipede.

——ပရန်, *n.* a kind of flying insect.

——ပေါက်, *n.* a hole made by an insect.

——ပေါက်ပေါက်, *n.* a kind of insect living in water.



——မင်းတောင်တာ, —မဲးတောင်တာ, *n.* the green and golden beetle.

——မြည်မြီး, —ရည်မြီး, *n.* see မိုးဝံ့ကြီး။

——ရွား, —ရွ, *n.* insects in general.

——လုံးကောင်, *n.* a milleped, sowbug.

——ထောင်း, *n.* an insect like the sand-fly (မြိတ်,) but smaller.

——သေ, *v.* to be dead. Der. မျက်နှာပိုးသေ။

——ယတ်, *n.* a cockroach.

ပိုး ၃, *v.* to fix or fasten one on another, for the purpose of strengthening ; to bear on the back, နောက်ကပ်သည့်,—  
*comp.* ထမ်း, and ရွတ်. Der. ခိုပိုး, ထမ်းပိုး, and သယ်ပိုး။

မိုးမိုးပတ်စက်, *adv.* recklessly, without consideration and regard to propriety or decency, indecorously.

ပျ, *n.* a kind of insect destructive to plants.

ရှက် ၁, *v.* to be ruined, destroyed ; [to fail, so as to be lost to a cause or party, from counteracting causes.] Der. ရှက်-

——စီး, —ပြား, *v.* same, 1st def.

——[ပြယ်,] —မြှိုး, *v.* see the parts.

ရှက် ၂, *v.* to be witty, droll, comical, funny ; to jest, play the buffoon ; to trifle with, play the fool with.

——ရော်, *v.* same ; to deride, treat with derision.

——ပြည်, —ပြယ်, —ရယ်, *v.* same,—but generally used in some adverbial form, ပျက်ရယ်ပြီသည်။

ရှက်သိကာ, *adv.* a very little, အနည်းငယ်။

ရှက်သိသိ, *adv.* deficient in relish, လိုသောအရသာမရှိသည့်နှင့်။

ရှင်, (so written by the Arracanese,—*comp.* ပြင်,) *v.* to prepare, put in order ; to amend, correct, repair, ပြုပြင်သည်။

——ဆင်, *v.* same, 1st def.—*comp.* ပြုပြင်။

——ထွာ, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

ရှင်း, *v.* to be lazy, idle, indolent ; to be loth, reluctant (to do,)



averse to,—in the latter sense, chiefly used as a qual.  
verb. affix, e. g. မြင်ပျင်းသည်, to hate to see, ကြားပျင်းသည်,  
to hate to hear. Der. ဆပျင်း

——ပိုးဝ, (see ပိုးဝ,) v. to be very lazy.

——မိုး, v. same as ပျင်း, 1st sense.

ပွန်, v. to be thick, dense, not rare, မကြည့်

——စွဲ, v. see the parts,—used adverbially.

——နစ်, v. same as ပွန်,—used adverbially.

ပျဉ်, v. to be reduced to a level, by some modification of the  
surface, or by being so close and thick, as to fill up all  
interstices,—comp. ပြား; န. a board, plank, ပျဉ်ပြား; a  
flat surface,—used in composition with other words, as  
ကျောက်ပျဉ်, ပါးပျဉ်, လက်ဝါးပျဉ်

——စင်း, v. to lay with boards, as a floor.

——ထောင်, v. to cover the side of a house, make a parti-  
tion, with boards.

——ပြား, n. a board, plank.

ပျဉ်း, v. to be tough, so as to yield to force, without breaking,  
ပဆတ်; to be dull, stupid. Der. ဆပျဉ်း

——ဝွဲ, v. same, 2d def.

ပျံ, v. to fly, as a bird, as sparks of fire, as rays of light.

ပျံ့ဖွား, n. a species of swallow, hirundo Daurica,—comp. မိုး  
ဓမ္မဂ္ဂ

ပျံ့, v. to be scattered, spread, diffused, as odor, as rays of  
light, as news, &c.

——နှံ့, v. to be diffused throughout.

——ပျူ, v. to be pleasant in mind, enjoy one's thought,—  
comp. ပြေပျူ

——ပွား, —စွဲ, v. see the parts.

——လွင့်, v. to be scattered, dissipated.



ဈာ, *v.* to be in a hurry, bustle.

—ယာ, *v.* same,—chiefly used adverbially, e. g. ဖာယာသတ်  
အောင်, in a disorderly hurry. Der. ကယာကယာ။

—ယီးဈာယာ, *adv.* from above.

ဈာ ၁, *n.* a honey-bee.

—ဇုံ, (from ဒုံ, a bulge,) *n.* a nest of bees, including the  
honey-comb and honey.

—တံ, *n.* a limb or any other thing to which a swarm ad-  
heres and attaches the honey-comb.

—တူ, *pron.* ဝု, *n.* a hornet.

——ဇွတ်, *v.* to take honey from bees.

—ဇွဲ, *n.* see ယင်ဗား။

—ဇွက်, *n.* a drone.

—ရည်, *n.* honey.

—လှို, (from နားလှို,) *n.* a honey-comb.

—သလိ, *n.* young bees.

—သန့်, *n.* a small kind of honey-bee.

—သလက်, *n.* the cells occupied by young bees.

—သွန်, (from သွန်, to be ineffectual,) *n.* a deserted, empty  
honey-comb.

ဈားသက်, *n.* a small ulcer formed at each corner of the mouth.

ဈာဌာ, *n.* courteous behavior, kind attentions, politeness, လော  
ကဝတ်။

ဈာဈာဌာ, *adv.* courteously, engagingly, politely.

ဈောက်, *v.* to disappear, ကွယ်သည့်; to be lost. Der. ဈောက်။

—ဈက်, —ရှ, *v.* same, 2d def.

—လွင့်, *v.* see the parts.

ဈောင်း, *v.* to be limber, pliant, flexible, not stiff, မတောင့်,—*comp.*  
ဈော့. Der. ဈောင်း။

ဈော့, *v.* to be soft, tender, yielding, lax, မမာ,—*comp.* ဒိ, and



နဲး ; to be limber, pliant, flexible, not stiff, မတောင့်, ပျောင်း  
သည်။

——နဲ, *v.* same, 1st def.

——ဇောင်း, *v.* same, in both senses.

ဇော့ကြောင်း, *n.* a flute, fluted channel in ornamental work.

——ထိုး, *v.* to flute.

ဇော် 1, *v.* to sleep, be sound asleep, အိပ်လျော်သည်, မွေသည်,—  
*comp.* အိပ်။

——မွေ, *v.* same.

——မိန်း, *v.* see the parts.

ဇော် 2, *v.* to enjoy one's self, be pleased, happy, မွေလျော်သည်.

*Der.* ဇော်။

——ဝါး, —ခိုက်, —မြီး, —မွေ, —ရွှင်, *v.* same.

ရှို, *v.* to be young, in the prime of life, neither very young  
nor old,—applicable to whatever has life. *Der.* အပျို,  
and လှပျို။

——ရှို, —ထွတ်, *v.* see the parts.

——မြှင်, (infrequent,) —ရွယ်, *v.* same as ပျို။

ရွှီ 1, *n.* sacred verse, in lines of four syllables.

——တတ်စာ, *n.* same.

ရွှီ 2, *v.* to retch, heave, make an effort to vomit, နှစ်လုံးပျိုသည်။

——အန်, *v.* see the parts.

——ထိုထို, *a.* disposed to vomit.

ပျိုး, *v.* to plant, either as seeds or plants, with the intention of  
transplanting ; *n.* a plant, ပျိုးပင်။

——ခင်း, *n.* a bed of plants.

——ထောင်, *v.* same as ပျိုး။

မြ 1, *n.* (obsolete.) *Der.* မြမြ, and next.

——ဆိုး, *n.* a small turret on the wall of a fortification.

——စင်, see ပွင့်။



——ထင်း, *n.* a road which leads to a turret; any road which terminates at a particular spot.

ပြ 2, *v.* to show, (in various ways,) ဖြန့်သည်, ဖြန့်သည့်။

——ညွှန်, —ညွှန်း, *v.* see the parts.

——သ, *v.* to show, in the way of instruction.

ပြစ် 1, *v.* to glance, as a ray of light, (infrequent.) Der. လျှပ်ပြစ်, and ပြီးပြစ်။

ပြက် 2, *v.* to add to, put into, as a very little into a larger mass,—less than ဂွက်,—one kind of ငောင်း။

ပြကတော့, (Sanskrit,) *n.* nature, ပကတိ, သဘာဝ။

ပြက္ခမိန်, *n.* an astrological scheme, which forms the basis of subsequent calculations, an ephemeris; an almanac.

ပြက်ပြက်, *adv.* clearly, conspicuously, ထင်ထင်။

ပြင်, *n.* see ဆပြင်, the outside, what is beside.

——ပသူ, *n.* an outside person, one not included.

——လွင်, *n.* the outside.

——လွင်ကစ, *adv.* on the outside.

——ဝန်, *n.* a public minister of state,—*comp.* ဆထွင်းဝန်။

ပြင်း, *v.* to be violent, ထန်သည်,—*comp.* သည်း။

——ထန်, —ပြ, *v.* same.

ပြစ် 1, *v.* to throw, cast; to throw away, reject, ခွန်သည်; to throw at, shoot.

——ခတ်, *v.* last def.

——စင်, commonly written ပွင်း, which see.

——စလက်ခတ်, *adv.* neglectfully, carelessly, without regard.

——ထား, *v.* to throw aside (for a time;) to forsake, abandon.

——ခွား, *v.* to sin against; to transgress, ဖွန်ကျသည့်။

——လိုက်, *v.* same as ပြင်, 1st and 2nd def.

ပြင် 2, *v.* to weave grass (for roofing,) make it into a flat piece



by doubling and tying on a stick, သက်ကယ်ပြတ်သည့်. Der.  
ကပ်ပြတ်, စားပြတ်, ခန့်ပြတ်, သက်ကယ်ပြတ်.

ပြည် 1, *n.* a country.

——မိုး, *n.* an hereditary chief.

——ဆူးပြည်ငြောင့်, *n.* thieves, robbers, &c.

——တန့်ဆာ, *n.* a courtesan, harlot, မိမိရှင်.

——ထီးရူး, *n.* the internal affairs of a country.

——ထောင်, *n.* same as ပြည်,—used in phrases of enumeration only, as တပြည်ထောင်, နှစ်ပြည်ထောင်, ဆွဲနယ်ပြည်ထောင်, &c.

ပြည် 2, *n.* a measure of capacity, equal to four tsalais, (စလယ်,) or one sixteenth part of a ten, (တင်း,)—before capital numerals, အပြည်, as အပြည်နှစ်ဆယ်, အပြည်သုံးဆယ်, &c.

ပြည် 3, *n.* pus.

——စုတ်စလောင်း, *n.* drawing ointment.

ပြည် 4, *v.* see ပြယ်, to jest with.

ပြည်မြို့, *n.* Prome, the half way city between Rangoon and Ava, though nearer the former,—the seat of supreme government, for several centuries, prior to the establishment of Pagan, (ဂုဏ်း)

ပြည့်, *v.* to be full. Der. ပြည့်.

——စုံ, *v.* to be possessed of, replete with; to be complete, accomplished, fulfilled.

——ခွင်း, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

——ဝ, *v.* to be full of, have an abundance of,—less applicable to property than ကြွယ်ဝ.

ပြည့်စုံကော, *n.* see မိန်းကော.

ပြဋ္ဌာန်း, (Pali ပဋ္ဌာနံ,) *v.* to decide, settle, establish, ထုံးပြတ်သည့်.

ပြတ်, *v.* to be cut in two; to be cut off, ended; to cease, stop, break off, ဝေးသည့်; to be decided. Der. ပြတ်.



—ပွဲးစား, *n.* an apprizer of uncoined money,—*comp.* ဆတ်  
 ကိုင်ပွဲးစား။

—လပ်, *v.* to be discontinued for want of further supply.

—သတ်, *v.* to be cut or rent to pieces, spoilt.

—သား, *v.* to be distinct, clear.

ပြတင်း, *pron.* ပဒင်း, *n.* a window, လေသာတံခါး။

—ပိတ်, *n.* a window shutter, ပြတင်းရွက်။

—ပေါက်, *n.* the opening or aperture of a window.

—စွန်အိမ်ကွက်, *n.* a window sash.

—ရောင်, *n.* a false window.

—ရွက်, *n.* a window shutter, ပြတင်းပိတ်။

ပြတာန့်, *see* ပိတာန့်, a canopy.

ပြတား, *pron.* and frequently written ပဒါး, *n.* quicksilver, သုတ။

—ဆား, *n.* oxymuriate of mercury, corrosive sublimate.

—ဆားရှို, *n.* calomel.

—ထိန်း, *v.* to overlay glass with quicksilver.

ပြတို, *n.* a spittoon, ထွေးအင်, ထွေးခံ, (obsolete.)

ပြန် 1, *n.* a pran, a measure of time, equal to ten karahs, (၁၄။)

ပြန် 2, *v.* to return ; to repeat, do again, လုပ်သည် ; to do in re-  
 turn, တုံ့သည်, လှန်သည် ; to repeat, rehearse (a lesson ; ) to  
 interpret, translate, စကားပြန်သည်, ဆနက်ပြန်သည် ; to die,  
 (clerical,) ဖုန်းကြီးပြန်သည် ; to recover, (intrans.) from  
 fainting ; to refine, purify, rectify by re-distillation or  
 sublimation ; *qual. verb. affix*, again ; *adv.* back, back-  
 wards,—used in composition, e. g. နောက်ပြန်, ပြောင်းပြန်,  
 လက်ပြန်။

—ကြား, *v.* to communicate information ; to relate, report,  
 (respectfully.)

—စာ, *n.* a written reply.

—စောင်း, *adv.* sidewise, as in looking back.



—ဆို, *v.* to interpret, translate.

—တန်း, *n.* a royal edict made public for universal observance, အမိန့်တော်ပြန်တန်း။

—ပြော, *v.* to relate, narrate, repeat (an account.)

—လာ, *v.* to come back.

—လှန်, *v.* to do in return, do back again,—*comp.* လှန်ပြန်။

—သွား, *v.* to go back.

ပြန့်, *v.* to be expanded, as the open hand, or as a mat when unrolled ; to be spread out, as grain, sand, &c. ; to be level, have an even surface, ညီညာသင့်, ညီညွတ်သင့်,—*comp.*

ပြား. Der. ပြန့်။

—ကျယ်, *v.* see the parts.

—ရှား, *v.* to be a level, agreeable surface.

—ပြော, *v.* to be uniformly and plentifully supplied.

ပြတ်, *v.* to be low, squat, flat and broad, in comparison with the height,—*comp.* နိမ့် ; to be in a low, stooping, crouching posture, ဝတ်သည့်,—commonly used in a reduplicated form.

—စပ်, —ဝပ်, *v.* same, 2d def.

—စွဲ, *v.* to be habitually fixed in a humble posture,—used only as an adverb, in a reduplicated form.

—စွဲကြီး, *adv.* indisposed to move, ပြင်း, *v.* to spread out, distribute throughout, according to some rule.

—မျှ, *v.* same.

ပြယ် 1, *v.* to waste, (intrans.,) become weak, less vivid or pungent, as odor, flavor, color, heat, affection, သားလျော့သည်။

ပြယ် 2, (from ပြ, and ရယ်, to show and laugh,) *v.* to jest with, put to the blush, as young persons of different sexes, to make indelicate allusions, ကိလေသာနှင့်ဝပ်မြီကျိဝားသည်,—*comp.* ပျက်ချော်, and ပျက်ရယ်။

ပြယုတ်, *n.* in *Pali grammar*, an illustration, exemplification.



ပြဟိုးယား, *adv.* glitteringly, dazzlingly, with a variety of colors, (infrequent.)

ပြသင်, (Pali ဝါသင်္ဂေါ,) *n.* a graduated turret, surmounting the roof of palaces, distinguished kyoungs, royal boats, &c. a spire, steeple.

——စိုးပြည်, *commonly written* ဥပြည်, *n.* the same *shaven-headed*, i. e. not rising to a point.

ပြသနာ, *n.* a question that forms a subject for discussion,—  
*comp.* ပုစ္ဆာ

ပြာ 1, *n.* ashes.

——ဆိုး, *n.* a kind of crucible, (ဒိုက်,) made of ashes.

——ဆား, *n.* potash, pearl-ash, salaratus.

——ဆားနီ, *n.* soda.

ပြာ 2, *v.* to be blue. Der. ဆပြာ

——နောက်နောက်, *a.* being of a dull blue color.

——အောင်, *adv.* intensive to ဆင်းရဲ

ပြာ 3, *v.* to be dim, as the eyes, from weakness or old age,  
မွဲသည်, မှန်သည်,—*comp.* သိ

ပြာ 4, *v.* to toss up, as rice, when cleaning it, with a shallow, flat bottomed basket, (ပဲကော)

ပြာတာ, (Beng.) *n.* a peon, မင်းလှောင်

——ကွင်း, *n.* a peon's belt.

ပြာသာကွက်, *n.* an ornamental excavation in architecture, as if designed to be the bed of a looking-glass.

ပြာဆို, *n.* Pyah-tho, the tenth month in the year, nearly answering to January.

ပြာ 1, *v.* to be flat, level, not spherical, ဖလှဲ,—*comp.* ပြဲ.  
Der. ဆပြာ

ပြာ 2, *v.* to be divided into several parts, be various. Der.  
ဆပြာ, ကွဲပြာ, ထူးပြာ, ဝေပြာ, နှဲပြာ, များပြာ



မြွေ, (Pali, a scorpion,) *n.* Scorpio, the 8th sign of the Zodiac, မြွေရာသီ။

မြတ္တာ, (Pali လောက, ) *n.* a pyeit-tah, a kind of being, inferior to man, inhabiting one of the four states of suffering, (သပါဝ်,) including many varieties,—*comp.* မြတ္တ, and မြတ္တ,—applied colloquially to the lower order of the brute creation, as insects, worms, &c.

မြှုပ်, *v.* to be idle, vain, unsubstantial, မြှုပ်,—chiefly applied to persons and language.

—မြှုပ်, *v.* same.

မြွေ, (Pali, a bull,) *n.* Taurus, the 2nd sign of the Zodiac, မြွေရာသီ။

မြ 1, *v.* to be accurate, exact,—chiefly applied to speaking and writing.

—မြ, (infrequent,) —သ, *v.* same. \*

မြ 2, *verb. affix, denoting the past, sometimes the future,*—changed into မြ် when followed by another assertive affix ; (see Grammar.)

မြမြ, *adv.* at all, (in a negative sentence,) မရှိ, as မရှိ, *there is none at all.*

မြ် 1, *v.* to be done, finished, completed, accomplished ; to be proof against (a weapon or a blow.) Der. မြ်း။

—မြ်, *v.* same, 1st def.

—မြ်, *v.* to be settled, as a difficulty.

မြ် 2, *verb. affix,*—see under မြ 2.

မြ်, *v.* to do, perform, လုပ်သည်, ဆောင်သည်, မှသည် ; to act like, assume the character of, မှသည်, လုပ်သည်. Der. မြ်း။

—မြ်, *v.* same, 1st def.

—မြ်, *v.* to bewitch, inflict mischief upon by witchcraft, —*comp.* မြ်းမြ်း ; (when combined with သး or သွီး,)



nourish, take care of, treat as a son or daughter,  
မွေးစားသည်။

—စု, *v.* to take care of, minister to the benefit of.

—တင်, (from ဖုင်, to amend,) *v.* to amend, correct, repair,  
put in order,—*comp.* ဖုင်ဆင်။

—မှု, *v.* same as ပြု, 1st def.

—လုပ်, *v.* to operate, act upon.

မြတ် 1, *pron.* မြတ်, *n.* roughness, unevenness of surface, as of  
rough skin or a rough rock.

—ထ, *v.* to be rough, grating,—more than ကြမ်း။

—ရှုပ်ထ, *v.* same.

မြတ် 2, *v.* to boil, (trans.): hence, တပြတ်စာ, a small quantity,  
enough for one meal.

—ဆေး, *n.* an apozem, medicinal decoction.

မြတ် 3, *v.* to be unloosed, by the severing or detaching of some  
connecting part,—applied to things joined lengthwise,  
e. g. အဆစ်ဖြတ်သည်,—applied also to the discontinuance  
of a race, အမျိုးဖြတ်သည်။

—မြတ်စင်, *v.* to be all dead.

မြတ္တ, *n.* a vise.

မြတ်မြတ်မြတ်မြတ်, an abbreviation of ပခုတ်ပခုတ် reduplicated.

မြတ်မြတ်, *adv.* with a light dashing sound, as of things falling  
in water.

မြန်း, *v.* to be worn away, exhausted, spent, (as property,)—  
more than ပြန်. Der. မြန်း။

—တီး, *v.* same.

မြန်းမြင်း, an abbreviation of ပခုန်းပခုင်း။

မြန်းမြန်း, *adv.* expressive of the sound which it imitates.

—မြင်းမြင်း, *adv.* same.

မူမူ, *adv.* smilingly, ခပ်မူမူ။



မိုး, *v.* to smile.

မြ, *v.* to project a little (from an aperture,)—*comp.* မိုး

—ပြောင်း, *n.* a window, *particularly*, a small round one.

မြ 1, *v.* to protuberate, as the eyes, မျက်မမြည်းသည်။

—တူးပြောင်တောင်, *adv.* staringly, without discerning, as from illness or fright.

မြ 2, *v.* to be a couplet, (နှစ်လုံးမြည်း) a triplet, (သုံးလုံးမြည်း) or more,—*comp.* သွား

ပြေ, *v.* to be unloosed, untied, (as a knot); to be smoothed or removed, (as a protuberance or knob); to be appeased, as the mind, (ပိတ်ပြေ,) or settled, as an annoying business, (သမှုပြေ); to be made smooth, agreeable, pleasant; to be of a soft, pleasing color. Der. ပြေ့

—ချော, —ပြေ, *v.* to be smooth, agreeable, pleasant, ချောမောသည်။

—စာ, *n.* a certificate of settlement, discharge, acquittal, &c.

—မြင်း, —ပ, —ချောက်, —ရှင်း, —လည်, *v.* to be done away, removed, put to rest.

ပြေး, *v.* to move faster than the natural pace, to run, flee.

—လွှား, *v.* to run with a leaping motion.

မြီး, *v.* to gape, expand, flare, be bell-mouthed. Der. မြီး

—လန်, *v.* see the parts.

ပြော *v.* to say, speak, tell, ဆိုသည်။

—ဆို, —ပ, *v.* same.

—လော, *v.* see the parts.

ပြော 2, *v.* to be much, abundant,—seldom used alone. Der.

ကုန်ပြော, ထူပြော, ပြန့်ပြော, ဝမ်းပြော။

ပြောက်, *v.* to be speckled, spotted, with spots smaller than ဆွက်, as a beast or bird,—*comp.* ညှင်းပြောက်, and ဝါရေပြောက်. Der. အပြောက်။



- ကျား *v.* see the parts.
- ပြောင် 1, *n.* a kind of buffalo, a bison.
- ပြောင် 2, *v.* to be bright, shining, as polished metal,—*comp.*  
တောက်, ထိန်, ထွန်း။
- လက်, *v.* same.
- ပြောင် 3, *v.* to be clear, clean, without any thing, as a vacant spot of ground. Der. အထိန်းအပြောင်, ခေါင်းပြောင်, ထိပ်ပြောင်။
- စင်, *v.* same.
- ပြောင် 4, to be unfeeling, have no regard to the distresses of another,—one kind of မိန်းကား ; to speak and act, without regard to the feelings of another, as a stage player or buffoon. Der. လှပြောင်။
- ချော်, *v.* same, 2d def.
- စိစိ,—တတ်တက်,—တောင်တောင်, *adv.* from same, 1st def. ;  
*also*, unfeelingly under insults and injuries.
- ပြတ်ပြတ်, *adv.* in the way of bold, reckless jesting.
- ပြောင်း 1, *n.* a kind of grain.
- ဖူး, *n.* maize, Indian corn.
- လည်ကောက်, *n.* broom-corn.
- ပြောင်း 2, *n.* a tube used for blowing or projecting,—*comp.* ပွန်။
- ပြောင်း 3, *v.* to change place, remove, နေရာပြောင်း ; to change one thing for another ; *when combined with* အကျင့်, မိတ်, သဘော, *and such like*, to change conduct, disposition, &c. (provincial—modern,—but gaining ground.)
- ပြန်, —ပြီးပြောင်းပြန်, *adv.* one end for the other, or upside down, ကပြောင်းကပြန်။
- ရွှေ, *v.* see the parts.
- ထဲ, *v.* same as ပြောင်း။
- ထွေး, *v.* see the parts.



မြေ, *v.* to be quite ripe, very soft,—more than ငျော့.

မြ, *v.* to break kown, (*intrans.*) fall to pieces ; come to ruin.

Der. မြ.

——ထဲ, *v.* same.

မြက်မြက်, or တမြက်မြက်, *adv.* profusely, as perspiration or tears.

မြင်, *v.* to put together side by side, by way of comparison,

ရှည့် ; to compare, နှိုင်း, မှိုင်း ; to engage together in rivalry.

——တ, *v.* same,—last def.

——တွဲ, —ဇက်, *v.* see the parts.

——နှိုင်း, *v.* same as မြင်, 1st and 2nd def.

မြင်း, *v.* to be uniformly full, abundant, well furnished, whether in regard to size or number.

——နှိုင်း, *v.* same,—used adverbially.

မြီး, *v.* to shine, (*obsolete.*)

——မြတ်, *v.* to glitter, မိုးချက်,—commonly reduplicated and used adverbially.

——မြောင်, *v.* to glare,—used adverbially.

ပွ, *v.* to rise up soft, be puffy, swell, (as rice in water.)

——ရောင်းရောင်း, *adv.* of similar signification as above.

——ပွ, *v.* same as ပွ,—used adverbially.

ပွက်, *v.* to boil up and break, as boiling liquid, (ဆူ,) or as water in a river, over rocks or shoals ; *hence*, ပွက်.

ပွင့်, *v.* to expand, open, be opened ; to blossom. Der. ပွင့်, and

ဆွင့်.

——လင်း, *v.* to be open, clear, conspicuous.

——လန်း, *v.* same.

ပွတ် ၁, *n.* a turner's lathe.

——[ကြိုး, *n.* the band of a lathe.]

——ခံ, *v.* to turn in a lathe.

——ခွံပွတ်ကျေး, *n.* same as ပွတ်.



——[ချင်း, *n.* the half of a baluster divided lengthwise.]

——ချေး, —စာ, *n.* the chips made in turning.

——စူး, *n.* a bone used for a gimlet, လက်ပွတ်စူး

——ဆောက်, —တိုင်, *n.* see the parts.

——တံ, *n.* a churn stick.

——တွင်းစူး, *n.* see ပွတ်စူး

——လုံး, *n.* a baluster.

——လုံးလက်ရန်း, *n.* a balustrade.

——သမား, *n.* a turner.

ပွတ် ၂, *v.* to rub, ထိုက် ; to grind in a mill, ကြိတ် ; to churn by twirling a churn stick, (ပွတ်တံ); hence ရွှေပွတ်စု, ငွေပွတ်စု, gold and silver collected by hard earnings.

——ထိုက်, *v.* to rub against (in passing.)

ပွန်း, *v.* to be rubbed off, worn away by friction, abraded.

——တီး, *v.* same.

——တီးတီး, *adv.* intimately.

ပွာ, *v.* to have a wide mouth, or large aperture.

ပွား, *v.* to grow, increase, in number or size, ထိုး

——စီး, —ထိုး, —ပွား, *v.* same.

ငွေ, *v.* to be confused, ရှုပ်

——လိ, *v.* to contrive something new, or curious ; to deceive in a greater or less degree,—used either in a good or bad sense.

ငွေ့, *v.* to support on one or both arms.

——ရုံ, —တက်, *v.* see the parts.

——ရိုက်, *v.* to support with one arm and clasp with the other.

ငွေ ၁, *n.* the bamboo rat, a species of mole.

——ခုံ, *n.* the heap of earth scratched out of the said animal's hole.

ငွေ ၂, *n.* a ring-worm.



——ခရုပတ်, —နက်, —မြူ, *n.* varieties of same.

မွေးကိုင်း, *n.* senna.

မွဲယှက်, *n.* a product of a certain winged insect deposited in the hollow of trees.

မွဲ 1, *n.* food prepared and placed for eating, စားပွဲ; a place of eating, a table, eating board, စားပွဲ; a feast, a festival of any kind, a public entertainment, ဘဏ္ဍ; a place of melting silver or making money; a custom house for receiving transit duties.

——[ဇုတ်, *n.* an overseer or manager of a festival; a government inspector of silver.]

——ခ, *n.* a broker's commission.

——ခံ, *v.* to take part in a festival, keep a festival.

——စား, *n.* a dealer in uncoined money, a petty factor, a broker, sirkar.

——တော်ကုံး, *n.* a king's cook, စားတော်ကုံး.

——တော်မို, *n.* a king's cook house.

——တော်သား, *n.* people employed in same.

——တွေ့, *v.* to be ascertained and approved in an assembly, and *hence*, to be ascertained and approved in any way.

——မို, *n.* a place of melting silver, ငွေမှောင်မို.

——မွဲ, *v.* to indulge in sociable, festive conversation.

——လမ်း, *n.* a festival, entertainment.

——လုပ်, *v.* to make a festival.

မွဲ 2, *v.* to be past the season,—as of blossoming, or bearing fruit, ထိုး.

မြတ် 1, *v.* to utter, မြတ်.

မြတ် 2, *see* ပွတ်.

မြတ် 1, *n.* a squirt, syringe, pump, any instrument which throws out water with force,—*frequently pron.* ပွတ်.



——တံ, *n.* a piston, ပြတ်ထိုးတံ။

——မြတ်, *adv.* squirtingly, as water ejected from a syringe ;  
*applied to speech*, rapidly, fluently.

မြတ် 2, *v.* to grow in clusters—not used assertively, as ပြတ်၍  
နေ, to cluster, be collected in a cluster.

မြန် 1, *n.* a tube for conveying any thing that flows,—*comp.*  
ပြောင်း ; a conduit, aqueduct, pipe, tap, spout, &c. ရေမြန် ;  
*hence* လေမြန်။

မြန် 2, *v.* to be versed, skilled in, accomplished, ကျေ, ကျင်လည်,  
ကျွမ်း, လေ့လာ ;—scarcely used but in ကျေမြန်။

——ကောက်, *n.* a syphon, ရေခိုးမြန်။

——တံ, *n.* same as မြန်။

မြန်းထီး, (*pron.* ပွန်းထီး) *a.* to be familiar with, intimately ac-  
quainted,—used adverbially.

မြင်း, *v.* to mix together, commingle, နှော, ရော ; to be lost,—  
commonly at sea, in a ship or boat.

——နှော, *v.* same, 1st def. (most common.)

မြေ, *n.* a pipe, fife, flute.

——စုံ, *n.* an organ.

ဇာ

*The twenty second consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and  
the second in the class of labials.*

ဇက် 1, *n.* a leaf, considered as an article of use,—*comp.* အရွက်။

——ရွက်, *n.* a dish made of leaves.

——ရွက်နာ, *n.* a species of ulcer.

——ရွက်, *n.* same as ဇက်။

ဇက် 2, *v.* to embrace, hug, without taking up in the arms,



—*comp.* ခိုက်, and မွေ ; to form corresponding parts in union, to match ; to unite, associate,—not used singly, ပေါင်းစပ်, ပေါင်းဖက် ; *hence*, ဆက်.

—စူးစုလောင်း, *adv.* conjointly, in partnership, in fellowship.

—စပ်, *v.* to act in concert, or partnership, by associating in any business, ပေါင်းဖက်.

—ခိုက်, —မြင်, *v.* see the parts.

—ထမ်း, *v.* to embrace, hug.

—ထဲတစင်, *adv.* embracingly.

ကော်ဆွတ်, *n.* a kind of tree.

—ရေ, *n.* water, which flows at the commencement of the rains, because tinged red from the leaves of the said tree.

ကော်ညွန့်, *n.* a kind of cloth.

ကော်ထား, *n.* [a species of spuregwort, the leaves of which produce an itching sensation, *tragia.*]

ကော်ဝန်း, *n.* [a species of linden bloom, *triumfetta.*]

ကော်သကပ်, *n.* a kind of disease.

ကော်သချာ, *n.* a kind of disease.

ကော်သန်း, *n.* a kind of tree, [*bignonia stipulata.*]

ဝေ 1, *n.* the anus, ခေါ့, ဝေပင်.

—ဝ, *n.* same.

ဝေ 2, *n.* to be in a strait between two, hesitating which to choose, မိတ်မင် ; *hence*, တမင်ရာရာ, *adv.* in an unsettled state of mind, with wandering, distracted thoughts.

ဝေ့, *v.* to procrastinate, delay, be dilatory, long in doing, ရှေး.

—ဝေး, *v.* same.

—ရှေး, *v.* same.

ဝင်း, *see* ပင်း.

ဝေ 1, *v.* to read audibly.

—ဝေ, *n.* verse, poetry, as distinguished from prose, (ဝေကားပုဒ်)



——ခွတ်, *v.* same as ဖတ်.

ဖတ် 2, *v.* to interpret, explain (a dream, omen, &c.)

ဖတ် 3, *v.* to dress (cotton) with a bow-string, ဂွင်းဖတ်.

ဖတ် 4, *v.* to be fresh, glossy,—used in composition with words expressive of appearance or color; also in a reduplicated form, as an intensive,—of various applications, as နီနီဖတ် ဖတ်.

ဖတ် 5, *v.* to be dry, free from liquid, (obsolete;) hence, သလတ်  
——သလတ်လတ်, *a.* dry, as fruit, သရည်မရွှမ်း.

တိုင်း, *n.* a bedstead, ခုတင်.

တလတ်, *adv.* loosely and flappingly.

ဇနိ 1, *n.* glass.

——ကတိ, —ကတိုး; *n.* a wine glass,—[*comp.* ကတိ, and ကတိုး]

——ကပ်, *n.* a kind of glass ornament, (obsolete.)

——[ကျောက်, *n.* crystallized quartz.]

——ခွက်, *n.* a glass cup or vessel.

——တော့, *n.* a tumbler.

ဇနိ 2, *v.* to make, create; to give a form or appearance,—not used singly.

——ဆင်း, *v.* same, (most common.)

——တီး, *v.* to plan, calculate in the mind, တီတင်.

ဇနိ 3, *v.* to clean (cotton,) by pulling and picking, previously to dressing it with the gin, (ဝါကြွတ်,) and with the bow, (ဝါဖတ်လေး.)

ဇနိ 4, *v.* to be astringent (in taste;) to be dazzled (in the eyes.)

——ခါး, *n.* a kind of tree, [bearing an astringent and bitter fruit, terminalia bellerica.]

——ရည်, *n.* astringent liquor,—commonly applied to decoctions of barks, roots, &c.



စန် 5, *v.* to shuffle (cards,) စဲးစန်။

စနောင့်, (from ဖဝါး and နောင့်,) *n.* the heel, ခြေစနောင့်,—*comp.*  
လက်စနောင့်။

——တူညှ်း, *n.* same.

စန့်စန့် 1, *a.* nearly dry, ဆန်ဆန်, ထပ်ထပ်။

စန့်စန့် 2, (from ဖန်, to be astringent,) *a.* slightly astringent.

ဖပ်ဖပ်, *a.* or *adv.* moist, wet,—less than ရွှဲရွှဲ။

ဖမိုး, *n.* the back of the hand, or the upper part of the foot.

ဖရှင်, *n.* an ankle, ခြေချက်ခွေ။

ဖမ်း, *v.* to try to catch.

——စား, *v.* to seize on, possess, as a spirit,—*comp.* ပြောင်း

——ဆီး, *v.* to apprehend, arrest.

——စွဲ, *v.* to catch at, grasp at.

——မိ, *v.* to catch, seize hold of.

——လှ, *v.* see the parts.

ဖယ်, *v.* to go aside, ရွှဲး, ဆွဲ ; to put aside, remove out of the  
way,—*comp.* ဖယ် and ရှား ; hence, ခြေဖယ်, *v.* to be splay-  
footed.

——ရမ်း, *adv.* sidelingly, with an uneven gait.

——ရှား, *v.* same as ဖယ်, in 2nd sense.

——လှယ်, see ဖလယ်။

——ထွဲ, see the parts.

ဖယာ, *n.* a certain quantity of tea leaf, (obsolete.)

ဇယောင်း, *n.* wax.

——ချက်, *n.* ointment, salve.

——ဆီ, *n.* same.

——တိုင်, *n.* a candle.

——တိုင်ခုံ, *n.* a candle-stick, one kind of ဒီးဒီး။

——စန်း, *n.* a kind of tree, [bearing a yellow flower, *Ala-  
manda cathartica.*]



ပရင်ဂျီ, *n.* a Portuguese, or descendant of a Portuguese ; a Roman Catholic.

ပရုံ, *n.* pumpkin,—many varieties—as ရွှေပရုံ, the yellow-pumpkin, ကျောက်ပရုံ, the white pumpkin, &c.

——မိတ်, (from မိတ်, to divide,) *n.* a three sided stick of timber.

——မွဲ, *n.* the long white species of pumpkin, ကျောက်ပရုံ

ပရုံမွဲ, *n.* see တင်ပါးမွဲ.

ပရဲ, *n.* the water melon.

ပရိုပရဲ, *adv.* broken, scattered, in disorder, ပယင်းပယာ.

ပယာနီး, *n.* a kind of boat, ပင်လယ်ဌာနီး

ပယာဌာနီး, (Pali ပယ, profit, and ဌာနီး, a place or receptacle,) *n.* one who has attained either of the four grand rewards, or blessings,—*comp.* ဒိဋ္ဌိ.

ပယယ်, (a corruption of ပယ်ဗယ်,) *v.* to exchange, ထဲးဗယ် ; to borrow for a short time.

ပယံ 1, *n.* the baubinia dyphylla of Symms.

ပယံ 2, *n.* a winged moth.

——ပု, *n.* same.

ပယံတောင်ပေး, *n.* a kind of plant.

ပယေး, *n.* a kind of metal cup or bowl ; a glass tumbler, ပရိ ပယေး, ပရိကထုံး.

ပယီး, *n.* the palm of the hand, or sole of the foot ; a foot, 12 inches, [—*comp.* ပိယေး]

——ပရိယယ်, *adv.* following, treading in another's footsteps.

——ပထွန်း, *v.* to place one foot before the other in measuring distance by the sole of the foot.

ပယ, (Pali,) *n.* perception, ဆာရုံလိုက္ခေဒြိန္.

ပယ 1, *n.* a four cornered basket with a cover.

——ပယေး, *n.* an oblong one.



———ခိုင်း, *n.* a circular one.

မာ 2, *v.* to mend a breach, close a hole by patching or otherwise.

———ဆေး, *see* the parts.

မာသာ *n.* the cardamom plant.

———နမိတ်, —ဝဝီ, *n.* species of the same.

မာသာ, *adv.* of one's own accord, လျောက်လျား.

မာသိမာသာ, *adv.* [in an indefinite, unsettled manner,] မသေမချာ ;  
[unrestrained, according to one's own will, ဆလွတ်, တတ်  
တိုင်း.]

မာ 1, *n.* a frog,—many varieties ; a small piece of wood,  
nailed on a post, or side of a house, for any purpose ; a  
cleat.

———ဆိုင်း, *n.* a species of frog.

———ခွတက်, *v.* to be mildewed.

———ခုန့်ညင်း, *n.* [one species of frog, resembling the seed of  
the ခုန့်ညင်း creeper.]

———တလက် *n.* [another small species, very noisy.]

———ခွေး, *n.* another species.

———ပေါင်စင်း, *n.* a long kind, (eatable.)

———ပေါင်ထင်, *adv.* in the way of sticks piled up in a square.

———ပျံ, *n.* [a small species, that lives on trees, *literally*, the  
*flying* frog.]

———မြစ်, *n.* a toad.

———[လည်တို, *n.* the *short-necked* frog.]

———လောင်း, *n.* a tadpole, or young frog.

———ဝတ်, *n.* *see* မာ, 2nd def. ; [*a.* squat, like a toad.]

———ဝတ်လည်, *n.* a door button.

မာ 2, *v.* to hang loosely about, be flowing, full, luxuriant, မာ

———ရား, —လား, *adv.* hanging loosely about.



မိ, (from မိ, to be pressed,) *v.* to press downwards or sideways, crush, flatten,—more passively than မိပ ; to oppress, မိပက်။

——မီး, —နင်း, *v.* same.

မိဝ် 1, *v.* to invite,—more respectful than ခေါ်, and less than ပင့် ; to offer to give, invite to take ; hence, ဆမိဝ်နေ။

——ကြား, *v.* to send an invitation.

——မိ, *v.* same as မိဝ်, (infrequent.)

——မနိသကပြု, *v.* to give an invitation, (polite.)

မိဝ် 2, *v.* to spill over.

——စဉ်, *v.* same, [including the idea of spattering.]

——မိဝ်, *adv.* glitteringly, လက်လက်။

မိတုံး, (from မိ and တုံး,) *n.* logs of wood, used to keep down a corpse, when burning in a funeral.

မိန့်မိန့်, *adv.* an intensive to တုန်, implying a general tremor.

မိန့် 1, *v.* to feel dull, heavy, indisposed to move.

——ထိန့်ထိန့်, *adv.* of similar import.

မိန့် 2, *v.* to crow, as a pheasant, ယပ်မိန့်သည်။

မိန့်ကား, *n.* the fourth day from the present.

မိန့်နွဲ့, *n.* the third day from the present.

မိ 1, *v.* to prevent, hinder, ဆီး, တား,—scarcely used ; hence, မာနိမိ။

——ဆန့်, *v.* to contradict, oppose, be contrary, ငြင်းဆန်။

——တာ, *adv.* right across, တန့်လန့် ; *n.* half a foot, six inches ; [a foot-breadth,—*comp.* ဝါး, a foot-length.]

မိ 2, *int.* expressive of dislike, disgust.

မီး 1, *v.* to comb ; to brush (cloth ;) to card (cotton or wool.)

——လိမ်း, *v.* see the parts.

မီး 2, *v.* to be in good flesh,—chiefly used in မီးအောင်သည်။

[မီးကြမ်း, see ငှက်ပျောမီးကြမ်း.]



စု, *v.* to protuberate, bunch ; to be knotty, knobby ; *hence*,  
အဖု

——ဆစ်, *v.* same ; to proceed step by step in an investigation.

စုတ် 1, *n.* a kind of evil spirit.

စုတ် 2, *n.* dust lying on the ground,—*comp.* ဖုံ

——လူးငှက်, [from လူး, to roll from side to side,] *n.* a kind of bird.

စုတ် 3, *n.* a kind of insect.

——ထိုက်စုတ်ထိုက်, *adv.* out of breath, from fatigue, or disease.

စုတ် 4, to roast or burn, by putting on or into the fire,—*comp.*  
ကင်, and အုံး

——ကြဉ်း, *v.* to burn, in a funeral.

——ကျွေး, *v.* same.

စုတ်စု, (from အဖုတ်, a small clump,) *n.* a small island forming  
in the sea [or elsewhere,] ကွန်းပုတ်စု ; a kind of play.

စုတ်စုတ်, *adv.* expressive of the sound which it imitates.

စုန်း,

——စား, *n.* a mendicant, ယာဇကော, သုစုန်းစား

——တောင်းယာဇကော, *n.* same.

——ပေး, *v.* to eat, (clerical.)

စုန်းကြီး, *see* ဘုန်းကြီး

စုဋ္ဌသိန်, *n.* the camphor tree, laurus camphora, the Indian  
laurel ; purified camphor.

စုဗ္ဗ, *n.* the stars in the head of the Hydra.

——[သင်းကြွန်တောင်ခေါ်, *v.* to perform the ceremony of washing the king's head, once a year, when the head of the Hydra is on the meridian,—*comp.* သင်းကြွန်ခေါ်]

စုံ 1, *n.* a cushion, နေရာထိုင်



စုံ 2, *v.* to be fine, dusty, powdery, ဖုန် ; to be well trodden as a street ; [to be powdered as the face ;] to be acquainted with, familiar, versed in,—*comp.* ငြိ ; *n.* dust risen and floating or settled.

———ဖုန်, *n.* same as ဖုန်, *n.*—*comp.* ဖုတ်

စုံ, *v.* to cover, cover up, အုပ်

———အုပ်, *v.* same.

———လွှမ်း, *v.* to overspread.

ဖူး 1, *v.* to behold reverentially.

———မြင်, *v.* same.

ဖူး 2, *v.* to bud, swell into a little pointed protuberance, as trees, the skin, &c. အဖူးထွက်,—commonly pronounced ဖ

———စောင်, *n.* a kind of coverlet.

———ရ ခူ, *adv.* in pimples.

ဖေး 1, *v.* to scab over ; hence, အဖေး

ဖေး 2, *v.* to ward off evil (from another ; ) to turn a boat or ship from shore, in order to gain an offing, တက်ပေး

ဖေး 3, *v.* to be broken down in bodily strength, or ability, by hard labor, or severe punishment.

ဖဲ, *v.* to break off, as a small piece from a larger, ချိတ် ; to break with the hands, as bread, to crumble ; to break off from others, take a different course,—*intrans.* ဖဲ

———ယွဲ, *v.* same.

ဇး 1, *n.* satin.

———ခန့်, *n.* a strong kind.

ဇး 2, *n.* a playing card.

———ကစား, *v.* to play cards.

———စားဇးချေ, *adv.* gaining and losing by turns.

———ဖန်, *v.* to shuffle the cards.

———ရိုက်, *v.* same as ဇးကစား



——မိုင်း, *n.* a party playing at cards.

မဲ 3, *v.* to go aside or away, to get out of the way, ရှောင်, ရှား, [—see ဖယ်]

စော 1, *n.* the boom of a boat sail.

စော 2, to be swelled,—less than ရောင် ; to be bloated, သွတ် ; to buoy up the body, as in swimming, ရေဖော့ထိုး ; to make one's self conspicuous, attract notice, as in ဖော့ သွားသည့်

——ရောင်, *see* ရောင်

ဖောက်, (from ဖောက်, *which see*,) *v.* to make a hole into or through, perforate ; to burst, (trans.,) make explode ; to fire, as with blank cartridge ; to fly off to another subject, ဖောက်၍ပြော ; to change, ferment, (trans.,) slake, as lime ; [to cause to sprout ;] to castrate,—applied to horses, and some other animals ; to change, (intrans.) from good to bad ; to break one's faith, သံငွာရှက် ; not abide by, as a decision, ဖြတ်စာကိုဖောက် ; to fall away, apostatize, သွေလွန်

——ကျား, —ပြန်, —ထီး, —လွန်, —ထွေး, *v.* same, last def.

——ခွဲ, *v.* [to break, as an earthen vessel, အိုးကိုဖောက်ခွဲသည်]

——ထွင်း, *v.* same as ဖောက်, 1st def. ; to take the lead boldly and independently, (commonly for the worse.)

ဖောက်ကား, *v.* to exchange goods, trade, ကူးသန်း, ကုန်သွယ်, ရောင်းဝယ်

ဖောက်သည်, *n.* a constant customer, whether for consumption, or export,—*comp.* ဝင်သည်

——ချစ်ရောင်း, *v.* to sell by wholesale.

ဖောင်, *n.* a raft or float ; a handsome boat for travelling, an accommodation boat, a yacht.

——ပျံ, *n.* a flying roofed do.



——ပုံသံထုံး, *n.* a woman's hair done up in a certain way.

ဇောင်းဇောင်း, *adv.* expressive of the sound which it imitates.

ဇောင်း 1, to rise, as a blister, (ဘေရဇောင်း,) as a bubble, or as fermented bread; to be bloated, inflated, blown up, as a bladder.

——ဇိုး, —ခံ, —ခံဇိုး, *n.* a kind of pot,—called also နီဒိုး, because made at [the village of] နီ.

——ဇွဲ, *v.* same.

——ဘွတ်, *v.* (to be bloated.)

ဇောင်း 2, *n.* a cornice, or facing,—[applied to the ornamental work on the spires of pagodas, above the သိင်္ဂုဗ္ဗာတ်; a hollow piece of brass, horn, or other substance used about the headstall of an ox.]

——ရစ်, —ငုံ, *n.* varieties of cornice,—*comp.* သင်္ဂုဗ္ဗာတ်

ဇောင်း 3, *n.* a species of reed.

——ကား, *n.* same; one kind of parrot.

——ဝတ်, *a.* grey,—applied to horses.

ဇော ဋ္ဌ, (Pali,) *n.* tangibility, အဓိပ္ပာယ်

ဇောဋ္ဌာရုံ, (see ဇောဋ္ဌ and အာရုံ,) *n.* tangibility felt.

ဇော့, *v.* to float by an effort; *n.* a kind of cork tree; the wood of the same; a buoy.

——ဇု, *n.* cork, the wood of the pau tree.

——ငါး, *n.* a bamboo lashed to the side of a boat, to keep it buoyant and steady.

ဇော့ထုံး, *n.* a kind of turban, small and narrow.

ဇော် 1, (from ဇော်, to appear,) *v.* to produce, bring to light, ထုတ်; [to take out of the ground, exhume.]

——ထုတ်, *v.* same.

——မြ, *v.* to discover, disclose.

——ယူ, *v.* see the parts.



ဇော် ၂, *v.* to associate, keep company,—not used singly, ဇော်  
ဇော်, ဇော်ဇော်

——ဇော်, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

မို ၁, *v.* to be barren, without offspring or fruit,—applied to  
[both males and] females, and to trees,—*comp.* မို ; *hence*,  
ဆိ

မို ၂, *see under* သက်လုံး

မို ၃, *n.* a bellows.

——သူကြီး, *v.* a head blacksmith.

——ကြွင့်ထိုး, *v.* to use a bellows at a funeral.

မို ၄, *n.* a fire-place, furnace ; *hence*, ဆင်မို, ဘိုမို, စာမို, ပေါင်းမို,  
ဒီးမို

မိုမိုမို, *n.* or *adv.* square-built,—[applied to men.]

[မိုင်းခဲး, မိုင်းမိုင်း, *adv.* expressive of the sounds which they  
*imitate.*

မိုဝ်, (Pali ဖလ,) *n.* fruit, gain, profit, attainment, reward,  
ဆက်

——လေးတံ, *n.* the four grand attainments *viz.* စာတာပတ္တိမိုဝ်,  
သကဒါဂါမိမိုဝ်, အနာဂါမိမိုဝ်, and အရဟတ္တမိုဝ် ; *see under*  
အရိယာ

မို, (from မို, to be thrown into,) *v.* to throw into or upon ; to  
fill up partially or entirely, as a pit.

——မို, *v.* *see* မို

မိုးခေါင်, *n.* the green barbet.

မိုးရိုးဖားဖား, *adv.* disheveledly, loosely, disorderly.

မိုးရိုးစွားစွား, *adv.* same.

ရှက်, *v.* to destroy ; [to oppose, seek to turn another from a  
contemplated course ; to counteract.]

——စိုး, *v.* same, 1st def.

ရှင် ၁, *n.* cotton cloth, made by the Burmese.



ရှင် ၂, *v.* to be much, abundant, (obsolete;) *hence*, တရင်ရှင်, *adv.* hard,—applied to rain.

ရှင် ၃, *v.* to clear, disencumber, disentangle, [as a snarl of thread ; to separate parties in a quarrel, ရန်ငြိမ်းအောင်ရှင် သည်။]

ရှင်ကူးကစား, *see* ထည်ကစား။

ရှင်း ၁, *v.* to be unsubstantial, empty, void, useless, good for nothing, အနှစ်မဲ့,—*comp.* သွန် ၂.

ရှင်း ၂, *v.* to hew off (useless parts,) အကြမ်းရှေ့  
——ရှေ့, *v.* same.

ရှစ်, *v.* to rub between the thumb and fingers.

ရှည် ၁, *n.* a large open-mouthed pot, ရှည်းခိုး။

ရှည် ၂, *n.* an enlargement of the abdomen, from dropsy, or other cause.

ရှည်းရှည်း, *adv.* with irregular, violent starts of heat.

ရှန် ၁, *v.* to part (enemies.)

——မြေ, *v.* to reconcile (enemies.)

ရှန် ၂, *n.* a kind of plant.

ရှုရှု, *adv.* quickly, လှင်လှင် ; [slightly, as in ရှုရှုချိုသည်, a little sweet.]

ရှုံ, *n.* an otter.

——ကဝိုး, *n.* a beaver.

ရှုံ့ရှုံ့, *adv.* an intensive to words of chewing.

ရှာ, *n.* a mat.

ရှား, *v.* to be in a fever.

——နာ, *v.* same ; [*n.* a fever.

——နာစွဲ, —နာမိ, *v.* to catch a fever, as the jungle fever.]

ရှု ၁, *v.* to sprinkle, scatter in fine particles.

ရှု ၂, *v.* to be high and slender.

——သွန်း, *v.* same,—used adverbially.



ရှောင် ၁, (from ပျောက်, to disappear,) v. to make lost, to obliterate, destroy.

——ရှက်, —ရှည်, v. same.

ရှောင်း, (from ပျောင်း, to be limber,) v. to make limber, yielding. Der. ညှင်းရှောင်း။

——ရှ့, v. to persuade, be persuasive, ဖျားယောင်း။

ရှေ့, v. to be pale, faded, deficient in color ; to look sickly.

ရှေ့ ၁, (from ရှေ့, *which see*,) v. [to coax, pacify, appease ; to divert, make happy,] ရှေ့, ရှေ့။

ရှေ့ ၂, v. to dilute, make thin. Der. ဆရှေ့။

ရှိုင်းရှိုင်း, *adv.* profusely, as perspiration.

ရှိုး, v. to be full in flesh, fat, corpulent, ဝ ; to swell up, be heaping, convex,—more spread out than ဝောက်။

——ဝေ, v. *see* the parts.

မြ, v. to be fine, gentle, as sound, (infrequent.)

မြမြ, *adv.* quickly, rapidly, ဆလျင်ဆမြမြ။

မြက်မြက်, *adv.* expressive of the sound which it imitates.

မြင်သစ်, *n.* a Frenchman.

မြင့်, *n.* affix instrumentive, by, by means of, ဆားမြင့်။

မြစ်, v. to be, exist, have existence ; to be,—indicative of some quality ; to become ; to take effect, be practicable,—and in this sense, frequently used as a qualifying verbal affix, (sometimes written ဖြစ်,)—*comp.* မြို့။

——ကတတ်ဆန်း, *adv.* not well done.

——ထွန်း, v. *see* ထွန်း။

——ပွား, v. *see* ပွား။

——ဖွားစေ, v. to beget, သန္ဓေပေး,—not much used.

——မြောက်, v. to be attained, accomplished.

——ရတတ်ဆန်း, *see* ဖြစ်ကတတ်ဆန်း။

——ရလေချင်း, —လေချင်း, *int.* ah, alas.



ဖြစ်ဖြစ်, *adv.* expressive of the noise of crepitation ; hence, တဖြစ်  
တောက်တောက်, sputteringly, (in speech.)

ဖြည်, *v.* see ဖြေ, 1st def.

ဖြည်း, *frequently pron.* ဖြေး, *v.* to be slow, gradual, moderate,  
gentle, easy, pleasant, ခနဲ, သဘာဝ ; hence, တဖြည်းဖြည်း,  
*adv.* in a slow gradual manner ; [by and by.]

—ဖြင်း, *v.* same.

—[ဖြည်းနှေးနှေး, *adv.* gently, moderately.]

—ဖြိုး, *v.* same as —ဖြင်း, (very infrequent.)

ဖြည်းစပ်စပ်, *adv.* with a look, or smile of disregard, or con-  
tempt.

ဖြည့်, *v.* to fill, make full, complete, ပြည့်စေ ; to replenish, re-  
cruit ; to consign, (as a criminal to some department of  
labor.)

—စွက်, *v.* to supply a deficiency.

—တင်း, *v.* to be full and firm, as the flesh.

ဖြတ် 1, *v.* to cut in two ; to break off, put a stop to ; to de-  
cide,—*neut.* ဖြတ်။

—စာ, *n.* a decision in writing.

—ဆောက်, *n.* a broad flat chisel.

—ထုံးဖြတ်စာ, *n.* a written decision in law.

—ထုံး, *n.* a precedent in law ; a selection of precedents  
compiled from common and statute law,—*comp.* ထုံး  
လောင်း, and ဓမ္မသတ်။

—လင်း, *n.* a short cut ; a road which crosses another.

—သတ်, *v.* same as ဖြတ်,—implying censure ; [to cut away  
as a thicket to get through, ခုတ်ထွင်း.]

[ဖြတ် 2, *v.* to be quick (in speech,) fluent, စကားပြောဖြတ်သည့်,  
လျင်မြန်သည့်။

—ဖြတ်, *adv.* quickly, rapidly.



———**မြတ်လူး**, (from လူး, to roll from side to side,) *v.* to toss from side to side, from pain, or heat ; to be impatient to obtain an object of love or desire, as **မြတ်မြတ်လူးသောကြိုက်သည်**.

———**ထတ်**, *v.* to be fluent in speech,—implying also knowledge and good sense.]

**ဖြန့်**, *v.* to spread out, expand,—*neut.* **ဖြန့်** ; to step, extend the foot, walk, (highly honorific,) **ခြေတော်ဖြန့်**, **အောက်တော်ဖြန့်**.

———**ကြီး**, *v.* to scatter, spread abroad.

———**ရှို**, *v.* see **ဖြန့်**, 2nd def. and **ချို**.

———**မြ**, *v.* see the parts.

———**မြှေ**, *v.* see the parts.

———**မြန်း**, *v.* same as **ဖြန့်**, last sense.

**ဖြန်း**, *v.* to flush through the body, as blood, air, or horripilation.

**မြင်း 1**, *v.* to cast (a shadow,) **ထိန်းမြင်း**.

**မြင်း 2**, *v.* to be rapid and accompanied with noise.

**မြှာ**, *v.* to divide into several parts, be many, numerous, as the roots of a tree.

**မြှားယောင်း**, *v.* to persuade, use persuasive arts, be persuasive, conciliatory ; to entice, seduce, **ယောင်းဖျား**.

**မြှတ် 1**, *n.* the sand fly.

**မြှတ် 2**, *v.* to unloose, dislocate, derange,—*neut.* **မြှတ်**.

**မြှတ်ခဲး**, *adv.* instantly, suddenly, **ရုတ်ခဲး**, **ရုတ်ခဲး**.

**မြှတ်ချင်း**, or **မြှတ်ချည်း**, *adv.* same.

**မြှတ်မြှတ်**, *adv.* same ; also expressive of the sound which it imitates.

**မြှန်း**, (from **မြှန်း**, which see,) *v.* to wear away, exhaust.

———**ထီး**, *v.* same.

**မြှန်းခဲး**, *adv.* expressive of the noise which it imitates made suddenly.



မြန်းမြန်း, *adv.* expressive of the noise which it imitates.

——ချပ်, —ရှိ, *v.* to be moderately sour.

မြီ, *v.* to be affected, moved, shaken, changed,—used in the negative only.

မြ 1, *n.* a porcupine.

——ဆူး, *n.* a porcupine quill.

မြ 2, *v.* to be white; (with words of mind,) to be pleased with, kindly disposed,—opposed to ညို.

——စင်, *v.* to be white, clean, pure, စင်ကြယ်, သန့်ရှင်း.

——ဇတ်မြူရော်ရှိ, *v.* to be sallow in countenance.

မြသံမြက်, *n.* a kind of grass.

ဖြေ, (from ဖြေ, to be unloosed,) *v.* to untie, loose, unrol, unfold; to answer (a question,)—opposed to မေး, to enquire; [to appease, as the mind, မိတ်ကိုဖြေသည်; to do away, to cancel, as sin, အငြစ်ကိုဖြေသည်; to settle (a difficulty, or dispute,) အမှုဖြေအောင်ဖြေသည်.]

——ဆည်း, *v.* to refute, (infrequent); [to quiet, as the mind.]

——ဖျက်, *see* the parts.

——ဖျန်, *v.* to settle (a quarrel.)

——ဖျောက်, —ဖျော်, —ရှင်း, —လွတ်, *v.* *see* the parts.

ဖြီး, (from ဖြီး, to gape,) *v.* to open, pull open, make gape.

ဖြော, *v.* to parboil.

ဖြောဖြော, *adv.* freely, plentifully.

ဖြောက်, *v.* to scratch to prevent itching.

ဖြောက်ဆိပ်, *n.* the Pleiades, or seven stars, ကြွတ္တိကာ; a kind of tree.

ဖြောက်ဖြောက်, *adv.* expressive of the sound which it imitates.

ဖြောင့်, *v.* to be straight; to make straight; *when applied to the mind,* to be upright.

——စင်း, *v.* to be upright.



——တန်း, *v.* to be straight ; [applied also to the mind.]

——တပ်, *v.* to be upright, honest, ရိုး

——တား, *v.* same as တြာင်း

ဖြောင့်ဖြောင့်, *adv.* intensive.

ဖြို, (from ဖြို, to fall to pieces,) *v.* to break down, (trans.) demolish, destroy ; to correct the chronology or calendar ; to aim at (a hole,) as in throwing for the first chance at play, တွင်းဖြို

ဖြိုးဖြိုးမြန်းမြန်း, *adv.* with a crushing or rumbling noise.

ဖြိုးဖြိုးမြောက်မြောက်, *adv.* with a quick succession of small sounds.

မွက်, *v.* see မွက်

မွင့်, (from မွင့်, to be open,) *v.* to open, ထွက်

မွတ်, *n.* a species of guana.

——မွတ်ညှပ်, ——ကျား, ——ညှင်း, ——မွဲ, *n.* varieties of de.

မွတ်ဆိုးနာ, *n.* a disease affecting the nose.

မွတ်သိုနာ, *n.* same.

မွတ်, *v.* to cleanse, make clean, စင်စေ, သန့်ရှင်းစေ ; to clean rice, by pounding, (သန့်မွတ် ; ) or clothes by beating, (သေဝတ်မွတ် ; ) to cleanse honey from bees, (ဖျားမွတ်,) or ants from the debris of their nests, (ခါချဉ်မွတ်)

——ဆောင့်, to wash clothes by beating.

——ဆွေ, *v.* see the parts.

မွတ် 1, *n.* Shan silver money, မွတ်ငွေ

မွတ် 2, *v.* to be meet, suitable, fit, proper, comely, desirable ; hence, သွယ်

——ရာ, *v.* same, (most common,) တော်လျော်, လျော်ကန်ပတ်

မွတ် 3, *v.* to be inadhesive, မလေး

မွတ်, 4, *int.* expressive of dislike, disgust.

မွတ်, *v.* to be fat, plump,—applied to the young of animals.



———ရှိုး, *v.* same ; to be very plentiful, abundant.

ရွာ 1, *v.* to spread out into many minute parts, as the roots of a tree, or as a spray of water,—not so divergent and extended as ဖြာ။

ရွာ 2, *v.* to puff (out of the mouth,) မှတ်။

———ဆန်ကြီး, *v.* to be talkative,—used in a continuative form.

———ဆန်လိကြီး, *pron.* —လိကြီး, *v.* same.

ရွား 1, *v.* to bear, bring forth, as animals, ငွေ။

———တက်, *n.* one born at the same time.

———မြင်, *v.* same as ရွား။

ရွား 2, *v.* to be loose, not compact, မကျစ်လစ် ; to be profuse, lavish, prodigal, အသုံးရွားသည်,—*comp.* လက်ကြီး။

ရွား 3, *v.* to be all at once, as in suddenly and repeatedly rising from under water, e. g. ရွားခဲး,—*see* သွားခဲး, and တရွားရွား။

ရွားအေ, *n.* a grandmother, အဘွား။

ရွားထက်, *n.* a kind of tree.

ရွှီ, *int.* expressive of dislike, disgust.

ရှေ့, *v.* to seek, search for, ရှာ။

ရှေး, *v.* to be very white,—chiefly used in an adverbial form as an *intensive*.

မွဲ, *v.* to bind together, ရှည်, ရှောင်, စည်း ; to connect, by some bond of union ; to unite, connect, weave together, ခေါင်းရှက် ; to string together, connect one after another, ဆက်, မီ ; to connect in verse or song, or in continuous discourse, မွဲဆို။

———ကြိုး, *n.* harness.

———စည်း, *v.* to bind together.

———မွဲ, *v.* same as မွဲ, last sense.

———ရှောင်, *v.* same as မွဲ, 2nd sense.



—ဇက်, *v.* to associate (in numbers,) မွဲဟက်၍လုပ်သည် ; *n.* one of a number, given in dowry, on the marriage of a prince, member of the royal family, မွဲဟက်ကျန်.

—ရှက်, *v.* see the parts.

မွဲ 1, *n.* the husks or chaff of grain.

—ကြမ်း, *n.* the coarser part of the husks, which is rubbed off in the mill.

—ခွံ, *n.* the finer part, which is separated from the grain, by pounding, shaking, &c., bran.

မွဲ 2, *v.* to be small, fine,—implying many particles, မှတ်,—*comp.* ငေး,—scarcely used assertively.

မွဲ (ဝူဆိုး,) *n.* the white waistcloth worn by the king, as a badge of royalty.

၀၈

*The twenty third consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the third in the class of labials.*

မမိမယျာန်, *adv.* incorrectly ? roughly ?

မတောမရိုက်, *adv.* see ကတိုက်ကရိုက်.

မနိမြည်, *n.* a string slightly twisted.

မနွတ် (ကျန်း,) *n.* the Bandat cocoanut island.

—ဆုန်းသီး, *n.* the Bandat cocoanut—smaller than the common kind.

—မွေး, *n.* a small breed of dogs.

—သလို, *adv.* luckily, in the way of a lucky hit.

မနွတ်မနွတ်, see ပင်ပင်ပင်ပင်.

မရမိန်း, (see မိန်း,) *adv.* throughout, all over.

မရဏ်, (see ဏ်,) *adv.* crowdedly.



မရငွေ, *adv.* confusedly.

မရုန်းမရင်း, *adv.* in disorder.

မရောက်မရက်, *adv.* from ရောက်ရက်, *which are*.

မလ, (Pali,) *n.* strength, ခွန်အား။

မလတ္တရာ, *adv.* in the way of open, lawless violence and robbery.

မလဝါမုတ္တ, (Pali,) *n.* a violent whirlpool, gulf in the ocean.  
အားကြီးသောဝဲး။

မလိမ္မာစ, *n.* business, difficulty,—combined with မှာ, equivalent to အမှုများ။

မလိမ်းမကျ, (from လိမ်းကျ,) *adv.* confusedly, in a manner tending to puzzle and confound.

မလီ 1, [*n.* a ball to play with.

——ကစား, *v.* to play at ball.]

——တံ, *n.* a stick to strike a ball with, bat.

——တောင်, *n.* a shuttlecock.

——ရိုက်ခွက်, *n.* [a battledoor.]

——လုံး, *n.* [same as မလိ.]

မလီ 2, *n.* a mosque, a Mussulman place of worship.

မလုံ, *n.* a bubble while rising in water,—*comp.* မရတင်း။

——စိလ, —လ, *v.* applied to the rising of bubbles in water.

——စိစိလ, *v.* same.

မလုံးမထွေး, (from လုံးထွေး,) *adv.* confusedly, mixed together.

မလေမစာ, မလေမလွင့်, *adv.* idly, of no use,—applied to language; applied to conduct, vagrantly.

——စကား, *n.* idle gossip.

မလောင်,

——ငွေ, —ငွေ, *v.* to be in a confused, tumultuous state.

——ထန်, *v.* same, attended with noise,—not used assertively.

မလောင်းမလဲး, (from လောင်း, to pour, and လဲး, to change,) *adv.* changingly, unsteadily, putting one thing for another.



မဝက်, (from မဟိရ်, and ဝက်,) *n.* a half, one half.

မမေဏ်း, *n.* pyrite.

မဟု, (Pali,) *a.* many, အများ။

——ဝုဒ္ဓ, (Pali ဝဝနံ, word,) *n.* the plural number.

——သုတ, *n.* much knowledge.

မဟိရ်, *n.* a centre, ချက်မ, အထပ်ချက်မ။

——စင်, *n.* the frame on which the မဟိရ်ဝဉ် is placed.

——စည်, *n.* the great drum of the palace, beat every third hour.

မံဇောဝတ်(မြို့) *n.* Bangkok, the capital of Siam.

မာတနီ, *n.* almond.

မာဇ, (Pali,) *n.* a fool, လူမိုက်။

မာဇညံက္ခေ, *n.* a kind of military accoutrement, worn round the shoulders.

မာဟိရ်, (Pali အပြင်,) *a.* outer, on the outside ; foreign, irrelevant.

မာဟိရာယတန, *n.* an object of one of the six senses ; *see under* အာယတန။

မိဇ, (Pali,) *n.* the private parts, male or female, အင်္ဂါဇာတ်။

မိတ်, [*adv.* at all, မြဲမြဲ, အလျှင်း,—used in negative sentences, as မိတ်မသိ, he knows nothing at all (of it).]

မိတ်ဌနီ, (Pali မိမာဇနာ,) *n.* a house, mansion ; a temple, a building devoted to worship.

မိဒ္ဓါ, *n.* the small circle, သေးသေးတင်(°) မိဂ္ဂဗိတ် ; a dot.

မိနိး, (from မိနိး, to be continuous,) *a.* continuous ; [*adv.* wholly.]

——ထွပ်, *v.* to plate, overlay with plate.

——ကွယ်, *v.* to deny (a charge) constantly.

——ပြီးကိုယ်ရောင်, *n.* a swelling of the whole body.

မိဇကံ, (Pali မိဇ, a seed,) *a.* produced from seed sown,—*comp.* ဘုရားကံ။

မိဇနာ, *n.* a measure of time, equal to six prans, (၆နာ)



မုတ်, *n.* the crow pheasant.

——မွေးရောင်, *n.* the color of the said bird, between brown and red.

မုဒ္ဒ, (Pali,) *n.* a Boodh, a being in the form of man, who, for wisdom and virtue is unrivalled throughout the sekayah system, and the supreme object of worship, both during his existence, and after his annihilation, until the appearance of another, သဗ္ဗလောကီသိတေဋ္ဌပုဿသု. N. B. In the present grand period of time, (မဟာကာလံ,) four Boodhs have already appeared, viz. ကတ္တိသန္ဓိ, ဂေါတမိ, ကဿပ, and ဂေါတမ ; the fifth သဒိမတေဋ္ဌ, is yet to come ; see *under* သဗ္ဗကာလံ.

——ဝဇ, *n.* a history of Boodhs.

မုမ္မသရဏ, *n.* a kind of plant, ငှက်ပျော့.

မုဒ္ဒဟူး, *n.* the planet Mercury ; the fourth day of the week, Wednesday.

မိုးခနဲ, *adv.* with a dull, heavy sound.

မုမ္မိ 1, *n.* a pump.

မုမ္မိ 2, *n.* coarse woolen cloth.

[မုမ္မိ (မြို့) *n.* Bombay.]

မုမ္မိသားရေ, *n.* leather.

မုလုံ 1, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မုလုံ 2, *n.* a kind of tree.

မိုး, (Eng.) *n.* a mortar.

——ဆန်, *n.* a bomb-shell.

ဓမ, *n.* an induration in the viscera, in consequence of fever.

——ဝ, *v.* to have such an induration.

ဇေဓဇ, (Pali ဇေဓဇိ,) *n.* the Vedas, in three books, viz. သာဓ, ယခု, and ဣတ္ထိ, (the fourth, ဓာတုဗျူဟ, being lost ; ) the mathematics, particularly astronomy.



———တွက်, *v.* to make astrological calculations.

မောက် 1, *n.* a kind of tree.

မောက် 2, *n.* dandruff.

မောက်ခွေး, *n.* a kind of tree.

မောက်ခနဲ, (from မောက်, to come through or out,) *adv.* of a sudden, with a jerk.

မောက်ရှိုက်, *n.* a kind of official cap.

မောက်ဆီးမောက်ဆတ်, *adv.* up and down,—applied to the gait in walking.

မောက်မက်, *a.* or *adv.* dashing from side to side as water ; unsteady, rolling about ; unsteady, reckless, inconsiderate.

မောက်လောက်, *n.* a kind of tree.

မောင်ခနဲ, *adv.* indicative of the noise which it imitates.

မောင်တုပ်, *n.* a kind of bird.

မောင်မောင်, *adv.* indicative of the noise which it imitates.

မောင်း, *n.* a kind of cap, a badge of rank.

———မောက်, *n.* same ; *a.* oblong,—applied to fruit, which though naturally round, is sometimes oblong.

မောင်းထန်, *v.* to be more than full, heaping, ready to run over, —applicable to dry measures.

မောမိ(ပင်,) *n.* the species of tree, under which a Boodh is perfected ; in the case of *Gaudama*, the *ficus religiosa*,  
ညောင်ပုဂ္ဂဟ။

မောမိသတ်, (Pali မောမိသတ္တော,) *see* ဘုရားလောင်း။

မော်ရာ, (Eng.) *n.* a buoy, မော့။

မိုး, *n.* cotton made up in rolls for spinning.

———တောင့်, *n.* same ; [a kind of tree.]

———လိပ်တံ, *n.* [the stick, on which said rolls are made ;] a kind of tree.

မိုးတော 1, *n.* a kind of bird.



မိုင်းတာ ၂, *n.* a light wanton woman,—used as an appellative of reproach.

——မ, *n.* same.

မိုင်း ၁, (Pali မလ,) *n.* force, military force, soldiers, troops, စစ်သူရဲ; the commander of a regiment, a colonel; a military officer.

——ကြီး, —ချုပ်, —မှူး, *n.* a general, commander-in-chief.

——ခြေ, or —ပါ, *n.* forces, troops.

——ထု, —ထုမိုင်းဆင်, —ထုမိုင်းထ, *n.* same.

မိုင်း ၂, *n.* a certain rule in astrology, of which there are six. ဇရာဝင်္ကဏိ, or ဇရာဝင်္ကဏိ, (Pali ဇရာဝင်္ကဏိ, a tiger, and ဝိယာ, a deed, practice,) *v.* to retrograde, as the heavenly bodies,—*comp.* သိဟာဝင်္ကဏိ

ဇရာထုကြီး, *a.* stupid, thick-headed.

ဇရာ, (Pali ဇရာ,) *n.* a consonant.

ဇရာ, *n.* a flat wooden dish, platter, tray, trencher.

ဇရာဝင်္ကဏိ, (Pali ဝိသိဟာဝင်္ကဏိ,) *n.* a divine communication of any kind; frequently, a prophetic intimation; by courtesy applied to kings.

——ထား, *v.* to utter a divine communication.

——ပြ, *v.* to make a display of any divine attribute.

ဇရာပါ, (Pali ဇရာပါရ,) *n.* anxiety, trouble, မိမိပိုင်ခြင်း, မိမိပိုင်ခြင်း.

——ဆံ, *n.* forelocks worn by young women.

——သောက, *n.* see the parts.

ဇရာလောင်, *adv.* in hurry, confusion.

ဇရာထိုင်, *adv.* same.

ဇရာထ, *n.* a book on military tactics, သောမဏိယဇရာထ.

ဇရာ, *n.* a kind of drum.

——တောင်စည်, *n.* one kind of drum.

ဇရာဝင်္ကဏိ, *n.* a cracker, squib, မီးခိုး.



ဈာန်ခဲးမြည်သည်. *v.* to crack, i. e. utter a sharp sudden sound.

ဈာတ်ဈာတ်, *adv.* crackingly.

ဗိုင်း, *see* ဥဗိုင်း, *n.* a heron.

———ဇာတ်, *n.* the brown paddy bird, of Anglo-Indians.

———ရ, *n.* the white do.

မြတ် *n.* breadth, width,—applied to hard surfaces,—*comp.* ကန့်

———ကြီး, *v.* to be wide.

———ငယ်, *v.* to be narrow.

မြို့, (Eng.,) *n.* brandy, မြို့အရက်.

မြတ္တဓိယ, မြတ္တဓိရတဘုး, (Pali မြတ္တ, excellent, and ဓရ, to perform,) *n.* a cardinal virtue, of which there are four, viz.,  
မေတ္တာ, ကရုဏာ, မုဒိတာ, and ဥပေက္ခာ.

မြတ္တဝိဟာရ, *n.* same.

မြတ္တာ, (Pali,) a brahmah, a being superior to men and nats (နတ်,) inhabiting the higher celestial regions.

———ပြည်, or —တုံ, *n.* an abode of brahmahs, the superior celestial regions, of which there are twenty stages, or stories, (*comp.* နတ်ပြည်,) sixteen material (ရူပတုံ,) and four immaterial, or invisible, (အရူပတုံ,) and are named as follows; မြတ္တဟိရိသတ္တ, မြတ္တပရောဟိတာ, မဟာမြတ္တ, ပရိတ္တဘာ, အပ္ပမာဏာဘာ, အာဘဿရာ, ပရိတ္တာသုဘာ, အပ္ပမာဏာသုဘာ, သုဘကိနီ, ဝေဟဗ္ဗိလ်, အသညသတ်, အဝိဟာ, အတပ္ပာ, သုဒဿာ, သုဿိ, အကနိန္ဒာ, အာကာသာနဉ္စာယတန, ဝိညာနဉ္စာယတန, အကိဉ္စညာယတန, and နေဝသညာနာသညာယတန.

မြား, (from မြား, to be flat,) *adv.* flatwise.

———ခတ်, *v.* [see the parts.]

———မ်း, (from မြား, to be flat, and မီး, to flow,) *adv.* spreadingly, overwhelmingly.

———ရှိုက်, *v.* [see the parts.]



မြိတ်(မြိ), *pron.* မိတ်, *written* မြိတ်, (from အမြိတ်, a fringe,) *n.* Mergui.

မြိန်းခွေး, *n.* a kind of plant.

မြီး, *n.* a Peguan title.

——ကျိ, *n.* another do.

မြီးဆန့်, *adv.* an intensive, in various connections,—used colloquially.

မြီးစင်, *adv.* entirely, as in the phrase မြီးစင်ကုန်သည်.

မြီးတိုက်, *n.* an outer building, attached to the palace, occupied by the atween-wons and their writers.

မြေဝင်းဆန်, *adv.* flounderingly.

——တောင်, *adv.* same.

မွက်, (from ဂွက်, to swell up,) *n.* a swell of water, which rises and breaks ; a mud puddle, မွဲမွက်.

——မြီး, *n.* same, 1st def.

မွတ်, *n.* a species of bulbul.

——စေ့ခို, —မင်းသား, —မွဲ, —ဝါ, *n.* varieties of the bulbul.

မွတ်ဆိုး, *n.* a wide-mouthed water jug.

### ဆ

*The twenty fourth consonant in the Burmese alphabet, and the fourth in the class of labials.*

ဆ, an abbreviation of ဆဘ, a father.

——အေ, *pron.* ဖအေ, *n.* a father.

——ကြီး, *n.* a father's elder brother ; a mother's elder sister's husband.

——ခင်, *n.* same as ဘအေ.

——ငွေ, *n.* a father's younger brother ; a mother's younger sister's husband ; a step-father.



———ဆက်ဆံ၊ *n.* an orphan bereaved of its father.

ဆက် ၁, (*see under ဆက်,*) *n.* a side, corresponding part ; side, party.

ဆက် ၂, *adv.* even,—slightly emphatic, (colloquial.)

ဆက် ၃, *n.* ordure, မုတ်.

———ဆုတ်, *n.* a class of inferior hells.

ဆက် ၄, *see* ဆက်.

ဆက် ၅, *n.* pewter, သံသွေး.

ဆက် ၆, *n.* [*see* ဆက်.]

———ကြော, *n.* the principal tendon in the groin.

———နာ, *n.* a tumour in the groin, a bubo.

———[ပေါက်, *v.* to have a tumor in the groin.]

ဆက် ၇, *n.* a kind of tree.

ဆက် ၈, *n.* a kind of plant which takes root on the leaves of certain trees.

ဆက်ကုသ, (Pali ဆက်, destruction, and ဝိတ္တကုသ, a mental exercise,) *n.* the termination of thought, ဝိတ်နိဂြိုဟ်ခြင်း ; *see under* ဝိတ္တကုသ.

ဆက်ထားပြည်, *n.* Bengal.

ဆက်လီ, *n.* a Bengalee.

ဆင်း, *n.* hemp, ganja, ဆေးခြောက်.

ဆုတ္တာ, (Pali,) *n.* treasure, goods laid up.

———စား, *n.* that which is given in compensation.

———စားဖို့, *v.* to make compensation.

———စိုး, *n.* the keeper of a treasury, treasurer.

———တိုက်, *n.* a treasury.

တရားစာ, (Pali, from တရား, good, and တရား, a period,) *n.* a grand revolution or period of time, which is distinguished by five Buddhas in succession ; *see under* တရား.

———တရား, *n.* same.



ဆတ်, (Pali ဆတ္တံ,) *n.* cooked rice, ဆတ်း

[ဆန့်ဘွေ, *n.* careya arborea.]

ဆန့်နီ, *see* ဘိန့်နီ

ဆန့် 1, *n.* a shallow, flat-bottomed basket, made of slender materials, used to spread things on, and for other purposes,—*comp.* စိကာ

ဆန့် 2, *n.* a sample, specimen, muster.

ဆန့် 3, *n.* blind, puzzling language, ဘန့်စကား

ဆယ် 1, *n.* the left side, လက်ဝဲ,—opposed to ညာ

—ပြန်ညာပြန်, *adv.* on the right and left.

—ပြောင်းညာပြန်, *adv.* from side to side.

—ဆန့်, *v.* to be left-handed.

ဆယ် 2, *pron. a.* an abbreviation of အဘယ်

—စာ, same, (provincial.)

—နှစ်, *pron. a.* how many.

—သင်း, (from အဘယ်, and သင်း,) *pron. a.* which (thing.)

—သို့ဆယ်ညာ, *pron. a.* *see* အဘယ်သို့

ဆယ်, (Pali,) *n.* fear, ကြောက်ခြင်း

—ဆေး *n.* a drug, an ingredient used in compounding medicine.

ဆယ်က်, *n.* ornaments for the neck, flat and round, strung as beads.

ဆဝ, (Pali,) *n.* a state of existence, of which there are three divisions, ကာမဆဝ, ရူပဆဝ, and အရူပဆဝ, *see under* ဆံ; *appropriately*, a past, present, or future state of existence.

—ရှင်, *n.* a king, monarch, မင်းတရား, ရှင်ဘုရင်

ဆဝက်, (Pali ဆဝဂ္ဂေါ,) *n.* the summit of a sekyah system, or of the universe.

ဆဝင်, (Pali ဆဝ, and အဝိ, *n.* the stamina, or substratum of



the mind, the mind divested of thought, or existing under a suspension of the train of thought, or having come to a conclusion.

——တူ, *v.* to be settled in opinion, သဘောတူ။

——စော, *see* မိတ်စော။

——မြစ်, *v.* to be in a trance.

——မမြဲ, *adv.* instantly.

ဘာ, *frequently pron.* ဘာ, *pron. a.* a contraction of ဘယ်ဟာ, what thing? what?

ဘဝ, (Pali,) *n.* being,—used chiefly in composition, and of various applications.

ဘဝနာ, (Pali,) *n.* short sentences for repetition, of which there are forty,—shorter than ကမ္မဋ္ဌာန်း။

ဘာသာ, (Pali,) *n.* language, ဝဘာ; mode of practice, custom, way, အတင်း, ထုံး, နည်း; a particular system of faith and worship.

——ထင်, *adv.* of one's own will and way, အလိုလို။

ဘိ 1, *see* အဘိ။

——မ, *see* အဘိမ။

ဘိ 2, *verb. affix, euphonic,—see* Grammar.

ဘိ 2, (from ဗိ, to crush,) *n.* a trap, consisting of a plank, which falls and crushes the animal.

——ထောင်, *v.* to set a trap.

ဘိက္ခု, (Pali,) *n.* a priest of Boodh, ဂဟန်း။

——နီ, *n.* a priestess of Boodh, ဂဟန်းမ။

ဘိဗ္ဗု, *a.* flattened, short and flat; *n.* a kind of low roof attached to a larger.

ဘိနန်း, *verb. formative,—see* Grammar.

ဘိနပ်, *n.* a sandal; the base of a pagoda, a pedestal; the sole of an elephant's foot, ဆင်ဘိနပ်; hence, နိဘိနပ်, a



thick wooden sandal, a kind of clog,—**မိန်းဘိနပ်**, one completely covered with cloth,—see **မိန်း**.

——**[ညှပ်, n. the instrument with which the sandal maker clasps the sandal in order to sew it.]**

——**ထိုးသမား, n. a sandal maker.**

——**[ပုံ, n. the piece of wood or other substance used in shaping the sandal.]**

——**သည်း, n. the straps of a sandal.**

**ဘိဇ္ဇော, [n. medicine, ဆေးဝါးအမျိုးမျိုး]**

——**ကျမ်း, n. a medical book, ဆေးကျမ်း.**

——**[ဆရာ, n. a physician, ဆေးသမား,—comp. ဝတ်ဆရာ]**

**ဘိနီ 1, n. opium.**

——**ပင်, n. the poppy.**

**ဘိနီ 2, n. see ဘီး, a wheel.**

**ဘိနီနွဲ့, n. a kind of tree.**

**ဘိလတ္တိ, a. English, (abolescent,) အင်္ဂလိပ်.**

**ဘိသိတ်, see အဘိသိတ်.**

**ဘိလုံ, n. a kind of bird.**

**ဘိလူး, n. a beeloo, a kind of monster, which eats human flesh, and possesses certain superhuman power.**

——**ကျွန်း, n. Beeloo-kyune, the island which divides the channel of the Martaban river.**

**ဘိလူးတံထွေး, n. a frothy excrescence on plants.**

**ဘိလူးတောင်ဝေး, n. a kind of plant.**

**ဘိလူးထက်ဝါး, n. the musk plant.**

**ဘီး, n. the wheel of a carriage ; a comb ; a brush, ဝက်ငှက်ဘီး.**

——**ကြီး, n. a coarse comb.**

——**ညှပ်, n. a flat comb ; [v. to keep the hair in position, with a comb.]**

——**မိတ်, n. a fine comb.**



——တောင်ချပ်, —တောင်ပို, *n.* a kind of bird with a comb-like crest, the hoopoe bird, တောင်ဘီးဝှေး

——စနောင့်, *n.* the felloe of a wheel.

——ထွားကျ, *v.* to fall loosely about, as a garment.

ဘုတ်, (Pali ဘုတ, visible,) *n.* matter,—*see under* မဟာဘုတ်.

ဘုန်း, *n.* glory.

——ကြီး, *pron.* ဗုန်းကျီး, *n.* a priest of Boodh, ဂဟန်း.

——တန့်, (from တန့်ဒိုး,) *n.* same.

——တော်ငါးပါး, *n.* six glories of a Boodh, viz. ဣဿဒိယ, ဓမ္မ, ယဿ, သိမိ, ကာမ, and ပရတ္တံ.

ဘုမ္မဗို, (Pali ဘုမ္မ, the earth, and ဗို, to rule,) *n.* a god, who has dominion over some part of the earth.

ဘုမ္မထီး, *n.* a kind of bird.

ဘုမ္မရာဇာ, *n.* a kind of plant.

ဘုမ္မိနက်သန့်, *n.* a fortunate spot of ground.

ဘုမ္မိရတ်, (Pali ဘုမ္မ, the earth, and သုတ္တရ, a shaster,) *n.* the business of searching the ground for hid treasures.

——လိုက်, *v.* to search the ground for hid treasures.

ဘုရင်, *n.* a chief, sovereign, သနင်း; *hence*, စင်ဘုရင်, and ရှင်ဘုရင်.

ဘုရား, *pron.* ဗုရား, *n.* a god, object of worship; a lord, master, အရှင်, သခင်; a pagoda, ဝေထိ; a title of honor, your Majesty, my Lord.

——ကျွန်, *n.* a slave to a pagoda, one who has the care of a pagoda, and lives on the offerings, ကျွန်သီးတော်, ရွာသား.

——ရှင်, *n.* *see* —သခင်.

——လောင်း, (*see* အလောင်း,) *n.* one who is destined to attain deification.

——သခင်, *n.* the supreme object of worship; God, မြတ်စွာဘုရား.



ဘုံ 1, *n.* a mansion, abode, ဝိတိဋ္ဌိ ; a division of the universe, of which there are thirty one, viz. အပါယ်လေးဘုံ, the four worlds of punishment, ဝနဿဘုံ, the world of man, and နတ်ပြည်ခြောက်ထပ်, the six inferior heavens,—which eleven worlds are collectively called ကာမဘုံ, the worlds of passion,—ဓူဝဘုံ၁၆ပါး, the sixteen material superior heavens, and အဓူဝဘုံလေးပါး, the four immaterial superior heavens ; see under ဗြဟ္မာပြည်။

ဘုံ 2, *n.* a kind of drum, see ပတ်ဘုံ။

——တောင်, —တို့, —ရှည်, —သံ, *n.* varieties of drum.

ဘုံ 3, *n.* a superadded roof, a gradation of a graduated roof, ဖြယ်။

ဘူဇကံ, (Pali ဘူဇ, a sprout or twig,) *a.* produced from a root or slip set out or planted, not from seed sown,—*comp.* ဇိဇကံ။

ဘူး 1, *n.* the gourd creeper, of which there are many varieties ; a gourd ; a calabash, ငေဘူး ; a jug, bottle or vial, ပထင်း။  
——တင်းရောင်း, *n.* a calabash.

——တား, *n.* the guard of a spindle.

——တောင်း, *n.* a gourd bowl ; the southern polar constellation, ကြယ်ဘူးတောင်း, တောင်ရုပ်။

——လုံးနားမထွင်း, *adv. phrase*, without being affected by any thing said.

ဘူး 2, *verb.* affix, assertive in negative sentences ; as an affix of time, past indefinite.

ဆေး, (Pali ဘယ, fear,) *n.* an evil, calamity, ဆန္ဒရာယ်, ဥပါယ်။

——ဒါနိ, —ဘျင်း, —ရနိ, *n.* same။

ဆေး 2, *n.* see အဘေး, a great grand-father.

——မ, *n.* see အဘေးမ, a great grand-mother.

ဆွဲနယ်, (from အဘယ်, and နယ်,) *adv.* in what manner ? how ?



သွေ့နက်, *n.* a kind of grain, စသာစပါး။

သွေ့ပြား, *n.* a kind of tree.

သဲ 1, *a contraction of* ဝမ်သဲ, *n.* a duck.

——ကျား, *adv.* like a striped or spotted duck,—in the phrase သဲကျားလိမ်းသည့်။

သဲ 2, *verb. affix*, (with ဝ prefixed to the root, and a continuative affix expressed or understood,) before, [without.]

သဲ 3, *see* ဘက်, *adv.*

သဲဖိ, *adv.* waywardly, intractably ; roughly, abusively, (in language.)

သဲတောင်, *n.* the side of a creature differing in color from the rest of the body.

သဲရံ, *n.* the gilt fringe or border of a garment.

သော 1, (Pali သာဝ,) *n.* the private parts, whether male or female, သင်္ဂါဇာတ်, နိမိတ်, လိင်။

သော 2, *an abbreviation of* သဘော။

သောက်ခနဲ, *adv.* suddenly, ယုတ်ခနဲ။

သောင်, *n.* a company, congregation, society.

သောဇဉ်, (Pali သောဇနိ,) *n.* food, eatables, ခဲးသွယ်စားသွယ်။

သော်, *n.* pure silver.

——ကျော့, (from သေလ် and ကျော့,) *adv.* in a vain, idle, affectedly polite manner,—*comp.* တလလ။

——နင်းဂွတ်, *n.* a kind of metal, [bismuth.]

သိုင်း, *n.* a mass of metals of different kinds and qualities.

——နင်း, *v.* to separate a mass of metals into sorts.

သို့, (from သို့, to throw into or upon,) *n.* the thick flesh or protuberance on the shoulder of a porter.

သိုး, *see* သာိုး, a grand-father.

——ဇဉ်သောင်ဆက်, *a.* inherited from one's ancestors.



ဘျာ, (from ဘုရား,) *n.* Sir,—a familiar term of compellation used by men.

သွယ်, *see* သွယ်, what is suitable.

သွား, *see* သွား, a grand-mother.

သွားခနဲ, *adv.* abruptly, all at once.

ဆွေ, *n.* a circular flexure in the hair of animals; *hence*, လေဆွေ  
——ချာနေဝက်, —ချာလည်, *v.* to be involved in troubles,—  
used adverbially.

——တူ, *v.* to regard, take notice of.

——ထွ်, *v.* to curl spirally, as ascending smoke.

ဆွဲ 1, *n.* an honorary title; the badge or insignia of said title.

——ပုံ, *n.* a gold leaf on which the title is inscribed.

ဆွဲ 2, *n.* a kind of song, ဆွဲသီခြင်း

## မာ

*The twenty fifth consonant in the Burmese alphabet and the  
fifth in the class of labials.*

မ 1, (from မာမာ, an elder sister,) *n.* sister,—prefixed to proper names of women, indicative of equality.

မ 2, (from မာမာ, a female or mother,) *a.* the first, oldest among many, original; chief among many, main, principal, as လမ်း, a road, လမ်းမ, the main road, or the mother road.

မ 3, *an abbreviation* of မာမာ

မ 4, *v.* to support, bear up; to assist, help, relieve, တူ, ညှိ,  
ထောက်

——တူ, *v.* to assist, relieve.

မ 5, *adv.* not,—prefixed to verbs.

မရ, *n.* a kind of tree, [nauclea cadamba.]



မအေ, *n.* a mother, (infrequent,) အမယ်, အမိ, အမေ, မိခင်။

မဆိုးမဒိ, *a.* slightly sick at the stomach,—less than မျိုး

မဦးမရွတ်, *adv.* abruptly, prematurely.

မက် 1, *v.* to covet, wish to enjoy, have an appetite for (a present object ;) *hence* စုံမက်,—*comp.* တမ်း

——မော, *v.* to be inordinately attached to

မက် 2, *v.* to dream,—not used singly ; *hence*, အိမ့်မက်, မြင်မက်။

မက် 3, *v.* to put the helm to larboard,—*comp.* ခိုင်း။

——ကွန်, *n.* a large casting net

မက, *v.* to be not even, i. e. to exceed, လွန်, သာ,—used only in the negative form, and most commonly adverbially, without an affix, as တကုန်ထက်မက, or briefly တကုန်မက။

မကန်း, (Pali မကာရ,) *n.* a certain sea-animal.

——ကွက်, *n.* the figure of a number of rhombs in a square, —*comp.* ခွန်ကွက်။

မကာရ, (Pali,) *n.* Capricorn, the tenth sign of the Zodiac.

မကောင်းကျိုး, *n.* the punishment of demerit.

မကောင်းတရောင်း, (from ကောင်း,) *adv.* not well.

မကောင်းမှု, *n.* demerit, အကုသိုလ်။

မကောမက, *adv.* not sufficiently, not enough.

မကို, *n.* a Mogul.

မကိုမို, *n.* a royal crest.

——သရဖူ, *n.* a royal crown,—*comp.* ပေါင်း။

မကွရ, *n.* the thrush.

မကျိုးမကျည်, *adv.* disrespectfully, (infrequent.)

[မကျွတ်, *n.* a species of commelina.]

မခိုင်းတရည်, *adv.* disrespectfully, မခိုင်းမနှိုင်း။

မချည်း, *verb. affix, continuative*, though, သော်လည်း, (colloquial.)

မင်, (Pali မင်္ဂါ,) *n.* a passage, way; a course of duty.

——မြှ, *v.* to defile by sexual intercourse, (local.)



——လေးတန်း, *n.* the four grand ways, or courses of duty ;  
see under အဓိယာ။

——ဝ, *n.* an aperture of the body, of which there are nine,  
စွဲရက်းပါး။

မဂေ, *n.* South Behar, Magadah.

မဂ္ဂင်္ဂုဏ်ပါး, (Pali မဂ္ဂေါ, a way, and အင်္ဂါ, a part, division,) *n.*  
the eight (good) ways, viz. သမ္မာမိဋ္ဌိ, right opinion, သမ္မာ  
သင်္ကပ္ပေါ, right intention, သမ္မာဝါစာ, right words, သမ္မာကမ္မော,  
right actions, သမ္မာအဓိဝေါ, right way of supporting life,  
သမ္မာဝါယာမော, rightly directed diligence, သမ္မာသတိ, good  
heed, caution, သမ္မာသမ္ပိ, composure, serenity.

မဂ္ဂဌာနီ, (Pali မဂ္ဂေါ, a way, and ဌာန, a place or receptacle,) *n.*  
a person who is perfect in one or more of the four grand  
courses of duty, (မဂ်လေးတန်း)

မင်, *v.* to like or love, be attached to,—either ကြိုက်, or ချစ် ;  
hence နှစ်။

မဂ်ဇာ, (Pali မဂ်ဇာ,) *n.* whatever is propitious, whatever gives  
happiness, or removes evil ; a blessing ; a religious rite  
or ceremony ; a sacrament.

——ဒိင်္ဂတော်, *n.* the house occupied by a king before ascend-  
ing the throne.

——ဦး, *n.* a ceremony, which has not been performed by  
the person before.

——ဆောင်, *v.* to perform a religious ceremony, *particularly*,  
to perform the ceremony of marriage, ထိမ်းမြား။

——ဆောင်သတို့သား, *n.* a bridegroom.

——ဆောင်သတို့သား၏အဖေ, *n.* a brideman.

——ဆောင်သတို့သမီး, *n.* a bride.

——ဆောင်သတို့သမီး၏အမေ, *n.* a bridesmaid.

——တိုင်း, *n.* duties to government, whether services, or taxes.



——မြို့, *v.* *see* မင်္ဂလာဆောင်။

——မွှ, *n.* *see* မင်္ဂလာတိုင်း။

——သုတ်, *n.* rules of happiness, a summary of beatitudes.

မင့်, *a modification of the pronoun မင်း,—see Grammar.*

မင်း 1, *n.* a ruler, governor; a controller,—used to designate certain trees, as သိမင်း, လေမင်း။

——ကိုပြည်, *n.* a cord worn round the neck of a candidate for the priesthood, previous to assuming the cloth of a novitiate.

——ကြီး, *n.* a king, monarch; *in modern use,* a great minister of state, ပြင်ဝန်, ဝန်ကြီး။

——တရား, *n.* a monarch, ရှင်ဘုရင်, ဘဝရှင်။

——ပေါင်း, *n.* a medicine, compounded of several medicinal vegetable productions.

——ပြစ်မင်းမိတ်, *see* ရာဇာမိတ်။

——ဘုန်းဆိပ်, *n.* a hole in the roof of a palace.

——ဘုရား, *n.* a title of honor, your Honor, your Worship.

——မြှောက်တန်ဆာ, *n.* regalia.

——လူထင်, *pron.* သလင်, or ဒလင်, *n.* one who executes the orders of a governor.

——သံ, *n.* an ambassador, သံဘမန်။

မင်း 2, *pron.* you, *mas.*,—addressed to an equal or an inferior.

——မာ, *pron.* same,—addressed to an inferior, expressive of disapprobation.

မင်းဦးမင်းလွင်, *a. or adv.* out of lawful wedlock.

မင်းကွတ်, *n.* the mangosteen.

မင်းထုတ်, *n.* a bolt.

မင်းရှိသ, *n.* a kind of plant.

မင်းလွင်, *n.* dust raised by a gentle wind,—of a particular appearance, as exhibited in the hot season.



——မြ်, *v.* to exhibit such an appearance.

မစင်, *n.* faeces, ordure, ကျင်ကြီး, ရှေး, ဝမ်း

——တီးပြင်, *n.* same.

မစ္စ, (Pali,) *n.* death, သေခြင်း။

မစ္ဆရ, (Pali,) *n.* covetousness, ဝန်တိုခြင်း။

မဇ္ဈိမာတိုက်, မဇ္ဈိမာဒေသ, (Pali, မဇ္ဈိမာ, middle, and ဒေသ, place,) *n.* the middle part of the world, including the sixteen great countries, the scene of the sacred histories of Gaudama.

မည် 1, *v.* to be named, have a name, be called ; hence, ဆမည် and မှည့်။

မည် 2, *pron. a.* what, (interrogative ;) whatever.

——သည်, same.

——ရွာ, —ဝါ, same,—variously reduplicated and constructed.

——သို့, *pron. a.* of what sort, (interrogative,) ဆယ်သို့။

——သို့မည်ညှာ, same.

မည် 3, *verb. affix*, shall, will.

မဏ္ဍု, *n.* a kind of plant, [the four o'clock ; a kind of tree.]

——သက, *n.* a kind of plant.

မည်သရီ, *n.* red velvet ?

မဏ္ဍိလနီ, *n.* a species of amaranth.

မည်း, *v.* to be dark, black, နက်။

——နက်, *v.* same.

မဏိ, (Pali,) *n.* a precious stone, ကျောက်မြတ် ; [the head of a priest or idol.]

မဏ္ဍပ်, (Pali မဏ္ဍပံ,) *n.* a large shed or booth, a building erected for a temporary occasion,—larger than ကနားခြင်း။

——မင်း, *see* မန္တတ်မင်း။

မဏ္ဍိရ်, (Pali မဏ္ဍလံ, a circle, and ထိုင်, a post,) *n.* an upright



pivot in the centre of a circle ; *figuratively*, the tree under which a Boodh is perfected, (ဇောပုဏ္ဏား) [which is in the centre of the great southern island, (ဓမ္မဒိပ္ပံ)]

မတ် 1, *n.* a husband's younger brother ; a woman's younger sister's husband,—*comp.* သဲဒိဒိ.

မတ် 2, *n.* a mat, a weight equal to four great pais, (၄၅) or five small ones, မတ်လေး.

—ပြား, *n.* a pie.

မတ် 3, *n.* see အမတ်, a person of rank. .

မတ် 4, *v.* to be erect, upright, perpendicularly straight ; to make erect, upright, &c. ; *hence*, လမတ်.

—တတ်, —လတ်, *adv.* in an upright posture.

—တတ်နာ, *n.* a disease, which does not confine the patient to bed.

မထောင့်, *verb. formative*,—see Grammar.

မတနီ, *pron.* မဒနီ, (from တနီ,) *a.* produced out of season, whether early or late, as မတနီသီး ; *adv.* unseasonably, as မတနီသီးသည်.

မတ္တ, *adv.* slightly, a very little, not in earnest,—combined generally with ကာ, as ဆေးစားကာမတ္တအနာမလျောက်, by merely taking a little medicine now and then you will not recover.

မထီတရီ, —မထီမဲ့စား, —မထီမဲ့မြင်, —မထီလေးစား, (from ထီ, to reverence,) *adv.* disrespectfully, irreverently, saucily, မရိုမသေး

မထောင့်, (Pali မဟာ, great, and ထောဓာ, a priest,) *n.* a Boodhist priest of ten years standing or more.

—မ, *n.* a priestess of similar standing.

မထောင့်တော, (etymology uncertain,) *v.* to be pretty well in health, or other circumstances,—used only in the negative form.



——[မြို့, *v.* same.

မန, (Pali,) *n.* mind, မိတ်။

မနက်, *a corruption of* မနက်, the morning.

မနသိကာရ, (Pali,) *n.* meditation, နှစ်လုံးသွင်းခြင်း။

မနာယတန, (Pali မန, and အာယတန,) *n.* the faculty of thinking.

မနိုးမကင်း, (from မိုး, and ကင်း,) *adv.* rather distant.

မနုဿ, (Pali,) *n.* man, လူ။

မနုဿိတ, (Pali,) *n.* a fabulous monster, a compound of man and lion, a sphinx.

မနေ့, *n.* yesterday.

မနေ့ဘ, (Pali,) *n.* the mind, မိတ်။

——ကံ, (Pali ကမ္မ,) *n.* a deed performed by the mind,—*comp.* ကာယကံ, and ဝိတိကံ။

မနေ့လင်ပန်း, *n.* a kind of salver, set with precious stones.

မနိုင်မကန့်, *adv.* familiarly, on such terms as admit any liberties being taken, without giving offence.

မနိုင်ယညီကန့်, *adv.* same.

မနိကျည်း, *pron.* မကျည်း, *n.* the tamarind.

——ကြတ်ဆူး, *n.* the tamarind fruit, not quite ripe, (ရွှင်းဖျဉ်း)

မဟိတ်မင်း, *n.* a sovereign of the four grand islands, စကြာမင်း။

မုန့်, *n.* a muntra, a charm or spell.

မုန့်ရာ, *n.* same.

မနွာလီ, *n.* a counterfeit precious stone.

မန်း 1, *n.* a kind of humor producing a swelling or sore.

——ရည်, *n.* the thin matter discharged from such a sore.

မန်း 2, *v.* to charm, infuse virtue into, by repeating a muntra, ရုတ်။

——မှုတ်, *v.* see the parts.

မနှစ်, *n.* last year.

မမ, *n.* a mistress, madam.



- မယ်, (from အမယ်, a mother,) *n.* Mother,—prefixed to names of women, indicative of seniority, or expressive of respect.
- မင်း, *pron.* you, *fem.*—addressed to a woman, indicative of disrespect or anger.
- ရှင်, *n.* a madam, respectable matron.
- ဓမ္မ, *pron.* you, *fem.*—addressed to a young woman, indicative of polite consideration.
- သီလရှင်, the ultimate pronounced မင်း, *n.* a vestal, nun, unmarried deaconess or priestess.
- သုတေသ, *n.* same, သုတေသီ, —*comp.* သုတေသီမယ်, *n.* a wife.
- ကြီး 1, *n.* [the principal wife, i. e. the first taken of two or more.]
- ကြီး 2, *n.* a kind of tree.
- ငယ်, *n.* an inferior wife.
- နေ, *v.* to have a wife.
- ပါသား, *n.* a wife's son by a former husband.
- သိမ်, *n.* a kind of plant.
- မယ်ကယ်, *n.* a kind of tree, [murraya.]
- မယ်နု, *n.* a large iron nail, သံချွန်ကြီး
- မရက, မရကာ, (Pali,) *n.* death.
- သန့်, (Pali အာသန, near,) *n.* the near approach of death.
- မရန့်, *n.* the marian tree.
- မရိုး, *n.* a wife's elder sister; a man's elder brother's wife,—  
*comp.* သမီးမယ်
- မရိုး, *see* မရိုး
- စည်, *see* မရိုးစည်
- မရှင်, *n.* a mistress, madam,—younger than မယ်ရှင်  
[မစေ့, *n.* heart-seed.]
- မင်္ဂလာ, *n.* a kind of tree.



မထေးပွား, *n.* paper ornaments, streamers, &c., attached to flags.

မထိုင်း, *n.* cream, နို့ထိ.

မလိုတမ, *adv.* with ill-will, မနာသိုသည့်နှင့်.

မတ္တိကာ, *n.* a certain costly ornamented dress.

မလွယ်, *n.* a postern, a small entrance, or side door, used occasionally, when the larger gate is closed ; a small back-door, sally-port.

——မဂါက်, *n.* same.

မလွှတမ, (from လွှ,) *adv.* frightfully, as from wounds, or the near approach of death.

မလွှ, *n.* a kind of tree.

မသကာ, *n.* fresh butter, အမိင်းစားထောပတ်.

မသာ, (from မ, *negative*, and သာ, to be pleasant,) *n.* a funeral.

——ခင်း, *n.* same ; preparations, ceremonies, or appendages of a funeral, သေခင်းထောနား.

——ချ, *v.* to convey a corpse to the place of interment or burning.

မသာရကနီ, *n.* a kind of precious stone.

မသူတော်, (*see* သူတော်,) *n.* a bad man.

မသိုးသင်္ကန်း, *n.* a priest's garment made all at once.

မဟဂ္ဂုတ်, (Pali မဟဂ္ဂတော,) *n.* excellent mental attainment, ဖြတ်သောအဖြစ်သို့ရောက်ခြင်း.

မဟတ္တတာ, *n.* a certain ornamental dress, worn by females of rank.

မဟာ, (Pali,) *a.* great, အကြီး ; excellent, အမြတ်.

မဟာကပ်, (Pali မဟာ, great, and ကပ္ပ, a period,) *n.* the period of time, in which an entire revolution of nature is accomplished, subdivided into four cardinal periods, (အသင်္ချေကပ်,) viz. သံဝဇ္ဇကပ်, သံဝဇ္ဇဋ္ဌာမိကပ်, ဝိဝဇ္ဇကပ်, and ဝိဝဇ္ဇဋ္ဌာမိကပ်.



—each of which is subdivided into sixty four intermediate periods, (အဓိကခေတ်၊)

မဟာကာ, *n.* a kind of plant.

[မဟာဆတ်ကဝါ, *n.* yellow jasper.]

မဟာဆီ, *n.* lymph, လှဆီ၊

———အကြော, *n.* a lymphatic.

မဟာတာပနီ, *see under* ငရဲ၊

မဟာဒါဏ်, *n.* an inspector-general of priests.

မဟာဘူတ, (Pali မဟာ, great, and ဘူတ, matter,) *n.* one of the four material elements, earth, water, fire, and air, to which some add space, (ပဉ္စမဘူတံ ;)—*see* ဘူတ, and ဓာတ်။

မဟာစံ, *n.* a brick wall round a pagoda, တန်တိုင်း။

မဟာရာဇဝ, *see under* ငရဲ၊

မဟာလတာ, *n.* a certain fabulous creeper.

———တန်ဆာ, *see* မာလိကာတန်ဆာ။

မဟာဝင်, *n.* universal history.

မဟာသာဝက, (Pali မဟာ, great, and သာဝက, disciple,) *n.* select cardinals of a Boodh, either အဂ္ဂသာဝက, or အဘိတိသာဝက, *which see.*

မထုတ်, (Pali မထုတ္တော,) *n.* an instant, သတ,—commonly used with တ, as တမဟုတ်, same.

မထုတ်တရုတ်, (from ဟုတ်,) *adv.* not right.

[မထုတ်မရူး, မထုတ်မလာတ်, *adv.* same.

မထုတ်တန်းတလင်း, *adv.* at random.]

မယုရာ, *n.* agate, chalcedony, carnelian, onyx, opal.

မလောင်ရာ, [*n.* a species of potatoe plant, *see* ဝိန်း၊

———ကြက်တက်, *n.* a kind of medicine.

———ကျွဲသဉ်း, *n.* a kind of medicine.]

မံ 1, *n.* a species of insect.

မံ 2, *n.* to plaster, cover with some soft substance.



——ဘုရား, *n.* an idol of cloth, or paper, made on a clay model.

မာ, *v.* to be hard,—*comp.* သဲး ; to be well, healthy, မာသာ, ကျန်း

——ကျော, *v.* to be very hard,—chiefly used adverbially, as  
မာကျောကျော။

——ချာ, *v.* to be well, healthy.

——ဆာ, *v.* to be hardy, vigorous, ကျန်းမာ။

——မြင်း, or —မြန်း, *v.* see မာ, 1st sense.

မာက္ခီ, *n.* a preparation of ဆင်ဆွေး, or ပွဲလျက်, used to cork  
vessels, ငရမာက္ခီ။

မာဃာ, *n.* the stars, which form the constellation of the Lion.

မာဏာ, (Pali,) *n.* a mother, အမိ။

မာတုဂါမ, (Pali,) *n.* a woman.

[မာဒရတ်မြို့, *n.* Madras.]

မာဒရတ်, *n.* muslin, မာဒရတ်ဝတ်။

မာဒရာ, *n.* a species of evil spirit.

မာနီ, (Pali မာန,) *n.* pride.

——ဆောင်ကျွန်း, *n.* Cheduba, a large island off the coast of  
Arracan.

——စောင်, or —စောင်း, *n.* same as မာနီ။

——ပြု, *v.* to pretend to be angry, as a child.

——မိ, *v.* to pretend to be angry, in order to deter some  
other interference.

——မူ, *v.* to be sullen.

——ရှိ, *v.* to be proud, haughty.

မာန, (Pali,) *n.* pride.

——ထောင်လွှား, *v.* to be proud, haughty.

မာဏာ, (Pali,) *n.* artifice, လှည့်ပတ်ခြင်း။

မာရ်, (Pali မာရေ။)

——ငါးပါး, *n.* the five masters or tyrants, viz. ခန္ဓာမာရ်, animal  
constitution, အဘိသင်္ခါရမာရ်, subjection to the repairs and



operations of the four causes, (အကြောင်းတရားလေးပါး,) ကိလေသာမာရ်, passion, မရ္ဗမာရ်, death, and ဒေဝယုတ္တမာရ်, the most powerful evil spirit, (မာရ်နတ်.)

——နတ်, *n.* a powerful evil spirit, who resides in the highest inferior heaven, and has dominion over all the lower parts of the universe ; the devil.

——နတ်သား, *n.* same.

မာရဓင်, *n.* a partition reaching from the floor to the roof.

မာလာကာ, *n.* the guava tree.

[မာလာ, *n.* a species of zingiberaceæ ]

မာလိကာ(တန့်သာ,) *n.* a certain court dress, worn by the queen and other female members of the royal family.

မာလိန့်, (Bengalee,) *n.* a ship's officer ; a pilot, ခရေကြောင်းမာလိန့်.

——စင်, *n.* a top or platform, on a lower mast, or a flag-staff.

——တိုင်, *n.* a flagstaff, furnished with a top or platform.

မား, *v.* to be high, towering,—*comp.* မြင့်, ခွင့်,—scarcely used alone ; hence, ကြီးမား, and တမားမား.

မိ 1, (from အမိ, a mother.)

——ကောင်းမောင်, *n.* respectable parentage.

——ကြီး, *n.* a mother's elder sister ; a father's elder brother's wife, ကြီးတော်,—*comp.* အရီး.

——ငွေ, *n.* a mother's younger sister ; a father's younger brother's wife, ငွေတော် ; a step-mother.

——ထ, (from အဘ, a father,) *n.* parents, father and mother.

——မိုးထလာ, [from အမိုး, custom, မိဘ, parents, and လာ, to come, *n.* custom handed down from generation to generation ;—used also adjectively, as မိမိုးဘလာထုံးစံ, မိမိုးဘလာတရား, &c.]

——လက်ဆိုး, *n.* an orphan bereaved of its mother.



မိ ၂, (from မိမိ, a daughter,) *n.* Daughter,—prefixed to names of girls, and young women, and indicative of superiority in the speaker.

မိ ၃, *v.* [to get hold of, catch, after pursuing ;] to obtain, *q.*—much used as a qualifying affix of similar import.

မိ ၄, *qual. affix*, implying carelessness or fault.

မိ —ရာ, *verb. formative* ;—see Grammar.

မိကျောင်း ၁, *n.* an alligator, crocodile ; a kind of harp of three strings, မိကျောင်းစောင်း။

——တုံး, *n.* a pair of timbers laid parallel for any purpose, as the ways on which a ship is launched ; the beams of a floor resting on the ground.

မိကျောင်း ၂, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မိဂမ္ဘိဝန်, (Pali, မိဂ, deer or any game, and ဝန်, a forest,) *n.* a game-forest.

မိဂသိ, *n.* the stars in the head of Orion.

မိစ္ဆာ, (Pali,) *n.* falsehood, error,—opposed to သမ္မာ, truth,—*comp.* မုသာ။

——မိမိ, (see မိမိ,) *n.* same ; also a heretic, person of heterodox sentiments.

မိတ်, (from မေတ္တာ,) *n.* affection, friendship.

——ကလျာဏ, see မိတ်ဆွေ။

——ကျွမ်းဝင်, *v.* to be familiar, intimate with.

——ဆွေ, *n.* a friend, ဆွေဆွေငွေငွေ။

——ဆွေဖွဲ့, —ဖွဲ့, *v.* to become friends.

——ဆင်စုံ, (from မိတ်, love, *figuratively*, a wife, ဆင်, a husband, and ဆုံ, a pair,) *n.* a married couple ; an original text, accompanied with a translation, နိဿိ။

——ဆင့်နိဆင့်, *n.* friendship resulting from congeniality of birth days.



——သဟာယ, or မိသဟာယ, (Pali သဟာယ, associating,) *n.*  
a union of friendship.

——သဟာယဖွဲ့, same as မိတ်ဖွဲ့။

မိတ် 2, *n.* an efflorescence of humors on the skin, the prickly  
heat.

မိတေယျ, *see* အရိမတေယျ။

မိတ္တဇုဒ္ဓိ, (Pali,) *see* ခင်ပွန်းဖြစ်။

မိစ္ဆ, (Pali,) want of reverence, ဓတသိတ်၏မခန့်ခြင်း, —*comp.* ထိန။

မိန 1, (Pali မိနော, a fish,) *n.* Pisces, the twelfth sign of the  
Zodiac.

မိန 2, *n.* a screech owl, ဌက်ဆိုး, လင်ကောင်မိုး။

မိနီငယ်, *n.* a toy, (obsolete.)

မိနီညို, *n.* a military coat with sleeves, worn over the coat of  
mail?—*comp.* ချပ်ကော, the parts of military dress, which  
cover the shoulders and breast.

မိနီ, *v.* to speak authoritatively, to command.

မိနိုး, *v.* to be faint ; to be stupified, amazed, astounded.

——မော, *v.* same, (most common,) —*comp.* ထွေထွေ။

မိနိုးမ, commonly written မိဗ္ဗ, *n.* a woman.

——ကလေး, by contraction, မိနိုးကလေး, *n.* a girl.

——ကူးသန်းသောသူ, *n.* a pander, pimp, bawd.

——မိုး, *n.* a eunuch, one who has the charge of women.

——ထိန်း, *n.* a bawd.

——ရွှင်, *n.* a harlot, ပြည်တန်ဆာ။

——[လက်သီး, *n.* the curlew.]

——ဗျာ, *n.* a hermaphrodite ; a womanish, effeminate man.

——သနာ, *see* မိဗ္ဗ။

မိဇုရား, or မိဘုရား, *n.* a queen, [i. e. the wife of a king.]

မိမိ, *pron.* one's self, i. e. yourself, himself, or herself, accord-  
ing to the connection.



ဗိဗ္ဗ, *see* ဗိဗ္ဗဝေ

ဗိလက္ခ, (Pali,) *n.* a wild person, savage, အသိပညာမရှိသောသူ

ဗိဇ္ဇာ, *n.* enamel.

———အုပ်ဆောင်း, *n.* a cover to lanterns, used by hunters in the night.

ဗိဿ, (Pali, a goat,) *n.* Aries, the first sign of the Zodiac.

ဗိဿဟာရ, *see* ဗိတ်သဟာယ

ဗိဿလင်, *n.* a kind of plant, [a species of zingibier.]

ဗီး, *n.* fire ; *see also* ဗီးဝ, [2nd def.]

———အိပ်, *n.* a lantern.

———အိပ်ပုံ, *see* ဗီးပုံးပုံ

———အိုး, *n.* a cracker, ဟောက်အိုး

———ကပ်, *n.* a bamboo flapper, to strike out fire.

———ကျည်, *n.* a rocket, ဗီးပျံ

———ကျီး, *pron.* ဗီးချေး, *n.* live coals,—*comp.* ဗီးစီး

———ကျောက်, *n.* the flint of a musket, ဗီးပါကျောက်

———ဆွတ်, *v.* to pass through as fire in a wood ; to render unfit for the intended use, through the death of the owner, [or of any member of his family.]

———ခတ်ကျောက်, *n.* a flint to strike fire.

———ခုံ, *n.* a candlestick, ဖယောင်းတိုင်ခုံ ; a lamp, ဆီဗီးခုံ

———စီး, *n.* a live coal,—*comp.* ဗီးကျီး

———ခေါင်း, *n.* a tithing-man, chief of ten houses.

———မိုး, *n.* smoke ; *v.* to smoke annoyingly (to some person,) —not simply to emit smoke, (ဗီးမိုးထွက်,) nor transitively to smoke, (ဗီးမိုးထိုက်)

———မြိတ်, *n.* a fire-hook.

———ခွက်, *n.* a cup to burn oil in, one kind of lamp, ဆီဗီးခွက်

———စ, *n.* a stick kindled at one end, a firestick, a brand.

———[စက်, *n.* *see*—ယန္တရားစက်]



- ညှီး, *n.* a torch made of a *bundle* of sticks, or of a single stick.
- စာ, *n.* a wick ; the allowance made on alloyed silver, to raise its value to a certain standard.
- စာကျင်း, *n.* the snuff of a wick.
- စာညှပ်, *n.* snuffers.
- ဆောင်း, *v.* to pay the allowance on alloyed silver.
- ညှပ်, *n.* fire-tongs.
- တက်, *v.* to pay more on account of alloy.
- တင်းကုတ်, *n.* a fire-shed.
- တောက်, *n.* a blaze, flame,—*comp.* မီးလျှံး
- တောင်, *n.* a volcano, မီးထွက်ဆောင်တောင်
- တိုက်, *v.* to set fire to, မီးလျှံး
- တိုင်, *n.* a candle, torch.
- [ထွင်း, *n.* the seven days of roasting after child-birth.]
- ထင်း, [see ထင်းမီး, fuel.
- ထင်းနေ, see မီးနေ.]
- ထုပ်, *n.* fire wrapped up to throw on a building.
- [နာ, *v.* to be too hot,—applied to the fire of furnaces, as မီးနာ၍အိုးပျက်သည်။
- နေ, *v.* to be in child-bed.
- နှက်, *v.* to ram down powder in a wooden tube, နှိပ်နှက်
- စနီး, *n.* fireworks, pyrotechnical exhibitions.
- ပါသေနတ်, *n.* a fire-lock.
- မိတုန်း, *n.* a kind of rocket.
- ပူစဉ်း, *n.* another kind of rocket.
- ပူစနီဆိတ်, *n.* a kind of squib.
- ပုံး, *n.* a lantern made of paper and suspended from a flagstaff.
- ပုံးပျံ, *n.* a flying lantern, မီးအိမ်ပျံ



- ပူ, *n.* a flat-iron.
- ပူတိုက်, *v.* to iron clothes.
- ပေါက်, *n.* a drop of fire, a spark, ဖီးပွား.
- ပေါက်လက်နက်, *n.* a match-lock, ဝာခွံ ; any kind of fire-arms.
- ပျံ, *n.* flying fire, a rocket, ဖီးကျည်.
- ပြောင်း, *n.* a pipe to blow fire with.
- ပွင့်, *n.* a small flame.
- ပွား, *n.* a spark, ဖီးပေါက်.
- ပွားထွက်, *v.* to scintillate.
- မီး, *n.* a fire-place, hearth.
- ပွား, *v.* to bring-forth (a child,) မျက်နှာမြင်း.
- မကင်ဆေး, *n.* a medicine to prevent the necessity of roasting several days after child-birth.
- မယ်မြုံ, *n.* a kind of chafing-dish, a brasier, pan to hold fire in.
- မွေး, *v.* to make a fire.
- မြေ, *n.* a fiery serpent.
- မှန်, *n.* a burning glass, သူရကနီး.
- မှုန့်, *n.* embers.
- ယန္တရားစက်, *n.* a steam-engine.
- ရထား, *n.* a steam-car.
- ရပ်ပေါင်, *n.* a wooden fire place ; a wooden frame placed in a well, to support the side,—*comp.* တုင်း.
- ရူး, *see* ဖီးစည်း.
- ရှုတ်, *v.* to pay less on account of pure silver.
- [ရွှံ, *v.* *see* —လှို.]
- ထင်းမြေ, *n.* a kind of rocket, which hisses in falling.
- ထင်းမီး, *see* ဖီးမယ်မြုံ.
- [ထန်, *v.* to be frightened on account of fire.]



———ထောင်တိုက်, *n.* a cage in which prisoners are burnt alive.

———ထောင်မာ, *n.* the scar of a burn.

———ထွတ်စား, or ထွတ်စား, *adv.* see ပေါက်ထွတ်.

———ထုံ, *v.* to warm one's self by a fire.

———ထုံ, *n.* the flashing of flame, မီးတောက်အညွှန်း.

———ထုံ, *v.* to set fire to, မီးတိုက်.

———သင်္ဘော, *n.* a steam-vessel.

———သား, *v.* to clear a path in order to check the advance of fire, မီးတား.

———သွေး, (from သွေ, to be dry,) *n.* a dead coal, charcoal.

မီးဖြူ, *n.* pure silver,—most excellent kind, ဘော်.

မီးရပ်, *n.* the menses, menstrual discharge, female courses, ဥတု, ရာသီပန်း.

———ခြောက်, *n.* a stoppage of the courses.

———မို့, *n.* excessive discharge of the menses.

———နာ, *n.* a disease occasioned by irregularity of the menses,  
—*comp.* တုလာ.]

———ပြန်, *v.* to have a return of the menses.

———မှန်, *v.* to be regular in the menses.

မုက္ခဟိတ်, (Pali မုက္ခ, a mouth, and ဟိတ်, to fall from,) *n.* a  
divine speech or utterance, နှုတ်ကပတ်.

မုက္ခ, (Pali မုဗ္ဗ,) *adv.* certainly, verily, ငါးနိဒ္ဒမ္ပနိ.

မုဆိတ်, *pron.* မုတ်ဆိတ်, *n.* the beard of the chin.

———ကြိုး, *n.* a guy-rope.

မုဆိုး, *pron.* မုတ်ဆိုး, *n.* a huntsman.

မုဆိုးမိ, *n.* a widower.

မုဆိုးမ, *n.* widow.

မုဠ, (Pali,) *n.* a pagoda, with a recess in each side.

မုတ် ၁, *n.* aloes, the inspissated juice of the aloe, ရှားစောင်းလက်  
ပင်စေး.



မုတ် ၂, *n.* an arch, arched passage into a pagoda.

——ပေါင်းကူး, *n.* same; *v.* to turn such an arch.

မုတ် ၃, *n.* urine, (medical,) စာပေါ့, ကျင်ငယ်, ခေမ္မာဝင်း, ဝေဏ

——ရည်, *n.* same.

မုတ် ၄, *v.* to measure with the breadth of the fist, the thumb being shut down, by the side of the finger; *hence*, ဆုတ်

[မုတ်ကတူး, *n.* the short thick board placed at the prow and stern of a Burmese boat (မိုး,) in which the gunwales (လက်မိုး,) are inserted.]

မုတ်ဆိတ်, *see* မုဆိတ်.

မုတ်ဆိုး, *see* မုဆိုး.

မုတ္တ, *n.* a rupture, hernia.

မုတ္တကို, *n.* the mastic tree.

မုတ္တမ, *n.* Martaban.

——နာ, *n.* a disease, species of leprosy, တောင်နာ.

မုတ်နား, *n.* the beard,—used in composition with မုဆိတ်.

မုတ်ဝတ်, *n.* a kind of necklace.

မုတ်သုံပြန်, —မ, *n.* a woman kept by a foreigner, term of reproach.

မုဆရက်, *n.* the *bassia latifolia*.

မုမိတာ, (Pali,) *n.* joy in the happiness of others, ဝမ်းမြောက်ခြင်း

မုမိန်း, *n.* a kind of drum.

မုမင်း, *n.* a ravisher, one who commits a rape,—*comp.* တန့်

——ကျင့်, *v.* to ravish, commit a rape.

——တန့်, *n.* a robber, ravisher, &c.

မုမ္မဇာ, (Pali မုမ္မ, the head, and ဇာ,) *a.* cerebral, produced from the head,—applied to consonants of the င class.

မုန့်, *see* ဆမုန့်.

မုန့်ညှင်း, *n.* the mustard plant; mustard.

——[ငေ, *n.* the mustard seed; mustard.



——မိ, *n.* oil of mustard.]

မုန့်ထိုင်း, *n.* a kind of tree.

မုန့်ထိုင်း, *n.* a violent wind, gale, hurricane ; a storm, tempest.

မုန့်လာ, *n.* the radish plant ; သဘောမုန့်လာ, the cabbage plant.

——ဥ, *n.* a radish.

——ဥချို, *n.* the parsnip.

——ဥနီ, *n.* the beet.

——[ဥမြ, *see* မုန့်လာငွေ]

——ဥဝါ, *n.* the carrot.

——ဥပိုင်း, *n.* the turnip.

မုန့်, *n.* bread.

——ဦးနှောက်, *n.* a kind of soft bread.

——ကင်, *n.* rusk.

——ကျော်, *n.* fried cake.

——ကြက်ကျပ်, [*see* the parts, (obsolete.)]

——ကြပ်, *n.* a wafer, thin cake.

——ကျွေးသည့်, *n.* *see* မုန့်နပ်

——မိမ်း, *n.* dough.

——မိမ်းပေါင်း, [*n.* bread made of coarse rice flour and jag-  
gery (ထန်းကျက်,) and baked by steam.]

——ဆန်း, *n.* a certain preparation of rice.

——မိကျော်, *n.* fried cake, မုန့်ကျော်

——ညက်, *n.* flour.

——ဌာပနာ, *n.* a pie.

——ထိ, *n.* vermicelli.

——ထွန်း, [*n.* a kind of vermicelli.]

——နပ်, *n.* soft bread, pudding, porridge.

——ပြား, *n.* a cake.

——မြ, *n.* blanche mange.

——မေ့မေ့, [*n.* a thin cake, very light and brittle, မုန့်မြေ]



——သည့်, *n.* a seller of bread, a baker.]

မုန့်, *v.* to dislike, hate, detest, မြင်ဖျင်း။

——အားကြီး, *v.* to be inveterately enraged.

——ထား, *v.* to hate intensely.

——မာန့်, *n.* wrath.

——မာန့်မိ, *v.* to show wrath.

မုယော, *n.* barley.

မုရင်း, *n.* a kind of rice plant.

မုရိုး, *n.* a kind of tree, ငပုကြီး။

မုရိုးဇည်, *n.* a kind of drum.

မုရိုးဗဟီး, *n.* a kind of grain.

မုရိုးနွယ်, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မုလေး, *n.* a kind of creeper, မြတ်လေး။

မုသာ, *commonly pron.* မုသား, *n.* falsehood,—opposed to truth,

မမှန်သောကား,—*comp.* မိစ္ဆာ။

မုံ 1, *n.* any dyeing substance, used as a substitute for indigo, of inferior strength and color.

——ဆို, *v.* to dye with such a substance.

မုံ 2, *v.* to begin to form as a bud ; *hence*, အပုံ။

မူ 1, (from မူလ,) *n.* an original writing from which a transcript is made.

——ရင်း, *n.* an autograph.

မူ 2, *v.* to do, perform, ကုန်, ဆောင်, ပြု,—*frequently euphonic* ; to act like, assume the character of, ပြု, လုပ်။

——ကား, *sometimes* မှ, *n.* affix nominative,—*frequently* with an adversative signification ; *verb.* affix continuative, လျှင်, ရကား, ကား, တပြီးကား။

[မူတိုင်, *n.* cycas ; tree fern.]

မူလ, (Pali) *n.* an origin, bottom, foundation, အရင်း, အမြစ်။

——စင်, —မှန်, *v.* to be simple, uncompounded.



မူး 1, *n.* a moo, a weight, of which there are two kinds, the great and the small,—the great being equal to two great pais, (ဝဲး,) or one eighth of a kyat, and the small, equal to two small pais, or one tenth of a kyat.

မူး 2, *see* အမူး, a person of rank.

——ကြီးမတ်ရာ, *n.* *see* မူးမတ်း

——မတ်, or မူးတော်မတ်တော်, *n.* the nobility.

မူး 3, *n.* a small river, a rivulet.

မူး 4, to be giddy, dizzy.

——ထူး, —မော်, —ဝေ, *v.* same.

မေတ္တာ, (Pali,) *n.* benevolence, affection, love, ချစ်ခြင်း ; an expression of good will or benevolence, a blessing, a prayer for the good of another.

——စာ, *n.* a friendly letter, epistle.

——ခို, *v.* to wish well to, to bless, pray for.

——ပြု, *v.* to do a kindness, ကျေးဇူးပြု

——ရပ်ခံ, *v.* to petition,—clerical.

မေထုန်, or မေဇုန်, (Pali မေထုန်, မေါင်းတော်ခြင်း,) *n.* sexual intercourse, သံဝါသ ; Gemini, the third sign of the Zodiac.

မေရဝ, *n.* an intoxicating liquor or drug,—combined with သုရာ

မေ့, *v.* to forget, be inadvertent ; to be stunned.

——တုန်, *v.* same.

——ထော့, *frequently written* မေ့ထော့, *v.* same, (most common.)

မေ 1, *n.* the lower jaw.

——မိုက်မိုက်တုန်, *v.* to chatter with the teeth.

——ဇေ, *n.* the chin.

——တွဲကြီး, *n.* a martingale.

——ဖျား, *n.* same as မေးဇေ

——ရိုး, *n.* the lower jaw-bone.

——သိုင်းကြီး, *n.* a curb.



မေး 2, v. to ask, inquire, မြန်း

——စစ်, v. to interrogate.

——မြန်း, see မေး

——ရှု, v. same, (infrequent.)

မဲ့ 1, v. to be disfigured in face, as when crying.

——စွက်စွက်, adv. with an ashamed, downcast countenance.

——ဖွဲ့, see the parts.

မဲ့ 2, v. to be wanting, not full, မပြည့်; not to be, မရှိ, —commonly used without a modal affix, as သင့်မဲ့, truth not being, or without truth.

မဲ 1, n. anil, the indigo plant; indigo.

——[ကြီး, n. revellia.]

——နယ်, n. indigo.

——နွယ်, n. a species of the indigo plant.

——[ရိုင်း, n. wild indigo.]

မဲ 2, n. a lot, စာရေးတံ

——ချ, v. to cast lots.

မဲ 3, n. an extra weight put into one side of a balance, in order to make an equilibrium, or for any other purpose.

မဲ 4, see မည်း, to be dark, black; to be dark in mind, ignorant, foolish, မိုက်

——တူတာ, —နက်, v. same.

——မဲသဲသဲ, adv. darkly, very dark.

မဲခင်, n. a kind of tree, [a species of cassia.]

မော, v. to be tired, fatigued, —less than မငပန်း

——ပန်း, v. same.

မောက်, v. to be rounded; prominent, elevated in the centre, မို; hence, ဆမောက်

——မောက်, v. to be arrogant, ထောင်ရွားသည်

——မြီး, see the parts.



မောက်တို, *n.* a kind of bonnet or cap.

မောက်မာ, *v.* to be strong, firm, hard (in language.)

မောက်ရူ, *n.* a kind of official cap with a crest.

မောင်, *n.* the brother of a woman; Brother,—prefixed to names of men, and indicative of equality; Sir,—as an appellative to a young man, and rather respectful.

———နှံ, *n.* a husband, လင်း

———ဘဇာ, *n.* Mr.—addressed to one whose name is not known—not respectful,—*comp.* မွန်းရှင်.

———မင်း, *pron.* you, *mas.*,—used to an inferior.

———မင်း, same,—rather imperious, or disrespectful.

———ရှင်, *commonly pron.* မောင်ယင်, *n.* a probationer for the priesthood, ရှင်, သာမဏေ; Brother,—a term of compellation, addressed to men younger than one's self,—*comp.* ကိုရှင်.

———ထဝါ, *see* မောင်ဘဇာ.

မောင်း ၁, *n.* the arm, လက်မောင်း, လက်ခုံး; the arm above the elbow, မောင်းချင်း; a lever, turning on a pivot, မောင်းတုံး, —*comp.* ထုတ်; a well-pole, or pump handle, မောင်းလက်; an elastic body, a spring.

———ဆိုး, *n.* the socket of the shoulder.

———ကန့်ထန်, —ကန့်ထန်ကျင်, *n.* a horizontal pivot.

———ကျောက်, *n.* a kind of pestle used in cleaning paddy.

———ရုံထား, *n.* a clasp-knife.

———ခွတ်, *n.* the cup of a rice mortar.

———ခွေး, *n.* the iron ring of the pestle of a rice mortar; a plain finger ring.

———ခွပ်, *n.* a sleeve, or any ornament worn on the arm.

———[ဆုံ, *see* မောင်းခွက်.]

———တင်, *v.* to set a spring.



——တုံး, *n.* the lever which raises the pestle of a rice mortar ; any lever used for raising, by pressing on a fulcrum,—*comp.* တုတ်း

——ရင်း, *n.* the upper part of the arm.

——သင်, *n.* a pump handle ; a pole suspended on a pivot for raising water, or for any other purpose.

မောင်း ၂, *n.* a Burmese gong, a plate of metal, with a convexity in the centre, which is beaten to produce sound ; a measure of time equal to three English hours.

——ကြော်, *v.* to expose (a malefactor,) by beat of drum and declaration of his crime.

——လှည့်, *v.* to go about with a drum, as a crier, or bellman.

မောင်း ၃, *v.* to threaten,—not used singly ; to drive,—less considerate than ဒင် ; to drive away (an animal.)

——မဲး, *v.* same, 1st def., မြင်းမောင်းသည်း

မောင်း ၄, *v.* to be of a dark red or purple color.

မောင်းမ, *n.* a female attendant, or concubine of a king, ကိုယ်လုပ်တော်း

——မိတ်သံ, or —မိသံ, same.

မောနေလျှ, *n.* a series of the extremest austerities.

မောရဂါကျောကီ, *n.* a kind of stone used in alchemy.

မောမ, *n.* darkness, ignorance, folly, မိုက်မဲခြင်း

——ကနိုးကနိုး, *adv.* nonplussedly.

——မူ, *n.* same as မောဟ

မော့, *v.* to turn up the face, look up.

မော်, *v.* to be ascending, high in a slanting direction, as a path up a hill, or a rapid in a river ; to look forward in an upward direction ; to be haughty, insolent, မောင်းဆွတ် ; hence, ဘမော်, ရေမော်



- မော်တင်ဂွန်း, *n.* Cape Negrais.
- မော်မိမော်မန်း, *adv.* heedlessly, carelessly, without an object,  
နောင်နဲ့.
- မော်ယောင်, *n.* a kind of silk.
- မို, *v.* to be elevated, raised in the centre, မောက်.
- မောက်, *v.* same.
- မိုက် 1, *n.* a crucible, or cupel.
- အင်, —ခွက်, *n.* a flat cupel.
- စောက်, *n.* a deep cupel.
- [ဆရာ, *n.* see မိုက်သူကြီး.]
- ထုတ်, *v.* to extract gold or silver from old crucibles.
- လုံး, *pron.* မိုက်လုံ, see မိုက်စောက်.
- သူကြီး, *n.* one skilled in extracting gold or silver from old crucibles.
- မိုက် 2, *v.* to be dark, မဝင်း, မှောင်; to be ignorant, foolish, wicked, မဲး.
- မဲး, *v.* same.
- မိုက် 3, *v.* to measure with the breadth of the fist and the thumb erected; hence, အမိုက်.
- မိုး, (Pali မေဃာ,) *n.* the sky, the visible heavens; the clouds; rain,—*comp.* ဝိဒ္ဓိ.
- ဦး, *n.* the beginning of the rains.
- ကာ, *n.* a screen from the rain, an awning.
- ကာလ, *n.* the rainy season,—*comp.* ဥရာ.
- ကုတ် *n.* the place of the apparent junction of the sky and earth, the horizon.
- ကောင်း, *v.* to rain abundantly (throughout the season.)
- ကောင်းကင်, *n.* the sky.
- [ကောင်းငှက်, *n.* the broad-billed roller.]
- ကြိုး, *n.* a thunderbolt, မိုးကြိုးစက်.



- ကြိုးစက်, *n.* same.
- ကြိုးထပ်, *v.* to thunder in short claps.
- ကြိုးပြစ်, *v.* to strike, (as lightning.)
- ကြိုးရောင်, *a.* bluish red, နီပြာပြာ။
- ကြိုးသံ, *n.* thunder.
- ကြိုးသွား, *n.* a thunderbolt.
- ခေါင်, (from ခေါင်, to be out of the way,) *v.* to be dry, as the clouds ; not to rain in season.
- မိုး, *v.* to stay through the rainy season ; [to take shelter from the rain.]
- ချုပ်, *sometimes* မိုးလင်းချုပ်, *v.* to shut in, as evening.
- မြင်း, *v.* see next.
- မြုန်း, *v.* to thunder.
- စာ, *n.* a kind of sparrow.
- ရွေ့, *v.* to rain incessantly.
- ရွှေငှက်, *n.* the English swallow, *hirundo rustica*,—*comp.* ပျံ့သွား။
- ဆွေ, *n.* a kind of tree.
- နံ, *n.* a kind of plant.
- [နကြီး, *n.* the green bee-eater, ဟင်းထိုးငှက်။]
- နှောင်း, *n.* the close of the rains.
- ပေါက်, *n.* a drop of rain.
- ပွင့်, *n.* snow.
- ရွေး, *n.* fine rain.
- [ရွေးကျ, —ရွေးရွေးကျ, *v.* to drizzle.]
- မေ, [from မေ, to pay court to,] *n.* the willow, [so called, because it flourishes independent of rain.]
- မြည်, *v.* to rumble in the sky, to thunder.
- ရွာ, *v.* to rain.
- လင်း, *v.* to dawn.



——သက်မုန်တိုင်း, *n.* a storm, tempest.

——သက်လေ, *n.* wind precursing a storm.

——သီး, *n.* hail ; [large sago.]

——သီးကျ, *v.* to hail.

——သောက်, *v.* to be early in the morning before sunrise.

——သောက်ထ, *v.* same.

——သောက်ယံ, *n.* the season preceding morning.

မိုင်းကိုင်စက္ကူ, *n.* paper made of maing-kaing, ရံစက္ကူ

မိုင်းမ, *v.* to help, aid, assist, ညီညာ

မို့ 1, *see* မိုး

မို့ 2, *v.* to be very slightly raised or swelled, as the appearance of a mountain at a distance.

မို့ 3, *n.* *affix causative*, because of, on account of, (colloquial.)

မို့တုံး, *a contraction of* မဟုတ်တုံး,—used as a strong negative, affixed to an assertive affix, (colloquial.)

မို့ထား, *a contraction of* မဟုတ်ထား, same.

မိုး, *v.* to cover without touching, spread overhead,—*comp.* လွှမ်း ; to be chief, superior, အုပ်, ကဲ ; *hence*, အမိုး

မှတ် 1, *n.* a gem, precious stone, ကျောက်မြတ်

——အိမ်, —အိုး, *n.* an ouch, the socket in which a stone is set, including both the collet and the bezel, ကျောက်မျက်အိုး

——ပါး, *n.* gold or silver leaf, ရွှေမျက်ပါး, ငွေမျက်ပါး ; [used also in respect to other metals, as ကြေးနီမျက်ပါး, ကြေးဝါမျက်ပါး]

——ခွန်, —ခွင်, *n.* same as မျက်

——ရွှေ, *n.* same ; *also*, a particular kind of precious stone, ကျောက်မျက်ရွှေ

မှတ် 2, *n.* the eye,—seldom used but in composition, မျက်မိ

——ကန်း, *a.* blind, မျက်မိကန်း

——ကလဲဆန်ပြာ, *adv.* looking about wildly from fright.



- ကွက်, *n.* grated work, open work made in squares.
- ကွယ်, *adv.* out of sight.
- ခမ်း, *n.* the edge of an eyelid.
- ခုံး, *n.* the arch over the eye, the brow of the eye.
- ခုံးမွေး, *n.* the eyebrow.
- ခုံးရိုး, *n.* the bone of the eyebrow.
- ချစ်, *n.* a medicine or charm, to excite love, ဆန့်, မျက်နှာပွင့်
- ချေး, *n.* the dirt of the eye, မျက်ဝတ်
- ချို, *adv.* with a sweet smiling face.
- ချိုကျွေး, *v.* to allure with a smiling countenance.
- ခြေပြတ်, *v.* to lose sight of.
- ခွက်, *n.* the face, (rather low,) မျက်နှာ
- ခွံ, *n.* an eyelid, မျက်ထွာ
- စဉ်း, *n.* medicine for the eyes.
- စပြစ်, *v.* to give a hint with the eye, မျက်မိတ်လေး
- မိ, *n.* the eye.
- မိစောင်း, *v.* to be squint-eyed.
- မိရှင်, *v.* to be quick-sighted.
- စေ့, *n.* the pupil of the eye, မျက်ဆန်
- စောင်းတိုး, *v.* to cast a side glance.
- ဆန်, *n.* the pupil of the eye, မျက်စေ့
- တောင်, *n.* the eyelashes.
- တောင်ခတ်, *v.* to wink.
- တွင်း, *n.* the socket of the eye, မျက်လုံးအိမ်
- တွင်းချောင်း, *v.* to have the eyes sunk in, from illness or want of sleep.
- ထောင့်, *n.* a corner of the eye.
- နက်, *n.* the black of the eye.
- ပြည်, *n.* see မျက်ရည်
- ဖြူ, *n.* the white of the eye.



- မညှိး, *n.* see မျက်နှာ.
- မုန်းကြီး, *v.* to resent, feel ill-will.
- မုန်းလို့, *v.* same.
- မှန်, *n.* spectacles.
- မှန်း, *adv.* with a view to.
- မှန်းတန်း, *v.* to have the view fixed on, to aim at.
- မှန်းတန်းမိ, *v.* to have an indistinct recollection of, to guess at, မှန်းမိ.
- မှောက်, *n.* the space before one's face, presence ; present time.
- မှောက်ပြု, *v.* to regard an absent thing as present.
- မှောင်, *n.* the arch over the eye, the brow of the eye, မျက်ခုံး,—not used singly.
- မှောင်ကုတ်, *see* next.
- မှောင်ကျုတ်, *v.* to scowl, look stern, dark, angry, threatening.
- မှောင်ကြား, *n.* the space between the eye-brows.
- ရစ်, *n.* the iris ; any thing resembling the iris.
- ရည်, *n.* a tear.
- ရည်စု, *v.* to have a tear formed in the eye.
- ရည်ကျ, —ယို, *v.* to weep.
- ရည်ခံ, *n.* a certain spot under the inner corner of the eye.
- ရည်ဝဲ, *v.* to have the eye filled with tears.
- ရိပ်, *n.* a hint given with the eye.
- ရိပ်ကောင်း, *v.* to be quick-sighted.
- ရိပ်ပေး, *v.* to give a hint by winking.
- ရိပ်ရှက်ခြေကောင်း, *see* မျက်ရိပ်ကောင်း.
- လုံး, *n.* the eye ball.
- လုံးထိပ်, *n.* the socket of the eye, မျက်တွင်း.



- လှည့်ပြ, *v.* to practise legerdemain.
- လှည့်သမား, *n.* a juggler.
- လွှာ, *n.* the eyelid, regarded as covering the eye, ဖုံးအုပ်သောမျက်လွှာ ; the cornea, ကြည်လင်သောမျက်လွှာ။
- ဝတ်, *n.* the dirt of the eye, မျက်ချေး။
- မျက် ဒိ, *v.* to be angry, မိတ်ဆိုး ; *hence* အမျက်။
- မျက်နှာ, *n.* the face, the countenance, မျက်ခွက်; surface ; the disk of an orb ; a quarter of the heavens, or a cardinal point.
- အထား, *n.* the looks.
- အနေ, *n.* the natural aspect, မျက်နှာလက္ခဏာ။
- ကြက်, *n.* a canopy, မိတာနိ။
- ကြီး, —များ, *v.* to be distinguished, to have many friends.
- ခေါက်ထူ, *v.* to be thick-skinned, fat and gross in the face, (abusive.)
- ချင်းဆိုင်, *adv.* face to face.
- ချယ်, —ချေ, *n.* a preparation of flour used in smearing the face, ဆန်ပုလဲမှုန့်, လွင့်မှုန့်, ကသလ်မှုန့်။
- မြိ, *v.* to be dark in countenance.
- စာ, *n.* the space before, ရှေ့ပဝာ ; presence, ခင်ပြင်။
- ထား, *v.* to look stern, set the face (against;) *n.* assumed aspect ; a stern aspect.
- ထားကောင်း, *v.* [to be sober, grave, composed in countenance.]
- ထားကြီး, *v.* to look over-stern and severe.
- ထူ, *v.* to be gruff in countenance, အောက်ဆိုးဆိုး။
- [ပန်း, *n.* Tenasserim lancewood.]
- ပိုးသတ်, *v.* to compose the countenance.
- ပိုးသေ, *v.* to be composed in countenance, grave, severe.
- ပွက်, *v.* to blush ; to have a change of countenance, as from illness ; to lose countenance or favor (of another.)



- ပြ, *v.* to show the face ; to appear before some authority.
- ပြင်, *n.* surface, superficies.
- ပြ, *v.* to look toward ; to make effort, in order to gain countenance.
- ပွင့်, *n.* a medicine or charm to excite love, ဆန, မှက်ချစ်။
- ဖုံး, *n.* a veil, covering for the face ; a mask, ဝဲးထဝါ။
- မူ, *v.* to look towards.
- မြင်, *v.* to bring forth (a child,) မွေး, မွေး။
- ရ, *v.* to gain countenance, obtain favor.
- ရည်, *n.* the character, expression of the countenance.
- ရိပ်, *n.* the cast of countenance.
- လုံး, *v.* to be sharp-faced.
- ထွေး, *v.* to turn away the face, whether from dissatisfaction, or from desire to leave the business without interfering.
- သာပေး, *v.* to countenance (in doing wrong.)
- သိ, *n.* an acquaintance, ဆာသိအကွမ်း။
- ရှက်ပါးဝတ်, *v.* to beat out gold leaf, (ရွှေဆိုင်း။)
- ဆရပ်, *n.* a place where gold leaf is made.
- ရှည် 1, *v.* to be sleepy, or to sleep,—not used singly ; hence,  
မိက်ရှည်, မျောက်ရှည်။
- ရှည် 2, *v.* to be weak, exhausted, cast down, dejected,—not used singly.
- ခွေ, —ခွန်းခွေ, —ပျော့, *v.* same.
- ရှည်တို, မှည်ရှည်, *n.* a kind of military coat, short or long.
- ရှည်, *n.* a ruler, ruling line, or a ruled line.
- ကြောင်း, *n.* a ruled line.
- ကြိုး, *n.* a ruling line, တံရှည်။
- ရှု, *v.* to rule with a ruler.
- တံ, *n.* a ruler, တံရှည်။



———သား, *see* မုခ်းရး

မှာ, or မှာထိုင်, *n.* a stud, short post supporting some beam or other timber.

မှား, *v.* to be many, မနည်း

———ပြား, *v.* to be abundant.

———လျှား, *adv.* in a hanging suspensive manner, —*comp.* တွေးတွေး

ဈ, *n.* a liquid measure of various capacities.

———[ဆိုး, *n.* a vessel used to receive the juice of the sugar palm when tapped.]

ဈော 1, *n.* a pole, slender post.

ဈော 2, *v.* to float down.

ဈော 3, *v.* to faint (away,) သေငယ်သေ, သွေးပွန်, —less than နှစ်

ဈော 4, *v.* to be long, stretched out long, ရှည်

မျောက် 1, *n.* a monkey, —many varieties, as —မြို့, —ဓာတ်, —ထ

ဟေး, —လေငွေ, —ထွေးကျော်, *see* the parts.

———ကျား, *n.* [the monkey-tiger.

———တင်, *n.* the fisher-monkey.]

———ထိုင်ခုံ, *n.* a steersman's seat.

———[ပတီး, *n.* the long-haired pig-tailed monkey.]

———မောင်းမ, *n.* the slow loris, or sloth of Bengal.

———[ဈက်ကွင်းမြို့, *n.* the white-eyelid monkey.]

မျောက် 2, *n.* the potatoe or yam plant, or creeper.

———ဥ, or သဘောမျောက်ဥ, *n.* a potatoe.

———ဥကြီး, *n.* a yam.

———စောင်း, *n.* same.

[မျောက်ခါးပတ်, *n.* a species of baubinia.]

မျောက်ရန်ညင်း, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မျောက်ချော, မျောက်ငို, *n.* the *lythrum fruticosum*.

မျောက်မိတ်, *n.* a kind of tree.

မျောက်နှီး, *n.* a kind of tree.



ရှောက်မထား, v. to commit adultery (as woman,) လင်စောင်ထား,  
သရောင်ထား။

ရှောက်စွဉ်း, v. to be half asleep, and half awake, as a monkey.

ရှောက်ထက်, n. a hasp, or long hinge,—one kind of ဝတ္ထာ ; an  
iron or wooden clamp.

ရှောက်ထက်ဝါး, n. a kind of creeper.

ရှောက်လုပ်, n. a kind of tree, the mock-monkey, (from the simi-  
larity of the fruit to a monkey's head,) [the lacoocha  
bread fruit.]

ရှောက်လွှေကား, n. a kind of creeper, [bauhinia scandens.]

ရှောက်သား, n. a correlate in marriage, whether husband or  
wife, အိမ်ထောင်ဖက်, ခင်ပွန်း။

ရှောက်သုမ္မိတ်, n. a chief monkey,—a theatrical appellative.

ရှို့, v. to swallow ; to restrain one's feelings, အောင့်။

——သိပ်, v. same, 2nd def.

ရှို့တ်, v. to be singed, scorched. Der. မြှိုတ်။

ရှိုး, (from အမျိုး, a race, kind,) n. seed, seed grain.

——စေ့, n. same.

——ပဲ, n. seed-pulse.

မြ 1, n. an emerald, ကျောက်မိင်း။

——မိင်း, n. a kind of tree.

မြ 2, v. to be cool, င, ရှမ်း,—scarcely used but in composition  
with င။

မြ 3, v. to be very sharp, keen, ဆွန်ထက်,—not used assert-  
ively.

မြတ် 1, n. grass.

——ခင်း, n. green sward, the grassy surface of land, a mea-  
dow.

——ပင်, n. any plant of the grass genus.

——ပေါင်း, n. a collection of weeds.



———ဇုတ်, *n.* a clump of grass.

———[မုန့်ညင်း, *n.* a kind of grass.]

———မြေရင်း, *n.* a kind of grass.

———ရွက်, *n.* a blade of grass.

———[လျှောမြွေ, *n.* the black-striped tropidonotus.]

———သောက်, *n.* a kind of grass.

မြက် ၂, *v.* to stick (in the throat,) အရိုးမြက်သည်။

မြက် ၃, *v.* to cut sharp, as a knife ; to be pungent, as flavor.

———ခနဲ, *adv.* with a sudden sharp twinge, ဝင်ခနဲ။

———စက်, *v.* to be pungent as flavor,—used adverbially only.

မြင်, *v.* to see.

———ရှင်း, *v.* to hate to see ; to dislike, hate, မုန်း။

———မက်, *see* မက်, to dream.

———[သာ, *v.* to see with ease.]

မြင်တလင်းသား, *n.* a bastard child.

မြင်ဝါး, *n.* a species of the bamboo.

မြင့်, *v.* to be high,—*comp.* ခွင့်, မား ; to be exalted, excellent,

မြတ် ; to be distant in time, ကြာ။

———ခွင့်, *see* ခွင့်။

———မြတ်, *see* the parts.

မြင်း ၁, *n.* a horse.

———ကံကျွေး, *n.* one who has charge of furnishing food for a horse.

———[ခင်း,—ခင်းသထင်, *n.* an annual festival held by the king, for equestrian exercise.]

———ခံ, *n.* a horse-breaker.

———စင်, *see* မြင်းဖြီး။

———[စာ, *n.* food for horses.

———စီး, *n.* the rider of a horse.]

———စီးသူရဲ, *n.* a trooper.



- [စု, *n.* mounted militia.
- စုဝန်, *n.* the officer who has charge of the mounted militia.]
- [လောင်း, *n.* a stable.]
- တပ်, *n.* cavalry.
- တား, *n.* a fence of cross-bars, a rail fence, ၎်တံတားမြင်းတား။
- [တောင်ခံ, *n.* one who holds the king's horse when he goes out to ride.]
- ထိန်း, *n.* a horse-keeper, groom.
- [ထီး, *n.* a male horse.]
- ပျံ, *n.* a hippogriff.
- [မြိုင်, *v.* to race with horses.]
- မြီး, *n.* a gelding.
- မြေး, *n.* a race-horse.
- [ပွဲ, —မြိုင်ပွဲ, *n.* a horse-race.]
- တောင်, *n.* a Burmese bier.
- မ, *n.* a mare.
- [ရွှေ, *n.* a light bay horse, with a white mane,—*comp.* ဝတ်ပန်း။]
- လား, *n.* a stallion, *see* သဲလား။
- [သည့်, *n.* a jockey, dealer in horses.
- သည့်ကျော်, *n.* a courier, express, (on horseback.)]
- သေနတ်, *n.* a petronel, horse-pistol.
- သိုး, *see* မြင်းလား။
- [သွား, *n.* a race-horse.
- သွားတင်း, —တင်းထွက်, *n.* a kind of table for entering figures, accounts, &c.]
- မြင်း ၂, *n.* a wen.
- ဝှ, *n.* same.



မြင်းက, *n.* a kind of shrub.

[မြင်းချေးတညက်, *n.* a species of memecylon.]

မြင်းခေါင်း, *n.* the shin, ညိုကြည်း။

———နှုရောင်, *n.* a kind of shrub.

မြင်းခွာ, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မြင်းမိုရ်, *n.* the Myeenmo mount, the centre of a sekyah system,  
(ဝကြ;) the bridge of a musical instrument.

———ပိတ်, *n.* the gable end of a house.

မြင်းသမိုက်, *n.* the piles.

မြင်းသီတာ, *n.* red sulphuret of arsenic, realgar, ဆေးဒန်းနို.

မြင်းသေမြက်, *n.* a kind of grass.

မြင်းဟိလာ, *n.* a kind of stone.

မြစ် 1, *n.* a river.

———ကြော, —ကြောင်း, *n.* the channel, deepest part of a river.

———စဉ်, *n.* the course of a river.

———ဆုံ, *n.* a confluence of rivers.

———ဈေး, *n.* the head or source of a river.

———မ, *n.* a main river.

N. B. There are five main rivers, which run southward,  
on the great south island (ဓမ္မဒိပ်,) viz. ဂင်္ဂါ, ဆပ်ပင်တီ,  
ယမုနာ, သရဘူ, and မဟိ.

———ရိုး, *see* ခြင်္သေ့.

———[လျှောမြွေ, *n.* the buff-striped tropidonotus.]

မြစ် 2, *n.* a great-grandchild.

မြစ် 3, *v.* to impede, prohibit, obstruct, prevent, သီးတား။

———တား, *v.* same.

မြစ်ကိုင်း, *n.* a kind of tree.

မြစ်ငွေ, *n.* a kind of bird.

မြည် 1, *v.* to sound, produce sound, အသံပြု။

———ထွန်, *v.* same,—applied to birds,—*see* the parts.



မြည် 2, *v.* to find fault with, scold, grumble, တောက်တိ။

——တမ်း, *v.* to lament, bewail, express grief.

——ထွန်, *v.* same as မြည်။

မြည်း 1, *n.* an ass, မြီး။

မြည်း 2, *v.* to taste of, try by tasting, မြည်းစမ်း။

——စမ်း, *v.* same.

မြတ်, *v.* to be excellent ; to exceed, be an overplus, surplus-  
age, gain, profit, စွန်း ; *hence*, အမြတ်။

——ထွဋ်, *v.* same, 1st def. (in poetry.)

မြတ်တနာ, *adv.* affectionately,—prefixed to မြ်

——မြ်, *v.* to treat affectionately.

မြတ်နိုး, *v.* to love, like, (honorific,) ချစ်စိုက်, နှစ်သက်။

မြတ်လေး 1, *n.* a kind of creeper, မလေး, [Spanish jasmine.

——နီ, *n.* the red jasmine.]

မြတ်လေး 2, *v.* to respect, မိုသေ, လေးမြတ်။

[မြတ်ယာ, *n.* grewia.]

မြန်, *v.* to be quick, swift, ဆော့, လျင်, သေ့။

——ဆန်, *v.* same ; to be sprightly, active.

——ထက်, *v.* same.

မြန်း 1, *v.* to ask, inquire, ငေး,—used in combination with ငေး။

မြန်း 2, *v.* to have possession of, enjoy, ဝံ,—used only in com-  
position ; *hence*, စံမြန်း, မြန်မြန်း, သိမ်းမြန်း။

မြွေ, *commonly pron.* ဗမာ, a Burmese, မြွေလူ။

မြေ, *n.* a kind of tree.

မြသူး, *n.* a swivel.

မြတ်ဆာ, (from အမြတ်အဆာ,) *n.* thrum, the threads, by which  
the warp of a new piece to be woven is connected in  
the loom.

မြှ်, *v.* to relish, be pleased with, enjoy.

——[မြ်, *v.* see the parts.]



——စက်, *v.* same as မြန်, —used adverbially only.

——ဆိန့်, —မြတ်, *see* the parts.

——ရှက်, same as မြန်.

——သက်, *see* မြန်စက်.

မြီ, *n.* a debt, ကျေး.

——ချ, *v.* to lend or let money, ကျေးချ.

——[ချေး, *v.* to borrow money.]

——စား, *n.* a debtor.

——[ဆပ်, *v.* to pay a debt.]

——ဆယ်, same as မြီချ, (poetical.)

——[တက်, *v.* to increase by interest.

——တိုင်, *n.* a security for debt.

——တိုး, —ပွား, *n.* the interest of a debt.

——ယူ, *v.* to borrow money without repaying it.

——ရင်း, *n.* the principal of a debt.]

——ရှင်, *n.* a creditor.

မြီး, *n.* (from အမြီး, a tail.)

——[ဆံ, *n.* the hair of the tail.]

——ညောင်း, *n.* the lower extremity of the back bone.

——ညောင်းရိုး, *n.* same.

——ညောက်, (from အညောက်,) *n.* same.

——[တံ, *n.* the stem of the tail.]

——ထူး, *n.* the root of a tail, the rump.

——ရှင်း, [—ရှင်းကြိုး,] *n.* certain appendages of a crupper.

——သိုင်း, *n.* a crupper, မြီးသိုင်းကြိုး.

မြုပ်, *v.* to be submerged, overwhelmed, swallowed up,—more than နစ် ; to be buried, covered up in the ground ; to disappear, be lost. Der. မြုပ်.

မြီ 1, *n.* a basket to keep fish in ; a basket for a hen to brood in, ကြက်မြီ ; a brood of chickens, as ကြက်တမြီ, one brood.



၆၂ 2, *v.* to be barren, not bearing young,—applied to females,  
—*comp.* ၆၁; to be impotent, incapable of generating,—  
applied to males.

၆၂ 3, *v.* to conceal one's self, hide, keep still; to suppress  
one's feelings of displeasure, ဆောင့်; to appear to be  
cured as a sore, but ready to break out again, ဆနာငြိ.

—မော့မော့, *adv.* mumblingly in speech.

—[တုံတုံ, *adv.* same.]

၆၂, *v.* to chew with the gums, work about in the mouth, as a  
person without teeth, to mumble,—*comp.* ဝါး, to chew;  
hence ဆငြိ.

၆၃, *n.* see ၆၂.

၆၃ 1, *n.* minute particles of floating dust,—smaller than ဆူနီ;  
particles of vapor making the atmosphere hazy.

—[မိုး, *n.* same, last def.]

—ဆို့, *v.* to be hazy with vapor.

—မှုန့်, *n.* same as ၆၃, 1st def.

၆၃ 2, *n.* a kind of plant.

၆၃၁, —ဆိုး, *n.* a pot with a long neck and an open mouth,  
[ညောင်ရေဆိုး]

၆၃, *v.* to feel pleasurable sensations, to exult in delight; to give  
indications of approaching wind or rain, လေမြှင့်, မိုးမြှင့်,—  
*see also under* ဖင်းလွင်း

—စား, —ထူး, [—လွင့်,] —ရွှင်, *v.* same, 1st def.

၆၄, *n.* earth, ground.

—ဆင်, *n.* an earthen cup.

—မြေ, *n.* richness of earth; support, food of the earth;  
what moulders and turns to dust.

—တတုတ်, *n.* a rampart, or mound of earth, thrown up for  
defence.



- [ကောင်း, *v.* to be fertile.
- ခံကောင်း, *v.* an astrological term,—used in determining the best time, situation, &c. for building.
- ကိုင်း, *v.* to be under the influence of a Nat of the earth,  
——see under ဘုရား]
- ကျဉ်း, *n.* a mixture of earth, dung, and other substances, used as plaster.
- [ကြမ်း, *v.* to be rough, barren ; to be enchanted, dangerous to be occupied.
- ကြဲ, *v.* to smear with a composition of clay, dung, &c., in order to make tight, as a granary ; *n.* earth made smooth by smearing, to serve as a floor.]
- ကြီး, *n.* the earth.
- [ကြော, *n.* an earth worm, ကြီး
- ကြောရှုပ်, *v.* to shorten distance (by land,)—*comp.* ချကြောရှုပ်]
- ကွက်, *n.* [a spot of earth.
- ကျေး, *v.* to make an offering to the guardian Nat of the earth, at the spot where one has received a fall.
- ခုန်, *n.* a species of blue ant-thrush.]
- ခွက်, *n.* [an earthen cup.]
- ခွေး, *n.* a fox ; a kind of cricket.
- [ငုံ, *n.* a species of blue ant-thrush.
- ဓာ, *n.* the earth taken out of a hole in digging.]
- ဓား, *v.* to consume, as the earth.
- စုန်း, *n.* an ignis fatuus.
- ဓေး, *n.* clay.
- မိုင်း, *n.* a clod.
- ဆီမြေခွန်, *n.* revenue paid on the produce of the ground.
- [ဆောင်, *n.* an artificial mound.



- တောင်မြှောက်, *v.* to raise such a mound.]
- ထိုက်, *n.* a cellar, vault.
- ထိုင်, *n.* a certain country officer.
- ထိုင်း, *n.* a measurer and distributor of land, မြေထိုင်းအမတ်.
- နီ, *n.* red ochre.
- [နွဲ့, *n.* alluvial soil, as an island recently formed.
- နွဲ့ကျန်းပေါ်, *n.* same.
- နှံ, *v.* to bury, as treasure.
- ဝန်းတောက်, *n.* fragrant koempfera.
- ပုံခရမ်းပင်, *n.* a species of wild tomato.]
- ပဲ, *n.* manilla root, earth-bean, ground-nut.
- ပဲငွေ, *n.* a kind of medicinal plant.
- [ပျား, *n.* a ground bee.
- ပြင်, *n.* the surface of the earth.
- ပေတောင်း, *n.* wax made by the ground bee.
- ပုတ်ဘိလူး, *n.* a kind of evil spirit.]
- ပြဲ, *n.* chalk.
- [မြို့, *n.* a fortification of earth.
- မိုင်း, *n.* wild land, that has never been cultivated.]
- မိုး, *n.* a ridge of earth.
- လူးငှက်, *n.* a thrush.
- [လှန့်, *v.* to destroy utterly, to desolate, as a revolted province, with fire and sword.]
- ဝတ်, *n.* a kind of bird, [the nightjar.]
- သင်းခဲ, *n.* a preparation of ကျတ်မြေ
- [သဏ္ဍတ်, *n.* mortar made of mud,—*comp.* အင်္ဂလိပ်]
- မြေစာမြက်, *n.* grass in general ; one kind of grass, နေ့စာမြက်.
- မြေပြွန်, *n.* the purslain plant.
- မြေ, *v.* to be decayed, crumbling, rotten, (as wood or cloth,) ဆွေး
- မြေး, *n.* a grand-child.



မြ: 1, *see* မြည်း, an ass.

မြ: 2, *v.* to continue the same, remain unchanged, be stable, firm, permanent, eternal.

——[မြင်, *v.* see the parts.]

——စွဲ, —မြ, *v.* same.

မြ: 3, *frequently pron.* မြည်း, *v.* to taste of; to try by tasting, မြီးဝမ်း.

မြောက် 1, *n.* the North.

မြောက် 2, *v.* to be raised, lifted up, placed on high, elevated; to be raised above (a difficulty,) to gain, accomplish.

Der မြောက်.

မြောက် 3, *ordinal numeral auxiliary*;—*see* Grammar.

မြောက်ဗုဒ္ဓ်, *n.* death, (poetical.)

မြောင်, *n.* a long, narrow, winding valley.

——ကြား, *n.* same.

——ရိုး, *n.* a ravine, gully.

မြောင်း 1, *n.* an artificial water-course, a ditch, channel, trench, ထူးမြောင်း; a canal.

——[ပေါင်းရိုး, —ရိုး, *n.* the mound raised in digging a trench, ကန်ပေါင်းရိုး, ဆည်းရိုး.]

မြောင်း 2, *v.* to be narrow,—seldom used, but as an appendage to ကျဉ်း.

မြက်ခဲး, *adv.* [immediately, instantly,—applied to consumption by fire.]

မြက်မြက်, *adv.* quickly, rapidly.

မြင်, *v.* to be full, crowded,—*comp.* ငဝငဝ; *n.* a pleasant grove, wood, wilderness, စုံ, ဂနိင်, ဂကိုင်, ဂကို.

——[မြင်မြိ, *v.* same, but in a less degree.]

——သံ, *n.* an echo from overhanging trees, or an arched roof, ထိုင်သံ.



မြို့ 1, *n.* a fortified place ; a city, chief town, the seat of a court, a country town, the capital of a district.

———အုပ်, *n.* the chief of a city, higher than မြို့သူကြီး။

———ကိုင်း, *n.* a subordinate ruler, or governor of a small town, subject to the jurisdiction of a မြို့ဝန်။

———[ကြား *n.* the space between two cities.]

———ကွပ်, *n.* the governor of a city, (obsolete.)

———ချုပ်, *n.* see မြို့အုပ်။

———[စလေး, *v.* see စလေး။]

———စာရေး, *n.* a bailiff.

———စား, *n.* the person who receives the revenue of a city, by a grant from the king.

———[တည်, —တည်ထောင်, *v.* to build a (new) city.]

———တွင်း *n.* the space within a city.]

———မြို့, *n.* a fortification.

———[ပြည်ပြည်, *n.* the whole country, တစ်နိုင်ငံလုံး။]

———မ, *n.* a metropolis,

———[ပုဆောင်, *n.* the representative of a city, appointed by the governor, and residing at the seat of government of a province.]

———ရိုး, *n.* the wall of a fortress,—*comp.* တံ။

———ရိုးမြို့တာ, *n.* same.

———ဝန်, *n.* the governor of a city, a viceroy.

———[ငွန်းခွေးပုံ, *n.* a tax levied on the whole city and province, without exception of the classes ordinarily exempt.]

———သူကြီး, *n.* the chief of a city, a sheriff,—*comp.* မြို့အုပ်။

မြို့ 2, *v.* to be pleased with,—used in combination with နှစ်, *which see.*

မြို့မြို့မြို့မြို့, *adv.* sharply, pungently, deliciously.



မွ, v. to be friable, easily crumbled, or pulverised, ကျေပွယ်,—

*comp.* မွ ; *hence*, ဆွေ

မွတ်, v. to be hungry, or thirsty.

——ဝိတ်, v. same, (most common,) ဆာဇတ်, ဆာမွတ်,—less than ငတ်မွတ်

မွန် 1, *see* တလိုင်း

မွန် 2, v. to be good, excellent, ကောင်း, မြတ်,—scarcely used alone ; *hence*, ကောင်းမွန်, ကျေမွန်

——ရည်, v. same ; to be elegant,—applicable to persons.

မွန်း, v. to be overwhelmed, suffocated (with water) ; to faint away, be speechless and breathless, နှစ်

——တည့်, v. to be noon ; [*n.* noon ; a half day, from morning to 12 o'clock, as တမွန်းတည့်]

——ထိမ်း, —ထိမ်း, —လွှဲ, v. to be afternoon.

——လတ်, *n.* the time between 9 o'clock, and noon.

မွန်းရှင်, *n.* Sir,—addressed respectfully to one whose name is not known,—*comp.* မောင်ဟင်

မွမ်း, v. to plaster, overlay ; to be overlaid, decorated, adorned.

*Der.* မွမ်း

——ခေါင်း, —ရွှန်, *see* ရလင်း

——မံ, v. same as မွမ်း

မွေ(ကော်), *n.* *see* ခတ်တော်

မွေ 1, v. to sleep, enjoy sleep, ဒိတ်ယျော်

——ရာ, *n.* a mattress.

——[ရာထောင်, *n.* a mattress stuffed in partitions.]

မွေ 2, v. to enjoy, be pleased, take delight in, ယျော်,—seldom used singly.

——မြဲ, v. same.

——ယျော်, v. same,—most common.

မွေ 3, *see* သိပ်မွေ,—not used singly.



—ငွေ, *adv.* gently, moderately.

—သိပ်, *see* သိပ်ငွေ.

ငွေ 1, *see* ဆငွေ, the hair of the body.

—[ဆိုးတောင်ညှပ်, *n.* the dingy, filthy appearance, which sometimes distinguishes one who has been long ill, or reduced to poverty.

—ညှင်းထ, *v.* to experience horripilation,—used in combination with ကြက်သီးထ, *which see.*

—ညှပ်, *n.* tweezers.

—တွင်း, *n.* the depressions in the skin, in which the hairs of the body grow.]

—ရှင်တော်, *see* ဥဏ္ဏလုံ.

—သီးမွေးလုံးထ, *see* ကြက်သီးထ.

ငွေ 2, *v.* to bear, bring forth, ဂွား.

—ထမခင်, *n.* a father,—a term of compellation.

—ထမိခင်, *n.* a mother,—a term of compellation.

ငွေ 3, *v.* to feed, nourish, cherish, bring up, ငွေ; [to feed, as with fuel, မီးငွေ.]

—စား, *v.* same,—commonly applied to the care of adopted children.

—စားထား, *v.* same.

—စားသား, *n.* an adopted son.

—[ထုံငွေလှည့်, *v.* to support, in return for having been supported (in a previous state.)]

—ရှု, *v.* to tend carefully, tenderly, affectionately,

ရွေး, *v.* to be gray, to be of a dull, faded color; to be dull, faded, ဆပျော်မထွက်; to be spent, exhausted, စော, ဖြို; to be poor, ဆင်းရဲ; to be dim, as the eye, ဖြာ, မှု,—*comp.* သိ.

မြက်, *v.* to utter, speak, ပြော, ဆို. Der. ဆမြက်.

မြေ, *n.* a serpent, snake.



- [ကောင်း, *n.* a harmless snake.]
- ငန့်, *n.* one kind of serpent.
- မိင်း, *n.* the common green serpent.
- [မိင်းခြီးရှည်, *n.* the ribbon snake.]
- ဆိတ်, *n.* the poison of a snake.
- ဆေး, *n.* medicine to cure the bite of a snake.]
- ဆိုး, *n.* a poisonous serpent.
- [ပတို့, *n.* a kind of serpent.]
- ပါ, *n.* a species of ichneumon, or mangouse.
- ဌေး, *n.* a viper.
- ဦး, *n.* the thick central part of the blade of a spear ;  
[a similar ornament in woodwork.]
- ဦးဖေါ်, *v.* to make such an ornament.]
- လက်ပတ်, *n.* one kind of serpent.
- [သမား, *n.* one that catches and trains serpents, သမ္ဘာယံ]
- သားရှားဆေး, *n.* the fire serpent.]
- ဟောက်, *n.* the cobra.
- ၅ 1, *n.* affix ablative, from, out of, က ; besides.
- ၅ 2, *verb.* affix continuative,—see Grammar.
- ၅ 3, *a corruption of* ဖျ, *which see.*
- ၅ 4, *adv.* only,—used after a locative affix, expressed or understood, as နေ့ခင်းကတော့မှ, at some future time only.
- ၅၇, *n.* a gad-fly.
- ၅၆ 1, *n.* a preparation of lamp black, (ဆိကြဲမိုး ; ) ink, မှောင်ညှပ်
- ဆိုး, *n.* an inkstand.
- ကြောင်းထိုး, *v.* to tattoo in figures.
- [ခဲ, *n.* ink in a dry, hard state, India ink.]
- ခွေထိုး, *v.* to tattoo in fine specks.
- တံ, *n.* a pen.
- [တုံး, *n.* a printer's roller.



- တောင့်, *n.* India ink.
- ထင်, *v.* to be distinct.
- ပေါက်, *v.* to have a sore caused by the use of bad ink in tattooing.
- ဇော်နည်း, *n.* a recipe for preparing ink.]
- ရည်, *n.* ink.
- [သတ်, *v.* to prepare ink, with lamp-black, gall, &c.]
- ၄၀ 2, [—not used singly.]
- စာ, —တက်, *n.* a species of spirits, (obsolete.)
- [စာသင့်, *v.* to walk in sleep.]
- တက်မိ, *v.* to be possessed,—especially applied to fruit, that will not ripen, မှင်တက်မိ၍မမှည့်, and to somnambulism, မှင်တက်မိလျက်လှည့်လည်သည်။
- မှည့် 1, *see* မှ, a mole, dark spot on the body.
- ရှင်, *n.* one that increases.
- မှည့် 2, (from မည့်, to be named,) *v.* to name, give a name, ခေါ်ဝေါ်, သမုတ်။
- မှည့်, 3, *pron.* မှ, *v.* to be ripe.
- မြှင်, *v.* *see* the parts.
- မှတ် 1, *n.* a touchstone, to try metals by rubbing, မှတ်ကျောက်။
- ခံ, *v.* to burnish (iron or precious stones.)
- ချ, *v.* to rub (gold or silver) on a touchstone.
- တင်, *v.* same as မှတ်ခံ, and မှတ်ချ။
- မှတ် 2, *v.* to make a mark; to mark, note down, မှတ်သား; to observe, မှတ်ထား; to think, be of opinion, ထင်. Der. ဆဲ မှတ်, လက်မှတ်။
- ချက်, *n.* a written official notice, or legal precept.
- စု, —စုစာ, *n.* a journal of events, a chronicle.
- [တမ်း, *n.* *see* မှတ်ပုံ။]
- တိုင်, *n.* a post set up for a mark.



——ထွေး, *v.* to observe.

——ပုံ, *n.* a record, register.

——ပုံတင်, *v.* to enter among official records.

——မိ, *v.* to remember, retain in memory.

——သား, *v.* to make a mark ; to mark, note down.

မှန် 1, *n.* the wood-apple.

မှန် 2, *n.* window-glass ; a looking-glass, mirror. Der. မှန်မှန်

——[အိမ်, *n.* a lantern, ဖီးအိမ်.]

——ကမြင်, [or မှန်ကမြင်,] *n.* a magical glass, which shows a person divested of clothes.

——[ကြည့်, *v.* to look into a mirror.

——မိ, *v.* to overlay with glass.

——တင်ခုံ, *n.* a stand for a looking-glass.]

——[ပုံတင်,]—ပုံထုတ်,—ပုံရှိတ်, *n.* to dress one's self by a glass.

——[ပြတင်း, *n.* a glass window.]

——မြောင်း, *n.* a telescope, or microscope ?

——[ဖြတ်မိန်, *n.* a diamond to cut glass with.]

——ဘီလူး, *n.* a magnifying, or multiplying looking-glass.

မှန် 3, to hit (a mark,) ထိ ; to be right ; to be certain, true.

ဟုတ်

——ကန်, *v.* to be right.

မှန်ကင်း, *n.* a certain appendage to a ခုခင်,—see ခုခင် 1.

မှန်ကူ 1, *n.* a rhomb ; a rhomb or any other figure impressed on the forehead ; *v.* to impress a mark on the forehead,

——ကွက်, *n.* a rhomb.

မှန်ကူ 2, *n.* a kind of large creeper.

မှန်ထုတ်, *n.* a plumb, carpenter's plummet.

[မှန်သင်း, *n.* sassafras.]

မှန် 1, *v.* to aim, intend,—*comp.* ရည်စူး ; to have the mind set on an object, ပိတ်တန်း, စွဲလမ်း



——[ဆင်, *n.* the coy tame elephant, which is followed by a wild one.]

——ထိမ်း, *see* ထိမ်းမှိန်း။

——မိ, *v.* to have an indistinct recollection of, come to probable recollection or knowledge of.

——[ရယ်, *v.* same as မှိန်း, 1st def.]

မှိန်း 2, *verb. formative*,—*see* Grammar.

မှာ 1, *v.* to instruct, give instructions; *hence*, ဘွဲ့ဘွဲ့

——ရဲ့, *v.* to leave instruction.

——စာ, *n.* a letter of advice or instructions.

——ထား, *v.* to give instruction to be acted on hereafter.

——လိုက်, *v.* to instruct, give instructions.

မှာ 2, *n.* *affix locative*, in, at, among, မှီ, တွင်, ဝယ်; in presence of; as to, concerning, in regard of.

မှား 1, *v.* to miss (a mark,) to err, be wrong, လွဲ, မှားယွင်း; to die, သေ,—applied to elephants, in court language.

——[တားတားမှီ, *v.* to have an indistinct recollection of.]

——ယွင်း, *v.* to sin; to be guilty of illicit sexual intercourse.

မှား 2, *see* ဟမား။

မှိတ်, *v.* to shut (the eyes;) not to appear, (as color,) အဆုတ်မှိတ်, အဆုတ်မထွက်။

မှိတ်တုတ်မှိတ်တုတ်, *adv.* winkingly, twinklingly.

——ကြည့်, *v.* to blink.

——နေ, *v.* to twinkle.

မှိန်, *v.* to be faded, as color or brightness, မှေး, မလွင်မတောက်။

မှိန် 1, *n.* a harpoon; a medicine used to inoculate a wild elephant, မှိန်ဆေး။

——[ထက်ဝါး, *n.* a harpoon with several prongs.]

——သေ, *v.* to become quiet, through the effects of inoculation with မှိန်ဆေး။



မှိန် 2, *v.* to have the eyes shut from languor, or stupidity, or from close and anxious thought.

——စက်, *v.* same.

မှီ 1, *v.* to reach, attain to, come up with, catch.

မှီ 2, *v.* to lean upon, to adhere to, take refuge in, မိလ္လံ. Der. ဆွဲ

——ဆွဲ, *n.* a large cushion to lean on.

——ကပ်, —မို, —တင်း, *v.* to adhere to, take refuge in, ဆွဲလပ်, မိလ္လံ.

——ဝဲ, *v.* to cleave to, adhere to, ကပ်ရင်း.

မှီ 3, *verb. affix*, (with ဝ prefixed to the root, and a continuative affix expressed or understood,) before, ခင်; (combined with တိုင်အောင်,) until.

မှီး, *v.* to store up, ဆို, —not used singly. Der. ဆွဲမှီး, ရှာမှီး, သင်မှီး, ဆိုမှီး.

မှုတ်, *v.* to blow, as with the mouth, or nose; to play on a wind instrument; to blow on silver when melted in a crucible, and hence, to smelt (silver;) to blow in puffs, as the wind; to explode, as gun-powder, &c.; to hiss as a snake.

မှုန်, *v.* to be dim, as the eyes, ဖြာ, မွဲ, —*comp.* သိ; to be dusky, as the atmosphere before rain, (မိုင်းမှုန်,) before wind, (လေမှုန်,) မို, ဝေ; to be blurred, as glass, ငကြည့်လင်, or writing; to be sullen in countenance, —more apparent than မိတ်မြဲ.

——ဆန်, *v.* to be dissatisfied, angry in appearance, or in mind, —seldom used, but in some adverbial form.

——တုန်တုန်, *adv.* dimly, obscurely; darkly, sullenly.

——မှီမှုန်မှား, *adv.* dimly, darkly, whether from weakness of eye sight, or deficiency of light, as early in the morning.

မှုန်, *v.* to be small, minute, ဝေး, —not used assertively.



——ဆောင်, *adv.* *highly intensive*, as မှန်ဆောင်လှသည်, exceedingly handsome.

မှန်း, *v.* to plough or harrow a field of young plants, in order to loosen the soil, and make a more equal distribution of them; to conduct another person's house, or situation, as if it were one's own.

မှသာ, *see* မှသာ။

မှူး, *v.* to be chief of, rule over, govern, ဒုဏ်, မိုး။ Der. ဆူး။

——တော်တော်တော်, *n.* the chiefs and nobility collectively.

မှေး, or မြေး, *which see*; to be faded, as color or brightness, မှိန်; to touch slightly, as a boat when partially aground; [hence, တမှေး, *adv.* for a little while, ခဏ, as တမှေးဝက် ဖျော်သည်, he slept a little while.]

——ဝက်, *v.* to doze (royally.)

မှဲ့, *n.* a mole, dark spot on the body.

——ရှင်, *n.* one that increases.

မှောက်, *v.* to place in a prone position, as opposed to supine, (ပက်လက်,) with the convex side or outside uppermost; to be thus placed.

——မီးမှောက်ခုံ, *adv.* over and over, in a disordered manner.

——ခုံ, *adv.* pronely,—opposed to ပက်လက်။

——မှား, *v.* to err, entertain erroneous sentiments.

——လှန်, *v.* to overthrow, turn upside down.

မှောက်တော်, *n.* Sir, Madam,—a term of compellation used by females, (nearly obsolete,) တော်, ရှင်။

မှောင်, *v.* to be very dark,—more than မိုက်, and မဲး; *n.* darkness, မှောင်မိုက်။

——[ကျ, *v.* to grow dark as from a squall; to become thick, as the atmosphere from heavy fog.]

——မိုက်, *v.* and *n.* same as မှောင်။



မှောင့်, *v.* to disturb, trouble, annoy, မှောင့်ရှက်, — particularly applied to the annoyance of witchcraft; *hence*, သဲမှောင့်.

မှော် 1, *n.* certain magical influence or power, by which various orders of beings are controlled.

——ဝင်, *n.* a magician possessed of such power, a necromancer.

မှော် 2, *n.* a kind of water plant.

——ခွက်, *n.* the flower of said plant.

မှော်ကွန်း, *n.* a permanent inscription, a register, record of dates, boundaries, &c., commonly in verse.

မှော်လျော်, *n.* one kind of velvet.

မှို, *n.* a fungus, mushroom, — of many varieties; mould, mildew; a nail, with a large flat head, as သံမှို, ကြေးမှို, &c.

——တက်, *v.* to be mouldy.

——[တော့က်, *v.* to be poisoned by eating mushrooms.]

မှိုချဉ်, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မှိုရွက်, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မှိုင်း, *v.* to be lost or absorbed in thought; to be dull, downcast, stupid, from absence of thought, or from grief, — *comp.*

ထွေဝေ, and မိန်းမော့.

——တိုင်တိုင်, *adv.* a little lost in thought, rather downcast.

——တွေ, — တိုင်း, *see* the parts.

မှိုင်း 1, *n.* fume, — commonly applied to medicinal fume, vapor.

——ခံ, *v.* to receive fumigation, as a remedy for disease.

——[ဆေး, *n.* fumigating medicine.]

——တောင့်, *n.* a roll of medicinal substances to be lighted for fumigation.

——တိုက်, *v.* to fumigate, medicate by vapor.

မှိုင်း 2, to be a very dark color, nearly black; to be dark as at early twilight, or as the sky before a storm, — less than ဓမ္မာင်



——မ, *see* မိုင်းမ

——မဲ, —ရိ, —ဝေ, *v.* same as မိုင်း

မိုင်းလုံး, *n.* a kind of velvet.

မိုညှိ, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မိုနားတို, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မို, *n.* the product of the လက်ပံ tree, a substance resembling cotton, ထဲ

မျှ 1, *v.* to divide and distribute equally,—*comp.* ပြင်းမျှ. *Der.* အမျှ

——တ, [—ဝေ,] *v.* same.

——[လိုက်, *v.* to give away, လေးလိုက်, (polite.)]

မျှ 2, to be even, equal, be as much as, ညီ ; [to be alike, တူ, as သဘောမျှသည့်, to be of one mind ;] *adv.* even,—used as an intensive in negative sentences,—sometimes expletive. *Der.* အမျှ

——တ, *v.* same ; to be proportionate.

မျှင်, *v.* to draw out long, make slender, stringy. *Der.* ဆမြှင်

မျှင်း, *v.* to be moderate, gentle in treatment, ညှင်း ; to make pliant by the application of heat, in order to curve, or to straighten.

——[ပျောင်း, *v.* to persuade gently, သွေးဆောင်, —*see* ညှင်းပျောင်း]

မျှင်, *n.* a bamboo sprout.

——[ချဉ်, *n.* the same pickled.]

မျှဉ်, *see* မှဉ်, *v.* to be ripe.

မျှား, *v.* to catch with a bait ; to proceed moderately and persuasively, (in accomplishing an end.) *Der.* ငါးမျှား

မျှေ, *frequently pron.* မှေ, *v.* to overspread, or be overspread, with any thick membraneous matter ; to be nearly shut, as the eyes from weakness. *Der.* အမျှေ



——ရှက်, *v.* to be overspread, &c.; to be closed, as the eyes, from being sleepy.

မျှော, (from မျော, to float down,) *v.* to set afloat, cause to float down.

မှောင်, *v.* to fasten on lengthwise, မှောင်, to keep close to the side of, adhere to,—one kind of ကပ်

မျှော့, *n.* a leech, blood-sucker; an iron cramp, မျှော့ကုတ်

——ကုတ်, (from ကုတ်, to stick the nails in,) *v.* to secure with a cramp; *n.* an iron cramp.

——တိုက်, *v.* to apply a leech.

မျှော်, *v.* to look forward; to expect; anticipate.

——[ကြည့်, *v.* same.]

——ခင်း, *n.* a prospect.

——ခေါ်, *v.* to look forward; have foresight.

——[ငဲ့, *v.* to look for, wait in expectation.]

——စင်, *n.* a look-out.

——တင်း, —ထင့်, *v.* to hope.

——[ငွေ့, *v.* to conjecture, in respect to a distant object, or in regard to the future.]

——ထောက်, —ရှု, *v.* see the parts.

မျှိုက်, (from မျှိုက်, to be singed,) *v.* to singe, scorch, burn slightly.

မြင့်, (from မြင့် to be high,) *v.* to make high, exalt, မြှောက်

မြား, *n.* an arrow.

——ကျည်တောက်, *n.* a quiver.

——[ကြောင်း, *n.* the groove in a cross-bow, to put the arrow in.]

——စကြ, *n.* a fabulous arrow, which will go wherever the owner wishes.]

——တောင့်, *n.* a quiver.

——ရွက်, *n.* the feathers of an arrow.



မြားစိတ်, *n.* a kind of tree, [the gum of which is used to poison arrows,] မိုးကျပ်ငါး.

မြှုပ်, (from မြုပ်, to be submerged, &c.,) *v.* to submerge, overwhelm in water,—more than နှစ် ; to bury, cover up in the ground, မြေမြှုပ် ; to bury in a grave, မြေမြှုပ်, သင်္ဃန်းမြှုပ် ; to cause to disappear, to cause to be lost.

မြီး, *n.* a fish-trap, ငါးမြီး.

——ကတုံး, *n.* a large kind of fish-trap.

——[ထုပ်, *v.* to make a မြီး.

——သားလှည့်, *pron.* သလှည့်, *n.* the side-entrance to such a trap.]

မြှို, *v.* to please, delight ; to allure, decoy.

——တူတူ, *adv.* a diminutive of similar import.

မြှောက်, (from မြှောက်, to be raised,) *v.* to toss, toss up ; to raise, elevate, exalt, ချီ, ချီး, ပင့်, မြှင့် ; to elevate the mind of another, to flatter, စိတ်ကိုကြွအောင်ပြော ; to multiply arithmetically.

——ကိန်း, —ပြေ, *n.* a multiplier, (in arithmetic.)

——စည်, *n.* a kind of drum.

——စား, *v.* to promote, especially to invest with discretionary power.

——ရကိန်း, *n.* a product, (in arithmetic.)

မြှောင်, *see* မြှောင်.

မြှောင်, *v.* to slice, or shave lengthwise, so as to make an angular segment of a sphere or cylinder,—not used ; *hence*, အမြှောင်.

မွှ, (from မွှ, to be friable,) *v.* to pulverize.

မွင်း, *v.* to gash obliquely, or in any way, as fish or flesh, preparatory to cooking.

မွတ်, *v.* to be fine, ညက် ; to be very smooth ; to be rapid, as



a wheel in motion, so that the parts are scarcely to be distinguished ; to be friable, easily crumbled,—applied to some kinds of insipid fruit.

မွန်, *v.* to be stifled, suffocated, as with smoke, dust, &c. ; to be stupified, astonished.

မွင်း 1, (from မွင်း, to be decorated,) *v.* to put on by way of ornament, to decorate, adorn.

မွင်း 2, *see* မွင်း

မွာ, *v.* to gash obliquely, as fish for cooking or drying. Der. မွာ့

မွေး, *v.* to be very small, diminutive,—not used singly, မွေး Der. မွေး, a tick.

မွေ, *v.* to stir up, agitate ; to disturb, annoy, vex,—more than မွေ့

မွေ့, *v.* same..

မွေ့, *v.* to twirl, whirl about, make whirl round itself,—*comp.* မွေ့  
မွေ့, *v.* to whirl round by the hair of the head.

မွေး, *v.* to smell sweet, be fragrant.

—မြ, —မြင်, [—မျှ,] —မျှ, *v.* *see* the parts.

—[သင်း,]—သိမ်, *v.* same as မွေး, (infrequent.)

မြင်း, *see* မွင်း

မြာ, *see* မွာ

*The twenty sixth consonant in the Burmese alphabet.*

မဝ်, *v.* to strike or impel with a stroke towards one's self ; to scratch or paw the earth, as a fowl or dog.



ထက်မန်း, *n.* rice porridge, one kind of ယမကာ

——ရည်, *n.* same.

ထက်သဲ, *n.* a sort of scoop for catching fish.

ထင်, *n.* past time, အထက်, အရင်

ထင်, *n.* the present time.

——နေ့, *n.* to-day, the present day, ယနေ့, ခုနေ့

——မှ, *frequently used for* ယခုမှ

ထင်္ဂါ, (from တင်္ဂါ,) *n.* time pertaining to the remotest antiquity.

ထင်, *n.* the common fly ; any flying insect.

——[မိုး, *n.* the jumping spider, that springs on its prey.]

——ချေး, *n.* a freckle.

——ချေးဥ, *v.* to blow, deposit eggs, as flies.

——ခြောက်, *n.* a fly-flap.

——ဥပ, *n.* a small kind of honey bee, ယဥပဥပ

——မင်းရင်း, —မင်းရင်း, *n.* the blue bottle-fly.

——ရဲ, *n.* a small red fly.

ထင်ကမ်း, *n.* a kind of tree.

ထင်ထောင်, *n.* a kind of bird.

——စား, *n.* a kind of fish.

——တန်း, *n.* a row of people walking abreast ; *adv.* abreast.

ထင်း 1, *pron.* *a.* that.

——ထို, *pron.* *a.* such, of that sort.

ထင်း 2, *n.* a bamboo texture set up in a rivulet to intercept fish.

——ကပ်, *n.* the same spread on the thwarts of a boat.

ထင်းတိုက်, *n.* [Maulmain ebony ; blackwood.]

ထင်းနှောင်း, *n.* a kind of creeper.

ထင်းဆ, *n.* a kind of tree.

ထင်းရည်, *n.* a kind of tree.



——လိုက်, *v.* to be partial in deciding.

ယပ်, *v.* to be drunk, intoxicated.

——ထုပ်, —ထုပ်ကြီး, (from ထုပ်, to wrap up,) *n.* a sot.

——မူး, *v.* same as ယပ်.

——ရှိုး, *n.* any intoxicating drug or liquor, သုရာ, ငေး

ယပ်, (Pali ယာဇ,) *n.* a sacrifice, an animal offered in sacrifice.

——စာ, *n.* sacrificial food.

——ပရောဟိတ်, *n.* a priest, ယပ်ဆရာ.

——ပတ္တင်, *n.* an altar.

——ပူဇော်, *v.* to offer a sacrifice.

ယဇ, (Pali,) *n.* one division of the Vedas,—*see under* ဗေဒ.

ယဉ်မင်း, *n.* a doll.

ယဉ် 1, (Pali ယာန,) *n.* a carriage, vehicle of any kind,—

particularly applied to certain government palankeens,

ယဉ်ပေါင်း,—applicable also to elephants, and horses.

——ပေါင်း, *n.* same.

ယဉ် 2, *v.* to be tame ; to be civilized.

——ကျေး, *v.* to be well-bred, genteel, polite, complaisant ;  
*applied to things*, to be handsome, and fashionably  
made.

——ငံ, *v.* to be polite in speech.

——ပါး, *v.* to be tame, familiar, (when applied to animals ;)

to have sexual intercourse,—private—before marriage.

ယတြာ, (Pali,) *n.* certain magical contrivances.

——ဆင်, —မြ်, *v.* to practise such contrivances.

ယဇန, *an abbreviation* of ယဇန.

ယန္တရား, *n.* any engine, or machinery, ယန္တရားစက်.

——စက်, *n.* same.

ဆပ်, *n.* a fan, ယပ်တောင် ; a punkah, ယမားယပ် ; *v.* to fan, ယပ်

ခတ် ; to beckon with the hand, လက်ယပ်.



——ခတ်, *v.* to fan.

——တောင်, *n.* a fan.

——မိုး, *n.* the handle of a fan.

——ရွက်, *n.* the leaf of a fan.

ယမက, ယမတော, ယမလှ, *n.* executioners in hell ; applied *figuratively* to overwhelming misery.

ယမကာ, *n.* a certain preparation of sweet liquor, အဖျော်ယမကာ။

ယမန့်, *n.* time recently passed.

——နေ့, or ယမနေ့, *n.* a day lately passed, the other day.

——နှစ်, or ယမနှစ်, *n.* a year lately past.

——လ, *n.* a month lately passed.

ယမန့်ကာ, *adv.* in an unfinished, unworkman-like manner.

ယမန့်း, *n.* a kind of rice porridge, ကပ်း

ယမနေ, *n.* a kind of tree.

ယမား 1, *n.* a punkah, suspended fan, ယမားယပ်း

ယမား 2, *n.* one kind of royal umbrella.

ယမိုက် 1, *n.* a miracle, by which a Boodh exhibits his body half fire, and half water, ယမိုက်ဗျာဒိတ်။

ယမိုက် 2, *see under* အဘိဓမ္မာ

ယမ်း 1, *n.* gunpowder.

——ခြင်, *n.* the quantity of gunpowder sufficient for one charge.

——မိင်း, *n.* saltpetre, nitre.

——တောင့်, *n.* a crystal of saltpetre ; a cartridge.

——တောင့်ဒိတ်, *n.* a cartridge-box.

——[ဇော်, *v.* to make gunpowder.]

ယမ်း 2, *v.* to strike right and left, or make any rapid motion from side to side ; to waddle as a duck ; to do at random, ယောင်,

——ဆ, *n.* to guess, conjecture,—*comp.* ဆ။



——တမ်း, —တား, *v.* to make a conjectural calculation.

——တမ်းယမ်းတမ်း, *adv.* guessingly, at random.

——ယေ, *v.* to guess at random.

ယဉ္ဇာ, *n.* a long strip of cloth attached to a bier, and carried by several in procession.

ယဿ, *n.* splendor of attendants, equipage, &c. အပြီအဝံအကျော်  
အဇော။

ယဟူမီ, *see* ယုဒ။

ယံ, (Pali ယာဓ, a portion, division, အပိုင်းအခြား,) *n.* an indefinite period of night, a watch, of which there are three, viz. ညဦးယံ, the early part of the evening, သန်းခေါင်ယံ, the precincts of midnight, မိုးလင်းသောကာလယံ, the precincts of morning; the place of or about a thing, as ထိပ်ယံ, the place of or about the clouds, အပြင်ယံ, the outside, surface.

ယာ, *n.* a cultivated spot of ground, ယာခင်း, တောင်ယာ။

ယာကွတ်တီ, *n.* a kind of medicinal drug.

ယာဂူ, *n.* a certain preparation of boiled rice, mixed with sundry ingredients,—one kind of ယင်းနယ်။

ယာဇကော, *n.* a mendicant, beggar, ငှိမ်းစား, သူငှိမ်းစား, သူတောင်းစား။

——[ယ, *n.* a term of reproach,—addressed to a woman, မိမိရှင်ဝံ။]

ယာယီ, *a.* temporary, used for a short time only.

——ဒိင်, —ထဲ, *n.* a building for temporary residence, commonly, with a view to recovering health.

——[နန်း, *n.* a temporary palace.]

——ရှင်, *v.* to prepare for such residence.

——ပြောင်း, *v.* to remove to such a residence.

ယား, *v.* to itch.

——[ကိုကို,] —ကိုယားကို, *adv.* with slight itching.



——[တာတာတာ, —ဟဟဟဟ, *adv.* same.]

——နာ, *n.* the itch in an advanced stage,—*comp.* ဝဲး

——ဟိ, *v.* to itch,—more intense than ဟဟး

ဟိ 1, *v.* to be rotten as cloth.

——ဟဲ, *v.* same.

ဟိ 2, *v.* to gleet, run as matter from a sore,—applied to any slimy, filthy discharge.

——နာ, *n.* gleet, gonorrhoea, or any thing of the kind.

——ဟဲ, *v.* same as ဟိ

[ဟိသဲသဲ, *adv.* vaguely, indefinitely.]

ဟိင်း, *v.* to lean, be inclined, ဟိင်း, —less than ဟိင်း

——ဟိင်း, *v.* same.

——ဘိဟိင်းပါး, *adv.* leaning to one side and the other, as a drunken man, ဟိင်းဘိဟိင်းပါး

——ဟိုင်း, *see* the parts.

ဟိရှားပန်းလျှ, *adv.* in most poor and wretched plight.

ဟိကာယောင်ကာ, ဟိးဟိးဟဟးတား, ဟိးဟိးယောင်ယောင်, *adv.* indefinitely, ambiguously, evasively; waveringly, hesitatingly between two.

ဟုဇန, *n.* suspicion, doubt.

——ကင်း, *v.* to be free from suspicion.

——ရှိ, *v.* to be suspicious of.

ဟုဇနာ, *n.* a kind of flower tree.

ဟုတ်, *v.* to be inferior, mean, ညံ့; to fall short, (in the continuative mode,) to decrease, become less, inferior, degenerate, ဆုတ်ယုတ်, လျော့; to be abject, base. Der. ရှုတ်

——ညံ့, *v.* same, in 1st and last senses.

——မာ, *v.* to be vile, depraved, wicked, ဆိုးညမ်း

——လျော့, *v.* same as ယုတ်, 2nd sense.

လူနီ, (Pali,) *n.* credibility.



———**ထွက်**, *n.* a term used in Pali grammar.

———**ယုတ္တ**, *n.* same as **ယုတ္တိ**.

**ယုတ်ပတ်**, *v.* to suspect, think ill of, whether justly or not.

**ယုဒ**, *n.* a Jew, **ယယုဒိ**.

**ယုနီ**, *n.* a hare ; **သင်္ဘောယုနီ**, a rabbit.

**ယုယ**, *v.* to take tender care.

**ယုံ**, *v.* to believe, have confidence in.

———**ကျိ**, *v.* to regard as wholly trust-worthy, have great confidence in.

———**ကြည်**, *v.* to believe cordially.

———**[တမ်း]**, *a.* or *adv.* plausible, having the semblance of truth.]

———**ထောက်တန်**, —**ထောက်သင့်**, *v.* to be presumptive evidence, to be probably true.

———**[စွယ်]**, *a.* credible.]

———**မှား**, *v.* to doubt, **မိမိနိစ္ဆာမိ**, **သင်္ကာမိ**.

**ယွံ**, *v.* to be contracted, drawn into a small compass,—not used singly. Der. **ကျိယွံ**, **မှိယွံ**, **ခွံ**.

———**ယွဲ**, *see* the parts.

**ယူ**, *v.* to take ; to be of opinion. Der. **ဆယူ**.

———**ခွဲ**, *v.* to bring ;

———**[ငင်]**, *v.* *see* the parts.]

———**စား**, *v.* to take in an opinion, to believe, (infrequent.)

———**ဆ**, *v.* to be considerate ; to restrain (the feelings), **ချုပ်တည်း**.

———**ဆောင်**, *see* the parts.

———**တ**, *v.* to complain, utter expressions of regard for the absence or loss of some one beloved, **တ**, **တယု**, **တသ**.

**ယူဇနာ**, *n.* a yoozana, a measure of length equal to 6400 **တစ်** (ဆတာ,) or 4 gahwooks, (**ဂါဂုတ်**,) or 13½ English miles.



ယောဘူယျ, (Pali,) *adv.* for the most part, generally, အများအားဖြင့်.  
ယေးမြို့, *n.* Yay.

ယဲ့, *v.* to be loose, flimsy, as bad woven cloth,—chiefly reduplicated, and used adverbially.

——ယဲ့, *a.* worn out, exhausted ; *adv.* slightly,—affixed to ချီ and ငန့်.

ယော 1, *n.* one of the race of Yaus, west of the Irrawaddy.

ယော 2, *int.* there now !—expressive of disapprobation.

ယောက် 1, *n.* a ladle,—not used singly.

——ချို, *n.* a cup-like ladle, ဟင်းချို.

——မ, *n.* a pudding-stick, flat wooden spoon, used to stir rice when cooking.

ယောက် 2, *v.* to wind round, as thread on a spool, or on the quill of a shuttle, or a garment thrown round the neck.

——ရှိုး, —ရှိုးတံ, *n.* the handle of a spool used when winding on the thread.

——လည်တံ, *n.* the spindle of a spool.

ယောက် 3, *num. aux.* applied to mankind, or superior beings, —in the latter case, not respectful.

ယောက္ခမ, *n.* a father-in-law, or mother-in-law.

——မိမ္မသူ, *n.* a mother-in-law.

——ယောက်ျားသူ, *n.* a father-in-law.

ယောက်ဖ, *n.* a wife's brother ; a man's sister's husband.

ယောက်မ, *n.* a husband's sister ; a woman's brother's wife.

ယောက်ယား, or ယောက်ျား, *n.* a male of the human race, a man as distinguished from a woman, (မိမ္မ.)

——ကောင်း, *n.* a man of strength, whether bodily or mental.

——[ဖြီ, *v.* to be bold, fearless, as a man should be,—used in commendation.

——မြတ်, *n.* a man of superior virtue.]



——သနာ, *see* ယောက်ျား။

ယောက်သွား, *n.* a bi-valvular shell-fish, as an oyster, clam, muscle,—*comp.* ခရ။

——ခုံး, *n.* a convex shell-fish. Der. နံသွားသွား။

ယောင်လေးပါး, *see* ဩယလေးပါး။

ယောင် 1, (from ဦးညောင်,) *n.* the knot of hair worn by men, ယောင်ထုံး။

——[ကိုင်း, *v.* to attach cords to the end of the warp, when it is nearly woven up, to keep it stretched.]

——ဆွဲ, *n.* a piece of timber placed in the opposite direction of a prop, to draw a post, and preserve it in an upright position.

——[ထုံး, *n.* same as ယောင်။]

——ထိပ်စုတ်, *n.* same.

——ပန်း, *n.* a charm against evil, bound up in the hair.

——[မြတ်, *n.* the end of the hair which is left, after the knot is tied.]

——ရစ်, *v.* to wind up the ယောင်မြတ်။]

ယောင် 2, *v.* to make a mistake, from absence or confusion of mind, or a sudden emotion, or want of consideration.

——ကန်းကန်း, *adv.* blindly, confusedly, blunderingly.

——တားတား, —တောင်တောင်, —တီးယောင်တား, —ထီးယောင်တောင်, —တေတေ, *adv.* same.

——[ပေါင်း, *v.* to imitate without consideration, to do because others do, အထူးအထူး။]

——မှား, *v.* same as ယောင်,—used chiefly as a verbal formative, e. g. ထင်ယောင်ထင်မှားရှိသည်။

——ယင်း, *v.* same as ယောင်။

ယောင်ယောင်, *n.* the large horn-bill, bucceros Hornrai.

ယောင်ယောင်, *adv.* very little.



——ကလေး, *adv.* same.

ယောင်းမ, *see* ယောက်မ, *under* ယောက် 1.

[ယောဒိ, (Pali,) *n.* the private parts, whether male or female,  
ဘော, အင်္ဂါဇာတ်]

ယော့, *int.* here ! take it !

ယော်ယမ်း, *see* ယမ်းယော်

ယို 1, *n.* preserves, sweetmeats, confection.

——ကြို, *v.* to make confection.

——ထိုး, *v.* same.

ယို 2, *v.* to leak ; applied also to weeping, and to evacuating  
the intestines ; to be made worse, be injured, damaged,  
ယွင်း,—but not used singly.

——ယွင်း, *v.* same, in the last sense, ယွင်းယို, ခွတ်ယွင်း

[ယို 3,—not used singly.

——ထိုး, *v.* to mock, by inviting to take a thing, and then  
refusing to give it, calling ယိုယို, with a motion of the  
finger.]

ယိုင်, *v.* to lean, be inclined,—more than ထိမ်း and ထိမ်း ; to  
spread unevenly, as the threads of coarse cloth, after  
being pulled in washing, &c. ; to go aside,

——[ထီးယိုင်တိုင်, *adv.* staggeringly.

——တိုင်တိုင်, *adv.* leaningly.]

ယိုင်, *n.* a look out, ငြှပ်စင်

ယို 1, *v.* to keep the limbs in a snug, contracted posture, and  
move gently, for fear of alarming, disturbing or offending,  
—*comp.* နှိုး

——[ယိုယို, *adv.* in the manner above indicated, but in a less  
degree.

ယို 2, *int.* right ! that's it ! ငတ်လှပြီ

ယိုး, *v.* to suspect of a crime.



——စွပ်, (from စွပ်,) *v.* to accuse on suspicion.

ယိုးစရာ, *n.* a Siamese.

ယိုးမယ်ပြု, *v.* to make an excuse on insufficient grounds.

ယိုးမယ်ဖွဲ့, *v.* same,—most common.

ယွင်း, *v.* to settle out of place,—one kind of ခွတ်ယွင်း; to deteriorate, become worse, ယိုယွင်း. Der. ခွာယွင်း.

——ရွတ်, *v.* same, 1st def.

——ယို, *v.* same, 2nd def.

ယွန်ဇလင်, *n.* the Yoonzalen, the principal tributary of the Salween, from the North west.

ယွန်း 1, *n.* Cochineal.

ယွန်း 2, *n.* a mark, or figure delineated or painted on lacquered work.

——ဆက်, *n.* a certain ornamental graduation in a double roof.

——ထိုး, *v.* to delineate on painted or lacquered work.

——[ထိုးသမား, —သမား, *n.* a delineator in such work.]

ယွန်း 3, *v.* to move, change position, go or come, ငွေ; hence, when reduplicated, aside, removed to a little distance, as ဆွေတောင်ယွန်းယွန်း, a little South of East.

ရွဲ့, *v.* to be drawn aside, be distorted, awry; to be one-sided, slanting off.

——[စောင်းစောင်း, —ထဲ့ထဲ့, *a.* one-sided, distorted, awry.]

## ၇။

*The twenty seventh consonant in the Burmese alphabet.*

၇ 1, *v.* to get, obtain, ဒ်.

——တဝိ, *v.* to know how to get; to be rich.



ရ 2, *verb. affix*, must ; frequently euphonic.

ရက် 1, (from အရက်,) *n.* a natural day of 24 hours ; a day of the month,—*comp.* နေ့။

——[ကောင်း, —မကောင်း, *n.* a lucky or unlucky day.]

——ကျပ်, *n.* an intermediate day, a day intercalated at the end of the year.

——[ကြာ, *v.* to be long, in respect to the number of days, နေ့ရက်ကြာ။

——ကြို, *v.* the day before worship-day, အပိတ်နေ့, အကြိုနေ့။]

——ချွန်, *n.* every other day.

——ခြာ, or —ခြား, *n.* same.

——ငင်, *v.* to intercalate a day.

——[စုံ, —မစုံ(လ,) *n.* a month which has an even number of days (30,) or an uneven number (29.)]

——စွဲ, *n.* the date of an event, နေ့စွဲ။

——ဆက်, *adv.* daily, နေ့တိုင်း။

——ပုတ်, *see* နေ့ပုတ်။

——[ပို, *n.* the day after worship-day, အပိုနေ့။

——ရာဇာ, *n.* the most lucky day of the month.]

——လည်, *n.* a week,—scarcely used.

——[လွန်, *n.* the days in excess of the regular number of days in a year, on account of which an intercalary month is inserted.]

ရက် 2, *n.* water flying off, when dashed against some substance.

——ကြောင်း, *n.* the wake of a vessel.

——လ, *v.* the water flies off, or dashes.

——ပန်းစား, *v.* to rush through the water as a boat, so as to raise a spray under the bow.

ရက် 3, *v.* to weave, whether cloth, or a mat, or a basket.

Der. ရက်ကန်း။



——ဇောက်, *n.* the quill of a shuttle ; a hole in the post of a bamboo fence, to receive the end of a bar.

——ဇောက်တံ, *n.* the spindle of the quill of a shuttle ; a bar in a wove bamboo fence.

ရက် 4, *v.* to be quick, violent,—not used singly.

——စက်, *v.* to be unfeeling, severe, cruel,—more than ကြီးကြိုက်.

——တရော, *adv.* instantly, ရက်တရက်.

——ရက်, *adv.* quickly, violently.

——ရော, *v.* same as ရက်စက် ; to be careless, unconcerned about one's property, so as to give away liberally.

ရက် 5, *verb. affix*, to be capable of, (in regard to feeling.)

ရက်, *n.* epic poetry.

ရကာ, *n.* an offering to a god, နတ်ရကာ.

ရကား, *verb. affix, continuative*, မူကား ; sometimes equivalent to တကား.

ရက်ိုင်, *n.* a pleasant grove, wood, wilderness, ဂနိုင်း, စုံ, မြင်း.

ရက်ကန်း, (from ရက်, to weave.)

——ခုံစင်, *n.* a movable loom.

——ခုံတိုင်, *n.* the posts of such a loom.

——ရ, [*n.* the lower grooved timber of the lath of a loom, in which the sley is inserted,—*comp.* လက်ခတ်.]

——မြင်း *n.* the beam of the harness or heddles of a loom.

——စင်, *n.* a loom.

——စင်တိုင်, *n.* the posts of a loom.

——[ဆက်, *v.* to join the warp to be woven to the thrums, (မြတ်ဆာ,) of the old one remaining in the heddles.

——တက်, *v.* the weaving is uneven,—one side of the cloth being higher than the other.]

——တိုင်, *see* ရည်တိုင်.



- ထွေး, *n.* the abb, yarn for the warp, *ရက်ကန်းထွေး* ချည်.
- နှပ်, *n.* the harness, or heddles of a loom.
- ပင်, *n.* the warp, *ဆာပိုင်*.
- [ဖီး, *v.* to pass the sizing brush over the warp.]
- ဇောက်, *n.* the woof, *ဆဇောက်*.
- ဇောက်တံ, *n.* a round bar in a fence;—*comp.* *ရက်မ*.
- [ဘီး, *n.* a sizing brush.
- ရုံ, *n.* a factory, where many looms are in operation.]
- ရှတ်, *v.* to extend the thread lengthwise preparatory to weaving.
- [လေး, *n.* see *ကြောက်*.
- ထိုးထား, *n.* the knife used for cutting off the ends of threads.]
- သည်, *n.* a weaver.
- သား, *n.* a webb, cloth in a loom.
- ရက်ကိုင်*, *n.* a rekkaik, a certain monster of the beloo (*ဘီလူး*,) genus.
- ရက်ထက်*, *n.* vinegar, (obsolete,) *ပုံးချည်*.
- ရည်, *n.* same.
- ရက်မ*, *n.* a summer, or longitudinal timber sustaining the joists of a house, (*ဆင့်*;)—*comp.* *ပေါင်းကွတ်*; a bar in a rail fence.
- [ပေါက်, *n.* the hole in a house post, through which the summer is inserted.]
- ရွှံ, *n.* made rail-fashion.
- ရခိုင်*, *n.* an Arracanese.
- မြည်, *n.* Arracan.
- ရင်*, see *ရက်ိုင်*.
- ရင်*, *n.* the breast, *ရင်မတ်*.
- ဆင့်, *v.* to be uneasy in the stomach from fulness, whether occasioned by food or wind.



- အပ်တန်ဆာ, *n.* an ornament worn on the breast.
- အုပ်, *n.* the breast (of a brute animal.)
- အပ်တန်ဆာ, *n.* a breast-plate.
- အုံ, *n.* the protuberance of the breasts in man or woman.
- ကာ, *n.* a large shield of boards carried in the hand and occasionally planted.
- [ကား, *v.* to be broad in the chest, ရင်ကျယ်။
- ကျဉ်း, —ကျုံ့, *v.* to be narrow in the chest.
- ကျပ်, *v.* to have the sensation of tightness in the chest, so as to breathe with some difficulty,—less than ရင်ဆို့။]
- ကျပ်အင်္ကျီ, *n.* a close jacket worn by girls.
- [ကြား, *n.* the depression at the breast-bone.
- ကြားဝေ့, *v.* to agree, be on good terms ; to agree in respect to a bargain.
- ခုန်, *v.* to palpitate, beat as the heart, နှစ်လုံးခုန်။]
- ခေါင်း, *n.* the chest.
- ရင်းအပ်, *v.* to place breast to breast.
- [ရှိုင့်, *v.* to have an unusual depression at the breast-bone.
- ချောင်, *v.* to feel free and natural in the chest,—opposed to ရင်ကျပ်။]
- ခွင်, (*see* ခွင်,) *n.* the bosom, i. e. the breast and parts adjacent.
- ခွင်ပိုင်, *n.* a guardian, regent.
- စည်း, *n.* something bound on the breast, ရင်စည်းတန်ဆာ။
- [ဆာ, *v.* to be uneasy from an unnatural appetite.]
- ဆိုင်, *adv.* breast to breast.
- ဆိုင်ရှက်, *v.* to close with (an enemy.)
- [ဆို့, *v.* to breathe with difficulty, from an obstruction in the chest,—more than ရင်ကျပ်။]
- ညွန့်, *n.* the pit of the stomach.



- တား, *n.* a fence or palisade outside of a fortification.
- တောင်, *n.* the gore in each side of a Burmese jacket.
- [နာ, *v.* to be sore in the breast,—*comp.* ရင်ပတ်နာ]
- ပတ်, *n.* the breast (of man.)
- [ပတ်နာ, *v.* to have severe pain in the stomach.]
- ပြင်, *n.* the space before the breast; presence, အထိ.
- [ပြည့်, *v.* to have the sensation of fulness in the chest.]
- ဖုံး, *n.* a covering for the breast, ရင်ဖုံးတန်ဆာ; the fore-part of a Burmese jacket.
- ဖွဲ့, *n.* a badge of office worn on the breast.
- [ရိုး, *n.* the breast-bone.]
- ရှားပတ်, *v.* to wear the Burmese petticoat, so as to cover the breast,—*comp.* ဘီးချပ် ပတ်.
- [လေး, *v.* see ရင်ဆင့်.]
- လျှောက်, *n.* a large timber suspended horizontally against the wall of a fortress, to crush an assailing party.
- ဝ, *n.* the breadth of the breast.
- သား, *n.* the breast of a female, နို့အုံ, သားမြတ်.
- သိုင်း, *n.* a shoulder belt.
- လွေး, *n.* one's own child.
- [ထာ, *v.* to feel uncomfortable, from an empty stomach.
- ရင်ချင်, *n.* Karen cabbage palm.
- ရင်ဒေါင်, *n.* Indian grape.]
- ရင်ခတ်, *n.* the gardenia coronaria.
- ရင့် 1, *v.* to be mature, firm,—opposed to နု, young, tender.
- မာ, *v.* same.
- ရင့် 2, *v.* to repeat melodiously, chant, ကျမ်း.
- ညောင်း, *v.* same.
- ယူကျွေး, *v.* same.
- ရင့် 3, *v.* to trail,—not used singly. Der. ခရင့်.



——ရင့်သိသိ, *adv.* trailingly.

——သိ, *v.* same as ရင့်.

——သီး, *v.* to be rude, disrespectful in addressing others,  
သီးရင့်.

——[ရင့်သီးသီး, *adv.* rudely, disrespectfully.]

ရင်း, *v.* to be at the bottom, be deep seated, as a wound or  
sore, that seemed to be healed ; to place or put for the  
sake of accumulating. Der. ဆရင်း.

——နှီး, *v.* same, 2nd def.

ရင်းဆွဲ, *n.* a short ladder suspended from the top of a Tan tree.

——တောင်, *n.* a light ladder used in ascending a Tan tree.

[ရင်းဌား, *n.* a kind of medicinal plant.]

ရစ် 1, *n.* a pheasant.

ရစ် 2, *n.* a spinning wheel, frame, &c.

——[ကြိုး, *n.* the band of the wheel.

——ကြိုးစေး, *n.* the composition, with which the band is rub-  
bed to increase its strength.]

——နားပန်း, —နားပန်းကွင်း, *n.* the places in which the  
spindle rests and turns.

——ပေါင်း, *n.* the wheel of the spinning wheel ; any wheel in  
a machine, စက်.

——ရတတ်, *n.* a kind of spinning wheel.

ရစ် 3, *v.* to wind round, encircle, ဝတ်.

ရစ် 4, *verb.* affix, remaining behind.

ရည်, *v.* to aim at, have reference to.

——စူး, *v.* same, ရွယ်.

——စောင်, (from စောင်, *which see.*)

——မှတ်, *v.* same.

——ရော်, *v.* to allude to, at a venture, not on certain  
grounds.



ရည့်တူ, (from အရည့်,) *v.* to be equal, on a par, neither superior, nor inferior, တန်းတူ။

ရည့်တိုင်, (from အရည့်,) *n.* the pegs, or short stakes driven in the ground, to wind a warp on, ရက်ကန်းတိုင်။

ရည့်သွား, *n.* a weaver's reed or sley.

ရည်းစား, *v.* to be on terms of familiar and intimate acquaintance, as engaged lovers.

ရည်းစား, *n.* a lover of either sex, when the love is reciprocated, a sweetheart.

——ထား, *v.* to indulge in mutual love.

——[ရှုတ်, *v.* to be broken off, as an engagement between lovers ; *n.* a party in a broken engagement,—usually the sufferer.

——ရှုတ်, to break an engagement ; *n.* a faithless lover, who breaks an engagement.]

——သနာ, see ရည်းစား။

ရည့်, see အနာရည့်, and ကြက်ရည့်။

ရတက်, *n.* business, trouble, အမှု။

ရတနာ, (Pali,) *n.* any thing precious.

——တုံးပါး, *n.* the three objects of worship, viz. the deity, the law, and the priesthood, (ဘုရား, တရား, သင်္ဂါ။)

——ဆယ်ပါး, *n.* ten precious things, including gold, silver, and several kinds of precious stones, (which priests are not to handle.)

ရတနာပူရမြို့, (from ရတနာ, a gem, and ပူရ, a city,) *n.* Ava, the city of gems,—see ဆင်းဝ။

ရတု 1, *n.* a season of two months, one of the six seasons into which the year is divided,—*comp.* ဥတု။

ရတု 2, *n.* a kind of verse.



- ရထား, *n.* a carriage with four wheels ; any wheel carriage superior to a cart.
- ခင်ထိတ်, *n.* the carriage on which the body of a priest is conveyed to its cremation.
- စီးသူရဲ, *n.* a chariot soldier.
- [တန်ဆာ, *n.* ornaments, or appendages of a carriage.]
- ထိန်, *n.* a charioteer, [a carriage driver.]
- [ပေါင်း, *n.* the top of a carriage.
- ပေါင်းချုပ်, *n.* a top which may be shut down, like that of a buggy.
- ဘီး, —ဘီးစက်, *n.* the wheel of a carriage.]
- ဧကတုမြူ, *n.* a small particle equal to 16 တန္တမြူ.
- [လမ်း, *n.* a carriage road.]
- လှ, *adv.* hither and thither, in a state of vacillation.
- [မှု, *n.* a carriage driver.]
- ဆန်, *n.* the pole or beam of a carriage, a thill or shaft.
- ရန် ၁, *n.* a quarrel ; enmity ; [danger, cause of danger, an enemy, ဘေး
- ကင်း, *v.* to be clear of enemies or dangers.
- လွှဲ, *v.* to diminish in violence, as a quarrel.]
- ခံ, *v.* to resist (an assault.)
- ရှေး, *n.* a victorious king, (poetical.)
- [ငြိမ်း, *v.* to be settled, quieted, done away,—more than ရန်ငြိ ; to be quiet, undisturbed by enemies.]
- ငြောင့်, *n.* a robber, rebel.
- မြီးထား, —မြီးစွဲ, —မြီးသိ, *v.* to harbor resentment, bear malice, မြီး, သမြီးစွဲ
- စ, *n.* the beginning of a quarrel.
- [စင်, *v.* see ရန်ကင်း
- စစ်, *n.* war.]



- မြ, —●ပျိုး, *v.* to aggress.
- ဆူး, *see* ရန်ငြောင့်။
- တုံမြ, or —တုံမူ, *v.* to retaliate evil for evil,—*comp.* အဝားချေ။
- ထိုက်, *v.* to provoke a quarrel between others.
- တွေ့, *v.* to quarrel.
- [ထောင်, *v.* to show an inclination to quarrel, to take occasion to quarrel.]
- မိုး, *v.* to come to a great quarrel.
- မြ, *v.* to continue in a quarrel.
- [ဖြေ, *v.* to be settled, as a quarrel.]
- မြီ, *v.* to come to an end.
- [ပွား, *v.* to increase, become great from a small beginning.]
- ဇက်, *n.* a party in a quarrel, an opponent.
- မြစ်, *v.* to quarrel.
- ဆက်, *adv.* at enmity.
- မာန်, [*n.* an evil, calamity, ဘေးဒါန်, အန္တရာယ်။]
- မူ, *v.* to resolve on making resistance.
- [ရှင်း, *v.* *see* ရန်ကင်း။]
- ရှာ, *v.* to pick a quarrel.
- [ရှား, —ရှောင်, *v.* to keep aloof, as an enemy through fear or other cause.
- ရှိ, *v.* to be dangerous, as ရန်ရှိရာဒေသ။
- လို, *v.* to be quarrelsome.
- [လွင့်, *v.* to be dissipated, as a cause of fear.
- လွတ်, *v.* to escape danger.
- ဝေး, *v.* to be safe, as ရန်ဝေးသောအရပ်, a place of safety.]
- သူ, *n.* an enemy.
- ရန် 2, *v.* to appropriate, set apart for some purpose, design for,  
ရန်ရှိထား, လျာ,—*comp.* စောင့် 2.



ရန် 3, *verb. formative*, see အရန်။

ရနယ်, *n.* a rafter of wood,—*comp.* အချင်း။

——ခံ, *n.* a transverse timber, which occurs at intervals between the plate and the ridge of a roof, to support the rafters.

ရနံ, *n.* vegetable fragrance.

——[ကြွ, —ကြွင်း, —ထုံ, —ဖျံ, —ရွှေ, —ထွိုင်, —သင်း *v.* to be fragrant, as the air filled with sweet odors.]

ရန်ကုန်မြို့, *n.* the principal port in Burmah.

ရန်တပိုရွာ *n.* Yandabo, a village below Ava, celebrated for the treaty which closed the first British and Burmese war.

ရန်း, *v.* to make a barrier on the side, ကာသည့်, (obsolete.) Der.

ကာရန်း, စတုရန်း, စောင်ရန်း, တင်ရန်း, လက်ရန်း, အရန်းအတား။

ရပ်, *v.* to stand ; to stop, halt, remain, တန့် ; hence အရပ်။

——ခံ, *v.* to hold out, ခံရပ် ; to withstand (an enemy,) ရခံသည့်။

——ဆိုင်း, see the parts.

——ဆွေရပ်မျိုး, *n.* a fellow-countryman.

——တန့်, *v.* same as ရပ်, 2nd def.

ရပ်သစ်, *n.* small timber suitable for posts.

ရမ, *n.* a kind of flat basket.

ရမက်, *n.* desire, longing for.

ရမထိ, *n.* a kind of fine cloth.

ရမ္မက်, (Pali, ရမ္မကံ,) *n.* appetite ; lust, တက္ခာ။

[ရမ္မထာ, *n.* a species of large ratan, used as ropes.]

ရမ်း 1, *v.* to be slightly swelled,—less than အန်း။

ရမ်း 2, *v.* to be abundant, (obsolete.) Der. လာရမ်း။

——ရမ်းလွေ, *v.* to be sufficiently abundant,—used adverbially.

ရမ်းကား, *v.* to be haughty, insolent, ဖော်ကား။

ရမ်းပြုံးမြို့, *n.* Ramree.

ရယ်, *v.* to laugh.



——မော, *v.* to laugh loud.

——ရွှင်, or —ရွှန်း, *v.* to laugh and be merry.

——ရွှန်းဖတ်ရွှန်း, *adv.* of similar import.

——သွမ်းသွေး, *v.* to laugh derisively.

——ထက်, *v.* to laugh hard.

ရဝေတိုင်, *n.* the middle south post in the main part of a house,—

*see under ကွန်း*

ရသ, (Pali,) *n.* flavor, taste, အရသာ

ရသာရုံ, (from အရုံ.) *n.* flavor tasted.

ရသ, (Pali,) *a.* short, အတို

ရသေ့, 1, *n.* a devotee, ascetic.

——စူး, *n.* an instrument with two points, one larger than the other, used in perforating and turning beads and buttons.

ရသေ့ 2, *n.* a kind of fine rice, ရသေ့ဆန်

ရဟတ်, *n.* a reel on which thread is wound from the spindle,  
ရဟတ်ဘူး ; a wheel, any thing that turns on an axis,  
စက်ရဟတ်

ရဟန္တာ, *n.* an areeyah (အရိယာ) of the highest order, အရဟတ္တ  
ဇေဋ္ဌာနီ, *see* အရိယာ

ရဟန်း, *n.* a priest of Boodh, ထေရ်, ပညာဇ်

——ကျိုး, *n.* a priest guilty of immorality.

——မ, *n.* a priestess, ထေရီ

ရံ, *v.* to surround, encircle, inclose, compass, ဝန်းရိုင်း

——[တပ်, *n.* an outpost; *hence*, ကိုယ်ခံတပ်, a body-guard.]

——တိုင်, *n.* a small pillar or post forming the side of a cart.

ရံခါ, ရံခန့်, (from အရံ,) *n.* sometimes,—less frequent than အဝန်းခန့်

ရာ 1, *v.* to be fit, proper, right, အပ်, တန်, တော်,—chiefly used  
as a qualifying affix ; *frequently euphonic.*

ရာ 2, (from အရာ,) *verb. formative*, denoting the object of an  
action, or the place of being or action.



ရာ ဒိ, *see* လျာ, to appropriate.

ရာဂ, (Pali,) *n.* strong passion, *particularly lust*,—more than တက္ခာ။

ရာဇာ, *see* ရာဇာ။

——ရုဏ်, *n.* the pride of a king, ruler, &c.; [a royal virtue, of which there are eight, ရာဇရုဏ်ရှစ်ပါး။

——ရုဏ်တတ်, *v.* to feel the pride of royal blood.

——ရိုဏ်း, (from ရိုဏ်း, what is unsuitable to be done or spoken,) *n.* what is improper to be done to a king, disloyalty.

——ရိုဏ်းလွတ်, လွတ်, *v.* to be not chargeable, or chargeable with disloyalty, whether in speech or act.

——ရိုဏ်းသင့်, *v.* to be guilty of disloyalty.]

——တိုင်, *n.* the stern post of a boat or ship.

——ဒါဏ်, *n.* a beating, scourging, or pecuniary penalty, inflicted by government authority.

——ဓိ, *n.* a rule for royal observance, of which there are ten, ဝိဇ္ဇာတရားဆယ်ပါး။

——ပတ္တင်, *n.* a royal throne.

——[ပရိယာယ်, —မာယာ, *n.* artifice used by kings or others in authority.]

——မတံ, *n.* a book of rites and ceremonies, pertaining to kings.

——မာနိ, *n.* the anger of a king.

——ခွတ်, *n.* a fence constructed with rhombic interstices, and erected by the side of a road passed by great personages.

——လှံတံ, *n.* a sceptre.

——ဝင် 1, *n.* a history of kings, civil history.

——ဝင် 2, *n.* a kind of tree.

——ဝတ်, *n.* heavy penalty inflicted by government,—more than ရာဇဒါဏ်။



- ဝတ်ထိန်း, *n.* a petty constable, cutwal.
- [ဝတ်မှု, *n.* conduct exposing one to a heavy penalty from government.]
- ဝတ်ရုံး, *n.* a criminal court,—*comp.* တရားရုံး
- ဝတ်သင့်, *v.* to become subject to heavy penalty inflicted by government.
- သင်္ကြံ, *n.* a title of nobility.
- သတ်, (from သတ်, to settle,) *n.* a fresh enactment of government, in addition to the standing ဝေဿတ်
- ရာဇာ, (Pali,) *n.* a king, မင်းကြီး
- ရာဇ, *n.* large scales, ဆွဲချိန်ခွင်
- ရာထူး, *n.* an office under government.
- ရာပြတ်, *n.* an apprizer appointed by government, ဆာဗီးပြတ်သောသူ
- ရာရာသသ, *adv.* having no claim to, or concern with.
- ရာသီ, (Pali,) *n.* a sign of the Zodiac, of which there are twelve, viz. မိဿ, ပြဿ, ဗေရန်, ကရကဋ်, သိန်, ကန်, တု, ပြိစ္ဆာ, ဓနု, မကာရ, ကု, မိန်; the menses, menstrual discharge, female courses, ဥတု, မီးရပ်
- စက်, *n.* the Zodiac.
- ပန်း, *n.* same as ရာသီ, last sense.
- ရာဟု, *n.* a dark planet, visible only when coming over the disk of the sun or moon, and causing an eclipse; the regent of the said dark planet,—called also သုသုမိန်, an ငှက်
- မိ, *v.* to be gentle, moderate,—chiefly used adverbially, as တမိမိနာသည်
- မွတ်, *v.* to cling to, hang on, as a child to a parent or a dependant to a man of power.
- မိက္ခာ, *n.* provisions, *commonly*, provision for a journey.
- ကံကျွေး, [—စားနပ်, —ဆန်, —ဆန်ဓာ,] *n.* same.



——[ထုပ်, *n.* a bundle of provisions.]

——ထောင်တို, *n.* a commissariat granary.

ရိတ်, *v.* to reap, mow, shave.

ရိတ်ရိတ်, *adv.* intensive to ရိတ်.

ရိတ်, *v.* to throw a shadow, (obsolete in this sense ;) to hint at, intimate ; hence, ဆရိတ်.

——[ခါ, —ခါကလေး, —ထိတ်ထိတ်, *adv.* hintingly.]

——စမ်းသံစမ်း, *adv.* catching at the meaning of another.

——မိ, *v.* to get a hint of, discover, recognize.

——ရိတ်သိသိ, *adv.* by a very little.

——ဥး, —သိ, *v.* same as ရိတ်, in certain combinations.

ရိတ်ရိတ်, *adv.* intensive to ရိတ်.

ရိ, *v.* to be darkish, dusky, ရိ, စေ ; to be giddy, dizzy, မူး, စေ.

——တရော, *adv.* darkly, duskily, as in evening twilight.

——[ရိ, *adv.* indistinctly, obscurely, dully.]

ရုက္ခ, (Pali,) *n.* a tree, သစ်ပင်.

——ရီး, *n.* a sylvan deity, a dryad.

——ရူ, *n.* an ascetic, who lives under a tree.

ရုတ်,—[not used singly.]

——ခနဲ, *adv.* instantly, ရုတ်တရက်, ရှေ့တစ်ခဏ.

——ရုင်း, —တရက်, *adv.* same.

——ရက်, —ရက်ခတ်, *adv.* in a bustle, hurry.

——ရက်ခတ်ပြု, *v.* to make a bustle.

——[ရိုးရုတ်ရက်, *adv.* same as ရုတ်ရက်.]

——ရုတ်, *adv.* quickly, rapidly, သုတ်သုတ်.

——ရုတ်သဲသဲ, *adv.* noisily, clamorously.

ရုန်, *v.* to be coarse, as thread, ကြမ်း.

——ကြမ်း, *v.* same ; to be of coarse grain ; to be rough, harsh, violent, ကြမ်းတမ်း.



——ရင်း, *v.* same, last def.

ရှုန်း 1, *v.* to pull, draw, with a strain on the shoulder or breast, as a beast of burden ; to pull contrarily, in order to extricate one's self ; to react, as an elastic body, ကန်.

ရှုန်း 2, *v.* to be tumultuous, in a hurry, crowding before one another,—used only in an adverbial form.

——ရင်း, *v.* to be tumultuous, as a mob, to make a disturbance,—scarcely used but in an adverbial form.

——ရင်းခတ်, —[ရင်းခတ်မျှ,] *adv.* in a tumultuous manner.

——ရင်းခတ်ပြု, —[ရင်းခတ်မျှပြု, —ရင်းခတ်မျှပြု၍,] *v.* same as ရှုန်းရင်း.

ရှု 1, (from ရှု, visibility,) *n.* that which appears, viz. matter considered as an object of sense,—opposed to မိ, mind ; a corporeal frame, animal body, ကိုယ် ; appearance, symptom, ရုပ်နိမိတ်, လက္ခဏာ.

——ကထာဝရ, (*see* ကထာဝရ,) *n.* a corporeal collection, or compound, of which eight are enumerated, viz. ဝဇ္ဇေတိ, ဝဇ္ဇိ, ရသ, ဩဇာ, ဗဟိ, အာဟာရ, ကေတု, ဝါယော.

——ဆောင်, *v.* to assume an appearance, ဆင်ရောင်ဆောင်.

——တု, *n.* an image, idol (of a Buddha, or rahandah,) ဆင်းတု.

——တွက်, *v.* to compute by algebraic signs,—*see under* အတွက်.

——ပုံ, *n.* a painted or sculptured representation, ဝေဇာရုပ်ပုံ, ရုပ်ဆောင်ပုံ.

——ဂွဏ, *n.* a multiplication of the body of deity.

——ဂွဏဆင်းတု, *n.* images, idols.

——ရှောင်, *adv.* privately, unawares, မထင်ရှား.

——ဆေး, *n.* a puppet.

——[ဆေးစင်, *n.* the stage on which a puppet is exhibited.]



——သေးပွဲး, *n.* a puppet-show.

——[သေးရုပ်စုံ, *n.* a collection of puppets of many kinds.]

ရုပ် 2, *n.* a certain alchemical composition.

ရုပ် 3, *v.* to take in, withdraw ; *hence*, ရုပ်.

——သိမ်း, *v.* same.

ရုံ, *v.* to spring up in a cluster, as several sprouts from one root ; to overspread, as a vine, ယွမ်း ; to put on as a priest's garment, when going out, သင်္ကန်းရုံ ; *n.* a booth, shed, building for work or business, or storing goods in, တင်းကုတ် ; a sect of Buddhist priests,—*comp.* ဝံ့. Der. အရုံ.

[ရင်း, *n.* a kind of tree.]

ရုံမတီ, *n.* a kind of wild pigeon.

ရုံသမာနာ, *n.* a tumor in the armpit.

ရုံး, *n.* a court house, place where justice is administered ; *v.* to collect, assemble, gather together, ရ,—seldom used singly.

——အရာရှိ, *n.* a member of a court.

——[စာရေး, *n.* a clerk of a court.]

——ရ, *v.* same as ရုံး, ရရုံး.

——ဇေ, *n.* a constable, bumbailiff.

——[လက်မှတ်, *n.* a decree of a court.]

ရုံးပတီ, *n.* a kind of esculent plant, [okra.]

ရူပ, (Pali,) *n.* visibility, appearance, အဆင်း. Der. ရုပ် and အရုပ်.

——ကာယ, *n.* the body collectively.

ရူပက္ခန္ဓာ, *see under* ခန္ဓာ.

ရူပါရုံ, (from ရူပ, and အာရုံ,) *n.* appearance seen.

ရူး, *v.* to be mad, insane. Der. အရူး.

——[တူးတူး, —တီးရူးတူး, *a.* partially deranged.]



———နန်း, —သွပ်, *v.* to be partially deranged, နန်း။

၆၇ 1, *n.* water.

———ဒိမ်, *n.* a water-closet, a privy, necessary, ငရသွန်, ဒိမ်ဘာ။

———ဆိုင်း, *n.* see ဒိုင်။

———ဆိုး, *n.* a water pot.

———ဆိုးစင်, *n.* a stand for a water pot.

———ဆိုးတင်, *n.* the spot above the knee, where the water pot is rested, when about to be raised to the head or shoulder.

———ဥ, *n.* a kind of water plant.

———ဥပေါင်း, *n.* a bubble.

———ဦးပေါက်, *n.* the first shower in the season.

———[င, *n.* cold water.

———ကင်း, *n.* a guard stationed on the water.

———ကစား, *v.* to sport with, or in water.]

———ကန်, *n.* an artificial pond, a pool, tank.

———ကမိုး, *n.* water set apart for drinkable water.

———ကာ, *n.* a water fender.

———ကူး, *v.* to swim, move through the water by the use of the limbs.

———ကူးညာတင်, *v.* see တင်ကူး, 1st sense; to take a similar course in order to gain a point.

———ကျ, *n.* the ebb tide, မိရေကျ။

———ကျင်း, *n.* a watering trough, ငရထိုက်ရာကျင်း။

———ကျောက်, *n.* the chicken pox, ကျောက်ဖြူ။

———ကျော်, *n.* a natural water communication subtending the bend of a river, or connecting one river or sea with another,—*comp.* လက်ကြား။

———ကြက်, *n.* a kind of water-fowl, [a rail or coot; a grey heron.]



- တြည်, *n.* [clear water, တြည်သည့်ဇေ;] an embryo, in the first stage of conception, ကလထာ.
- [တြည်တော်, *n.* drinking water for the use of the king.
- တြည်မြို့, *n.* Yay-gyee, a town within the jurisdiction of Toung-ngoo.
- တြည်ဝန်, *n.* the officer of the palace who is charged with providing water for the royal household.]
- ကြော, —ကြောင်း, *n.* a water course, the channel of a brook or river.
- [ကြောရှုပ်, *v.* to shorten distance (by water,)—*comp.* မြေကြော.]
- ကြောင်းမာလိန်, *n.* a pilot.
- ဓဲ, *n.* ice.
- [ခုင်းဆိုးဝင်, *n.* a water-stand.
- ရှည်, *n.* fresh water, as opposed to salt.]
- ရှိုး, *v.* to bathe.
- [ဇံ, *n.* salt water.
- ဓ, —ဓဝ်, *n.* the edge of the water.]
- ဓက်, *n.* a drop of water, ဓေပေါက်.
- [ဓက်ရှု, *v.* to pour out water, as in the ceremony of dedicating a religious offering.]
- ဓက္က, *see* ဂိုဓက္က.
- [ဓင်, *n.* pure water.]
- ဓင် ၁, *n.* a priest's water dipper ; a drip-stone.
- [ဓင်ခိုင်း, *n.* same.]
- ဓင် ၂, *n.* the lowest of the ebb tide.
- [ဓည်, *n.* a water cask.]
- ဓင်း, *v.* to sound water.
- ဓာ, *n.* food, including eatables and drinkables.



- [မိမိ, *v.* to put into water to soak, or for a bath ; မုတ္တမိမိ, to put into a warm bath, soak in warm water.
- မိမိ, *v.* to be saturated with water, so that the water oozes through.
- မီး, *n.* a current.]
- မီးကင်းပြို, *n.* a disease of the gums, in which they are broken down, as the bank of a river, undermined by the water.
- [မို, *n.* the downward current of a stream.
- မောင်း, *n.* see ရေမောင်း.
- စွတ်, *v.* to be wet with water.
- ဆန့်, *n.* the opposing current, whether the natural current of a stream, or a head tide.
- မိတ်, *n.* a landing place.
- ဆေး, *v.* to wash with water.
- မိုင်း, *n.* the place of meeting of different streams or currents.
- ဆွတ်, *v.* to wet with water.]
- မာဝါသင့်, *v.* to be weak-sighted, or partially blind, from the effects of over exposure to the rays of the sun, falling directly, or reflected from water.
- မြိ, *n.* the slimy, green substance, that rises on water, [damp ground, or wet timber ;] moss.
- တက်, *n.* the flood tide, မိရတက်.
- တကျည်, *n.* a kind of tree.
- တရောက်, *n.* a trough placed under the eaves of a roof.
- တံခွန်, *n.* a cascade, water-fall, cataract.
- တုံတုံ, *a.* thin, watery, washy.
- ထိုင်း, *n.* a ship's log, line, and reel collectively.
- ထိုင်းကြိုး, *n.* the log-line.



- တိုင်းငါး, *n.* a ship's log.
- တွင်း, *n.* a well.
- ထ, *n.* the spring tide.
- နက္ခတ်, *n.* the Hyades.
- [နစ်, *v.* to sink into the water.]
- နံ, *n.* earth oil, petroleum.
- နံကြတ်သစ်, *n.* clean, pure earth oil.
- [နံကြောင်းမြို့, *n.* the town on the Irrawaddy, from which petroleum is obtained.
- နံတွင်း, *n.* a petroleum well.
- နံလူး, —နံသုတ်, *v.* to rub with earth oil.
- နွေး, *n.* warm water.
- နှစ်မဂ်လာ, *n.* the ordinance of baptism, နှစ်ခြင်းမဂ်လာ
- နှာ, *n.* any odoriferous liquid.
- ပက်ကန့်, *n.* the space in the centre of a Burman boat, reserved for bailing out water.
- ပန်း, (from ပန်း, a flower,) *n.* a spray ; a jet d'eau.
- [ပူ, *n.* hot water.
- ပူဆိုင်, —ပူကန့်, *n.* a hot spring.]
- ပုံး, *n.* a water bucket.
- ပေါက်, *n.* a drop of water, ချေစက်
- ပိုး, *n.* a water skipper.
- [ပြင်း, *n.* a strong current.]
- ပြန်, *n.* distilled water ; urine, ကြင်ငယ်, အပေါ့
- ပြည့်, *n.* the highest of the flood tide.
- မြန်, *n.* a water pipe.
- [ပလား, *n.* a drinking cup.]
- ပောင်း, (from ပောင်း, to puff up,) *n.* see ပွေလင်း
- ဖျဉ်းနာ, *n.* the dropsy.
- ဘူး, *n.* a calabash.



- ဆွေ, (from ဆွေ,) *n.* a water spout.
- [မာကျီ, *n.* a composition of ဖွဲလျက်, earth oil, lime, &c. used for making vessels water tight.]
- ဆပ်, *n.* a rapid in a river, ဟတ်; a rush of water in a river occasioned by a projection from the land.
- ရွှံ, *n.* the swallow, upper part of the gullet, လည်ချို.
- [မြိတ်, *v.* to be submerged in water.
- မွန်း, *v.* to be suffocated with water.]
- မှုတ်, (from ဆုန်းမှုတ်,) *n.* a water dipper.
- မိုး, *n.* sponge.
- [ရွှေထင်း, *n.* drift-wood.]
- ရွာ, *n.* the water enclosed in the membrane that envelops the foetus.
- ရွာရွာ, *v.* to be discharged.
- ယဉ်, *n.* a gentle stream.
- ယုန်, *n.* a kind of herpes.
- [ယို, *v.* to leak.]
- ရာ, *n.* a water mark.
- ရိုး, *n.* the course of a brook or river.
- ယယ်သံ, *n.* the sound of a boat song.
- [ထောင်း, *v.* to water, pour water upon.
- ထဲ, *n.* a bathing garment; see next.]
- ထဲပေါက်, *n.* an irruption of water from a river into the low land beyond the banks.
- [လုံ, *v.* to be water-tight.]
- လုံဆိုး, *n.* a pot used in washing a corpse.
- လုံမြတ်ချက်, *v.* to cook in mere water, without oil, &c.
- လုံသတ်, *v.* to boil, (obsolete,) ဧရဆွေးနှင့်မြတ်။
- [ဝက်တိုး, *v.* to undermine and carry away, as a strong current, the high bank of a river.



- ဝန်, *n.* a deputy governor of a maritime province.]  
 —ဝေ, *n.* the division of a stream into two currents, *eq*  
*ဆိင်း*  
 —သန္တဝ်, *n.* a bathing garment.  
 —သပ္ပယ်, *v.* to bathe,—applied to priests and idols.  
 —သမင်, *n.* a kind of water insect.  
 —သိကြီး, *n.* a tack (rope.)  
 —သိနား, *n.* the lower border of a petticoat.  
 —သူ, *n.* a mermaid.  
 —[သူကြီး, *n.* *sesbania aegyptiaca.*]  
 —သေ, *n.* neap tide.  
 —[သေငါး, *n.* a fish that has died in the water in which it  
 has been kept after being caught.]  
 —သွန်, *n.* a privy, necessary, *ဧရဒိပ်, ဒိပ်သာ*.  
 —ယောဉ်း, *n.* urine, *အပေါ့, ကျင်ယံ, မုတ်, သေ*  
 —ယောဉ်းဒိပ်, *n.* the bladder, *ကျင်ယံဒိပ်*.  
 ဧရ 2, *v.* to count, enumerate.  
 —တွက်, *v.* to count and sum up. Der. *အဧရအတွက်*.  
 —ရ, *v.* to be worthy of being reckoned,—used only in the  
 negative, *မဧရ*, to be despicable, not worthy of being  
 reckoned.  
 —ရှုတ်, *v.* to mention one thing after another.  
 —ရှုတ်ဆဲးရ, *v.* to revile, accuse revilingly.  
 ရေး, *v.* to write; to delineate, paint, *အပျံရေး, ပန်းချီရေး*.  
 —ကူး, *v.* to transcribe, copy.  
 —စား, *n.* a government writer's fee.  
 —ထား, *v.* to write, compose a writing.  
 —ရှုတ်, *v.* to write, put on record.  
 —သား, *v.* to mark in letters, or characters; to mark out,  
 trace, describe.



ရေးခြား, (from ဆရေး, business,) *v.* to be clever, capable of managing a business with skill and address.

——လိမ္မာ, *v.* same.

ရေးရာ, *v.* same,—[generally applied to children.]

ရေးရေး, *adv.* obscurely, သိသိ.

——ရိပ်ရိပ်, *adv.* obscurely and by glimpses.

ရေးရေးသားသား, *adv.* cleverly.

ရဲ 1, *v.* to be bold, courageous.

——ကြက်သီးထ, *v.* to have a flush of desperate courage.

——စား, *v.* same.

——စွမ်း, —စွမ်းသတ္တိ, *n.* courage and strength.

——တင်း 1, *n.* a broad-ax, a battle-ax.

——တင်း 2, *v.* to be bold to excess, audacious.

——တိုက်, *n.* a castle, tower.

——ဇေယျ, *v.* to form a company of soldiers.

——မက်, *n.* a soldier, စစ်သူရဲ.

——ရင့်, *v.* same as ရဲ.

——ရုပ်ရဲရည်, *n.* bold appearance.

——ရဲတောက်, *a.* flaming bold.

——ငံ, *n.* a war-flag, colors.

——ထောင်, *n.* a fenced pathway into an enclosure or fort, wide at the entrance, and gradually narrowing, in order to entrap beasts or men.

——ဓမ္မ, *n.* a war-boat.

——ဝံ, *v.* same as ရဲ.

——သံသန်, *n.* a war-boat, of European construction.

——သား, *n.* a soldier enlisted.

ရဲ 2, *v.* to be of a bright red color,—mostly used in an adverbial form, as an intensive.

——[ရဲဦး, see ဦး, 2nd def.



——ရဲးနီ, *v.* to be fiery red.]

ရဲး 3, *v.* to be satisfied, contented, as in the phrase **သံမရဲး**,  
——but seldom used singly ; hence **ချင်ရဲး**, and **ရောင့်ရဲး**.

**ရဲးရှိုး**, *n.* a kind of tree.

**ရော 1**, *v.* to mix, mingle, **နော**, **ပြင်း**.

——[**ရိုးရောရာ**, *adv.* in a promiscuous mass, promiscuously.]

——**ထွေး**, —**နှော**, —**ရှက်**, *v.* see the parts.

**ရော 2**, an occasional substitute for the connective **သော**.

**ရောက်**, *v.* to arrive.

——**ပေါက်**, —**လာ**, *v.* same.

——**မဆိုက်**, *adv.* instantly on arriving.

**ရောက်ရက်**, *v.* to be restless, meddlesome, disorderly, as children,  
**ဆော့**, **ဆော့ကွတ်**,—commonly used adverbially.

**ရောက်ရီရောက်ရက်**, *adv.* in a restless, unsettled, disorderly  
manner, **ကရောက်ကရက်**.

**ရောဂန္ဓရကပ်**, (Pali **ရောဂါ**, disease,) *n.* a period of pestilence,  
——see under **ကပ်**.

**ရောဂါ**, (Pali,) *n.* disease, **အနာ**.

**ရောင် 1**, (from **အရောင်**, brightness.)

——**ပြည်**, *n.* a ray of light, lustre.

——**တော်**, *n.* divine effulgence.

——**ပြား**, (**ရွှေ**, **ငွေ**,) *n.* a foil, thin piece of gold or silver  
placed in the ouch, under a precious stone.

——**လှံ**, *n.* the conical cap on the head of an image of Buddha.

**ရောင် 2**, *v.* to swell, be swollen,—more than **လာ**.

——**ရမ်း**, *v.* same.

**ရောင့်**, *v.* to long for.

——**တက်**, *v.* to aspire recklessly beyond one's abilities.

**ရောင့်ရဲး**, *v.* to be contented.

**ရောင်း 1**, *v.* to sell.



——ချ, *v.* same.

——[စွန့်ဝယ်ရ, *v.* to be of the current price, a price at which it is easy either to sell or to buy.

——ထုတ်, *v.* same as ရောင်းချ.

——ဝယ်, *v.* to trade.]

ရောင်း 2, *v.* to be very dry, tending to decay, ဆွန့်ဆွခြောက်, —less than ဆွေးမြေ့.

——ခြောက်, *v.* same.

ရေခူဝ, *see under* ငရဲး.

ရေထန်, *n.* Aldebaran.

ရေ့, *verb. affix, denoting disapprobation or regret; sometimes euphonic, particularly when used imperatively.*

ရော် 1, *v.* to scream as a fowl, ကြော်ရော်.

ရော် 2, *v.* to be very old, near withering, as the leaves of a tree,—more than ရင့်.

ရို, *v.* to respect,—not used alone, ခန့်, ထိ, လေး.

——ကျိုး, *v.* to respect, treat with respect.

——ညွတ်, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

——ဆာ, *v.* to respect or reverence, treat with respect or reverence, (most common.)

ရိုက်, *v.* to strike, ပုတ်.

——ခတ်, —နှက်, ပုတ်, *v.* *see* the parts.

——[သတ်, *v.* to kill or execute with a club.]

မှိုင်း, *n.* a mat made of bamboos split and divided flatwise, မှို, —*comp.* ကပ်.

——[ထရံ, *n.* a side, or partition of a house made of such mats.]

——ဝတ်, —လိပ်, *n.* varieties of such mats.

မှိုင်း, *v.* to be wild, uncivilized, uncultivated, unpolished, မယဉ်, မယဉ်ကျေး.



——မိုင်း, *v.* same.

——မို, *v.* to be insolent, ခေါ်ကား, (infrequent.)

——ပြ, *v.* same, (most common.)

မိုင်းပင်း, *v.* to help, ညီညာ

[မိုယီး, *an exclamation used by boatmen in rowing or paddling.*]

မိုး 1, (from ဆမိုး, a bone, stalk, custom.)

——ကျပင်, *n.* the မြားသိတ် tree.

——ကြီးရင်းကြီး, *a.* large, bulky, corpulent.

——စဉ်ကြွန်, *n.* a serf.

——စွေးနာ, *n.* the venereal disease, လူပျိုနာ

——[တော်ကောက်, *n.* the person charged with collecting the bones of a member of the royal family after cremation.]

——ပြတ်, *n.* stubble.

——မ, *n.* a ridge of high mountains, မိုးမတောင်တန်း

——ရာ, *n.* hereditary succession, ဆမိုးဆရာ

——ထာ, *verb. affix*, used as a strong negative, affixed to the root, (colloquial.)

မိုး 2, *v.* to be plain, simple, unadorned, တန်ဆာမဆင် ; to be plain, simple, artless, ပရိယာယမပြု ; to be honest, upright, ဖြောင့်မတ်

——ဖြောင့်, —မတ်, —သား, *v.* same, ဖြောင့်သား

မိုးတိုး, *n.* a kind of tree.

မိုးတုံး, *n.* a kind of creeper.

မိုးရက်, *v.* to glitter, ပြီးပြက်

မိုးရဲ, *v.* to be bright, glittering,—commonly reduplicated and used adverbially.

မိုးမိုးရိရိ, [*adv.* obscurely, indistinctly.]

မိုးမိုးခွေခွေ, *adv.* like small animals running over the body.

မိုးငှာဒါ, *n.* a kind of grass.



ရွ 1, *n.* a mite, very small insect.

ရွ 2, *v.* to be friable, easily crumbled or pulverized,—appropriately applicable to eatables,—*comp.* ၄ ; to prance, as a horse ; to be light, vain, unsteady, in deportment and conduct, ၃၃.

ရွ 3, *v.* to be soft, gentle,—chiefly used adverbially, as ဝဋ္ဌ သွား, to go softly.

ရွက် 1, (from ဆရွက်, a leaf,) *n.* a leaf ; a sail.

——ကျပ်ပေါက်, *n.* a kind of plant, [a species of house-leek, *bryophyllum calycinum*,] ဂန္ဓဝပ်း

——ကြမ်းရေချို, *n.* leaves that are neither old nor young ; what is middling, neither very good, nor very bad.

——[ရွှံ, *a.* sharp-leaved, elliptical, lanceolate, &c.]

——စပ်, *adv.* incessantly, ၁၇၈.

——[မိတ်, *a.* with fine leaves, pinnate, decomposed, &c.]

——တင်ကြိုး, *n.* halliards.

——တိုက်, *v.* to sail, move by setting sails to the wind.

——တိုင်, *n.* a mast.

——နီ, *n.* silver with a slight alloy.

——[နီချိုး, *n.* an amalgam composed of equal parts of silver and copper.]

——ဇော, *n.* a kind of yard, *see* ရွက်လက်.

——[ရွှံကြိုး, *n.* a rope for spreading a sail.]

——ရှင်, *n.* a studding-sail.

——ရှပ်ကြိုး, *n.* brails in a ship's rigging.

——လက်, *n.* the yard of a sail ; လက်၌ထိုးသောရွက်လက်, a studding-sail boom.

——[ဝန်း, *a.* round-leaved.

——သေး, *a.* small-leaved.]

ရွက် 2, *v.* to carry on the head ; to sustain, carry on, ဆောင်ရွက်.



ရွတ် 1, *n.* a double cord, applied to two parts of a thing, and tightened by turning a winch pin.

——ထိုက်, *v.* to apply such cord.

ရွတ် 2, *v.* to recite, repeat from memory.

——ဖတ်, *v.* to read audibly, ဖတ်ရွတ်.

ရွတ် 3, *v.* to be old, tough, leather-like,—seldom used assertively. Der. အနာရွတ်, အမဲရွတ်, အရွတ်ဝန်.

——တွ, *v.* same.

——[တွဆို, *v.* to be very old and withered.]

——တွကြီး, *n.* an old dried up fellow.

ရွတ် 4, *a.* twilled, e. g. ရွတ်စောင်, ရွတ်ပုဆိုး.

ရွန်, *v.* to move spirally, curvingly, တွန်.

ရွပ်, *v.* to be quick in temper, rough, violent, ကြွပ်,—not used singly.

——ကြွပ်, *v.* same.

——ရွံ, [*v.* to be bold, daring,—used adverbially.]

——ဆတ်, *v.* to be petulant.

——ထိရွပ်ထိုး, *adv.* rapidly and disorderly.

ရွမ်း 1, *v.* to be nearly ripe,—between, မိန်း and မှည့်.

——ပြင်း, *a.* nearly ripe.

——မှည့်, *v.* same as ရွမ်း.

ရွမ်း 2, *v.* to beat a drum in a particular manner, indicative of a king's or viceroy's advance, ဝဉ္စရွမ်း.

——ဝဉ္စ, *n.* a drum thus beaten.

ရွယ်, *v.* to aim, take aim; to aim at, have reference to, ရည်စူး; to intend, design, ကြံစည်.

——ကိုး, *v.* to pledge to give in worship.

——မိုး, —စူး, —စောင်, *v.* same as ရွယ်.

——တံသမား, *probably a corruption of ရွယ်ဘတ်သမား, n.* a director of the ceremony.



———၅၆: *see* the parts.

၅၇, *v.* to be disgusted with, စက်ဆုပ်

———[စရာ, —စွတ်, —ချင်သွယ်, *a.* disgusting, detestable.]

———၅၈, *n.* same as ၅၆

၅၉, *v.* to quail,—less than ကြောက်

———ကြောက်, *n.* *see* the parts.

———[ခွံ့ထုံထုံ, —တီးခွံ့ထုံ, *adv.* fearfully, timidly.]

၆၀ ၁, *n.* a town, village, not a city, (မြို့)

———ဇုတ်, *n.* a chief of temporary appointment, higher in authority than ရွာသူကြီး

———ဇာ, *n.* the person who receives the revenue of the town, by a grant from the king.

———[ဆော်, *n.* a village crier.

———ဝံ့ကြေး, *n.* a fine imposed on a whole village collectively.

———သူ, *n.* a villager, inhabitant of a village.]

———သူကြီး, *n.* the chief of a town.

၆၀ ၂, *n.* a polite term for witchery.

———ချ, *v.* to treat in order to propitiate.

———ဇင်း, *v.* to bewitch.

———သား, *n.* a wizzard.

———ထွီး, *n.* a witch.

၆၅ ၁, *v.* to hew,—*comp.* ဖျင်း

———[စင်, *a.* already hewn.]

———ပေါ်, *n.* a carpenter's plane.

———[ပေါ်မိပ်, *n.* the plane without the iron.

———ပေါ်သွား, *n.* a plane-iron.]

———ဖျင်း, *v.* to hew away useless parts.

၆၅ ၂, *v.* to associate with familiarly and affectionately.

———ဇော်, *v.* same ; *n.* *see* အဓမ္မအဇော်

၆၅ ၃, for ၅၅



—ချိန်, *v.* to yield, be moderate, demand less ; to contract one's expenses into a small compass.

ရွှေ 1, *v.* to move from one's place. Der. ရွှေ့

—လျော့, *v.* to fall from, degenerate, deteriorate, decline, ယုတ်လျော့

—[လျှော့, *v.* to fall from a situation, office, *n.* condition,—more than ရွှေလျော့]

ရွှေ 2, *v.* to be as much as, မှ, (obsolete ;) or as much as, အမှ

ရွှေ 3, *commonly* written ရွှေ, *verb. affix, continuative, and,—see Grammar.*

ရွှေ 1, *n.* a kind of tree, of which there are two varieties,—*see* ချင်ရွှေ and ရွှေကြီး

—ကြီး, *n.* the *adenanthera pavorina* ; the seed of said plant, used as a weight, one being equal to two of the *abrus precatorius*, (ချင်ရွှေ,) and therefore four making a great pai, and three a small pai, (ပဲး)

ရွှေ 2, *v.* to select, choose.

—ကောက်, —ချယ်, *v.* same.

—[ပေး, —ဖယ်, —ယူ, *v.* see the parts.]

ရွှေ 3, *v.* to redeem, ransom. Der. အရွှေ

—နှုတ်, *v.* same.

ရွှေ 1, *n.* a kind of bead, made of different materials.

—ကိုး, *n.* a string of beads.

ရွှေ 2, *n.* to be pensile, as a drop of water, or as ripe fruit, or to seem so, as the water of a diamond, &c.

ရှု, *v.* to wound, by a slight cut, accidentally.

—နဲ့, *v.* same.

ရှုတ် 1, *v.* to be ashamed. Der. အရှုတ်တွေး

—ကြောက်, *v.* see the parts.

—ဆေးခြေ, *v.* to say or do something to keep one's self in



countenance, or apologize for something that one is ashamed of.

——သီး, *v.* same as ရှက်ကြောက်,—used in the negative only.

ရှက် 2, *v.* to be joined, united by intersecting. Der. လက်ချက်။

——[စပ်, *v.* to associate, be in partnership ; to have sexual intercourse.]

——တင်, *v.* to be closely connected (in any way,) စပ်ရှက်; to be mingled together, ရောနှော, ရှပ်ထွေး။

——ဖွဲ့, *v.* see the parts.

——သနိုး, *v.* same as ရှက်။

ရှင် 1, *n.* a probationer for the priesthood, ဖောင်ရှင်, သာမဏေ။

——ပြု, *v.* to enter on the state of a probationer for the priesthood.

——[ရောင်, *n.* a hypocritical probationer for the priesthood.]

ရှင် 2, (from အရှင်, lord,) *n.* a title prefixed to the names of holy or inspired men ; Sir, Madam, a term of compellation,—used by women to persons rather superior, whether male or female ; a title prefixed to names of girls and young women, between ဝ and မိ။

——ပင်ဘုရား, see အရှင်ဘုရား။

——ဘုရင်, *n.* a king.

——မ, *n.* miss,—a term of compellation, used by men or women to women their equals or inferiors, ညည်း။

ရှင် 3, *v.* to live, be alive, အသက်ရှင်. Der. အရှင်။

——ခမ်းရှင်နား, *n.* the business of life,—particularly applied to rites and ceremonies to be performed,—*comp.* အခမ်းအနား။

ရှင်ကမ္ဘည်း, *n.* the female of the ထီးလှ tree.

ရှင်ပါကူ, *n.* the male of the ထီးလှ tree.

ရှင်း, *v.* to be perspicuous ; to be clear, free from ; frequently



*used actively, to make clear, free from, စင်စေ. Der.*

ပယ်ရှင်း, ပြေရှင်း, ပြေရှင်း, သန့်ရှင်း။

——ကွာ, *see* ကွာရှင်း။

——လင်း, *v. same as* ရှင်း။

ရှပ်, *a. eight, ၈။*

[ရှပ်ကင်း, *n. a species of ginger-wort.*

ရှပ်ခဲး, *adv. rapidly, and with noise,—but less than* ထုန်းခဲး။

ရှပ်ချေး, *n. holigarna longifolia.*

ရှပ်ရှပ်, *adv. expressive of the noise which it imitates.]*

ရှပ်ရှား, *n. a kind of tree.*

ရှည်, (*pron. ရှေ့*), *v. to be long, of great longitude, နျော ; to be long, of great duration, ကြာ, မြင့်. Der. ဆိုင်းဆူရှည်။*

——ကြာ, —တင်, —မြင့်, *v. same, 2nd def.*

——ထွား, *v. to be long in space or time.*

——ဝေး, *v. to be long, as a road,—more than* ရှည်သွား။

——သွေး, *v. to prolong (time,) procrastinate, တာရှည်သွေးသွေး။*

ရှည့်, *v. to put together side by side, or laterally, not end to end, as ဆက်. Der. တိုင်းရှည့်, နှိုင်းရှည့်။*

——တွဲ, *see the parts.*

——ရှည်, *n. a thick plank, used in constructing the side of a ship.*

[ရှည်ဖျတ်, *n. a species of baubinia.]*

ရှဉ့်, *n. a squirrel, of which there are many varieties, as*

——ငေါ, —ရွှေ, —နီ, —ဖို, —မွေး။

[ရှတ်, *n. the little basket-shell.*

ရှပ် ၁, *n. a clam.]*

ရှပ် ၂, *v. to graze, pass over slightly touching ; to be cursory, slight, superficial.*

——ထိုက်, *v. to shuffle with the feet.*



——ပူတိုက်, *v.* to apply the hand warmed by rubbing ; *adv.* earnestly.

——ပူစီးတိုက်, *adv.* earnestly, violently, ဆုအပြင်း။

——ပလာမ, (from ပျှံ) *n.* a wanton woman,—used appellatively.

ရှမ်း, *n.* a Shan, one of the Shan race.

ရှုတ်, *v.* to extend lengthwise, as thread for forming the abb for the warp, or strings to be twisted into a rope.

ရှုံ, *v.* to pass over rapidly without touching.

ရွံ့, *v.* to be backward, from shame or fear.

ရှာ ၁, *v.* to seek, search for, ရွှေ။

——ကြံ, *v.* to contrive to obtain.

——ရွှေ, *v.* same as ရှာ။

——ရှိုး, *v.* to seek and store up.

ရှာ ၂, *verb. affix, denoting affection or sympathy in the speaker.*

[ရှာထည်, *n.* the red cloth, of which the upper part of a Burman petticoat (ဆင်္ကောင့်) is made.]

ရှား ၁, *n.* the cutch, acacia catechu.

——စေး, *n.* cutch, catechu, japan earth.

ရှား ၂, *v.* to be scarce.

——ပါး, *v.* same.

ရှား ၃, *v.* to remove out of the way, ပယ်, ဖယ်။

ရှားစောင်း, *n.* the euphorbia plant, prickly pear.

——ကြီး, —ခါး, —ချပ်, —ရုတ်တို, —ပြာသစ်, —မြင်းနား, —သစ်နီ, —လက်ဆက်, —လက်ညှိုး, *n.* varieties of euphorbia.

——လက်ပတ်, *n.* the aloe plant.

——လက်ဝါး, *n.* the cactus.

ရှိ, *v.* to be (in some place, or belonging to,)—*comp.* ရှိ။

——မိုး, *v.* to raise the hands, the palms being placed together,—an act of respectful obeisance or homage, လက်အုပ်ချီ။



ရှုရှင်မိုး, *v.* same,—language of children.

ရှုန်, *v.* to be hot, ဖူ ; to have velocity, be rapid ; to be efficacious, powerful. Der. ဆွှန်

ရှုန်း 1, *v.* to be hot, ready to start, as tears, မှက်ချည်ရှုန်း

——ရှုန်း *a.* hot, smarting, as the face from the sun, or the tongue from chillies.

ရှုန်း 2, *n.* the power of becoming invisible.

——မြီး, *v.* to have such power.

——ထန်ဆာယာ, [or —အန်ဆာယာ,] *n.* same as ရှုန်း

ရှုန်းမိုး, *n.* asafoetida.

ရှုန်းရှုန်း, *adv.* of sound.

ရှုရှူး, *n.* a kind of tree.

ရှုထိုး, *v.* to hiss ; [to play as boys, calling ရှု with a prolonged sound, စီးထိုး]

ရှုရှိ, *adv.* hissingly.

ရှု, *v.* to look, look at, behold attentively,—more than ကြည့် ; to consider, meditate on.

——ရှုရှင်, *v.* see the parts.

ရှုတ်, (from ယုတ်, to be inferior,) *v.* to put down. Der. မီးရှုတ်

——ချ, *v.* to put down, degrade.

ရှုန်းရှုန်း, *adv.* hissingly, as wind impinging on fire.

ရှု 1, *v.* to snuff up ; to draw (water) into the mouth, to sip, sup.

ရှု 2, *v.* to be tangled, intermixed, confused, jumbled together, ထွေး

——ဆမ်း, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

——ထွေး, —ရှက်, *v.* same as ရှု

——ရှက်ခတ်, *adv.* confusedly, in confusion.

ရှု 3, (from ရုပ်,) *v.* to gather in, contract, (trans. ; ) to clew. (a sail ; ) [to close (an umbrella.)]



ခွံ, *v.* to be wrinkled, shrivelled ; to be contracted, shut up, (as an umbrella, or a purse by drawing a running string.)

——ခွတ်ခွက်, —ပက်ပက်, *a.* wrinkled and hollow.

——[တုံးတုံး, *adv.* diminutive of ခွံ.]

——တွ, *v.* same as ခွံ, but intensive.

——[တွတွ, —တီးခွံတွ, *adv.* of similar import.]

——ယှံ, *v.* same as ခွံ, 1st def.

ခွံး, *v.* to fail, be defeated in a rivalry, or contest ; to lose, that is, not to gain or win. Der. ဆွံးခွံ, ဆုံးခွံး

ရှု, *v.* to breathe, (trans.) ဆသက်ရှု ; to draw into the nose,—less rapidly than ရှုင် ; to draw into the mouth and swallow, as the vapor of opium, ဝိန်းရှု ; [to roar, as the burning of powder from a ရိုး when it fails to go, ရိုးရှုသည်, ရိုးဟည်းသည်။

——ထိုး, *v.* to hiss.

——နာ, *n.* the asthma, ပန်းနာ။

ရှုး 1, *n.* a flying squirrel, ရှုးယုံ။

ရှုး 2, *v.* to become less in size towards the end,—more obtusely than သွပ်, to taper.

ရှုး 3, *int.* poh !

ရှုးရှုး, *adv.* hissingly.

ရှေ့, *see* ရှည်, to be long.

ရှေ့, *n.* the forepart (of a thing,) the space before ; future time, ဧနာင် ; [*adv.* before, in front, ရှေ့က။]

——ဦး, *adv.* before, first.

——ဦးစွာ, *adv.* same.

——[က, *adv.* before, in front.

——စွန်း, (for ဆရှေ့စွန်း,) *n.* the end of future time, futurity.

——ဆက်နောက်ဆက်, —ဆင့်နောက်ဆင့်, *adv.* in company, one after the other.



- ဆီး, *n.* the heavy accent (း,) ရှေ့ပေါက်, ဝတ်စနပ်လုံး။]
- ဆိုး, (for အရှေ့ဆိုး,) *a.* foremost.
- ဆောင်, *v.* to be initial, as a letter ; to take the lead, go before, in behalf of another ; *n.* see ရှေ့နေ။
- [တည်, *v.* to take the lead, ခေါင်းတည်။
- တိုး, *v.* to advance, go forward.
- တိုးနောက်ဆုတ်, *adv.* alternately advancing and retreating, as two contending parties, when neither has the decided advantage.]
- တော်ရေး, *n.* a royal secretary.
- ထား, [*v.* to place before, as a mark to go by, ဆရာတော်, or as a rule to follow.]
- ထိုး, *n.* the mark (း,) when applied to the ခြေ, thus ခြေထိုး။
- နေ, *n.* an advocate, a lawyer.
- နောက်, *adv.* one after the other.
- [နောင်, *adv.* a little while ago, not long since.]
- ပေါက်, *n.* the heavy accent (း,) ပိသန္ဓေမှန်လုံး။
- ပြေး, *n.* a forerunner.
- မဆွ, *adv.* before, first.
- မှောင်, *n.* space before, presence.
- ရှု, *adv.* straight forward, ရူးရူး, တူရှု။
- သွား 1, *n.* a foretooth.
- [သွား 2, *v.* to go before, as ရှေ့သွားနောက်လိုက်တော်သည့်။]
- ရှေး, *n.* former time, ရှေးကာလ။
- ဦးစွာ, *adv.* formerly.
- မဆွက, *adv.* same.
- ရှဲ, *v.* to make an opening through a crowd, by dispersing and scattering on both sides.
- စွာ, *v.* same.



ရှေးရှေး, *adv.* indicative of the noise which it imitates.

ရှောက် ၁, *n.* a kind of tree, of which there are many varieties.

——ရည်, *n.* the lemon.

——ရီ, *n.* the citron.

——ရုံ, —ဇရုံ, —သွါး, *n.* other varieties.

——[ပိုင်း, *n.* a metal pot for cooking,—larger than သံပုဆိုးပိုင်း.]

ရှောက် ၂, (Arracanese,) *n.* an adulterer, လင်ငယ်

——စောင်, *n.* same, လင်စောင်

ရှောက် ၃, *v.* to pass lengthwise.

——[ကိုင်း, *n.* the limb on which the trap is fastened in catching doves.]

ရှောက်ဆူး, *n.* [the thorn of the ရှောက် tree ;] a kind of nail.

ရှောက်ရွာမိုဃ်း, *n.* a kind of rain causing misfortune.

ရှောင်, *v.* to avoid, shun, ကြဉ် ; hence တရှောင် ရှောင်, *adv.* moderately, and of long standing, (as a disease.)

——ထိမ်း, —ရှား, —ထွေး, *v.* same.

——သွေ, *v.* see the parts.

ရှောင်တခင်, *adv.* instantly, ချက်ချင်း, ရုတ်တရက်

ရှိုက် ၁, *v.* to be slightly concave, sloping inwards, တိုက်

ရှိုက် ၂, *v.* to draw into the lungs, (whether breath or fume,) with a protracted effort.

——ကြီးတင်, *adv.* gaspingly.

——ငင်, *v.* same as ရှိုက်. Der. တရှိုက်ငင်ငင်, *adv.* sobbingly.

ရှိုင့်, *v.* to be very slightly concave,—less than ရှိုက်

——ပက်ပက်, *adv.* of similar import.

ရှို့, *v.* to set on fire, burn, ဖီးရှို့

ရှိုးရှိုးရှိန်းရှိန်း, *adv.* hotly, smartly, pungently.

ရှင်, *v.* to be free, unimpelled ; to rejoice, be joyful,—more than ဝမ်းမြောက်

——ပ, *v.* same, in the last sense,—seldom used assertively.



——၅, —၅, same.

——မြီး, *v.* see the parts.

——လန်း, same as ရှင်, (most common.)

ရွတ်ရွတ်, *adv.* indicative of the sound of a whip switched through the air.

ရွန်း, *v.* to be clear, bright, shining, ပြောင် ; to be joyful, ရှင်း

ရွန်းရွန်းတင်, *adv.* overwhelmingly (in speech.)

ရွမ်း, *v.* to be succulent, juicy, အရည်ရွမ်း ; to be brilliant, as a diamond, အဆင်းအရောင်ရွမ်း ; to be rich, ornate, as language, ကောင်းရွမ်း။

——ဇတ်, *v.* same,—reduplicated adverbially.

——ဒိတ်, *v.* to be very brilliant, (infrequent.)

ရွှံ, *n.* mud, mire (of some consistence.)

——[ဆိုင်း, *n.* a mud hole, slough.]

——ဇေး, *n.* tenacious mud.

——[ညွှန်, *n.* same as ရွှံ.]

——ဝုတ်, *n.* filth.

——ပွတ်, *n.* a mud puddle, ဂွတ်။

——ရည်, *n.* thin mud.

ရွှါနဲး, *adv.* whizzingly, as the hissing sound of an arrow, or ball, flying through the air.

ရွှိရွှိ, *adv.* whistlingly, as the shrill sound of wind passing through trees or crevices.

ရွှ ၁, *n.* gold ; used adjectively, golden ; royal ; *v.* to be of the color of gold ; hence, ကုလားရွှ, tinsel.

——[ကောင်း, *n.* the best kind of gold, ရွှန်း]

——ကျင်, *v.* to sift for gold.]

——ကျင်မြို့, (from ရွှ, gold, and ကျင်, to sift,) *n.* the town of Shuay Gyeen, near Sit-tung.

——ရ, *v.* to gild, overlay with gold-leaf.



- ချဆေး, *n.* gold size.
- ချယ်, *v.* to embellish with gold.
- [ခွန်, *n.* revenue paid in gold.
- ခွန်ဝန်, *n.* the officer in charge of such revenue.
- စက်တောင်, *n.* the footstep of Gaudama ; the sole of the king's foot, *ရွှေဝင်းတောင်*.
- စာရေးမြို့, *n.* a town above Ava.
- စာရေးငါး, *n.* a kind of fish, [found at the above place.]
- ဆတ်, *n.* a kind of gold stone,—brittle.
- ဆိုင်း, *n.* a packet of gold leaf.
- [ချာ, —ချာဖျင်, *n.* gold lace.]
- တောင်မြို့, *literally*, the gold mountain,) *n.* Shuay-doung.
- [ထိုက်, *n.* a depository for gold.
- ထိုက်ဝန်, *n.* the officer in charge of such a depository.]
- တကျပ်, *see* ရွှေနယ်.
- တတိုင်, *n.* a kind of tree.
- နီတုံ, *n.* a kind of gold.
- နွယ်, *n.* a kind of parasite.
- ပန်း, *n.* the male or female genitals (of children.)
- ပြည်မိုး, *n.* a kind of bird.
- ပြည်ဖူး, *n.* the finest kind of tea-leaf, eaten by the Burmese.
- ပြည်ဝါး, [*n.* a species of bamboo.]
- ပွင့်, *n.* a gold spangle,—*comp.* နဂါးတံ
- ဝင်းတောင်, *n.* the sole of the king's foot.
- မ, *n.* pure gold ore.
- မျက်ပါး, *n.* gold leaf.
- [ဗျဉ်း, *n.* a golden rule ; *hence* ဓမ္မသတ်ဗျဉ်း, a name given to one of the books of the ဓမ္မသတ်.]
- မှုန့်, *n.* fine grains of gold.



——ရည်ပွတ်, *v.* to wash with gold ; to gild by an amalgam.  
 ——လှောင်စက္ကူ, *n.* the paper used in keeping separate gold leaf.

၈ 2, *v.* to slant, be oblique, not straight, not parallel ; to deflect, deviate from a right line.

——စောင်း, —ဝယ်, *v.* same.

ရှေ့, (from ရွှေ, to remove,) *v.* to move (a thing) out of its place.

ရွှေ, *v.* to be soaking wet,—more than ရှိ and ရှိတ်.

၈၈

*The twenty eighth consonant in the Burmese alphabet.*

၈၈ 1, *n.* the moon ; a lunar month.

——ဒိင်္ဂု, *n.* a halo of the moon.

——[ကူး, *v.* to commence, come in, as a new month.

——ကြပ်, *v.* to be eclipsed.]

——ကွယ်, *n.* the change, or disappearing of the moon.

——ခ, *n.* monthly salary.

——ချေး, *n.* talck.

——ဆန်း, *n.* the waxing of the moon ; [*v.* to wax, as the moon.]

——ဆုတ်, *n.* the waning of the moon ; [*v.* to wane.]

——ထပ်, *v.* to intercalate a month.

——ထီးဆောင်, *n.* a broken halo of the moon.

——[ထွက်, *v.* the moon rises, လပေါ်

——ပျက်, *v.* to be lost, as a month for work or business.

——ပေါ်, *v.* same as လထွက်]

——ပြည့်, *n.* the full moon.

——ပြည့်ကျော်, *n.* the waning of the moon, လဆုတ်.



- [မိုက်, *v.* to be dark, to be without moonlight, လမ္ဗသာ
- ဝန်း, *v.* to be full-orbed, လပြည့်
- သာ, (from သာ, to be pleasant,) *v.* to be bright with moon-light.]
- သာခန်း, *n.* a verandah or floor between two roofs, itself being without a roof.
- လ 2, (from လီး, the penis.)
- ဥ, *n.* the scrotum.
- [မြတ်, (from အမြတ်, a cluster,) *n.* the private parts of man, including the penis and scrotum.]
- စုတ်, (from လီး, the penis and အခုတ်, the mons veneris,) *n.* the projection above the penis.
- လက် 1, (from အလက်,) *n.* an arm or hand ; သစ်သားလက်, a wooden trowel ; သံလက်, an iron trowel ; ငျိုးသလက်, a bundle of plants, as much as can be clasped in both hands.
- အုပ်, *n.* the hands joined together as in the act of worship.
- အုပ်စို, *v.* to raise the hands thus joined, မြှိုစို
- [အုပ်တင်, *v.* to raise the hands thus joined, so as to touch the forehead.
- အောက်, *n.* an attendant.
- အောက်တပည့်, *n.* an attendant and pupil.
- ဆိုး, *n.* see မောင်းဆိုး ; the arm-hole of a sleeve.]
- ဦး, *adv.* at first, ရှေ့ဦးစွာ
- ဦးစွာ, *adv.* same.
- ကချည်း, *see* လက်ချည်း
- ကတီး, *n.* the arm-pit, ရှိုင်း, ဆက်ကလီး
- ကတီးကြား, *n.* same.
- [ကတီးမွေး, *n.* the hair of the arm-pits.]
- ကတော့, *adv.* over one shoulder, and under the other arm, ပံပယ်တင်, လောဘက်တင်,



- ကပ်မိုး, *v.* to purloin by a sleight of hand.
- ကသုံး, *n.* something used by the hand for support, as a staff, or the balustrade of a stair-case.
- ကောက်, *n.* a bracelet.
- ကောက်ဝတ်, *n.* the wrist.
- [ကောင်း, *v.* to be a good marksman, လက်ဖြောင့်.]
- ကိုင်း, *n.* a handle,—commonly combined with some other word, as လက်ကိုင်းကွင်း, a ring-handle.
- [ကိုင်းထီး, *n.* the common Chinese umbrella.]
- ကိုင်းပင်, *n.* a handkerchief.
- [ကိုင်း, (from အကိုင်း, a limb,) *n.* the arm ; handiwork.]
- ကျည်, *n.* see လက်ကောက်ဝတ်.
- ကျပ်, *a.* tight-sleeved.
- ကြပ်, *n.* a flat bracelet.
- ကြပ်ချ, *v.* to bury by hand without the aid of a bier.
- ကြား, *n.* an interstice between the fingers ; a channel connecting with the sea, or main river above and below ; a strait or channel between two islands or other portions of land.
- ကြားလမ်း, *n.* a lane, connecting two main roads.
- ကြီး, *v.* to be open-handed, profuse, lavish in giving away,  
—*comp.* ရက်ရော, and အသုံးစွာ.
- ကျမ်းဝင်ကြွမ်းဝင်, *adv.* familiarly.
- ခ, *n.* wages (for work done.)
- ခက်ကျွေး, *n.* same.
- ခတ်, *n.* the lath of a loom, in which the ရည်သွား is inserted ; the part of a boat made like a lath ; a drum stick ; a potter's ferule.
- ခတ်မောင်းခတ်, *v.* to slap the arms with the hand, ခတ်ပန်းပေါက်ခတ်.



- ခံ, *v.* to take by the hand, to second, be accessory to ;  
to entertain, listen to, take cognizance of, as a magis-  
trate ; *n.* an accessory, လက်ခံသောသူ ; a transcript, copy.
- [ခံအိမ်, *n.* a house, in which a thief or other person is  
harbored.]
- ခံခန်း, *n.* a verandah.
- ခံခေလက်ခံခေ, *n.* an accomplice.
- ခံတိုင်, *n.* an outside, upright post of a house,—*comp.*  
သည့်တိုင်.
- ခါခါခြေခါခါ, *adv.* free of incumbrance and care.
- ခုတ်, *n.* the hand curved in a cup-like shape, လက်ပက်,  
—*comp.* လက်ဆွန်း ; a kind of tree, [foetid sterculia.]
- ခုတ်တီး, *v.* to clap the hands.
- ခုတ်လက်ဝါး, (လက်ခုံးလက်ဝါး?,) *adv.* turning the back  
and palm of the hand up and down alternately.
- ခုတ်သီး, *n.* the fruit of the လက်ခုတ် tree ; a Burmese car-  
tridge box ; the block of a pulley, နားသီး.
- ခုတ်သီးစက်, *n.* the block of a pulley.
- ခုံး, *n.* the back of the hand, လက်ပခုံး.
- ခေါက်, *n.* a knuckle.
- ချ, *v.* to give up further effort.
- ချည်း, *adv.* empty-handed.
- ချစ်, *n.* short sticks clasped and rattled in the hands, as  
a musical instrument.
- ရိတ်, *a.* wove with spiral serpentine curves.
- ချောင်း, *n.* a finger.
- ရှိုး, *v.* to crack the knuckles ; to keep count by the  
fingers.
- ခြည်, *n.* a finger ring, (infrequent),—*see* အကွင်းအခြည်.
- ငင်း, (from ငင်း, to be instant,) *adv.* with ready money,



not on credit, —applied to buying and selling, —opposed to အကြေး။

——ငံ, *v.* to have a tolerable sufficiency, ကြေးငံသည်, —not so much as ကြွယ်ဝ။

——ငုတ်, *n.* the remains of a limb or twig, after what is broken off; an unfinished work.

——ငုတ်ထက်, *n.* same, 2nd def.

——စသက်, *v.* to recommence an unfinished work.

——စဉ်းသိ, *see* အစဉ်းသိ, *adv.* with accurate knowledge.

——စတင်းလင်း, *α.* or *adv.* unfinished, incomplete.

——စသတ်, *v.* to finish a work, အစသတ်, ပြီးစေ။

——စသိမ်း, *v.* same.

——စသေ, *v.* to be settled, သေချာ။

——စား, *adv.* in return, by way of recompense, or retaliation.

——စားချေ, *v.* to retaliate, return good for good, or evil for evil, —more commonly the latter, အစားချေ။

——စုံကျ, —စုံဝင်, *v.* to accord in sentiment or practice.

——စောင်း, *n.* the edge of the hand; the wing of an army.

——စောင်းတက်, *v.* to advance, as the wing of an army; to take the lead, in presence of a superior.

——စွပ်, *n.* a finger ring; a thimble; a glove.

——စွဲ, *n.* any thing used by the hand, and in daily use; *α.* thus used.

——စွဲစာ, *n.* a manual.

——စွဲသား, *n.* one of a body guard, ကိုယ့်ခံ; a personal attendant on the king, commonly selected from families of rank.

——[ဆ, *v.* to guess the weight of a thing, by simply lifting and trying it in the hand.

——ဆာ, *v.* to feel a slight uneasiness or lameness in the arm.



- ဆာတာတာမြို့, *v.* same.]
- ဆက်, *v.* to connect hands in the way of friendship, fellowship, marriage or rivalry ; [to piece timber in the manner of the knees of a ship, တံထူလက်ဆက်.]
- ဆင့်ကမ်း, *v.* to give from hand to hand.
- ဆစ်, *n.* a joint of the finger, or of the wrist.
- ဆိပ်, *n.* uncommon skill of hand, ability to effect as by a charm.
- ဆုပ်, *v.* to clinch or clutch the hand ; *n.* the finger, closed with the thumb at the side.
- ဆောင်, *n.* a present, ပစ္စည်း။
- ဆောင်ထိုး, *v.* to bribe, တံဖိုးထိုး။
- [ဆေး, *v.* to wash the hands.
- ဆေးကင်း, —ဆေးခံ, *n.* a basin for washing the hands.
- ဆေးရေ, *n.* water to wash the hands with.]
- ဆော့, *v.* to be light-fingered, as in pilfering.
- ဆွန်း, *n.* the fingers closed and curved to hold something,  
——*comp.* လက်ခုပ် and လက်ဖက်။
- ညှိုး, *n.* the forefinger.
- [ညှိုးညွှန်, *v.* to point with the finger, show with the finger.
- ညှိုးထိုး, *v.* to point at with the finger,—more definite than the above, being rather applicable to objects near by.]
- တက်, (from ဆောက်, a shoot,) *n.* a supernumerary little finger ; a small creek, ချောင်းဦးထိုး။
- တက်ချောင်းထိုး, *n.* same, last def.
- တင်, *n.* something for the arm to rest on.
- ဘင်ရုန်း, *see* လက်ရုန်း။
- တတ်, *n.* an artificer.
- တံ, *n.* an arm ; a moving bar in a machine ; the barrel of a gun ; the spreading leaf of a plantain, palm and such like.



- တံကန့်လန့်ကျင်, *n.* a horizontal pivot on which a bar turns.
- တံရှည်, *n.* a kind of tree.
- တီး, *n.* an additional roof appended to the main roof, on any side of the house.
- တီးပြင်, *n.* same.
- တောက်, *n.* an instrument used in dressing cotton.
- [ထိုင်း, *adv.* at every shot, as လက်ထိုင်းမှန်သည်, to hit the mark at every shot.]
- ထက်, *n.* the time during which a person is, or flourishes, or reigns.
- ထက်ပွား, *a.* acquired after marriage ; *n.* property thus acquired.
- ထပ်, *v.* to marry, become married.
- ထပ်မင်္ဂါ, *n.* marriage, [the marriage ceremony.]
- ထိတ်, *n.* manacles ; the pillory.
- ထိပ်, *n.* the tip of a finger.
- ထောက်, *n.* an assistant, usher ; *v.* to assist as a subordinate.
- ထွန်ကြိုး, *n.* a fishing line, used without a rod.
- ထွန်ငါးဖျား, *n.* a fisherman, who uses a line without a rod.
- နပ်, *n.* a cloth used in masonry.
- [နား, *a.* what is suitable to be worn in company or in public,—applied to the Burman waist-cloth,—*see under* ဝုဆိုး]
- နိုင်, *adv.* as much as the hands will bear without overstraining, as ခြေနိုင်လက်နိုင်လုပ်နိုင်သည်။]
- နှီး, *n.* a cloth used in taking up a hot vessel.
- ပတ်စော်နံ, *v.* to emit an unpleasant smell from the armpits.



- ပန်းကျ, *v.* to be fatigued in the arms, and cease effort.
- ပန်းပေါက်ခတ်, *v.* to slap the arms with the hands, လက်ခမောင်းခတ်။
- မန်းပြ, *v.* to spar, show fight.
- ပါးစေ, *n.* a waiter, အစောပါ။
- ပုတ်ချား, *n.* a swift to wind thread from.
- ပူးလက်ကြပ်, *adv.* in the hand, on the person, (as stolen goods.)
- ပေါက်ကြိုး, *n.* a cord twisted by hand,—*comp.* နန်းထိုက်ကြိုး။
- ပိုက်, *adv.* with folded arms.
- [ရှုတ်, *v.* to lose skill of hand, in consequence of disuse, as in writing, painting, or other manual art.]
- ပြင်, *n.* the back of the shoulder.
- ပြင်ရိုး, *n.* the scapula, shoulder-blade.
- ပြင်းထ, *v.* to be lame and swollen in the wrist, in consequence of violent effort.
- ပြစ်ကူး, [(from ပြစ်, to throw, and ကူး, to swim,) *v.* to swim by throwing the hands over and forward ;] to cross by swimming.
- ပြတ်, *v.* to have a mark across the palm of the hand (in palmistry.)
- ပြန်, *adv.* with the hands behind.
- ပွတ်စူး, *n.* a borer or drill, used for a gimlet.
- ပွန်းတတီး, *adv.* intimately, familiarly.
- ပွေတိုင်, *n.* an umpire in a boxing match.
- ပွေပွဲ, *n.* a boxing match.
- ပွေလက်ပန်း, *adv.* boxingly.
- ပွေသတ်, *v.* to box.
- ဖက်, *n.* the hand curved into a cup-like shape,—*comp.* လက်ဆွန်း, and လက်ခုတ်။



- ဖနောင့်, *n.* the heel of the hand.
- ဖခိုး, *n.* the back of the hand.
- ဖဝါး, *n.* the palm of the hand.
- ဖျံရိုး, *n.* the bone of the arm from the elbow to the wrist.
- ဖျား, *n.* the ends of the fingers.
- မြစ်အတတ်, *n.* one of the 18 arts.
- မြစ်တီး, *v.* to snap the thumb and finger together.
- ဖြောက်တီး, *v.* same.
- ဖြောင့်, *v.* to be true in aim.
- [ဖွား, *v.* to be prodigal in giving.]
- မွှေ, *n.* an amulet, whether for preventing evil, or obtaining good; a present made by the parents and friends of a bridegroom and bride, on marriage, လက်မွှေ; *v.* to endow, give a dowry.
- မွှေဥစ္စာ, *n.* same, 2nd def.
- [မွှေစမ်း, *v.* to test a charm, to prove its efficacy.
- မွှေထိုး, *v.* to prepare an amulet.]
- မ, *n.* the thumb; an inch.
- [မကြိုး, *n.* the thumb string, the string with which the thumbs of a dead person are tied together.]
- မတင်း, *n.* the breadth of the thumb.
- မထောက်(ထောင်,) *n.* a prison under the jurisdiction of the king's court, (ထွတ်တော်.)
- မရှုံ, *n.* an executioner, အာဏာသား
- မရှုံထောင်, *n.* a prison for condemned criminals.
- မောင်း, *n.* the arm, လက်ခုံး
- မောင်းရိုး, *n.* the humerus.
- မိုး, (from ဖခိုး,) *n.* a short wash board on the stern and prow of a boat; [a gunwale.]
- မိုးတင်, *v.* to affix the same.



- မိုးမြေ, *v.* same,—[but including the idea of giving the proper curve.]
- မြောက်, *v.* to be eminent in any manual operation.
- ခွတ်, *n.* a signature, certificate, legal, or official writing of almost any kind ; a note of hand or other short writing on business.
- ခွတ်ထိုး, *v.* to affix a signature.
- မူပညာ, *n.* a craft, manual art.
- မူပညာဆုတံဆိပ်, *n.* same.
- မှိုင်းကျ, *v.* to be in a desponding attitude.
- မှိုင်းရဲ, *v.* to give up in despair.
- ယတ်, *v.* to beckon with the hand.
- ယာ, *commonly written* ယာ, *α.* right, as opposed to left.
- ယာဘက်, *n.* the right side.
- ယာဘက်, *n.* the right hand.
- ရ, *α.* obtained in war,—applicable to persons or goods.
- ရခွေ, *n.* spoil, plunder.
- [ရပြီ, *v.* to treat as a captive, or as plunder.
- ရခမ်း, *v.* to take captive, to capture.
- ရလူ, —ရခမ်း, *v.* to take possession of as spoil.]
- ရလူ, *n.* a captive.
- ရင်း, *n.* see ခောင်းရင်း ; [(from ခာရင်း, nearness,) a favorite.]
- [ရစ်, (from ရစ်, to encircle,) *n.* the ornamental rings round the spire of a pagoda above the သိင်္ဂါဓိရာ, ပေါင်းရစ်.]
- ရင်း, (from ရင်း,) *n.* a balustrade or other railing.
- [ရင်းလက်ဆ, *v.* see လက်ဆ.]
- ရာ, *n.* something wrought by hand, a work, handiwork.
- မိတ်, *n.* a sign made by the fingers, as a substitute for language.



- ရိပ်ပြ, *v.* to give a sign with the hand.
- ရုံး, *n.* the arm, လက်မောင်း
- ရုံးတန်း, *n.* a low railing in a boat.
- ရုံးလက်မောင်း, *n.* a right hand man.
- ရုံးလှထောင်, *v.* to use force in a contest,—*comp.* နှစ်လုံးလှထောင်
- ရေး, *n.* hand writing.
- [ရေးခံ, *v.* to learn to write from a copy, လက်ရေးနည်းခံ၍ သင်သည်။]
- ရေးပုံ, *n.* a writing copy for imitation.
- [ရေးရွှန်း, *v.* to write a handsome hand.
- ရေးဝန်း, *v.* to write a round hand.
- ရေးသေ, *v.* to be formed, settled, in respect to the style of hand writing.
- ရေးသေ့, *v.* to write rapidly.]
- ရောက်မှု, *n.* an overt act of offence,—*comp.* နှုတ်လွန်မှု
- ရိုက်, *n.* a mallet, ဆောက်ပုတ်
- ရွေး, *a.* chosen.
- ရှက် 1, *v.* to join or fold the hands with the fingers intersected ; *a.* dove-tailed.
- ရှက်သည်, —ရှစ်သည်, *n.* a dancer, (obsolete,) ကခြေသဏ္ဌိ
- [ရှက် 2, (from ရှက်, to be ashamed,) *v.* to be disappointed and ashamed, as when one gives a thing, and takes it back again, while the other is reaching his hand to receive it.]
- လည်, *n.* see လက်လယ်
- လယ်, *n.* the middle finger.
- လံ, *n.* the stick used in extending the yarn of an abb.
- လိပ်, *n.* the beam of a loom, on which the cloth is rolled



as it is woven ; that part of a priest's garment which is rolled up and held in his hand.

——လိမ်, *n.* a rolling pin.

——လီ, *adv.* by retail, by little and little.

——လိမိတ်, *v.* to retail, လက်လီရောင်း, လက်လိမိတ်၍ရောင်း, ယွေး။

——လုပ်ချဉ်, *n.* an artificial acid.

——[လွန်, *v.* to offend with the hand,—*comp.* နှိတ်လွန်။

——လွန်မှု, *n.* same as လက်ရောက်မှု။]

——လှည့်, *n.* a crank, a handle to turn with ; the peg of the string of a musical instrument ; a sleight of hand.

——လှန်, *n.* the length (of a musket or gun.)

——လှုပ်, *n.* the trigger of a musket or cross-bow.

——လျှော့, *v.* to cease doing.

——လွှတ်, *v.* to cease taking care of.

——လွှဲ, *n.* a sling made of a strap and two strings, သား  
ရေကြိုးလက်လွှဲ။

——ဝင်, *see* လက်ဝင်များ။

——ဝင်နည်း, *v.* to require little work.

——ဝင်များ, *v.* to require much work.

——ဝတ်လက်စား, *n.* ornaments for the hands and arms.

——ဝါး, *n.* the open part of the hand.

——ဝါးကပ်, —ဝါးကပ်တိုင်, *n.* a cross for the purpose of crucifixion.

——ဝါးကော, *n.* that part of the lock of a musket, which receives the stroke of the flint.

——ဝါးစောင်း, *n.* the edge of the hand between the wrist and the little finger.

——ဝါးပူတိုက်, *v.* to rub the hands warm in order to some application ; [to do with urgent despatch.]

——ဝါးရိုက်, *v.* to strike hands in order to seal an engagement.



- ဝဲ, *a.* left, as opposed to right, ဘယ်.
- ဝဲဘက်, *n.* the left side.
- ဝဲလက်, *n.* the left hand.
- ဆစ်, *n.* a finger breadth ; *a.* new fashioned.
- ဆည့်, *n.* one who squeezes the limbs ; a midwife ; the one, among a number resisting government authority, who lays hands on the official.
- ဆည့်, *n.* the finger nail.
- ဆည့်ခွံ, *n.* same.
- ဆည့်ခွယ်, *n.* a hang-nail.
- လနီ, *n.* the little finger.
- သပ်ခွေး, *v.* to treat tenderly, take good care of.
- သမား, *n.* a carpenter.
- [သဘ, *v.* to be gentle of hand, to handle (an instrument) gently, as a tattooer, or a barber.]
- သား, *n.* an apprentice, under-laborer.
- သိပ်ထိုး, *v.* to bribe secretly.
- သီး, *n.* the fist.
- သီးဆုပ်, *n.* same.
- သုပ်, *n.* any condiment mixed up with the fingers, cooked, or uncooked, seasoning, sauce.
- သုပ်လက်မဲ, *n.* same.
- သုံး, *see* လက်စွဲ.
- ချွတ်လက်, *n.* the ring finger.
- ဆာ, *v.* to be habituated, settled in some motion or work of the hand, as in writing, sewing, &c. so as to require no special effort ; [to be palsied in the arm, not to have power over the arm.]
- ဆဲ, *see* လက်သည့်.
- ဆဲခောင်း, *n.* a kind of chisel.



——သွပ်ဒိတ်, *n.* a bag used by mendicant priests.

——ဟောင်း, *a.* old-fashioned.

လက် 2, *n.* an astrological term,—*comp.* ဝန်း။

လက် 3, *v.* to shine, glitter,—more than ဖြောင်,—seldom used singly.

——[လက်, *adv.* glitteringly, glisteningly.

——လက်ကလေး, *adv.* flickeringly,—spoken of a person in whom the flame of life is nearly expired, just alive.]

လက္ခဏာ, (Pali,) *n.* a sign, token, indication, characteristic, visible or sensible quality,—*comp.* ဂုဏ် and ဆင်္ဂါ။

——ကြောင်း, *n.* the lines and marks on the palms of the hands and the soles of the feet.

လက်ဖြား, *n.* borax.

——မိုင်း, *n.* tincal.

[လက်တောက်, *n.* piney varnish tree.]

လက်ထုတ်, *n.* a kind of tree.

လက်နက်, *n.* a weapon.

——ကိုင်း, *n.* a soldier.

——ဓကြာ, *see* ဓကြား

——စုံ, *n.* a panoply, complete armor.

——ပြု, *v.* to use as a weapon.

လက်ပံ, *n.* the cotton tree, bombax malabaricum.

လက်ဖက်, *n.* the tea plant.

——[အုပ်, *n.* a small eating stand with a cover, for tea leaves.]

——အိုး, *n.* a teapot.

——ချောင်း, *see* လက်ဖက်တွန်း

——ခြောက်, *n.* the leaves of the tea plant dried.

——[တင်, *n.* a tea-basket, in which the tea is packed for market.]



——တွန့်, *n.* a cylindrical case used to keep tea leaf in,  
လက်ဖက်ချောင်း။

——ရည်, *n.* an infusion or decoction of the tea plant.

——[ရည်ပွဲကန်, *n.* a tea-cup.]

လကွင်း, *see* လင်းကွင်း။

လင်, *n.* a husband.

——ကုန်ကူး, *v.* to pass from one husband to another.

——မိုးမ, *n.* a woman who commits adultery with another's  
husband.

——ငယ်, *n.* an adulterer, လင်စောင်။

——[ခံရွေး, (from ဝံ, a test, and ရွေး to select,) *v.* to be very  
particular in the choice of a husband, hard to be pleased.]

——စုံမယားဇက်, *n.* husband and wife.

——စောင်, (from စောင်, to lay by for future use, *n.* an adulterer.

——စောင်ထား, *v.* to commit adultery against a husband,  
မျှောက်မထား, သရောင်ထား။

——တဇူး, [from လင်, a husband, တ, to desire, and ဇူး, to be  
crazy,) *n.* a term of reproach used of a woman who is  
anxious to get a husband, but cannot succeed ;] the green  
sickness, chlorasis.

——တဇူးမ, *n.* same.

——နေ, —[သားနေ,] *v.* to have a husband.

——ပါသား, *n.* a husband's son by a former wife.

——မယား, *n.* husband and wife.

——[မှု, *n.* business or cares on the husband's account.]

——မျှောင်, *n.* same as လင်စောင် ; *v.* same as လင်စောင်ထား။

လင်္ကာ, *n.* poetry, ဖတ်စာ။

——စပ်, *v.* to write poetry, versify, စပ်ဆို။

——[ဆရာ, *n.* a poet.]

လင်္ကာရ, (from Pali, အလင်္ကာရေ,) *a.* adorned, elegant.



လင်းကောင် 1, လင်းကောင်ခိုး, *n.* a screech owl, မိန့်။

[လင်းကောင် 2, *n.* a species of spurgewort.]

လင်းပန်း, *n.* a tray, or any flat vessel of metal.

[လင်းတေ, *n.* sweet flag.]

လင့် 1, *n.* a high raised frame, stage, scaffold, &c.

——စင်, *n.* same.

လင့် 2, *v.* to tarry, wait, wait for, ငဲ့, ဆိုင်း. Der. လျှော်လင့်.

လင့် 3, *verb. affix imperative*, in a negative sentence, နင့်; prior past or prior future, နင့်; *euphonic*, as in the phrase နာလင့် လှန်, listen ye.

——ကစား, *verb. affix continuative*, see ကစား.

လင်း, *v.* to be light; hence, အလင်း။

——[အားကြီး, *v.* to dawn, break, as the day.]

——ကြက်တွန်, *v.* the cock crows at break of day.

——ချင်း, *v.* to be enlightened,—particularly applicable to the mind.

——[ခါနီး, *v.* same as လင်းအားကြီး။

——တင်းတင်း, *a.* light, a little light.

——လှ, —လှလင်းချင်, *v.* same as လင်းခါနီး။]

လင်းကွင်း, *n.* a pair of brass bowls played together,—larger than ခွက်ခွင်း, and သံလွင်.

လင်းဆွဲ, *n.* a large species of bat.

လင်းတ, *n.* a vulture; ဌလင်းတ, *n.* an eagle.

လင်းတင်္ဂီ, *n.* the slope of an elephant's rump; the membranes on the inner part of an untanned hide; a disease of horses.

လင်းပျံ, *n.* the common bat.

လင်းပက်, *n.* a kind of net for catching fish.

——ရက်သဲ, *n.* same.

လင်းပိုင်, [frequently pron. လပိုင်,] *n.* a porpoise.

လင်းမြီးဆွဲ, *n.* a kind of bird.



လင်းမြွေ, *n.* a kind of snake.

လင်းယဉ်, *n.* a sail, (obsolete.)

——တိုင်, *n.* a mast.

လင်းယုန်, *n.* a species of hawk.

လင်းရှူး, *n.* a kind of fish.

လင်းလေ, *n.* a kind of grass.

လင်းလေး, *n.* a common bow,—*comp.* တူးလေး and လောက်လေး။

လင်းလွန်း, *n.* a kind of tree.

လင်းလှုပ် 1, *see* တံလှုပ်, mirage ; *a.* glitteringly as clothes.

လင်းလှုပ် 2, *n.* one kind of bird-frightener, ဌာန်ခြောက်တမျိုး။

လင်းဝက်, *n.* a species of heron, [the night heron.]

လင်းသက်, *n.* a species of squirrel.

လပ်, *v.* to be a little open,—less than ပွင့် ; to be neglected, left undone. Der. သတိလပ်, စကားလပ်, လှမ်း

——ဟင်း, *v.* same.

လပ်လပ်, တလပ်လပ်, *a.* or *adv.* fluttering, vibrating, waving, [as a flag in the breeze,—also applied to the action of a serpent in *frequently* thrusting out its tongue, as လျှာ တလပ်လပ်ထုတ်သည်။]

လန့်, (Pali,) *n.* modesty, shame.

လည် 1, *n.* the neck.

——ကပ်, *n.* an ornamental collar for the neck.

——ကုပ်, *n.* the back part, or nape of the neck.

——ကြောင်း, *see* လည်ခြောင်း။

——ထွင်း, *n.* a ring or collar of metal for the neck.

——ရှိုင့်, *n.* the hollow on each side of the neck, just above the clavicle, or collar bone.

——ခြောင်း, *n.* the throat, including the gullet (အစာရေစာဝင် ရာလည်ခြောင်း,) and wind pipe, (အသက်လေထွက်ဝင်ရာလည် ခြောင်း။)



- ခုံ, *n.* the collar of a garment.
- စည်း, *n.* a cravat, neck-cloth, လည်စည်းပင်။
- ဇေ, *n.* the prominent part of the throat, Adam's apple.
- ဆံ, *n.* the mane.
- ဆွဲ, *n.* a necklace, လည်ဆွဲတန်ဆာ။
- ဆွဲချ, *v.* to suspend by the neck.
- ဆွဲချတိုင်, *n.* a gallows.
- ဆွဲတိုင်, *n.* same.
- တံ, *see* လည်ပင်း။
- တိုင်, *n.* the neck, နက်တိုင်။
- ထိတ်, *n.* a poke.
- ထိတ်, လက်ထိတ်, *n.* a pillory.
- ပင်း, *n.* the neck.
- ပင်းကြီးသော အနာ, *n.* the bronchocele, goitre.
- ပတ်, *n.* a collar, or any thing tied round the neck.
- ပတ်ကွင်း, *n.* a collar for the neck.
- ပွဲ, *pron.* and *commonly written* လပွဲ, (from ပွဲ, to be thrown in or upon,) *n.* the hump between a cow's shoulders, နားလပွဲ။ *Der.* ဟူးလပွဲ။
- ပျဉ်း, *n.* the dew-lap.
- ပေါ်, *n.* the part of a graduated roof, which intervenes between an upper and a lower roof.
- ပျံ, *n.* the swallow, upper part of the gullet, ခေ့ပျံ။
- ရှက်, *v.* to lay the necks together, as two animals in play or combat; to reply as a defendant in court, ဆင်ခြေလည်ရှက်။
- သီး, *see* လည်ပေါ်။
- လည် ၂, (*frequently pron.* လယ်,) *v.* to revolve, turn round (itself;) to go about, ramble, ပတ်, လှည့်။
- လည် ၃, *v.* to understand, (obsolete.) *Der.* ကျင်လည်, နားလည်။



လည်သည့်၊ *n.* an assistant in a community, or society.

လည့်, *verb.* affix imperative.

လည်း 1, or လဲ၊ *v.* to fall from an erect posture ; to lie down, be recumbent, လည်းလျောင်း. Der. လှည်း။

——[လျောင်း, *v.* same, 2nd def.]

လည်း 2, *adv.* also.

——ကောင်း, commonly written ငင် or င်, *adv.* both—and,—repeated at the close of successive clauses ; *pron. a.* this, in modern style ; ditto, ငင်နည်း။

——ကောင်းနည်း, *pron. a.* ditto ; *adv.* besides this, moreover.

——ကောင်းပြင်, *adv.* same, last def.

လတ် 1, *v.* to be fresh, new, not stale, not old.

——ဆတ်, —လော, *v.* same,—but seldom used except in an adverbial form.

လတ် 2, *v.* to be middling, (obsolete.) Der. ဆလတ်။

လတ် 3, (from လတ်, to be fresh ?)

——လတ်, *adv.* suddenly, expeditiously, ချက်ချင်း။

——[လတ်ဆတ်ဆတ်, *adv.* suddenly and unexpectedly, as လတ်လတ်ဆတ်ဆတ်သေသွားသည်။]

——လော, *v.* to be quick, sudden,—but used only in an adverbial form, as လတ်လတ်လောလော, လတ်တလောလော, လတ်တလောချင်း, quickly, suddenly, လောလောချင်း။

လတ် 4, *verb.* affix euphonic.

လတ်, or လတ္တနီ, (from လတ်, and ခံ,) *verb.* affix, shall, will.

လတာ, *n.* a spit of mud projecting into a tide way.

——ပြင်, *n.* same.

လန့်, *v.* to be turned back, thrown back. Der. လှန့်။

လန့်ပိ, *n.* a weight used in the palace and high court, to keep down the corners of mats.

လန့်, *v.* to be startled, frightened, ထိတ်. Der. လှန့်။



——ကြား, *v.* same,—but used only in an adverbial form.

——ကြောက်, *see* ကြောက်လန့်။

——မြတ်, *v.* same as လန့်။

လန့်, *v.* to be fresh, verdant, not faded, not withered, လတ်;  
to be fresh in countenance, from health or joy, မျက်နှာလန့် ;  
to be joyful, မိတ်လန့်, မှင်လန့်။

လတ် 1, (from Pali လာဘ,) *n.* anything obtained by gift, a present, gift, လက်ဆောင်။

——ရှင်, *v.* to have presents in abundance.

——လာဘ, —သတ်, —သတ်ပကာ, *n.* same as လတ်။

လတ် 2, *n.* a quotient, စား၍ရသောလတ်။

လတ် 3, *an astrological term*,—used with ဂုတ်။

လတ် 4, *v.* to be uncovered ; to be empty, vacant, disengaged,  
လွတ်လပ်, ဆား. Der. လွပ်။

——ခန်း, *n.* a spare room for company.

——လျှား, —လွတ်, *v.* same as လတ်, 2nd sense.

လပွဲ, *see* လည့်ပွဲ။

လပေါ်သရေ, *int. abusive ; adv.* superficially, negligently.

လစုတ်, *see under* လ 2.

လဖျော်, *n.* a kind of tree.

လမ်း, *n.* a path, road, street ; hence, ပြောင်း, a cross road extended beyond a crossing, ဖြတ်လမ်း, a short cut,—*comp.*  
ခရီး။

——ကူး, *n.* a cross-road, passing from one road to another.

——[ကူးကြွက်, *n.* a rat that crosses the road,—used figuratively of those who like such a rat foolishly risk their lives.]

——ကြား, *n.* a lane.

——ကြောင်း, *n.* a path, road.

——ခရီး, *n.* same ; [way, distance.]



- စရိတ်, *n.* travelling expenses.
- [ဆစ်, *v.* to be dangerous, as a road infested with robbers or wild beasts.
- ဆိုး, *v.* to be in a bad state, needing repairs.]
- ဆုံ, *n.* a confluence of roads.
- တာ, *n.* way, distance, as ခရီးလမ်းတာဝေးသည်။
- ထွင်, *v.* to be much travelled.
- ထောက်, *n.* a stage, resting place, စားခန်းထောက်, ခရီးထောက်။
- [ထိုးသွား, *v.* to trot, as a horse.
- ထွင်, *v.* to make a (new) road.]
- ပန်း, *n.* a path, road.
- ပေါက်, *n.* the entrance of a road, လမ်းဝ။
- [ပြင်, *v.* to repair a road.]
- ပြ, *n.* a guide.
- ပွဲစား, *n.* one who goes about assisting buyers and bringing custom to sellers.
- မ, *n.* a main-road, highway.
- မြောင်း, (from မြောင်း, to be long and narrow,) *n.* a narrow road, a defile.
- မှား, *v.* to go out of the way, miss the road.
- ခွာ, *n.* a road that branches off from another.
- [လုပ်, *v.* to make or to repair a road, to work on a road.]
- လေးခွ, *n.* four corners, the crossing of roads.
- လွဲ, *see* လမ်းမှား။
- [လွှဲ, *v.* to turn aside to let another pass, to give the road.]
- ဝ, *see* လမ်းပေါက်။
- [လမင်း, *n.* a species of amaryllis, eurycles amboinensis.]
- လမယ်, *n.* a measure of capacity, equal to one half a ထယ်။



[လမ်းသေး, *n.* garland flower.]

လဝု, *n.* a kind of tree, [sour sonneratia.]

လမောင်း, *see* ဒုံမောင်း

လမိုင်း, *n.* a class of government slaves, cultivators of the king's ground.

လမ္ပတ်, *n.* the horse mangoe.

လတ္တ, (Eng. number,) *n.* a ticket bearing some number.

လတ်, *n.* a field of rice, so constructed as to be irrigated with water, လယ်ခင်း

——လော, *n.* an elevated spot of ground seldom cultivated or planted with မုရင်း rice.

——[ကိုင်းမြို့, *n.* a city west of the Irrawaddy, to which pilgrimages are yearly made.

——ကိုင်းကျောင်းတော်ရာ, *n.* a site in the said city, where a kyoung once stood, said to have been occupied by Gaudama.]

——ကွတ်, or —ခွတ်, *n.* a single compartment of a rice field.

——တာ, *n.* a rice field.

——ထီ, *n.* a field cultivated for the first time.

——တော, *n.* rice fields generally, a collection of rice fields.

——မြင်, *n.* an extensive rice field.

——မြေ, *n.* ground fit for cultivating rice.

——ယာ, *n.* *see* the parts.

——ယုတ်, *v.* to cultivate a rice field.

——ယဉ်, *n.* a cultivator of rice.

[လယ်ပတောက်, *n.* *pontedera vaginalis.*

လယ်ခြား(ငှက်,) *n.* a species of stone-chat.]

လဝဝ, (from လတ် ? and တာ,) *n.* an extensive plain, campaign ; open, vacant space.

——မြင်, *n.* same.



လလ, (Pali,) *a.* light, not heavy.

——လလ, (from လလ, ) *n.* the lighter and less important utensils of a priest.

လံ 1, *v.* to measure by the arms extended. Der. လလံ.

လံ 2, *v.* to tether, လလံး.

——လံး, *n.* a tether.

——လလံး, *v.* to give a long rope, let one take his own way.

လာ, *v.* to come ; to be contained in writing, လါ ; to come to pass, လာလါလါလါ ; sometimes လာ, when used as a verbal auxiliary in combination with လော, or when denoting an unexpected or improbable event.

လာ 1, *n.* a mule.

လာ 2, *v.* to proceed from a starting place to some boundary ; to pass to another state of existence. Der. လာလး.

လာ 3, *verb.* affix interrogative.

လာ 4, *int.* come ! as လာလးလါ ; come, let us eat.

လာလာ 1, *int.* of threatening.

လာလာ 2, *adv.* intensive, before a negative, as လာလာလော, he says nothing at all.

လာလော, *verb.* affix, see လော.

လိ, *verb.* formative, see Grammar,

လိလိ, same.

လိလိ, *n.* a particle of dust which falls from a palm leaf when writing with a style, (လလိလိ,) equal to 36 လလိလိလိ.

လိလိ, *n.* a minute, the 60th part of a degree, (လလိလိ.)

လိန, *n.* the private parts, whether male or female, လလိလိ, လလိလိ, လလိလိ.

——လ, *n.* the scrotum, လလ, လလလိလိ, လလလိလိ.



လိပ် 1, *n.* the title of a book of writing ; a direction, or address inscribed on a letter or on goods ; any label.

——စာ, *n.* same.

လိပ် 2, *n.* a tortoise, turtle.

——လတ္တ, —ကုန်း, —ကြည်, —ခွေး, —ဆောက်, —ရင်းချော, *n.* varieties of the tortoise.

——ကျောက်, *n.* a kind of fish, [a species of scate.]

——ကျောက်စွန်, *n.* another variety of said fish.

——ကျောက်ဆူး, *n.* the sting of said fish.

——ခုံး, *a.* and *adv.* arched as a roof, or convex as a bridge or road, e. g. လိပ်ခုံးမိုးသည်, လိပ်ခုံးဆောက်သည်.

——ရှိ, *n.* the upper shell of a turtle, used to hold oil, &c.

——သည်းကျောက်, *n.* flint.

လိပ် 3, *v.* to roll up, to curl.

လိပ်ဖြူ, *n.* a butterfly ; the spirit of composure, a kind of fairy attached to a person from birth.

——[ကြီး, *n.* the atlas moth.

——ခေါ်, *v.* to call back a fairy that has separated from a person.

——ခွေး, *v.* to separate the fairies of two persons supposed to be united, as of an infant and its deceased mother.

——လန့်, *v.* the fairy is frightened, (so as to make the person ill.)

——ဝင်, *v.* the fairy enters, that is, returns to the person to whom it belongs.]

လိပ်ထည်း, *v.* to meet with an accident, which prevents the accomplishment of a work.

လိပ်ဆရွေ, or လိပ်သရွေ, *n.* a species of nettle.

လိမ် 1, *n.* a kind of tree.

လိမ် 2, *v.* to twist or be twisted ; to wind round as an ascend-



- ing creeper ; to copulate as serpents ; [to be deceitful, to use artifice, ကောက်ကျစ် ; to delude, cheat, circumvent.]
- ကောက်, *v.* to be crooked and twisted ; [to be deceitful.]
- ကော့, *v.* see the parts.
- တက်, *v.* to wind up, as an ascending creeper, လိပ်တက် တက်သည့်။
- ထိပ်ထိပ်, *adv.* trickingly.
- ပတ်, *v.* to involve, wind over and around ; to copulate as serpents.
- ပြန်, *v.* to lay aside the yellow cloth for a time, as a novice.
- ဖယ်, *v.* to distort.
- ဖဲ့, *v.* to wrench off or away.
- ရစ်, *v.* see လိပ်ပတ်။
- လစ်, *v.* to twist, contort ; to be deceitful, to use artifice, ကောက်ကျစ်။
- လည်, *v.* same, in the latter sense ; to delude, cheat, circumvent, —*comp.* လှည့်ဝား။
- လိမ္မာ, (from လိပ်, and ဝာ, with change of meaning,) *v.* to be clever in management.
- လိမ္မော်, *n.* the orange.
- လိပ် 1, *v.* to roll along over and over, as a rolling ball or wheel.  
Der. လှိပ်, ဒလိပ်။
- လိပ် 2, *verb. affix, compounded of လေ and ခုံ, which see.*
- လိမ်း, *v.* to smear (the face or some part of the body.) Der. ဒလိမ်း။
- ကို, —[ဆွတ်,] —သတ်, —သာ, *v.* same.
- လိမ္မယ်, *v.* to plan, calculate in the mind, ဖန်တီး။
- လိမ္မယ်, *v.* same.
- လိး, *n.* the penis, (vulgar,) လိ။



——ခ, —ဖတ်, *see* လခ and လဖတ်။

——[ချောင်း, *n.* the yard.

——ဝံ, (from အဝံ, a bud,) *n.* the head.]

——စေ့, —ဆန့်, *n.* the testicles, လွှဲစေ့။

——[ထစ်, *n.* the ridge round the head.

——ဖြိုး, *n.* the prepuce turned back.

——ရည်, *n.* semen, သုတ်။]

လုပ် 1, *v.* to pull from another, take by force, plunder, လုယူ။

——ယူ, —ရက်, *v.* same.

လုပ် 2, *verb. affix, near future, about to, on the point of.*

လုပ်, *an abbreviation of* လုလင်။

လုပ်လုပ်, *adv.* feebly and slowly,—under various adverbial forms, as တလုပ်လုပ်, လုပ်လီလုပ်လဲ့, လုပ်လုပ်လဲ့လဲ့။

လုပ် 1, *n.* a cavity ? the cavity of the mouth ? အလုပ်. Der. အလုပ်, စလုပ်။

——ကျင်း, (from ကျင်, to rinse,) *v.* to gargle the mouth.

——ဆေး, (from ဆေး, to wash,) *v.* same.

——ရေ, *n.* the water with which the mouth is gargled.

——လတ်, *n.* same as လုပ်, (infrequent.)

လုပ် 2, *v.* to feed one's self with the hand,—not used singly.

Der. အလုပ်, and ဝါးလုပ်။

——လွေး, *v.* same,—but used chiefly in an adverbial form, as in the phrase အလုပ်အလွေးဖြင့်စား, to feed one's self, &c.

လုပ် 3, *v.* to work, လုပ်ကိုင် ; to make ; to do, ပြု ; to act like, assume the character of, ပြု, ဖု. Der. အလုပ်။

——ကိုင်, *v.* to work, perform work, အလုပ်လုပ်။

——ကြံ, *v.* to devise and execute ; to assault, in order to bring into one's power.

——ကျွေး, *v.* to feed ; to provide for, support.

——စီးဆောင်ပွား, *n.* profits of labor, earnings.



——ဆောင်, *v.* to do, perform, carry on, လုပ်ကိုင်။

——တိုင်း, *n.* a burial ground, for burying and burning corpses.

——ဧဝံဆောင်ဧကံ, *n.* a coadjutor.

——[ရတ်, *n.* alchymy, အဂ္ဂိရတ်။

——ရတ်လုပ်, *v.* to practise alchymy, အဂ္ဂိရတ်ထိုး။]

——လုပ်စားစား, *adv.* living from hand to mouth.

——သား, *n.* a hired workman.

လူငယ်, *frequently pron.* နောင်, *n.* a young man. Der. ဖမ်း  
လုလင်း။

——ကျွန်, *n.* a kind of creeper.

——ခဲး, *n.* same as လူငယ်, [poetical.]

——ပြန်, *n.* late in the evening, about 10 o'clock, [the time  
when young men usually return from courting.]

လုံ 1, *v.* to be warm, နွေး။ Der. လှုံ။

လုံ 2, *v.* to be tight (as a vessel,) secure, safe ; to be clear,  
full (as sound,) အသံလုံသည်။

——ချုံ, *v.* same, 1st def.

——လည်း, *v.* same, 1st def.

——လောက်, *v.* to be ample, amply sufficient.

လုံချည်, (Beng. ?) *n.* a close petticoat ; [a loose cloth worn by  
Malay men.]

လုံစောက်, *see* မိုက်လုံ။

[လုံမကလေး, *n.* a little girl.]

လုံ့လ, or လုလု, *n.* diligence, industry, ဝီရိယ။

——လုံ့လ, *adv.* with great diligence, and effort.

——လုပ်, or —ပြု, *v.* to be diligent, industrious.

——လှေ့လျော့, *v.* to relax effort.

လုံး, *v.* to make round, globular, spherical ; to be round, globu-  
lar, spherical ; to be cylindrical ; to be all, entire, as if  
in a ball,—used adverbially, and in derivatives, အလုံး, &c.



- ခြုံချိတ်, *v.* to sew up a seam, and hem the edges.
- ထွင်းလှေ, *n.* a canoe, လောင်း။
- ထွေး, *v.* to be mixed together into a mass, ထွေးလုံး ; to wrestle, နှပန်းလုံး။
- ပတ်, *n.* the girth, compass or circumference of a spherical, or cylindrical body.
- ပန်း, *v.* to make efforts, ကြိုးစား, အားထုတ်။
- လူ, *n.* a man, one of the human race, whether male or female ; a rational being, whether man, nat, or brahma ; [the body of man, as လူမဟာ, not be well.]
- [ဇာ, *n.* a dumb person.]
- အဗျင်း, *n.* a useless, inefficient fellow.
- [ဇုတ်မင်း, *n.* a ruler.
- ခို, *n.* an old man.]
- ကတ္တရာ, — ကောင်ဇေး, *n.* a skin-flint.
- [ကဲ, *n.* capacity, ability, အစွမ်းအစ။]
- ကိုမသား, *n.* an extraordinary person.
- [ကောက်, *n.* a dishonest man, a cheat, လုလိမ်လူကောက်။]
- ကောင်ရေ, *n.* a census.
- ကျက်, *n.* a person known.
- ကျယ်, *n.* one who picks a quarrel, or seeks to plunge another into difficulty.
- [ကျော်, *n.* a famous man, whether for good or evil, ကျော်စောသောသူ။
- ကြာ, *n.* a man who has age, but not corresponding wisdom and virtue.
- ကြမ်း, *n.* a violent, harsh, cruel person, ကြမ်းတမ်းသောသူ။]
- ခြေထိတ်, *adv.* with no sound of footsteps ; [at the time of night, when the sound of footsteps ceases.]
- ခွန်, *n.* a poll-tax, ထုခွီးခေခွန်။



- [စ, *n.* same as လူကဲး.]
- မိင်း, *n.* a stranger.
- ဆိုးလူပါး, *n.* a condemned outcast.
- တတ်, *n.* a learned man.
- တန်းစေ့, *v.* to be of the usual size.
- ထွက်, *v.* to leave the priesthood ; *n.* one who has left the priesthood.
- ပေါက်ပန်း, (from ပေါက်, a kind of tree, whose flower is fair but destitute of fragrance,) *n.* a coxcomb.
- ပေါက်သောတ်, *n.* an inconsiderate, rude person.
- ဗျက်, *n.* a buffoon.
- [လှင်း, *n.* a lazy fellow.]
- ရှို, *n.* a young unmarried man.
- [ရှိုကိုယ်, *n.* a widower.]
- ရှိုကြီး, —ရှိုဟိုင်း, *n.* an old bachelor.
- ရှိုခင်, —ရှိုခို, —ရှိုပေါက်, —ရှိုဟန်, *n.* a lad of the age of puberty.
- [ရှိုခန်း, *n.* the apartment in a house allotted to the young men.]
- ရှိုခေါင်း, *n.* a chief or leader among the young men of a district,—*comp.* သွေးဆော်.]
- ရှိုနာ, *n.* the venereal disease, ဆနာယဉ်.
- ရှိုလူရွယ်, *n.* same as လူရှို.
- ပြောင်, *n.* see လူပျက်.
- [ဇော်ဝင်, *v.* to be of an age to begin to associate with men.]
- မာ, *n.* a healthy, vigorous man.
- မြန်, *n.* a swift man.
- ရာဝင်, *v.* same as လူဇော်ဝင် ; to intrude, whether by speaking or acting, in a manner unsuitable to one's age, knowledge, or other circumstances.



——ရည်ဝ, *v.* see next.

——ဝါးဝ, (from ဝါး to chew,) *v.* to have knowledge and good sense, with confidence to use it,—used only of young men.]

——ဝံ, *n.* an orang outang.

——ဝါ, *n.* a braggart.

——လားခြောက်, *v.* to come to maturity, be of adult age.

——[လူတစ်, *v.* to cry thief ! thief ! သူခိုး၊ သူခိုး။]

——သတ်, *n.* a murderer.

——[သူ, *n.* persons, people, as လူသူများသည်။]

——သေ, *n.* a dead person, a corpse, လူသေကောင်။

——[သန်, *n.* a strong, robust man.]

လူ 2, *v.* to be disproportionately tall.

လှ 3, *v.* to flutter, with an upward motion,—used in the adverbial forms လှလှ, and လှလှလှ. Der. မိတ်လှ။

[လှ 1, *n.* one species of grain ; [millet *paspalum*.

——နတ်ကောင်, *n.* wheat.]

လှ 2, *v.* to smear, besmear, daub,—*comp.* လိမ်း။

လှ 3, *v.* to roll from side to side.

——လည်, *v.* same.

——လာ, *v.* to move backwards and forwards,—not used but in an adverbial form ; *adv.* to and fro, backwards and forwards.

လှတေး, *n.* a kind of verse, lullaby.

လှတေးကြိုး, *n.* a rope fixed to a distant object, to which motion is directed.

လှတေးဆွဲ, *v.* to draw towards a distant object by a rope fixed thereto.

လေ 1, *n.* air ; air in motion, wind.

——အန်, *v.* to retch, throw up, without ejecting the contents of the stomach,—more than ပျံ့။



- အောက်, *adv.* with the wind.
- ဦး, *n.* the first of a monsoon, or change of wind.
- [ကာ, *n.* a screen to keep off the wind.
- ကင်း, *n.* the exhalation or influence of the air of the body, supposed to produce certain diseases,—*comp.* အကင်း, and သွေးကင်း.]
- ကျ, *v.* to blow hard.
- ကြပ်, *v.* [to suffer from wind confined in the stomach.]
- ကြမ်း, *v.* to blow violently.
- ကြော, *n.* a muscle, sinew, tendon.
- ကြောသေနာ, *n.* the palsy.
- ခတ်, *v.* the wind hits, agitates.
- ခံ, *v.* to suffer from flatulency in the stomach.
- ခို, *v.* to remain in a place secure from the wind.
- ခိုက်, *v.* to suffer from the bad influence of air in the human system.
- ချဉ်တက်, *v.* to raise sour wind from the stomach.
- ချဉ်ပင့်, *v.* same.
- [ချုပ်, *v.* to suffer from wind confined in the stomach.]
- ရွှန်, *v.* to whistle.
- [ခြေ, *n.* the direction from which the wind blows.]
- စုပ်မြွန်, *n.* an air pump.
- စုန်, *v.* to pass wind, လေလည်, အီးပေါက်; *adv.* same as လေအောက်.
- စောင်း, *n.* the edge of the wind.
- ဆင်, *v.* to have the appearance of a coming wind, or of a rising squall.]
- ဆန်, *n.* a head wind.
- [ဆေး, *n.* medicine to expel wind, a carminative.



- ခို, *see* ရင်ခို ; *v.* to have the appearance of a rising head wind.]
- ညာ, *adv.* against the wind, လေတင်။
- ညှင်း, *n.* a gentle breeze, လေပြေ။
- တက်, *v.* to eructate, raise wind from the stomach.
- တပ်, *adv.* against the wind, လေညာ။
- တံကူ, *n.* a kind of painful induration in the breast or bowels,—*comp.* သွေးတံကူ။
- တံကျင်, *n.* the pleurisy.
- တံခွန်, *n.* a paper kite, ဂွန်။
- တာ, (from ဒတာ,) *n.* the draught of wind.
- တာကျ, *v.* to be situated in the draught of wind.
- [ထိတ်, *v.* to be calm, be without wind, to lull.]
- တိုက်, *v.* to blow hard.
- တိုင်း, *n.* a dog-vane.
- [တွင်း, *n.* a wind-hole, reservoir of wind, as in the phrase လေတွင်းကိုမျှောက်စောင့်၍လေလာသည်, or —မျှောက်စောင့်သည်လို လေလာသည်, to be shifting, variable, as if it were shut up in a reservoir, and a monkey keeping guard, let it off as he pleased.]
- နိပ်, —နိပ်, (from နိပ် and နိပ်, to be kept down,) *v.* to be relieved from wind in the stomach.
- နိကြင်း, *n.* a violent wind without rain.
- ပုန်း, *n.* a sudden gust.
- ပုန်းထိုး, *v.* to blow a sudden gust.
- ပူတတ်, —[ပူထ, —ပူတ်,] *v.* to have the heart-burn.
- ပူနာ, *n.* the heart-burn.
- ပေါက်, *n.* an air hole.
- ရှို, *v.* to be disposed to vomit, accompanied with eructation.



- ပြင်း, *n.* a violent wind, a gale,—[*comp.* မုန်တိုင်း။]
- ပြေ, *n.* a gentle breeze, လေညှင်း။
- ပြွန်, *n.* a ventilating pipe.
- ဗျဉ်းခုံ, *n.* tympany.
- ဗျန်း, *n.* a gentle *sprinkling* wind.
- ဓွေ, (from ဓွေ,) *n.* a whirlwind.
- မိုဃ်း, *n.* same as ဓလ, in medical language.
- လည်, *v.* to pass wind.
- လလလ, *n.* the atmosphere.
- လလ, *v.* the wind blows.
- ငေ့, *v.* the wind veers.
- ငွေ့, *n.* a side-squall.
- [သက်မိုဃ်းသက်, *n.* a squall, storm, tempest, မိုဃ်းသက် မုန်တိုင်း။]
- သင်တုန်း, *n.* a fabulous wind, supposed to cut to pieces like a razor.
- သလဝီ, *v.* to impinge on the surface of any substance, and absorb moisture, or check perspiration.
- [သလ, *v.* to have a pleasant breeze, to blow pleasantly; to be airy, as a situation.
- သလောင်, *n.* one of the buildings of the palace, more elevated than the rest, designed for the king to take the air in.]
- သတံခါး, *n.* a window, ပြတင်း။
- သတောင်, *n.* the quill near the end of the wing.
- သနန်း, *n.* a large window, (obsolete.)
- [သပြေပြတင်း, *n.* a window.
- သုတ်, *v.* the wind strikes, so as to affect unfavorably, as on a sick person, ဓလဝီ; to blow with celerity and force, to sweep.



——သုတ်သုတ်လာ, *v.* same, last definition.]

——သိုက်, *n.* a pendulous parasite.

——သွန်တံခါး, *n.* a window, (obsolete.)

လေ 2, *v.* to be scattered, lost, as camphor, quicksilver, &c.;  
to be unsteady, wander about without a home, so as to  
be lost to one's friends.

——လွင့်, *v.* same.

လေ 3, *verb. affix euphonic, &c. see Grammar; closing a sentence,*  
*slightly emphatic or persistive, as လာလေ, (colloquial.)*

လေမင်း, *n.* a kind of medicinal tree.

လေလံ, *n.* an auction.

——မြှပ်, *v.* to put up at auction.

လေ့ 1, *v.* to practise, acquire a habit, become accustomed to,  
——less than ကြမ်းတုင် and ကုင်လည်. Der. သလေ့

——ကုင်, *v.* same; [to devote one's self to, as a study, or  
a profession.]

——ကုင်, —[ကုင့်] —ကျမ်း, —မြှပ်, *v.* see the parts.

——လာ, to be versed, skilled in, accomplished.

လေ့ 2, *v.* to fly away as chaff, လွင့်. Der. လွှဲ

——လွင့်, *v.* same.

[လေ့လေ့, *the sound with which hogs are called, as လိလိ, for*  
*calling fowls, and မိမိမိ, for calling a cat.]*

လေး, *n.* a bow (for shooting; [the curved stick, used for  
stretching the cloth in weaving, နယ်, နယ်ကိုင်.] Der. ကွေး  
လေး, လင်းလေး, လောက်လေး, [ဂုဏ်ကန်းလေး.]

——ကိုင်း, *n.* the bow itself.

——ကွေ့, *n.* a curved spring, (infrequent.)

——ခင်းပြဲ, *v.* to make an exhibition of skill in shooting with  
a bow.

——ဓိ, *n.* a bow-string.



———ညှိ, *v.* to unbend a bow, လေးညှိကိုလျှော့ချ

———တင်, *v.* to bend a bow ; to string a bow, ဒေါင်ထိုက်

———တူး, *n.* the shank of a cross-bow.

———တိုင်, *n.* the bow of a cross-bow.

———ပြစ်, *v.* to shoot an arrow from a bow.

———သမား, *n.* an archer.

လေး 3, *a.* four, ၄

———ထောင့်, —ထောင့်စပ်စပ်, *a.* four-cornered.

———ပေါင်လေးဖက်, —[ပေါင်လေးလက်,] *adv.* in regard to the legs and arms,—applied to words of cutting off.

———[ပေါင်ဖျက်, —ပေါင်ဖျက်ထိ, —ပေါင်ဖျက်မ, —ပေါင်ဖျက်သား, —ပေါင်ဖျက်သွီး, *n.* expressions used by women in quarrelling, equivalent to the imprecation, may you be quartered.]

———ဗျက်နှာ, *n.* the four points of the compass.

———လုံးပြောက်, *a.* twilled, *see* ပရွက်ကြောင်း

လေး 4, *v.* to be heavy, not light, မပေါ့ ; to be slow, နှေး. *Der.*

အလေး

———ကန့်, *v.* to be slow, နှေး

———[တေးတေး, *adv.* diminutive of လေး]

———ခက်, *v.* to be strong, as flavor ; to be weighty, as words.

———ပင်, *v.* to be strong, as flavor ; to be slow, နှေး

———လံ, *v.* same as လေး, in both senses.

လေး 5, *v.* to respect,—not used singly, ခန့်, ထိ, မိုသေ

———ခန့်, —ငြား, —စား, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

———မူ, same,—used adverbially only.

———မြတ်, *v.* to respect, မိုသေလေးမြတ်, —*comp.* နှစ်သက်

လေးညှင်း, *n.* the clove plant.

———ပွင့်, *n.* the clove flower, clove.



လဲလဲ, *adv.* slightly,—applied to the color of green and blue ;  
[—applied also to life, as လဲလဲကျန်သည်, just alive.]

လဲး 1, *n.* the product of the လက်ပံ tree, မြို့။

——မြို့, or —ဝါ, *n.* same.

လဲး 2, *see* လည်း 1, *v.* to fall from an erect posture.

လဲး 3, *v.* to change, exchange, ထပ် ; to rejoin, make a rejoin-  
der, (in law pleading.) Der. ပြောင်းလဲး။

——ဆို, *v.* to speak in return, အပြန်အလှန်ဆို, —particularly  
applied to responding before authority.

——ပြောင်း, *v.* *see* the parts.

——ဖယ်, —လွယ်, *v.* same as လဲး။

လဲး 4, *v.* to empty, လွယ်။

——ဖယ်, *v.* same, လွယ်ဖယ်။

လဲး 5, *verb. affix interrogative*, နည်း, ထုံး။

လဲးလူ, *n.* a kind of tree.

လဲးလုံးပြောက်, *a.* twilled, *see* ပရွက်ကြောင်း။

လော 1, *n.* a species of mule.

လော 2, *v.* to repeat with greater effort than at first ; [to re-  
turn, as a disease after convalescence ;] hence, အလော။

လော 3, *see* လတ် 3.

——ချင်း, —ဆဲး, —လော, *adv.* instantly, လတ်တလော။

လော 4,

——အောင်, *adv.* intolerably (hot,) e. g. လောအောင်ပူသည်။

လော 5, *verb. affix interrogative*.

——[ကျမ်း *n.* a certain medical book, in which the symptoms,  
prescriptions, &c. are indicated in the interrogative form,  
with the constant recurrence of the affix လော, as ကင်းခြီး  
ကောက်ထိုးသော်, လောပတ်နှင့်ပွတ်လျှင်မပျောက်လော။]

လောက် 1, *n.* a maggot.

——လင်း, *n.* a species of water insect.



လောကံ 2, *see* လောကလေ။

——စာ, *n.* a pellet for a bow.

——စာဒိမ်, *n.* the bed for the pellet.

——စာငုံ, same as လောကံစာ။

——လေး, *n.* a pellet bow, bow for throwing pellets.

——လေးကန့်, *n.* a square compartment in figured cloth,—[so called from its resemblance to the လောကံစာဒိမ်.]

——ထွေး, *n.* a kind of sling, made with a stick and string.

လောကံ 3, *v.* to be enough, sufficient. Der. အလောကံ။

——င, *v.* to be sufficient on being distributed, င။

——ငံ, *v.* same as လောကံ, (infrequent.)

——[လောကံလွေ့လွေ့, *see* ရမ်းရမ်းလွေ့လွေ့။]

လောကံ 4, *v.* to respect,—not used singly.

——စာ, —လာ, —လေ, *adv.* used only in some adverbial forms.

လောကံမင်း, *n.* a kind of tree.

လောကံလက်, *adv.* playing with feet and hands, as a child lying on its back.

လောကံသေ, *n.* a kind of tree.

[လောကံလီးလောကံလက်, *adv.* up and down, like the motion of a worm, or of a little boat among the waves.]

လောက, (Pali, ဝိတ်ခြင်း, ဖြတ်ခြင်း,) *n.* a state of mortal existence, of which there are three divisions,—*see* ဘဝ and ဘုံ; the world, as distinguished from a permanent future state.

——ကံ, or ဓံ, (from ဓမ္မ,) *n.* fortune, a lot incident to mortal creatures, as wealth and poverty, society and solitude, reprobate and praise, happiness and misery.

——ကံ, *n.* a world.

——ဝတ်, *n.* courteous behaviour, kind attentions, politeness,

ပျဉ်း



——ဝတ်ပြု, *v.* to be courteous, kind, polite.

လောကဉ္စရက်(ငရဲ,) *n.* certain hells, as places of punishment, situated in the *intermediate* spaces between the Sekyah worlds.

လောကီ, *used adjectively*, worldly, pertaining to the present world.

လောကုတ္တရာ, *n.* a future state, *subsequent* to all လောက; annihilation, (နိဗ္ဗာန်,) according to the Beodhist system;— eternal life or death, according to the Christian.

[လောကုပမာ, (for လောကဥပမာ,) *n.* a figure pertaining to this world.]

လောင် 1, *n.* a kind of beetle box or vessel, (little used.)

လောင် 2, *v.* to burn (a thing) as fire, or any thing hot, to scald.

——[လွှမ်း, *v.* to be burnt up, consumed by fire, လွှမ်းလောင်.]

——စာ, *n.* tinder.

——မီး, *n.* the electric flash, when igniting some substance; blistering plaster.

——[မီးတင်, *v.* to apply a blistering plaster.]

လောင်လောင်(ခတ်,) *adv.* rattling together; restlessly, disquietly.

လောင်း 1, *n.* a canoe, long slender boat, လှေလောင်း.

လောင်း 2, *v.* to bring into an incipient, unfinished state, with a view to finishing. Der. ဆလောင်း.

လောင်း 3, *v.* to pour into or upon,—*comp.* သွန် and သွန်း; to add more to, ထပ်လောင်း, ရှက်.

——စွပ်, *v.* same, last def.

——ရိတ်, *n.* shade,—applied to plants and trees growing in the shade.

——ရိတ်ခဲင်း, *n.* fruit ripened in the shade,—*comp.* နေပူခဲင်း.

လောင်း 4, *v.* to stake in a wager, or in gambling, to bet.



——စား, *v.* same.

——တင်းကစား, or ——တင်းပြု, *v.* to gamble.

လောဗနီ, *n.* frankincense.

လောဘ, (Pali,) *n.* selfish desire, cupidity.

——ကြီး, *v.* to be avaricious.

——တက္ခာ, *n.* same as လောဘ, တက္ခာလောဘ။

——မူ, *n.* same as လောဘ။

လောဘက်,

——တင်, ——ဝိုင်း, *v.* to wear the end of a garment over one shoulder, and under the other arm.

လောဝါး, *n.* a pole with a hoop, to suspend a bird trap by.

လောလကုတ္တိ, *n.* a class of inferior hells.

လောလာ, (Pali,) *n.* metal, of which there are five kinds, gold, silver, copper, iron and lead, (ပဉ္စလောဟာ။)

လော့, *verb.* affix imperative.

လော်ဇာ, *n.* an intoxicating preparation of rice.

လော်မာ, *v.* to be light, vain, unsteady, wanton, လျှံပေါ်, မတည်ကြည်။

လော်လည်, *v.* same ; to be unsteady in business, flying from one thing to another.

လို 1, *v.* to desire, wish for ; to need, want, be in want of ; be destitute of ; to be wanting. Der. ဆလို, မလိုတမ။

——ချင်, *v.* same, 1st def.

——လာ, *v.* to be litigious, forward to prosecute.

——လိုမယ်မယ်, *adv.* in the way of laying up little things for future use.

——လွန့်, *adv.* of one's own accord ; just as one lists, wilfully, without control.

လို 2, *n.* and *verb.* affix, as, like as, လဲ့သို့, သွယ်။

——လို, *verb.* and *n.* affix, a little like as.



လိုက် 1, *v.* to follow ; to accompany ; to pursue ; to take effect,  
as medicine, or disease.

——စား, *v.* to comply with, သုဘလိုသိုလိုက်။

——ထံ, *v.* to pursue, in order to find,—commonly combined  
with ရှာဖွေ။

——လျော့, *v.* to conform to.

လိုက် 2, *verb. affix euphonic.*

လိုက်ကာ, *n.* a kind of screen.

လို, *see* လို 2.

လိုး, *v.* to pierce, penetrate *in actu coitus.*

လျှ, *v.* to be thin, flimsy.

——ပါး, *v.* to be slender, delicately formed.

လျှက် 1, *v.* to lick (with the tongue.)

——ဆား, *n.* a preparation of salt used medicinally.

လျှက် 2, *verb. affix continuative,—see Grammar.*

——နှင့်, *verb. affix continuative,—see Grammar.*

လျှင်, *v.* to be quick, swift, ဆော, မြန်, ဆော့။

——တန်, *v.* same.

——ထန်, *v.* to be violently swift.

——လျှား, *v. see* လျှင်။

လျှစ်လျှူ, *v.* to be in a neutral state of mind, undisturbed by  
passion, ဥပေက္ခာပြု။

——ရှု, *v.* to regard with [indifference,] မချစ်မရမ်း။

လျှည်, *v.* to be smooth, pleasant, agreeable to the sight,—not  
used singly. Der. ဆလျည်, စိလျည်။

လျှို, *v.* to circumsise, cut round with a knife, ကားဖြင့်ခုတ်။

လျှိုပါး, *v.* to be connected with, familiar, (infrequent.)

လျှပ်လျှပ်, *adv.* wavingly, as a flag ? လျှပ်။

လျှာ, *commonly pron.* ရာ, *v.* to appropriate, set apart for some



purpose, ရန် ; to estimate in the mind, မြင့်တွတ် ; *hence*,  
အလျာ and အလျှာ။

လျှား 1, *v.* to be thin,—not used assertively. Der. ပါးလျှား။

လျှား 2, *v.* to be oblong ; to be extended in time, ရှည် ; *hence*,  
အလျား။

လျှော, *v.*—not used singly ; *hence*, လိုက်လျော။

——မြင်း, *v.* to be on terms of intimacy.

လျှောက် 1, *n.* a plate, the piece of timber which supports the  
ends of the rafters,—*comp.* ခုတ်။

လျှောက် 2, *v.* to accord with, be agreeable to,—not used  
singly. Der. အလျှောက်။

——ပတ်, *v.* to be meet, suitable, fit, proper, comely, ကော်  
လျော်, ဖွယ်ရာ။

——လျှား, *adv.* of one's own accord, တာသာ။

လျှောင်း, *v.* to recline, be recumbent, လည်းလျောင်း။

——စက်, *n.* see the parts.

လျှောင်းတော်ဦး, *n.* the porch of a palace, and some other  
government buildings.

လျှော့, *v.* to be loose, lax, မတင်း ; to be wanting, မပြည့် ; to  
subside, abate, grow less, be diminished, ယုတ်။ Der.  
မုလျှော့, ရှေ့လျှော့, and လျှော့။

——ပါး, *v.* to grow less, be diminished, become few, ဆုတ်ယုတ်။

——လျှိုင်, —လျှား, *v.* same.

လျှော် 1, *v.* to suit, agree with, သင့်, တော်လျော်။

——ကံ, —ညှိ, *v.* same.

လျှော် 2, *v.* to forfeit.

——ငွေ, —ဒါဏ်, —ပြစ်, *n.* a forfeit, fine, အလျော်။

လွက်လွက်, *see under* သွက်။

လွင် 1, *n.* an unoccupied space beyond houses.

——ကျင်း, *see* မြင်လွင်ကျင်း။



——ကွတ်, *n.* a glade.

——ထီးခေါင်, *n.* an extensive plain, savanna.

——ထီးပြင်, —ထီးထီး, *n.* same as လွင်ပြင်.

——ပြင်, *n.* a level spot of ground, a plain free from trees, a campaign, ကွင်း.

——ပြင်ထီးထီး, *n.* same.

——ပြင်လှောင်, *n.* a prairie.

——လှောင်, *n.* an extensive waste.

လွင် ၃, *v.* to be glossy, shining.

——မှုန့်, *n.* a powder made from rice, and rubbed on the face, မျက်နှာချယ်, ဆန်ပုတ်မှုန့်, ကသယ်မှုန့်.

လွင့်, *v.* to be blown away ; to be scattered and lost, dissipated.

Der. လွင့်.

——အောင်, *adv.* very,—an intensive to words of height or motion.

——ပါး, *v.* same as လွင့်.

လွတ်, *v.* to be at liberty, free, unrestrained, အဆီးအတားမရှိ ; to be exempt, free from, disengaged, released, ကင်း, ကျွတ်.

Der. လွတ်.

——လတ်, *v.* to be disengaged, vacant, empty, လပ်, အား.

——လွတ်ရက်ရက်, *adv.* freely, without regretting to part with, တွန်တိုခြင်းမရှိဘဲ.

လွန် ၁, *n.* a kind of tree.

လွန် ၂, *n.* a gimlet.

——ပူ, *n.* same.

လွန် ၃, *n.* a rope drawn by contending parties to procure rain, လွန်ကြိုး.

——ပွဲ, *n.* the festival of drawing said rope.

လွန် ၄, *v.* to be or go beyond, to exceed, သာ, ကျူး, ကဲ ; to be beyond or to go beyond unintentionally, to be in ex-



cess ; to go too far, ကျူး ; to pass away, be gone, die,

သေလွန် ; to be gone by, လွန်သွား. Der. လွန်း, လွန်

—ကဲး, *v.* same, 1st def.

လွန်ကြင်, *n.* a kind of bird.

—လှေ, *n.* a boat shaped like the said bird.

လွန်မတံ, *n.* a kind of plant.

လွန်, *v.* to twist to and from, writhe, wriggle ; to move as a serpent or worm, လွန်၍သွား။

လွန်း 1, *n.* a weaver's shuttle ; *a.* marked with waving stripes, as a silk waistcloth, (လွန်းပုဆိုး,) အချိတ်။

—ကျ, *a.* same, but denoting a richer kind.

—ဆန့်, *n.* the spindle of the quill, (ရက်ဖေါက်,) နားစောင်လွန်းဆန့် ; the peg, that secures the spindle in the shuttle.

—တုံး, *n.* the cross timber, on which the keel of a boat is laid when building.

—သီး, *n.* same as လွန်းဆန့်။

လွန်း 2, *v.* to twist a strand,—one kind of လိမ်. Der. အလွန်း

—ပေါင်းတင်, *v.* to twist several strands into one rope, to twine, လွန်းပေါင်းတင်၍ကုပ်သည်။

လွန်း 3, (from လွန်, to exceed,) *verb. affix*, denoting excess.

လွန်း 4, *an astrological term.*

လွမ်း, *v.* to regret the loss of, think of with sorrow, တမ်း?

—ကျင်, *v.* same.

—ခြင်း, *n.* one kind of song.

—ဆွတ်, *v.* same as လွမ်း, *intensive.*

လွယ် 1, *v.* to be easy, not difficult, မခက်။

—ကူ, *v.* same.

—ထင့်တကူ, *adv.* easily, အလွယ်တကူ။

လွယ် 2, *v.* to suspend from the shoulder ; to carry (in the womb,) ဝမ်းတွင်လွယ်သည်။



——ဒိတ်, *n.* a wallet suspended from the shoulder.

——ပိုး, *v.* to suspend from the head and carry on the back, alamode Karen.

လွလွ, *adv.* shiningly,—applied to words of whiteness.

လွေ, *v.* to be enough, (obsolete.)

——လွေ, *adv.* satisfactorily, ကုန်လောက်သည်နှင့်။

——လွေရမ်းရမ်း, *see under* ရမ်းရမ်းလွေလွေ။

——လွေလောက်လောက်, *see under* လောက်လောက်လွေလွေ။

လွေး, *v.* to feed one's self with the hand greedily,—*comp.* လုပ်လွေး။

လွဲ, *v.* to be out of the way, vary from a certain course, လမ်း  
လွဲ, မတည့် ; to err, be wrong, မှား ; *hence*, အလွဲ and  
တလွဲ, *adv.* out of the way, differently from what ought  
to be. Der. မွန်းလွဲ, ထွေး။

——ကမ်း, —ချွတ်, *v.* same,—used adverbially.

လှ 1, *v.* to be handsome, pretty, beautiful ; *hence*, မလှတမ။

——ဝ, *v.* *see* the parts.

လှ 2, *verb. affix*, very.

လှင်ကန်, *see* နှင်ကန်။

လှင်တံ, *n.* a rod or staff of authority.

လှစ်, (from လစ်,) *v.* to open,—less than ဖွင့်။

လှည့်, (from လည်,) *frequently pron.* လွှဲ, *v.* to go round a thing ;  
to turn round, (trans.,) make revolve ; to turn from a  
forward direction, [make a circuit, ဝိုက် ;] to go about,  
ramble, လည်, လှည့်လည်, ပတ် ; to court, woo. Der. အလှည့်။

——စား, *v.* to lie to, deceive, mislead the mind,—*comp.* လိမ်။

——ပတ်, *v.* to go round, circle ; to deceive, လှည့်စား။

——ဖြား, *see* လှည့်စား။

လှည့်ကား, *verb. affix continuative*, though, သော်လည်း, (infrequent.)



လှည်း 1, *frequently pron.* သွေး, *n.* a cart, vehicle with two wheels.

———ဒိပ်, *n.* the body of a cart.

———[ဦး *n.* the front of the cart where the driver's seat is.]

———ဦးစွန်, *n.* the end of the thills united.

———ဦးစွပ်, *n.* see စည်းလျှံး, (infrequent.)

———ခင်ထိတ်, *n.* a drag, truck, or similar vehicle.

———[စည်းကုန်း, see စည်းကုန်း]

———စပ်, *n.* an outer segment of a Burman cart-wheel,—*comp.* လှည်းမ။

———ဆောင်ပန်း, *n.* the driver's box.

———ထုပ်, *n.* the cross-beam of the body of the cart.

———မ, *n.* the middle piece of the three timbers in a Burman cart wheel,—*comp.* လှည်းစင်။

———မှုး, *n.* the person placed in charge of a number of carts travelling in company.]

———ရန်းတိုင်, *n.* the sides of a cart.

———ဝိုင်း, *n.* a circular encampment of carts.

———ထန်, *n.* the thill or shaft of a cart.

———သမား, *n.* a cartman.

လှည်း 2, (from လှည်း,) *frequently pron.* သွေး, *v.* to throw down from an erect posture ; to overset, turn or throw from a basis or foundation.

လှည်း 3, *pron.* သွေး, *v.* to sweep.

———ခုံ, *n.* a broom, which has a long handle inserted in the back of a brush.

လှန်, *v.* to turn back, throw back, beat back ; to repeat, do again, ပြန် ; to do in return, ထို။

———ပြန်, *v.* to do in return, do back again,—commonly implying disrespectful conduct towards a superior,—*comp.* ပြန်လှန်။



——လှော, *v.* same as လှန်။

လှန့်, (from လန့်,) *v.* to frighten.

လှန်း, *v.* to spread out, lay out in the sun, နေပူမှာလှန်းသည့်။

လှပ်, (from လပ်,) *v.* to uncover; to make vacant, unoccupied, disengaged; to neglect, leave unperformed.

လှမ်း, *v.* to reach out, stretch out (the hand;) to step, put forth the foot, either forward or backward; to look forward (to a distant object;) to extend (the voice) towards, to call to, လှမ်း၍ခေါ်; applied also to the reach of a missive weapon, လှမ်းမှီး။

——ကမ်း, *v.* see the parts; to anticipate, do with reference to something ahead.

——ထိုးသွား, *v.* see ဆင်ရံသွား။

လွယ်, *v.* to empty (a vessel of its contents,) လဲး။

——လယ်, *v.* same; to exchange, လယ်, လဲးလွယ်။

လှံ, *n.* a spear.

——ကန့်, *n.* see နှင်တံ။

——စွပ်သေနတ်, *n.* a musket furnished with a bayonet.

——တံ, *n.* a rod or staff of authority, လှိုင်တံ။

——ထိုး, *v.* to thrust at with a spear.

——မ, *n.* a large spear.

——ယဉ်, *n.* a dart.

——[ရှိုး, the handle of a spear.]

လှာ, *see under* လာ; *sometimes euphonic.*

လှိပ်, (from လိပ်,) *v.* to roll over and over, (trans.)

လှိ, *v.* to be diminutive, smaller than common, ကျပ်, ညွတ်။

——ကပ်, *v.* same.

——လှောင်း, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

လှီး, *v.* to cut with a sliding motion, to cut a slice, as distinguished from ခတ်, to chop.



——ရွတ်, *v.* same.

ယှပ်, *v.* to stir, move, (*intrans.*) have animal action ; to work as a machine ; to shake (*trans.* and *intrans.*;) hence, တယှပ်ယှပ်, *adv.* busily with the hands and fingers ; [*in constant motion.*]

——ရှက်, *v.* to move gently, (*intrans.*)

——ရှား, (from ရှား, to move,) *v.* same as ယှပ်, (*intrans.*) frequently with the additional idea of change of place ; to be agitated, မငြိမ်းမသက်ဖြစ်သည်။

——[လီးယှပ်လက်, *adv.* same as တယှပ်ယှပ်,—see under ယှပ်]

——လှက်, *v.* same as ယှပ်ရှက်။

[ယှပ်, *n.* see ပင်မိန်း။]

ယှ်, *v.* to warm one's self by a fire, derive heat from, ဝေးယှ် ; to adhere to, take refuge in, ခိုယှ်။

ယှ်, *v.* to heat again,—implying that it was once hot,—*comp.* နွေး ; to remind, re-excite.

ယှ်, *v.* to give, (for a religious purpose, or to a religious character,) make an offering. Der. ဘယှ်။

——တန့်, *v.* same.

ဇေ, *n.* a boat ; ခတ်ဇေ, a row-boat ; ဇေပ်ဇေ, a paddle boat.

——သူကြီး, *n.* a boat owner.

ဇေကား ၁, *n.* a set of steps, stairs, a ladder ; [ကြောင်စိပ်ဇေကား, a winding staircase.]

——ဦး, *n.* the head of a pair of stairs.

——[ဦးတိုက်, *n.* stairs descending directly in front, and at the end of the house of a man of distinction, which may be used only by privileged persons—*comp.* ဇေကားထွဲ]

——ခုံ, *n.* that which supports the foot of a pair of stairs.

——ထပ်, *n.* one step, or stair, or round, a rundle.

——ပေါင်, *n.* the balustrade, or side of stairs.



——[ရင်း, *n.* the foot of the stairs.]

——ရှင်, *n.* a ladder.

——[ထွေး, *n.* stairs that do not descend directly in front, but are *turned* to descend by the side of the house.]

——သေ, *n.* a flight of stairs.

လှေကား 2, *n.* bauhinia, မဟာလှေကား, မြောက်လှေကား, and several other varieties.

လွှေ, (from လေ,) *v.* to make fly away, (as chaff,) to winnow.

လွေး, *v.* to be very small, diminutive, နှာ. Der. သလွေး.

လွှဲ, *v.* see လှည့်, to turn round.

လွှဲ 1, *v.* see လှည့် 1, a cart.

လွှဲ 2, *v.* see လှည့် 2, to throw down.

လွှဲ 3, *v.* see လှည့် 3, to sweep.

လှောင်, *v.* to put a small quantity into a larger, စွက်.

——ပုံ, *v.* to aid, ထောက်ပံ့.

လှောင် 1, *v.* to put into and shut up, (as goods in a chest, or animals in an enclosure, or men in prison.

လှောင် 2, *v.* to be rude, saucy, impertinent, (but little used,) လေး.

လှောင်း 1, *v.* to line, place along inside, as loose paper in the inside of a chest.

လှောင်း 2, *v.* to be diffusive, as scent, whether pleasant or unpleasant, or a swarm of flies, mosquitoes, &c.,—used adverbially.

လှော်, *v.* to stir backwards and forwards, (as in parching peas;) to paddle (a boat.)

——တပ်, *n.* a paddle.

——သစ်, *v.* to be fresh, or newly polished, (as gold by hot sand,)—*comp.* ခြီးသစ်.

လှော်ကား, *n.* a boat of state, with a high, ornamented stern.



ထိုက်, *v.* to be thrown up or out, leaving a concavity in the centre ; to swell up, lie loose, as grain in a measure, not shaken down ; to throw up or out, as in scooping an excavation,—*comp.* ခလိမ္ပ ; to feel uneasy, distressed, in body or mind.

—စု, —လှည်း, *v.* same, last sense, ဆုလိုက်။

ထိုင် 1, to excavate ; *n.* a niche in a pagoda, or in the side of a brick or stone wall, for any purpose.

—ခေါင်း, —မုတ်ကူး, *n.* same.

ထိုင် 2, *v.* to be numerous, abundant, ဝေါများ,—frequently applied to the diffusion of pleasant odor, ဖျံ့။

ထိုင်း 1, *n.* a wave, billow, တံခိုး။

—ဖိ, *n.* the swell of the sea ; a waving streak in woven silk.

—ဖိဝ, *v.* to swell, as the sea.

—ကြက်ခွပ်ဝ, *v.* to be ruffled, as the surface of water.

—ခေါင်းဖြူ, *n.* the white crest of a wave.

—ချပ်, *n.* a wave compressed by the shore.

—[သံ, *n.* the roar of the waves.]

ထိုင်း 2, *v.* to bind into a bundle or sheaf, စည်းမဲ့ ; *n.* a sheaf, ကောက်ထိုင်း. Der. အထိုင်းကြီး။

ဣဝိ 1, *v.* to be before, beforehand, (obsolete,) တင်လျှင် ; *hence*, အလျှင်။

ဣဝိ 2, *verb. affix continuative*,—see Grammar ; *adv. distributive*,—see Grammar.

ဣဝိ 1, *n.* lightning.

—စင်, —စင်နွယ်, *n.* same.

—ပြက်, or —စင်ပြက်, *v.* to lighten.

ဣဝိ 2, *v.* to be very thin, filmy,—used adverbially ; to be light, quick, rapid ; to glitter, coruscate, အရောင်လျှပ် ; to be light, vain, unsteady, wanton, ရုနွယ်။



——ပေါ်, *v.* same, in the last sense, လော်မာ, လော်လည်, ဆော့ဆွမ်း  
 ဗျာ ၃, *v.* to extort money under a false pretence ; လူဗျာ, *n.*  
 one who thus extorts money.

——စား, —ဖြတ်, *v.* same.

ဗျင်း, *v.* to be brimming full, ဖြည့်ဗျင်း, —applied *figuratively*  
 to flame, and to verbose bombastic language, [also to  
 superior mental capacity, as ဗျင်းဗျင်းတက်အောင်ညွှတ်  
 ကောင်းသည့်, to have a brilliant intellect ; hence, တဗျင်း  
 ဗျင်း, *adv.* brilliantly, glitteringly.]

ဗျှံ, *v.* to run over, (as water ;) to run over, (as brightness,)  
 be brilliant, ဆရောင်ဗျှံ

ဗျာ, *frequently written* ရှာ, *n.* the tongue.

——ခပ်, *n.* the uvula.

——[မိုင်း, *v.* to have a stiffness of the tongue, so as not to  
 be able to speak.]

——စက်, *n.* the faculty of speaking with authority, အာစက်

——[ထိပ်, *n.* the tip of the tongue, ဗျာဇား

——တူ, *v.* to be thick-tongued, not able to speak clearly and  
 accurately.]

——ထိုးစပ်, *v.* to match (boards) in carpentry.

——ထိုးရန့်အကြောင်း, *n.* a groove.

——[နာ, *n.* soreness of the tongue.

——နာဆေး, *n.* medicine for a sore tongue.]

——ပါး, *v.* to be thin-tongued, loquacious.

——[ပွတ်ဆေး, *n.* medicine to rub on the tongue.

——ဇား, *n.* same as ဗျာထိပ်]

——ရင်း, *n.* the root of the tongue.

——[ထည့်, *v.* to be accurate in pronunciation ; to have an  
 acquired taste for an article of food or drink, which was  
 at first disagreeable.]



လျှော့, *v.* to slide down.

———လွှဲ, *n.* an abortion, (rude.)

———လျှော့, *adv.* slopingly.

လျှောက်, *v.* to address (a superior.)

———[ချက်, *n.* an address, the substance of an address to a superior.]

———စာ, ——လွှာ, *n.* a written petition.

———[တင်, *v.* same as လျှောက်, but honorific and rather applicable to kings, —*comp.* သံတော်ဦးတင်.]

———ထား, *v.* same as လျှောက်.

———လဲး, —[ထားလဲးဆို,] *v.* to address (a superior) by turns, to plead alternately before a court.

လျှော့, *v.* to loosen, make lax ; to lessen, diminish, abate, (*trans.*)

———လေး, *v.* to yield to, give up the point of dispute or contest ; [to slacken, (as a rope,) to pay out, (as a fishing line, or a cable.)]

လျှော် 1, *n.* a kind of tree ; the fibrous, inner bark of the said tree, and of some other trees and plants, as နီ, ဒိုက်ဆံ.

———[ကြိုး, *n.* a rope made of the bark of said tree.]

———တေ, *n.* the said bark beaten, dressed, [and made into a kind of coarse cloth, worn by ascetics, (ရလေး).]

———နီ, ——မြ, *n.* the varieties of said bark most commonly used.

———မြင်း, *n.* a strip of said bark.]

လျှော် 2, *v.* to wash (clothes or the hair,) —*comp.* ဆေး, ဂွံ.

ဇိ 1, *n.* a medicine, or charm, to secure favor, of which there are three kinds, နာဇိ, that which has influence with kings, မှုမ္မိဇိ, that which has influence with women and သွဇိ, that which is of general efficacy.

ဇိ 2, *v.* to thrust through, as a bar through the hole of a



post, or thread through the eye of a needle,—*comp.* ဝိုင်း  
and ဝါး ; *hence*, ဝါးချို.

——ဝိုင်း, *n.* the channel of a small stream in level ground, oc-  
casionally dry.

ဝှံ့, *v.* to do secretly under a guise.

——ကတ်, *v.* to be indirect, covert, (in language.)

——ဝှံ့, *v.* same as ဝှံ့ ; to conceal one's character, be  
hypocritical.

ဝှံ့, *v.* to stoop and enter, ဝှံ့ဝှံ့.

ဝှံ့, *n.* a saw ; [ဝိုက်ဝှံ့, a pit saw,] ဝိုင်းဝှံ့, a hand saw, [ဖြတ်ဝှံ့,  
a cross-cut saw.]

——[ဝ, *n.* the hire of a saw ; wages for sawing.]

——စင်, *n.* a frame for sawing timber.

——စာ, *n.* saw-dust.

——စာတုံး, *n.* a log for sawing.

——စာမှုန့်, *see* ဝှံ့ဝှံ့.

——[စား *v.* the saw cuts.

——စွပ်, *n.* a tooth of a saw.

——စိုင်း, *n.* a pair of sawyers.

——စွဲ, *v.* same as ဝှံ့ဝိုက်.]

——ဝိုက်, *v.* to saw.

——ဝှံ့, *n.* a sawpit.

——ဝှံ့ဝှံ့, *n.* the proprietor of a sawing establishment.

——[ဝတ်, *v.* to saw out of line, to saw crookedly.]

——ဝတ်, *n.* a saw-wrest.

——ဝှံ့ဝှံ့, *n.* a sawyer.

——[ဝှံ့, *n.* the points of the teeth of a saw.

——ဝှံ့ဝှံ့, *v.* to have one or more of the points of the  
teeth broken off.]

ဝှံ့, (from ဝှံ့,) *v.* to blow away ; to dissipate ; [to dissemi-



nate, as news, publish, သိတင်းထွင့်သည် ;] to sail, go on the sea.

ထွတ် 1, *n.* the building occupied by the king's supreme court, ထွတ်တော်။

ထွတ် 2, (from ထွတ်,) *v.* to free, release, deliver, emancipate, ခွတ် ; to send, စေ။

——လိုတ်, *v.* to send away ; to dismiss from service.

ထွန်, *v.* to take the precedence, on higher ground, or advanced position, to excel ; to pass over, transgress, ကျူး, ကျော်

——ကဲး, *v.* same, 1st def.

——ကျူး, *v.* to transgress, ဖြင့်မှား ; to be in excess, more than proper.

ထွင်း, *v.* to spread over, overspread.

——မိုး, *v.* same ; to overwhelm.

ထွာ, *v.* to be very thin,—more than ဝါး ; to slice, cut into thin slices,—*comp.* လှီး. Der. ဆွတ္တာ။

——ချင်း, *a.* single, not double, (as cloth.)

ထွား 1, *n.* a shield, oblong and convex,—*comp.* ကာ, and မိုင်း

ထွား 2, *v.* to throw out or upon, with a spreading motion ; to leap upon or over from some distance, ခုန်ထွား ; to wave, (as a flag,) တံခွန်ထွား ; to line, place along inside, as loose paper in a chest, လျောင်း. Der. ဆွတ္တာ။

ထွဲ 1, *n.* an outlet, by the side of a reservoir of water, ထွဲပေါက်။

——ပေါက်, *n.* same.

ထွဲ 2, (from ထွဲ ?) *v.* to go out of the way, turn aside from, ဝယ် ; to put out of the way, turn aside, divert, ထွဲအောင်ပြု ; to dispose of, give away, transfer (to another,) ထွဲအပ် ; to swing, make swing ; to throw with a swinging motion of the arm, ထွဲပြင်။

——အပ်, *v.* to dispose of, give away, transfer (to another.)



——ဝတ်, v. same as ဖွဲ, 2nd def.

——ရှောင်, v. see the parts.

ဖွဲကြွပ်, n. the Hoolook monkey, or white browed gibbon.



ဝါ

*The twenty ninth consonant in the Burmese alphabet.*

ဝ 1, n. the sign which represents a cipher, သုည

——ကွပ်, v. to mark with a cipher—passing sentence of death.

——ကွပ်ရာပါ, v. to be thus marked, or sentenced.

——[ကွင်း, v. same as ဝကွပ်]

——ထိုးဝက်နီ, n. a dish marked with small circles.

ဝ 2, n. a kind of plant, [the Telinga potatoe, arum campanulatum.]

ဝ 3, to be full, satisfied with food.

——ပြော, v. same ; to abound in, be plentifully supplied with, (as a country with provisions.)

——လင်, v. same as ဝ

ဝ 4, v. to be corpulent, plump,—comp. ဝတ်

——ရိုး, v. same.

ဝတ် 1, n. a hog.

——တူ, n. a screw.

——တူတူ, v. to braid.

——တူရပ်, n. the worm of a screw.

——တူမိပ်, n. same ; [a screw-driver.

——ကော, n. see ဝက်ထိတ်]

——ကြပ်, n. a species of ratan.

——ခေါင်း 1, n. a bastion, bulwark ; a brace (in writing.)



——ခေါင်း ၂, *n.* a fenced pathway into an enclosure or fort,  
—smaller than ရဲလောင်း, *which see.*

——[ခြင်း, *n.* an oblong, open basket to carry a hog in.

——ခြံ, *n.* a pig sty.]

——စာအရည်, *n.* swill.

——စွယ်, *n.* a hog's tusk ; the pin, which secures the shaft of a cart to the axle tree ; the blocks under the head of a ship's keel, when building.

——စွယ်နားပင်း *n.* a solid tusk of a hog, used as a charm.

——ဆီ, *n.* lard.

——တုပ်, *v.* to tie hand and foot.

——[တောင်း, *n.* a large male hog in his prime ; a species of the pyrula shell, ခရုဝက်တောင်း.

——ထိတ်, —လည်ထိတ်, *n.* a yoke for a hog's neck ; a similar yoke for the neck of a culprit.]

——ခရံ, *n.* a species of pumpkin.

——ရှင်, the bristles on a hog's back.

——ရှင်ဘီး, *n.* a brush made of bristles.

——ဝမ်းတွင်းဆီ, *n.* the fat inside a hog, —*comp.* ဝက်ဆီ.

——လျှော်, *n.* [a kind of tree, —*see* လျှော်.]

——ဝံ, *n.* a bear.

——သစ်ချ, *n.* the oak.

——သား, *n.* pork.

——သားခေါက်, *n.* the fat part of pork ; [a kind of medicinal tree.]

ဝက် ၂, *v.* to halve, divide into two equal parts, ခြမ်း, ဝက်  
ဝက်ခွဲ, —not used as a simple verb. Der. ဆဝက်, ဝက်  
ဝက်.

ဝက်ကပိုင်, *n.* a kind of plant.

ဝက်ကြွပ်, *n.* a kind of plant.



ဝက်ချ, *n.* a kind of tree.

[ဝက်ချးပဲး, *n.* urena, a kind of mallowwort.]

ဝက်ခြံ, *n.* a small pimple with a sore.

[ဝက်ခြံဥ, ဝက်ခြံကိဇာ, *n.* sedge root.]

ဝက်ခွ, *pron.* ဝက်က, *n.* three poles set apart at the bottom, and united at the top.

——တုံးဆွဲ, *n.* a battering ram.

ဝက်မြေ, *n.* a kind of tree.

ဝက်ဓူး, *n.* epilepsy, or apoplexy.

ဝက်ထာ, *n.* a kind of tree, [papyrus pangorei.]

ဝက်ဝက်ကွဲ, *a corruption of* အက်အက်ကွဲ, *adv.* exceedingly, literally, to bursting open.

ဝက်သက်, *n.* the measles.

ဝက်သိုးချုပ်, *v.* to overcast.

ဝက်, (Pali, ဝက္ခါ,) *n.* a set of things classed together; particularly, a class of letters in the alphabet.

——ကျထပ်, *v.* [to be repeated unnecessarily,—applied to writing, ကားထပ်သည့်.]

ဝင် 1, (Pali ဝိသ,) *n.* a race, succession, descent; a history of successive persons, places or things. Der. မိဝင်, ဗုဒ္ဓဝင်, မဟာဝင်, ရာဇဝင်.

ဝင် 2, *v.* to enter, go or come in; to set, go down, [as a celestial luminary; to go over from one party to another, as in war.] Der. အဝင်, အဝင်အပါ, ဝင်ရိုး.

——ငွေ, *n.* income.

——စား, *v.* to enter into the enjoyment of, ဝင်၍စား, ဝင်၍ခံစား; to go over to another party or power.

——ဝ, *n.* an entrance.

ဝဂ်ပါ, *n.* the name of a range of mountains intorted and inter-volved; the Burmese walls of Troy—a labyrinth.



ဝက်ဝုတ္တိ, *adv.* in an unsettled, irregular manner, as တည့်မကျ,  
ဆင်ခြေဆင်မြင်မရှိ။

ဝင်ရိုး, *n.* a spindle ; an axle-tree ; any axis.

ဝင့်, *v.* to swing round (the hand or an instrument,) မိုက် ; to  
spin, ငင် ; to make boastful pretensions, ဝါ။

——ဝါ, *v.* same, 3rd def.

ဝင်း 1, *n.* a fence made of wrought materials, forming an en-  
closure.

——ခင်း, *v.* to arrange troops with a view to accompany, or  
form a passage for a great man.

——မှု, *n.* an officer who has charge of one of the four gates  
of the palace.

——သား, *n.* body-guards, who reside within the outer en-  
closure of the palace yard.

စင်း 2, *v.* to be brightly yellow,—more than ဝါ။

ဝေခတ်, *n.* an explanation subjoined to a မိမြတ် in the vernacular  
language.

ဝေါ, (Pali,) *n.* words, language, ဝဘ္ဃာ။

——ကံ, (Pali, ကမ္မ,) *n.* a deed performed in words,—*comp.*  
ကာယကံ, and မနောကံ။

ဝစ္စမဂ်, (Pali ဝဋ္ဌ, ကျင်ကြီး and မဂ္ဂေါ, ခရီး,) *n.* the anus, ဝထိ, ဝင်  
ဝန္တိ, *see* ဝတ်ဆံ။

ဝည့်ဝည့်, *adv.* whirringly.

——ကျောင်း, *n.* a small building appropriated to penance per-  
formed by priests.

ဝဋ်, (Pali ဝဒ္ဓ,) *n.* the result of မိဘကံ, or the evil consequences  
of sin, which remain after the main penalty has been  
borne in a previous state.

ဝဋ္ဌော, (Pali,) *n.* appearance, ဆဆင်း။

ဝတ် 1, *n.* duty, service due, as ဘုရားဝတ်, the duty which crea-



tures owe to God; ဗိဘဝဝတ်, the duty which children owe to parents, &c.

—ကျောင်း, *n.* a movable privy, attached to a monastery.

—[စင်, *v.* to reverence, honor, discharge fully one's duties to a superior, as a pupil to a teacher, a wife to a husband, &c.]

—တတ်, *v.* to go up statedly to perform certain religious duties.

—ဒိုဝါတ်, same as ဝတ်ကျောင်း

—နေ, *v.* to perform extra duties, as in priests dwelling for a season on the ground.

—ပြု, *v.* to perform duty, [*particularly*, the duty of stated religious worship, ကိုးကွယ်]

—ပြေ, *v.* to have discharged one's duty.

—ပြေဆောင်ပြု, *v.* to discharge one's obligations, so as to leave no cause of complaint.

—ပြေ, *v.* to discharge one's obligations to a superior, by waiting upon him, and performing acts of polite attention, as a pupil to his teacher.]

—မိစင်းဝတ်ပြေ, *see* next.

—မြေ, *n.* sacred ground, glebe land.

—[မြေစာရေး, *n.* a government writer pertaining to some sacred ground.]

—မြေတကာန်, *n.* same as ဝတ်မြေ

—[မြေဝန်, *n.* the officer in charge of sacred grounds.]

ဝတ် 2, *v.* to put on clothes, dress ; to wear, (as clothes.)

Der. ဆဝတ်

—စား, *v.* to dress, array with.

—စားတန်ဆာ, *n.* ornamental dress.

—ဆင်, *v.* same as ဝတ်စား, ဆင်ရင်



——ဝပ်လပ်, *adv.* open, (as the clothes,) wantonly, lasciviously.

——ဝုံ, *n.* a great coat or cloak.

——ဝဲး, *n.* clothes worn on special occasions.

——[ဝဲးတော်, *a.* such as the king wears, as ဝတ်ဝဲးတော်ပုဆိုး, ဝတ်ဝဲးတော်စား.]

ဝတ်စွန်လုံး, *n.* the heavy accent (း) ရှေ့ပေါက်.

ဝတ်ဆံ, *n.* the stamen, anther and pollen of a flower.

——တိုင်, *n.* the stamen.

——ပွင့်, *n.* the anther.

ဝတ်ထိစပါ, *adv.* freely, without fear of offending, အားမနာဘဲ.

ဝတ္ထု 1, *n.* property, goods, ဥစ္စာ, ပစ္စည်း.

——ကံ, *n.* sacred property,—particularly applied to sacred ground.

——ကာမ, *see* under ကာမ.

ဝတ္ထု 2, *n.* a pattern, representation, သက်သေ ; a statement of events, a tale, narrative,—commonly applied to narratives extracted from the Buddhist scriptures, of which there are several kinds, as အဘိဓမ္မာဝတ္ထု, ဇာတ်ဝတ္ထု, ဓမ္မာဝတ္ထု, ပဏိကုတ္တလဝတ္ထု, ဖိလိဒ္ဒဝတ္ထု, ရတနာဃရဝတ္ထု, သုခါဝဟာဝတ္ထု, ဟိတောပဒေသဝတ္ထု.

ဝတ်မန်း, *a.* light bay,—applied to horses, [and to dress, as ဝတ်မန်းပုဆိုး, ဝတ်မန်းထမိန်.]

ဝတ်မှုန့်, (from အမှုန့်,) *n.* the farina or pollen of a flower.

ဝတ်ရက်, *n.* the juice or essence of flowers.

ဝန် 1, *n.* a burden, load, something to be carried or conveyed.

——ကင်း, *v.* to be free from responsibility.

——ခံ, *v.* to assent to, admit as true ; to consent, agree to ; to engage for, take the responsibility, အာမခံ, ခံဝန်, ပရိညာဉ်ပြု.



—ချ, *v.* to lay down a burden, unlade ; to yield, submit ;  
to acknowledge, confess.

—စည်, —စလယ်, *n.* same as ဝန်

—တင်, *v.* to load, place a burden on (a beast, carriage,  
boat, &c. ; *n.* a load on the back of a beast.

—[တင်ခြင်း, *n.* a pannier.

—တင်နှီး, *n.* an ox that carries panniers or other bur-  
thens.]

—တို, *v.* to be cross, disobliging ; to be impatient, irritable,  
သဝန်တို

—ထုပ်, *n.* a pack, package, bale, &c.

—ပိုး, *n.* a load carried on the back.

—ပို့ပြန်ပြန်, *v.* to leave a business unfinished, in the hands  
of a partner or successor.

—လွတ်, *v.* see ဝန်ကင်း

ဝန် 2, *v.* to have an allotment, appointment,—scarcely used ;  
*n.* one in charge of some department of government.  
Der. ဆဝန်

—ကြီး, *n.* a prime minister, member of the supreme coun-  
cil of state, (ဌာနကြီး)

—ချုပ်, *n.* a chief over other governors.

—[စာရေး, *n.* a governor's chief secretary.]

—စုရ, *n.* one of the number of administrators of govern-  
ment.

—ထောက်, *n.* an assistant of a prime minister.

ဝန် 3, (Pali ဝန္တ,) *n.* a collection, multitude ; forest, တော,—  
used only in composition. Der. ဂုဏ်ဝန်, မိဂဗျဝန်, သိလဝန်,  
ဟိမဝန်

ဝန္တနာ, (Pali,) *n.* divine homage, ဘုရားကိုမြှောက်ခြင်း

—ပြု, *v.* to pay divine homage.



ဝန်း, *v.* to be round, circular, ဝိုင်း; to be dug, as the round holes for the posts of a distinguished building; to compass, surround, encircle, ခံ, ဝိုင်း. Der. ဆဝန်း.

——ကျင်, *n.* the space round about, ပတ်လည်.

——စက်, *v.* to be round, (infrequent.)

——လည်, *n.* same as ဝန်းကျင်.

——ခံ, —ဝိုင်း, *see* the parts.

ဝပ်, *v.* to kneel, with the head bowed down, ဟပ်ဝပ်; to sit as a fowl, incubate; [to crouch, as an animal, with the fore feet bent under the body.]

——စင်း, *v.* to be stretched out prostrate.

——တွား, *v.* to be prostrate on the face, to grovel.

ဝမ်း, *n.* the belly, abdomen; the hold of a vessel or boat; faeces, ordure, ကျင်ကြီး, ချေး, မစင်း.

——[ကိုက်, *v.* to have the dysentery, မိတ်ကိုက်.]

——ကျ, *v.* to be very loose in the bowels.

——[ကျဆေး, *n.* a purgative.]

——ကျပ်, *v.* to be costive, with indurated faeces.

——တြက်တြက်, *n.* a swelled belly,—a disease of children.

——ကြီး, *v.* to be in an advanced state of pregnancy.

——ကြွတ်, *v.* to rumble in the bowels, ဝမ်းရုတ်.

——[ကြော, *n.* the muscles of the belly.]

——ကြောတင်း, *v.* to have the muscles of the belly in a tense, rigid state, so as to be hard to the touch.

——ခက်, *see* ဝမ်းခိုင်း.]

——ခေါက်, *n.* the skin of the belly, (in the next phrase.)

——ခေါက်ထူ, *v.* to be fat-bellied.

——ခေါင်း, *n.* the cavity of the belly.

——ခေါင်းယင်းယင်း, *a.* empty-bellied; sorrowful, dejected.

——ခိုင်း, *v.* to be costive.



- ချ, *v.* to purge, produce purging, ဝမ်းနှုတ်.
- ချပ်, *v.* to have no motion of the bowels, ဝမ်းမိတ်.
- စာ, *n.* food ; ballast.
- စာထိုး, *v.* to put in ballast.
- စွဲ, *n.* a midwife, accoucheur.
- [ဆင်း, *v.* same as ဝမ်းကျ.]
- ထွင်ပါ, *v.* to be connatural.
- ထွေ, *v.* to have constant diarrhoea.
- ထွက်သား, *n.* an own son, သားရင်း.
- နည်း, *v.* to be sorry.
- [နာ, *v.* to have pain in the stomach, or bowels or uterus.]
- နှိုး, *see* ဝမ်းနှိုး.
- နှုတ်, *v.* to purge, produce purging.
- ပန်း, *n.* same as ဝမ်း.
- မိတ်, *v.* to have no motion of the bowels, ဝမ်းချပ်.
- ပူ, *n.* a swelled abdomen.
- ပူထဲ, *n.* same.
- ပေါက်, *v.* to evacuate the intestines, ဝမ်းသွား.
- မိုက်, *n.* the external part, or outside of the belly.
- [မိုက်တွဲ, —မိုက်တွဲကြီး, *n.* a big belly.]
- မိုး, *n.* the foetus (of animals,) မီး.
- ရှက်, *v.* to be subject to chronic diarrhoea.
- ရှည်, *n.* the flabby, pendulous skin of the belly of some animals.
- ရှေ့, *v.* to be a little loose in the bowels.
- ပြော, *v.* to be loose, relaxed.
- ပြောင့်, *see* ဝမ်းရှေ့.
- [မာ, *v.* to have evacuations of hard faeces.]
- ပြောက်, *v.* to rejoice, ဝမ်းသာ.
- ရှည်, *v.* to be regular in the intestinal evacuation.



———မ္ပိ, *n.* the bowels or the stamina of the bowels,—chiefly used in the next phrase.

———မ္ပိပျက်, *v.* see ဝမ်းပျက်။

———ရုတ်, *v.* to rumble in the bowels, ဝမ်းကြွတ်။

———ရွှင်, *v.* to have free motions of the bowels.

———လား, *v.* to evacuate the intestines,—applied to a Boodh.

———လိုက်, *v.* see ဝမ်းပျက်။

———လျော့, *v.* to be very loose in the bowels, (polite,) ဝမ်းလျော့။

———သက်, *v.* same.

———သဘ, *v.* to rejoice, ဝမ်းမြောက်။

———[သုမ္ပိ, *n.* a stomach which receives a great quantity of food, yet does not show it by distention; one who has such a stomach, a great eater.]

———သွား, *v.* to evacuate the intestines, ချွေးငို, —applied to children or sick persons.

ဝမ်းဘဲ, *n.* a duck.

———ဥပုံ, *n.* an ellipsis.

———တောင်, *n.* the under saddle of the ridge of a roof.

———နှုတ်သီး, *n.* that part of a gun-lock which holds the flint.

ဝယ် 1, *v.* to purchase, buy.

———ချမ်း, *v.* same.

ဝယ် 2, *n.* affix locative, in, တွင်, ဌ်, မှာ။

ဝရမ္ဗိနိ, *n.* a certain celestial weapon.

ဝရိုး, *n.* see ဦးမင်း and ဦးရိုး။

ဝလုံးခေါင်း, *n.* a kind of plant.

ဝသဝဇရာ, (Pali,) *n.* a kind of tree, ကနိခိ။

ဝသီ, (Pali,) *n.* habitual inclination, acquired or confirmed by practice,—*comp.* ဝါသနာ။

ဝသုန္နိ, (Pali ဝသုန္ဒရ,) *n.* the earth, မြေကြီး,—scarcely used.

ဝဿန္တဥတု, (Pali,) *n.* the rainy season, မိုးဇာတလ။



ဝသေးပြောင်, *n.* a kind of plant.

ဝံပုလွေ, *n.* a wolf.

ဝံပို, *n.* a pelican.

ဝံပိုက်, *n.* a kind of wild cat.

ဝံလက်, *n.* an ospray.

ဝံလို, *n.* an eagle.

ဝံ, *v.* to dare (to do,)—chiefly used as a qualifying affix.

——ဝံ, *v.* to dare (to do;) [to be bold, courageous, ခံဝံ.]

ဝါ, *n.* the cotton-plant; undressed cotton,—*comp.* ဂွမ်း

——[ကောက်, *v.* to pick the cotton from the bowls.]

——ကြိတ်, *n.* a wheel for grinding cotton, before dressing.

——ဂွမ်း, *n.* dressed cotton.

——ခင်း, *n.* a cotton field.

——[စေ့, *n.* the cotton seed.

——စေ့ပင်ပေါက်, *n.* sprouts from the cotton seed,—an article of food.]

——စေ့ပြောက်, *n.* a speckle on a speckled beast,—*comp.* ညင်းပြောက်

——[နီ, *n.* red cotton.

——ပေါက်, *v.* to open, as the bowls when fully ripe.

——ဖန်, *v.* see ဖန် 3d.

——ဘီး, *n.* the bowl which contains the cotton.]

ဝါ 2, (Pali ဝါသ,) *n.* the Buddhist lent, an annual period of three months, during which religious observances are strictly enjoined.

——[ဦး, *n.* the beginning of lent, the first day after the full of Wahso, ဝါဆိုလပြည့်ကျော် ၁ ရက်.]

——ကပ်, *v.* to enter on lent, after the season has commenced.

——ကျိုး, *v.* to lose the priestly character, in consequence of a breach of monastic vows.



- ကျွတ်, *n.* see သိတင်းကျွတ်.  
 —ခေါင်, *n.* the fifth month in the year, nearly answering to August.  
 —ဆို, *v.* to keep lent ; *n.* the 1st month of lent, the fourth in the year, nearly answering to July.  
 —[ဆိုပန်း, *n.* a species of *elœocarpus*.]  
 —တွင်း, *n.* the season comprised within lent.  
 —ထပ်, *v.* to intercalate a month after ဝါဆို.  
 —ပ, *n.* the rest of the year, [all besides the season of lent.]  
 —ပန်, *v.* to request a dispensation from the duties of lent.  
 —[ပေါက်, —ဌာန်, see ဝါကျိုး.]  
 —ရှောင်, *v.* to keep lent.  
 —[ဝင်, *v.* to commence, as the season of lent.]  
 ဝါ ၃, *v.* to be yellow ; to be vain, boastful, ostentatious in language, ကြွေး,—*comp.* ပတ္တေး။  
 —ကား, *v.* see the parts.  
 —ကြန့်ကြန့်, *adv.* pale yellow.  
 —ကြွေး, *v.* same as ဝါ, 2nd def.—most common.  
 —[တာတာ, *a.* yellowish, ခပ်ဝါဝါ]  
 —ဝင့်, *v.* to make boastful pretensions.  
 ဝါ 4, (Pali,) *adv.* again, once more, တနည်းကား။  
 —ပေါက်, *v.* to lead off several clauses under one head.  
 ဝါကရာ, *n.* the two hundred and fourteen orders of beings.  
 ဝါစာ, (Pali,) *n.* a word ; language, စကား။  
 —ကမာ, *adv.* see ယိုးထီးယားကား။  
 ဝါး, (Pali,) *n.* an opinion, ဆယ့်။  
 ဝါယော, *n.* the long-tailed malkoha, the large bottle-green cuckoo, with long tail.  
 ဝါယော, (Pali,) *n.* the air, လေ။



ဝါသနာ, (Pali,) *n.* natural bent, inclination, not common to the whole species, ထုံခြင်း, ပကတိစွဲလမ်းခြင်း။

ဝါး 1, *n.* the bamboo.

——ကတုံး, *n.* a pack or bundle of bamboos made up for rafting.

——[ခေါင်း, *n.* the hollow of the bamboo.

——ဆစ်, *n.* a bamboo joint.]

——ညှပ်, *n.* pincers made of bamboos ; bamboo stocks.

——[ထီးကကျောက်, *n.* tabasheer, a silicious substance, secreted from some bamboos.

——နက်, —နှုတ်, varieties of the bamboo.

——ဝတ်, *n.* the thin sheath which envelopes a bamboo sprout.]

——ဝိုး, *n.* the elephant bamboo.

——[ပိုး, *n.* bamboo fungus, လံပိုး။]

——ခုံ, *n.* a cluster or clump of bamboos.

——[ရောင်, *n.* a species of palm.]

——ရောင်း, *n.* an old decayed bamboo.

——ရောင်းကြောင်ပြောက်, *n.* see ကြောင်ကတုံး။

——ရောင်းချည်, *n.* a creeper which adheres to old bamboos.

——ရောင်းငှက်, *n.* birds of the genus garulax, &c.

——[သီး, *n.* the fruit or seed of the bamboo, sometimes used as food.]

ဝါး 2, *v.* to chew.

——ဗတ်, *n.* chewings.

ဝိဇ္ဇာ, (Pali,) *n.* decay, destruction, ဖောက်ပြန်ခြင်း, —*comp.* လာဘ်ရ။

ဝိဇ္ဇိတ်, *n.* an explanation subjoined to the text in the same language, *comp.* ဝေဖန်။

——လှင်း, *v.* to make a display of philological lore.

ဝိဇာ, (Pali,) *n.* consideration, ဆင်ခြင်ခြင်း။



ဝိမိနိန္ဒာ, (Pali,) *n.* doubt, indecision of mind, ရံဖွားခြင်း, ညွှာဏ်  
ဖြင့်မကူးနိုင်ခြင်း, အာရုံကိုမဆုံးဖြတ်နိုင်ခြင်း။

ဝိဇ္ဇာ, (Pali,) *n.* knowledge, wisdom, ပညာ။

——ထို, or ထိုရ်, (Pali ဝေဇရာ, great,) *n.* one possessed of  
certain miraculous powers.

——မရ, *n.* magical or supernatural skill.

ဝိညဉ္ဇိ, (Pali ဝိညာဏ,) *n.* the soul,—*comp.* ဝိတ် and နိ

ဝိညာဏ, (Pali,) *see* above.

ဝိညာဏက္ခန္ဓာ, *see* under ခန္ဓာ။

ဝိတက်, (Pali, ဝိတက္ကံ,) *n.* intention, အကြံအစည်။

ဝိမိ, (Pali,) *n.* a path (of the sun,) of which there are three,  
*viz.* အနန္တဝိမိ, the inner path, မဇ္ဈဝိမိ, the middle path,  
and ဗဟိဝိမိ, the outer path.

ဝိနည်း, (Pali ဝိနယော, ဆုဗ္ဗခြင်း,) *n.* rules, *particularly,* such as  
relate to the conduct of priests, ရဟန်းကျင့်စဉ်တရား ; one  
grand division of the Buddhist scriptures, comprising *five*  
books, *viz.* ပါရာမိကဏ်, ပါမိတ်, မဟာဝါ, ဝုဒ္ဓဝါ and ပရိဝါ,—  
*comp.* ဝိနကတ်။

ဝိနာ, *a.* or *adv.* sundry, various, အသီးအသီး။

——ဘာဝ, *a.* or *adv.* same.

ဝိပ္ပတ္တိ, (Pali,) *n.* destruction, ပျက်စီးခြင်း။

ဝိပဿနာ, (Pali,) *n.* a kind of wisdom, which enables the pos-  
sessor to make extraordinary discoveries, အထူးထူးအံ့ဩ  
ခြားရှုခြင်း။

ဝိဘတ်, (Pali ဝိပါက,) *n.* the result of any deed, good or bad ;  
the result of an evil deed which remains after the main  
part has been expended in vindictive inflictions in a  
previous state,—*comp.* ဝဋ်။

ဝိဘတ်, (Pali ဝိဘတ္တိ,) *n.* the inflected termination of a noun ;  
a noun or verbal affix.



—သွယ်, *n.* a table of inflected terminations or affixes.

ဝိသိယ, (Pali,) *n.* diligence, industry, လုတ္တံ

—ထုတ်, —ပြု, *v.* to be diligent, industrious.

ဝိလုတ်, (from ဝိ and လုတ်) *v.* [to make pretensions to more than one possesses, as ဝမရှိဘဲနှင့်ဝိမလုတ်ပါနှင့်, without having as much as ဝ, pretend not to as much as ဝိ, i. e. ဝ and လုံးကြီးတင် besides.]

ဝိဝန, —ဌာယီ, *see under* ဟာဘကံ

ဝိသယ, (Pali,) *n.* an idea, or the forming and retention of an idea, ညာဏ်သည်အာရုံကိုအမြဲမှီဝဲခြင်း။

—ရူပံ, *n.* matter which is perceived by the senses, (*comp.* ဟသာဒရုပ်,) or of which an idea is formed.

ဝိသုဒ္ဓိနတ်, (Pali ဝိသုဒ္ဓိ, pure,) *n.* an areeyah, (အရိယာ။)

ဝိသေသ, (Pali,) *a.* or *adv.* exceeding, extraordinary, အထူး။

ဝိသေသနာ, (Pali,) *n.* a modifying word, whether adjective or *adverb.*

ဝိသထိ, (Pali,) *a.* twenty, နှစ်သထိ, ၂၀။

ဝိသထိမ, *a.* the twentieth, နှစ်သထိပြည့်သော။

ဝိစားစား, *n.* a mite, grain, &c.,—used only in the following.

—-လို, *v.* to come within a grain, a hair's breadth, &c.

ဂုတ်ဂုတ်မြည်, *v.* to grunt, as a hog.

မေ ၁, *v.* to be misty, darkish, dusky, မှန်, မို ; to be giddy, dizzy, မူး, မို

—လီလေင်း, *n.* the twilight of the morning, dawn of day.

မေ ၂, *v.* to bubble and run over, ပွတ်၍လျှံ ; to be flowing, rich, luxuriant, as flowing dress, and as trees whose branches run over.

—ဆာ, *v.* same, in the latter sense.

—ဇာ, *v.* same.

မေ ၃, *v.* to distribute, dispense.



——စွမ်း, —စွဲး, —စန့်, *v.* same.

——ငှ, —မျှ, *v.* to distribute equally.

——စု, —ပုံ, *n.* a share, ဆုသင်း

——[စုကျ, —ပုံကျ, *n.* same ; *v.* to fall to one's share, be one's portion in a distribution.]

ဝေ 4, *a vulgar term of compellation, masculine or feminine, used by men or women.*

ဝေရုနီ, (Pali ဝေရုဒ္ဓါ,) *n.* a graduated roof, သံဆင့်ပြုလုပ်

ဝေဒနာ, (Pali,) *n.* sensation, ခံစားခြင်း

ဝေဒနက္ခန္ဓာ, *see under* ခန္ဓာ

ဝေနေယျ, (Pali,) *n.* a rational being, one capable of being instructed, ဆုမ္မာသိသောသူ

ဝေဗိမိက, (Pali,) *n.* distribution, ဝေပန့်ခြင်း

ဝေဆုဝစ္စ, (Pali,) *n.* a multiplicity of business.

ဝေဝုဏ်, or ဝေဝုတ်, (Pali ဝေဝုဏ်,) *n.* a means, expedient, artifice, device, ဥပါယ်, ပရိယာယ်

ဝေဠုဝန်, (Pali ဝေဠုဝန်,) *n.* a bamboo grove.

ဝေ, *v.* to run round (an object,) လည်

——လည်, *v.* same ; *hence*, တဝေလည်လည်နေ, to hang about, hover round an object or thing, unwilling to leave.

——ဝိုက်, *v.* same.

ဝေး, *v.* to be far, distant, not near, မနီး

——ကွာ, *v.* same.

——ဝပ်, *v.* same.

ဝဲး 1, *n.* a whirlpool, eddy.

——တြဗ, *n.* a large eddy, ခုခောင်း

——ကတော့, *n.* a whirlpool with a vortex.

——ဆန့်, *n.* a current running opposite to the main stream.

——ပြေး, *n.* a rapid eddy.

——မှုတ်, *v.* to be thrown out by a whirlpool.



ဝဲ 2, *n.* a roof in which one side projects over on the other.

——ဝဲ, —လင်း, *n.* same.

ဝဲ 3, *n.* the itch ; the mange.

——ခြောက်, *n.* the common itch.

——မိ, *n.* the same in an advanced stage, but less than လင်းမိ

——ပူ, *n.* the mange in horses.

ဝဲ 4, *v.* to sail round as a bird, to fly round without striking with the wings.

ဝဲ 5, *v.* to speak with a foreign accent or brogue.

ဝေါ, *n.* a large state palanquin.

——မလာ, *n.* same.

[ဝေါခဲ, *adv.* indicative of the sound which it imitates,—particularly applicable to the noise made by a ခဲ, when it is fired.]

ဝေါတာရ, (Pali,) *n.* common parlance.

——စကား, *n.* same.

——ဒေသနာ, *n.* common-place religious instruction.

မိုက်, *v.* to curve round, make a circuit partially or wholly, မွေ့, —more than မွေး.

——ကျီ, *v.* to come round one coaxingly.

မိုင်း, *see* ဝန်း; to do jointly, by joint effort; to shake round as rice in a shallow bottomed basket, (မိုက်ကော;) *n.* a circle of people; whence, ကြက်မိုင်း, မဲးမိုင်း, ထွန်းမိုင်း; a fair.

——ညီ, *v.* same, 2nd def.

——ဖွဲ့, *v.* to form a circle of people, tents, &c.

မိုးဝင်း, *v.* to be brilliant, shining,—used adverbially.

မိုးဝါး, *v.* to be obscure; to be doubtful, uncertain,—but used only in some adverbial form, as မိုးဝါးဝါး, obscurely, dubiously.

ဝှက်, *v.* to hide, secrete, conceal.



——ထား, *v.* same.

၅၆, *v.* to rise, burst up; to be strong, violent, (infrequent.)

Der. ကျော်၅၆

——တက်, *v.* same.

——၅၇, *v.* same. Der. အ၅၆းအ၅၇

၅၈, *v.* to be low and level, as ground occasionally covered with water;—*comp.* ချိုင့်; to be plain, level, ညီ, မှ; to make level, even, ဖျမ်းမျှ. Der. အ၅၈း

၅၉, (from ခွေ,) *v.* to push with the head, or horn or tusk; to propel violently, ခွေ

၆၀, *commonly* ၆၁, *n.* the testicles.

——၆၂, *n.* same.

——၆၃, *n.* the scrotum, လိန့်ဥ, ကပ်ပယ်ဒိတ်

——ထုတ်, —လှီး, *v.* to castrate, အသိုးထုတ်, သင်, ဆုမ္မ, ကွပ်

၆၄, *v.* to praise, laud, extol, ချီးမွမ်း

——ချီး, *v.* same.

### သဝ

*The thirtieth consonant in the Burmese alphabet.*

သ ၁, *v.* to give, offer,—scarcely used singly. Der. ဆက်သ, ဒိုသ, ပြသ

——ဆောင်, *v.* to present from a distance.

သ ၂, *v.* to repair the outside, improve the appearance.

——နီ, *v.* same.

သ ၃, *an abbreviation of the connective* သည် *or* သော

သက် ၁, (from အသက်, life.)

——စေ့တင်, (from စေ့, to complete,) *v.* to make offerings equal in number to the years of the offerer's life.



——စောင့်စောင့်, *n.* medicine to preserve life, သာယဝန္တနာသေး။

——စောင့်သွေး, *n.* the radical part of the blood, ပထဝီသွေး။

——တိ, (from ဇာတိ, ပကတိ, &c. ?) *v.* to have a natural turn or disposition (for any thing,) တိသနာရှိ။

——တော်စောင့်, *n.* one who has charge of the king's person,  
——*comp.* ကိုယ်ခံတော်။

သက် 2, *v.* to go down, descend, ဆင်း ; to take place, as pity, love, &c. ; to take effect, as the poison of the *theet-say* gum, (သစ်စေး ; ) *hence*, တသက်သက်, *adv.* in the way of longing regret.

——ရောက်, *v.* [to befall, as a calamity, ဘေးသက်ရောက်, ရောက်သက်ရောက်။]

——သွယ်, *v.* to connect one with another.

သက် 3, *v.* to be moderate.

——သက်, *adv.* moderately, pretty, not very.

——[သက်သာသာ, *adv.* same.]

——သာ, *v.* to moderate, (*intrans.*) be relieved, obtain ease, be comfortable, recover.

သက် 4, *v.* to be mere, clear, nothing else, (*obsolete.*)

——သက်, *a.* mere, as မေတ္တာသက်သက်နှင့်ပြုသည့်, to do it from mere affection ; [*adv.* at all, *in negative sentences*, ဖြင့်, အလျှင်း, as သက်သက်မရှိ, there is none at all.]

သကတ်, (Pali သကတ္တ,) *n.* the substratum of matter ? [a book pertaining to Pali Grammar, (သဒ္ဓါ,) သကတ်ကျမ်း။]

သကဒါဂါမိ, *see* သကဒါဂါမိပလ္လင်္ဂနိ။

သကဒါဂါမိ, (Pali,) *n.* the second state attained by an areeyah, (အရိယာ။)

——မဂ်, *n.* the duties of said state.

——မဂ္ဂဌာနိ, *n.* one who has performed the duties of said state.



——ဝေဠာန်, *n.* one who has attained to the reward of said state.

——မိုဝ်, *n.* the reward of said state.

သက္ကတန်, *n.* a kind of umbrella.

သက်ကယ်, *see* သက်ငယ်, *n.* a kind of grass.

——ပြစ်, *v.* to weave said grass, [so as to be ready for thatching ;] *n.* a stick of grass so woven.

သက္ကရာဇ်, *n.* an era, epoch, date, year, ကာလ ; a written engagement, obligatory writing, စာချုပ်.

သက္ကလတ်, (Eng. thick cloth,) *n.* woolen cloth, broad cloth.

——ကြွတ်နား, (rat's ear,) *n.* fine woolen cloth, cassermere, flannel.

သက်ငယ်, *n.* a kind of grass used in thatching.

သက်တံ, *n.* a rainbow,—*comp.* မိုး; a kind of disease.

သက်ရင်း, *n.* a kind of tree, of which there are many varieties.

——[ကတောင်, or —ကတိုး, *n.* the Rangoon croton plant.

——နီ, *n.* the wild croton.

သက်လုံ, *n.* wind, power of respiration, strength of lungs.

——ကောင်း, *v.* to be long-winded.

——ကွဲ, *v.* to be broken-winded.

——မို, *v.* to be out of breath, to pant feebly and faintly,—less than ဖိုက်.

သက်သေ, *n.* a standard, settled rule or measure, a pattern, representative, ဝံ ; a witness, any thing that affords evidence or proof; illustration, testimony; evidence.

——ခံ, *v.* to bear witness, give testimony; *n.* a witness.

——ထား, *v.* to make a witness, appoint to be a witness.

——[ထုတ်, —ပေး, —ပြ, *v.* to produce evidence, show proof.]

သကာ, *n.* unrefined sugar, the hardened sediment of molasses or treacle, whether made from the palm or cane, muscovado.



သက္က, (Pali,) *see* သာကီဝင်။

သဏ္ဌိ, *n.* open work in wood, ornamental of palaces, monasteries, &c.

သကြား 1, (Pali သက္က,) *n.* a superior order of Nats in the second stage (တာဝတိသီ) of the inferior celestial worlds, (နတ်ပြည်။)

——[ပေါက်, *n.* a hole in the ceiling of the king's palace to admit the passage of the သကြားမင်း; the holes on the upper surface of a harp to improve the sound.]

——ပေါက်ပေါက်, *n.* a kind of stone, ရွှေသွေးကျောက်။

——မင်း, *n.* the sovereign of တာဝတိသီ။

——လောက်စာ, *n.* a species of reptile.

သကြား 2, *n.* sugar.

——ခဲး, *n.* sugar candy.

——[ချက်, *v.* to make sugar by boiling, &c.]

——ချက်သမား, *n.* a sugar-boiler.]

——ပွင့်, *n.* same as သကြားခဲး။

——မုန့်, *n.* sugar-cake.

——[ပွဲ, *n.* same as သကြား။]

သခင်, *n.* a master, lord, အရှင်။

——ဘုရား, *n.* same, but more respectful, and reverential.

သခွတ်, *n.* a kind of tree.

သခွား, *n.* the cucumber; ခေသွန်းသခွား, the common kind.

——ငပြုတ်, *n.* a sour kind.

——မ, *n.* the musk melon.

——ရွေး, *n.* same.

သင် 1, *n.* the thalia cannæformis.

——ဈာ, *n.* a mat made of the stalk of said plant.

——မြ, *n.* a finer kind.

သင် 2, *pron.* thou, you, masculine or feminine.



သင် ၃, *v.* to learn, acquire knowledge or skill.

——ကြား, *v.* to learn, receive instruction.

——ချ, *v.* to teach, as a schoolmaster,—one kind of သွန်သင်.

——ပေး, —ပို့, *v.* same.

——မှီး, *v.* to learn and store up.

သင် 4, *v.* to pull off, skin, နှင်, နှာ, ငွေ; to clear, disencumber, disentangle, ထွင်, ဖြည့်, ဖျင်. Der. သုတ်သင်.

——ထွင်, *v.* same, 2nd def.

သငယ်, (from သားငယ်,) *n.* the young of animals,—used in combination with the names of brute animals, as နွားသငယ်, a calf, &c., အကလေး.

သင်္ကန်း 1, *n.* the Hopea tree.

သင်္ကန်း 2, *n.* the garment of a priest of Boodh, composed of three pieces, viz. သင်းဒိုင်, ကိုယ်ဝတ်, and ခုကုန်.

——[ကြီး, *n.* a double သင်္ကန်း, worn only by Rahans.

——ဆိုး, *v.* to dye garments for the priests, usually with a preparation made from the wood of the jack tree.]

——ရွတ်, *n.* a species of water bird.

——[ရွတ်ပျဉ်, *n.* a board for washing the priest's garments on.]

သင်္ကာ, (Pali,) *n.* doubt, suspicion ; *v.* to doubt, be suspicious of, ယုံမှား.

သင်္ကြန်, or သင်းကြန်, *n.* a fabulous head, supposed to be in the charge of seven goddesses, who transfer it from one to another, at the commencement of every new year.

——ကျ, —အတာကျ, *v.* the head is delivered over by a goddess.

——ကျပ်, —အတာကျပ်, *v.* it is passing from one to another.

——[ခေါ်, *v.* the king's head is washed.]

——တက်, —အတာတက်, *v.* the said fabulous head reaches the hand of another goddess.



သင်္ခတတရား, [*n.* the state of subjection to the operation of the four prime causes, (အကြောင်းတရားလေးပါး,) ကံ၊ ဝိတံ၊ ဥတု၊ အာဟာရတည်းဟူသောအကြောင်းတို့ဖြင့်ပြုပျင်အပ်သောသင်္ခတတရား။]

သင်္ခမိ, *n.* a shady place of retreat, a garden, grove, hermitage, အရိပ်သင်္ခမိ။

သင်္ခါရ, (Pali,) *n.* the mutability of creatures, by which they are continually subject to destruction and reproduction.

သင်္ခါရက္ခန္ဓာ, *see under* ခန္ဓာ။

သင်္ခေပ, (Pali, အကျဉ်း။)

——နည်း, *n.* a brief, summary manner.

သင်္ချာ, (Pali,) *n.* calculating, computing, တွက်ခြင်း။

——အတတ်, *n.* arithmetic, ဂဏန်းသင်္ချာ။

[သင်္ချေ, *n.* wild jasmine.]

သင်္ဂဟ, (Pali,) *n.* help, assistance, ထောက်ပံ့ခြင်း, ချီးမြှင့်ခြင်း။

——တရားလေးပါး, *n.* the four rules of kindness, by which kings ought to govern.

သင်္ဂြိုဟ် 1, *also written* သင်းဂြိုဟ်, (Pali သင်္ဂဟ,) *v.* to help, assist, as superiors, *particularly*, as kings their subjects, ထောက်ပံ့, ချီးမြှင့် ; to assist by way of advice, teaching, preaching ; to perform funeral rites, whether by burning, (ဖုတ်ကြည်း,) or burying, (မြေမြှုပ်,)—*comp.* ကဲ့ရဲ့သင်္ဂြိုဟ်။

သင်္ဂြိုဟ် 2, *also written* သင်းဂြိုဟ်, (Pali သင်္ဂဟ, အကျဉ်း,) *n.* an abridgment, compilation.

သင်္ဂြိုဟ် 3, *n.* a system of metaphysics,—*see under* ပရမတ်။

——ဉ္စပိုင်း, *n.* the nine divisions of said system.

သဏီ, (Pali,) *n.* a member of the priesthood of Boodh ; the priests of Boodh collectively, the clergy.

——စဉ်, *adv.* one after another.

——သနာ, *n.* a concert of primitive priests, rehearsing the communications of Boodh.



——ယနာတင်, *v.* to hold such a concert.

သင်္ဘောတ, *see under* ငရဲး.

သင်္ဃိက, (Pali သင်္ဃာ and ဣက, ဥဌာ, property,) *n.* consecrated property, belonging to the public,—*comp.* ပုံပါသကာ

သင်္ဃာလီ, *n.* a kind of bed-frame without legs, used by government people.

သင်္ဃုန်း, *n.* a razor.

သင်္ဃိုင်း, *n.* a frock with short sleeves, and close on all sides.

——ဝတ်, *n.* a kind of bird, heron?

[သင်္ဃုံ, *n.* Turk's cap, a large species of trochus.]

သင်္ဃုန်း, *n.* a kind of tree, [tortuous hibiscus.]

သင်္ဃုတ်, *n.* an offering of food presented before a pagoda or idol.

သင်္ဃုး, (corrupted from ပုံ,) *n.* a board used by scholars to write on.

——ကြီး, *n.* the combination of the letters of the alphabet, a spelling book.

——ခေါင်း, *n.* the handle of the spelling board; a pale, picket.

သင်္ဃေါင်း, *n.* [the marsh-date palm.

——ခွေ, *n.* a species of sparrow.]

——ခွီး, *n.* the large white worm, [found in the bud, (သုဉ်း,) of said tree,]—an article of food.

သင်္ဘော, *also written* သင်းဘော, *n.* a ship, any sailing vessel; the papaya (tree, &c.)

——သြဇာ, *n.* a species of the custard apple.

——ကျွဲ, *n.* a species of the ကျွဲ

——ကြမ်း, *n.* a garret.

——ခိပ်, *n.* a landing place for ships, a harbor.

——ပဒေသာ, *n.* a species of the papaya.



——တောက်, *n.* a kind of fish.

——မနိကျည်း, *n.* a species of the tamarind.

——မုံသ, *n.* the turnip ; the cabbage.

——သခွား, *n.* the papaya.

——သူကြီး, *n.* a ship-owner.

သထိကမိုက်, *n.* the Sanscrit language.

သင့် 1, *a modification of the pron. သင်, (see Grammar.)*

သင့် 2, *v.* to be suitable, proper, becoming, တော်, လျော်, လျောက်  
ပတ်; to suit, agree with; to agree with, be on good  
terms ; to have sexual intercourse. Der. အသင့်.

——တင့်, —မြတ်, *v.* same, 3rd def.

——နေ, *v.* same, 4th def.

သင့် 3, *v.* to befall, come upon ; to take, as fire, poison, dis-  
ease.

——ရောက်, [*v.* same, 1st def.]

သင်း 1, *pron. a.* that (thing.) Der. ဘယ်သင်း.

သင်း 2, *v.* to unite, associate, ပေါင်း,—not used singly. Der.  
အသင်း.

——အုပ်, *n.* the chief of a society, pastor of a church.

——ခွဲ, *v.* to make a schism.

——ထောက်, *n.* an assistant, deacon.

——ပင်း, *see* အသင်းအပင်း.

——ဖွဲ့, *v.* to associate, form a society, ချဲ့ထောက်ဖွဲ့.

——ဝင်း, *see* အသင်းဝင်း.

——ဝင်းဇော်, *n.* one who joins a society at the same time.

——ဝင်းသူ, *n.* a member of a society.

——သီး, *adv.* apart, independent of others.

သင်း 3, *v.* to emit a certain kind of pleasant odor, as the odor  
of the တရုတ်ကားပွင့်, ဓမ္မာပွင့်, သပွင့်,—one kind of ငွေ.

——ကြ, —ခွံ, *v.* *see* the parts.



သင်း 4, *v.* to geld, castrate, (man or beast,) သင်းထုတ်, ကွပ်,  
 လွှဲလွှဲလွှဲ, ဆုပ္ပံ

——ကြောင်, *a.* imperfectly castrated.

——ကွပ်, *v.* same as သင်း

——စင်, *a.* perfectly castrated.

သင်းကျပ်, *n.* the front brim of a cap of state ?

သင်ကွပ်, *n.* a kind of serpent.

သင်းကြက်တူရွေး, *n.* a species of lizard, with a head resembling  
 a parrot's bill.

သင်းကြွပ်, *n.* the earth which scales off the surface of land,  
 after an inundation.

——ထ, *v.* the earth scales off, &c.

သင်းချော, *n.* the earth lizard, a large brown species.

သင်းရှိုင်း, *n.* a place of performing funeral rites, or of dispos-  
 ing of the dead by burning or burying, တပ်ပြင်, လုတ်ထိုင်း,  
 သုဿနံ

——ထွင်း, *n.* a grave.

သင်းခွေ, *n.* a kind of tree.

သင်းခွေချပ်, *n.* the pangolin or scaly ant-eater, of the Malays,  
*manis levicaudata.*

သင်းတွေး, *n.* verdigris.

——[မိန့်ကျောက်, *n.* green jasper.

သင်းထောက်, *n.* a kind of creeper, the root of which is edible.]

သင်းပိုင်, *n.* the under garment of a priest of Boodh,—*comp.*  
 သင်္ကန်း

သင်းလိပ်, *n.* a small kind of tortoise.

သင်းဝင်, *n.* a kind of tree.

[သဗို, or တဗို, *n.* a species of chiton, a multivalve mollusk.]

သစ် 1, *n.* wood, timber.

——ဓာတ်, *n.* the chesnut.



- [ဆောင်း, *v.* to draw timber with an elephant,
- ကောက်, *n.* crooked timber.
- ကိုင်း, *n.* a large branch of a tree,—*comp.* သစ်ခက်.]
- ကျား, *n.* the walnut.
- ကြိမိုး, *n.* the cinnamon (tree ;) cinnamon; ရှမ်းသစ်ကြိမိုး,  
*n.* cassia.
- [ကြောင်ဝင်, *n.* hollow timber, ကြောင်ဝင်သစ်.]
- ကြွနီ, *n.* the epidendrum moschatum.
- [ခက်, *n.* a small branch of a tree—*comp.* သစ်ကိုင်း]
- ခါး, *n.* bitter-wood, terminalia pentaptera.]
- ခေါက်, *n.* the bark of trees.
- ခေါက်ဇက်, *n.* tan, after being used in tanning.
- ခေါက်ရည်, *n.* bark water, water in which bark has been  
steeped.
- ချ, *n.* the Malay chestnut.
- ချေး, *n.* a kind of tree.
- ချော, *n.* a kind of tree.
- ခွ, *n.* a crotch in a tree.
- [ခွန်, *n.* duty on timber, revenue accruing from timber  
duties.]
- ခွပ်နီ, *n.* a species of parasite, [purple dendrobium.]
- [ခွံ, *n.* same as သစ်ခေါက်.]
- ငကြွင်, *n.* a kind of timber.
- ငေး, *n.* a kind of gum, black varnish ; the tree from  
which the gum exudes.
- [ငေးမိုင်း, *n.* the wild black-varnish tree.]
- မိဇုံ, *n.* a kind of tree.
- [ဆောက်မိုး, *n.* the chisel-handle tree, a species of dalber-  
gia.]
- ဆွေး, *n.* touch-wood, spunk.



- ဆွဲလွဲး, *n.* a kind of tree.
- ညို, *n.* a kind of tree.
- တချင်း, *n.* a kind of tree.
- တံမြို့, *n.* a sprout from a fallen trunk.
- တာ, (from တာ,) *n.* a wooden box, chest ; a box made of any material.
- တောက်, *n.* a wood-pecker.
- တို, *n.* the wild mangosteen.
- ထက်ထင်နေ, *n.* a kind of grass.
- ထက်ထေဋ္ဌ, *n.* another.
- နဂါး, *n.* twisted timber.
- ဝင်, *n.* a tree.
- ပုစိ, *n.* a kind of tree.
- ပုလွေ, *n.* a kind of tree.
- ဇောက်ကြွေ, *n.* a kind of insect.
- မြို့, *n.* a kind of tree.
- တိလူး, *n.* creaking timber.
- မင်း, *n.* a kind of tree, [the dammer pine.]
- မညှို, *n.* a kind of tree, [the karung oil tree.]
- မိဋ္ဌ, *n.* timber which is large at bottom and tapering towards the top.
- ယာ, *n.* a kind of tree, [resembling the engyen, သစ်ယာ ဆင်ကြင်း]
- ယား, *n.* another kind, [gordonia floribunda.]
- ယာတိုင်း, *n.* timber of uniform size from the bottom to the top.
- ရည်, *n.* the sap of trees,
- ရေပြန်, *n.* the return of moisture to trees and plants, on the approach of spring.
- သား, (from သာသား,) *n.* wood, the substance of a tree,



- သီး, *n.* the fruit of a tree.
- သီးဇလံ, —သီးဝလံ, *n.* same.
- ဆော့, *n.* the apple.
- သစ် 2, *n.* a small animal of the tiger genus.
- ကြုတ်, *n.* another species, [the Nepaul tiger-cat.]
- ကြောင်, *n.* the leopard cat.
- ဆင်, *n.* a large species,—larger than ကျားသစ်.
- သစ် 3, *v.* to measure with the breadth of a finger.

Der. ဆသစ်.

- သစ် 4, *v.* to be new, not old, မဟောင်း.
- သစ် 5, *v.* to wash (the face,) မျက်နှာသစ်.
- [သစ်ကတိုး, *n.* a species of *sterculia*.
- သစ်ဇက်သစ်းသေး, *n.* narrow-petalled garland flower.]
- သဉ္ဇာ, (Pali,) *n.* truth, as opposed to falsehood, (ပုဿ,) veracity,  
—*comp.* သဉ္ဇာ ; an engagement, promise, oath, vow ; a  
species of flower plant, [the tiger-lily.]
- ခံ, *v.* to enter into an engagement with (a superior.)
- ဂထိ, *n.* [same as သဉ္ဇာ, 2nd def.]
- [ဂထိမ္ဘိ, *v.* to be under an engagement.
- ဂထိပြု, *v.* see သဉ္ဇာပြု.
- စောင့်, *v.* to keep an engagement, be faithful.
- ထိုက်, *v.* to administer an oath.
- ထား, *v.* to resolve, vow.
- [ထိမ်း, *v.* same as သဉ္ဇာစောင့်.
- နှံ, *v.* to vow as lovers, (theatrical.)
- ပန်း, *n.* the tiger-lily.]
- ပန်နတ်, *v.* to take an oath, imprecate evil on one's self.
- ဗေ, *v.* to charge solemnly, as under the sanction of an oath.
- ပြု, *v.* same ; to affirm solemnly, make a vow, take an  
oath, ကျိန်, မိဉ္ဇာန်သဉ္ဇာပြု.



——[ဖောက်, *see next.*]

——ဖျက်, *v.* to break an engagement.

——ရေ, *n.* prepared water drank on taking an oath of allegiance.

——ရှိ, *v.* to be faithful.

——လေးပါး, *n.* the four laws or systems of truths, viz. စုက္ခသစ္စာ, သမုဒယာသစ္စာ, နိရောဓသစ္စာ and မဂ္ဂသစ္စာ။

သန္တေ, *see* စန္တေ။

သဇင်, *n.* a species of parasite.

သည် 1, *see* ဘသည် 2.

သည် 2,

——တိုင်, *n.* an upright post of a house; a middle post, between the central, (ခေါင်တိုင်,) and the outside posts, (လက်ခံတိုင်။)

——တိုင်မ, *n.* the central posts which support the ridge of the roof, ခေါင်တိုင်။

——ထွေး, *n.* a post in the outer row, လက်ခံတိုင်။

——မ, *n.* same as သည့်တိုင်မ။

——ရံ, *n.* a post in the middle row.

သည် 3, *pron. a.* this, ဤ။

——သို့, *pron. a.* such, of this sort, ဤသို့။

သည် 4, *n.* affix nominative, denoting the agent or subject.

——ကား, *n.* affix, same,—*see* ကား။

သည် 5, *verb. affix assertive*, ငါ ; *participial*, သော ; *connective particle*,—chiefly used in connecting adjectives when prefixed to nouns, သော။

——ဖို့, *verb. affix continuative*, though, သော်လည်း, (colloquial.)

သညက္ခန္ဓာ, *see under* ခန္ဓာ။

[သညင်္ဂနီ, *n.* *see* ကညင်။]

သညာ, (Pali,) *n.* perception, the act or power of perceiving or marking down, သိမှတ်ခြင်း ; [a mark, sign, name.]



- လေး, *v.* to suggest, give an idea how to act, ညွှန်လေး။  
 သည့်နှယ်, *n.* (from သည် and နှယ်,) *adv.* in this manner, thus.  
 ထည်း 1, (from အထည်း, the liver.)
- ဇူ, *n. figuratively*, a son or daughter.
- ဉာ, *n.* the stem of the liver, အထည်း၏အညွှာ ; *figuratively*, a son or daughter.
- ခြေ, *n.* the gall, bile ; *hence*, ဗဒ္ဓသည်းခြေ, the gall in a case or bladder ; အဗဒ္ဓသည်းခြေ, the caseless gall, i. e. the synovia, အမိုးဆစ်ကိုမိစေသောဆီ။
- ခြေအိတ်, *n.* the gall bladder.
- မြိတ်, *see under* နှစ်လုံး။
- ဩ, *n. figuratively*, a son or daughter.
- သည်း 2, *v.* to be strong, violent ; to be very ill, near dying, ဖနည်းခြင်, —scarcely used assertively. Der. အထည်းအသန့်။
- ခံ, *v.* to bear patiently ; to bear forbearingly, to forgive.
- ခံရို, *v.* same, in the 1st sense, —rather intensive.
- ညည်းခံ, *v.* same, 1st sense.
- ထန့်, *v.* same as သည်း, (most common.)
- သဌေး, *n.* a rich man, သူကြွယ်။
- သဏ္ဌာနီ, (Pali သဏ္ဌာနီ,) *n.* shape, form, ပုံ။
- သတ် 1, *v.* to stop, put a stop to, as life when killing it, အသက်သတ် ; as fire, when quenching it, ဖီးသတ် ; as food when starving one to death, အစာသတ် ; as force, ဆွဲနှိပ်သတ် ; as a horse, when drawing in the reins, ဇက်သတ် ; as a rope when making fast, ကြိုးသတ် ; as the border of a garment, with gilt edging, ရွှေရံသတ် ; as a boat, when holding the oars in the water, တက်သတ် ; as work, when finishing it, လက်စသတ် ; as ground, when fixing the marks of a boundary, သတ်မှတ်, ကန့်သတ် ; *adv.* distinctly, သန့်သန့်။ Der. အသတ်။



——ညွှန်, —ဖြတ်, *v.* to kill.

——သတ်, *adv.* distinctly, သန့်သန့်။

သတ်, ၂, *v.* to strike with a swinging motion of the arm in any direction,—commonly applied to fighting with the hands and arms ; [to apply the mark င, (သသတ်,) to a final consonant.]

——စာင်း, *n.* a table of words like သတ်ပုံ။

——ညွှန်းစာ, *n.* one kind of သတ်ပုံ။

——ပုံ, *n.* a vocabulary, consisting of assortments of words ending in ဝ်, ၊, ဝ်, နိ, ဝိ, ဖိ and ဝ, to which are some times added words spelt with a ယပင့် or ခရင်။

သတင်း, *see* သိတင်း။

——ကျတ်, *n.* the seventh month in the year, nearly answering to October.

သတသတ, *n.* the hundredth, ၁၀၀ပြည့်သော။

သတိ, (Pali,) *n.* attention, heed, caution.

——ရွတ်လွင်း, *v.* to be forgetful, as an old man in his dotage, or a person of broken intellect, from sickness, or hard usage, ပိတ်ရွတ်လွင်း။

——ထား, —ပြု, —မှု, *v.* to take heed, take care, be on one's guard, be cautious, သတိရှိ။

——ဝေး, *v.* to warn, caution.

——[ ငြိ, *v.* to have presence of mind, coolness, self-possession.]

——ရ, *v.* to recollect, call to mind.

——ရှိ, *v.* to be aware, [to take heed.]

——ထား, —လျော့, *v.* to be off one's guard, heedless, careless, သတိမရှိ, သတိမဲ့။

သတတင်းထည်, *n.* ornamental hangings, fringes &c. ပန်းတတင်းထည်။

သထွိုသား, သထွိုသွီး, *n.* son, daughter,—with the additional idea of *little*,—in the phrase little son, that is, dear son.



သတ္တ, (Pali.) *a.* seven.

သတ္တဌာနီ, (Pali သတ္တဌာနီ,) *n.* the seven places in which Gaudama spent seven days each, on first becoming deity.

သတ္တမ, *a.* the seventh, *ခုနစ်ခုမြောက်။*

သတ္တရတနိတောင်စဉ်းခုနစ်ထပ်, *n.* the seven ranges of mountains encircling Myenmo mount, viz. ယုဂန္ဓိရ်, ဣသိဒ္ဓရာ, ကရဝိက, သုဒဿန, နေမိဒ္ဓရ, ပိနတ္တက and အဿကတ္တ။

သတ္တရသမ, *a.* the seventeenth, *ဆယ်ခုနစ်ခုမြောက်။*

သတ္တဝါ, (Pali သတ္တဝါ,) *n.* a rational being, *ပုဂ္ဂိုလ်။*

သတ္တန္တရကပ်, (Pali သတ္တံ, *a* weapon,) *n.* a period of slaughter, —see under ကပ်သုံးပါး။

သတ္တိ, (Pali,) *n.* ability to accomplish, *ဆွမ်း* ; an attribute, property, *ဂုဏ်။*

သတ္တု, (Pali,) *n.* metal extracted from ore.

——ကျောက်, *n.* ore.

——ချ, *v.* to extract metal from ore.

——မြင်း, *n.* a fossil, ကျောက်မြင်း။

သဒ္ဓါ, *pron.* သဒါ, (Pali,) *n.* a sound, *အသံ* ; an articulate sound, a word, *စကား။*

——ကျမ်း, *n.* a grammar (of the Pali language.)

——ဝရာဝနာ, see under အာယတန။

——ရံ, (from သာဓံ,) *n.* sound heard.

——ရေး, *n.* grammar.

——ရှစ်စောင်, *n.* the eight books of Pali grammar, viz. သဒ္ဓါ, နိပါတ်, ကာရက, သမာဓိ, တဒ္ဓိတ်, ဘာရုတ်, ကိတ်, and ဥတုတ်, to which are appended သုတ်စဉ်, and ဗိတတ်သွယ်။

သဒ္ဓါ, *pron.* သဒါ or သထာ, (Pali,) *n.* to feel kind, well-disposed towards ; to feel complacence, *particularly*, in religious objects, *ကြည်ညို။*

သဒ္ဓါခြေ, *n.* kind feeling, *သဒ္ဓါခြင်း။*



[သမ္ပိ၊ *n.* the many-stamened croton plant.]

သစ္စတ်, *n.* a kind of tree, ကစ္စတ်.

ထဋ္ဌေး, *n.* a kind of creeper.

သန့်, *v.* to be strong, vigorous, thrifty; to be stiff, high, as one end of a boat, which requires more lading than the other, to sit level on the water; *hence*, သယုသန့်.

—ကြမ်း, *v.* see the parts.

—စွမ်း, *v.* to be strong.

—မာ, *v.* to be strong of body, hale, robust.

—မြန်, *v.* to be vigorous and rapid,—applied to things animate.

သန(ဝါး,) *n.* a species of bamboo.

သနင်း, *n.* a chief, sovereign, ဘုရင်.

သနစ်, *n.* all the circumstances of a person, or city, or country, from the birth or origin.

—သနာ, —သနယ်, *n.* same.

သနထေင်, *n.* the gamboge tree.

သနပစ္ဆည်း, *n.* a kind of plant.

သနတ် 1, *n.* a kind of tree, the leaf of which is used in making cigars, [a species of cordia.]

သနတ် 2, *n.* pickles conserved with spices,—*comp.* ချဉ်းပတ်.

သနတ်ခါး, *n.* a kind of tree, the bark and root of which are used in making a fragrant paste for smearing the face and body, [murraya paniculata.]

သနား, *v.* to pity; to feel tenderly towards; to give from pity.

သန့်ချောင်, (from သဆန်, a kernel,) *a.* addled as an egg.

သန္တာ, *n.* coral.

သန္တာနီ, (Pali သန္တာနီ,) *n.* [peace, မိတ်နှစ်လုံးခြင်းသက်ခြင်း ?]

သန္ဓေ, (Pali,) see ပဋိသန္ဓေ.

—ပေး, *v.* to beget, generate, engender.



———နှုတ်ငုံ, *n.* pregnancy.

သန့်ငွာန့်, (Pali သန့်ငွာန,) *n.* a settled state of things, ဆုံးဖြတ်ခြင်း။

———ချ, *v.* to settle, make permanent.

သန့်ပါတ်, *n.* a certain influence or state of disease, near death.

———ဝမ်း, *v.* to be subject to such an influence.

သန့်ဝေ, *n.* the day after the morrow.

သန့်ယှက်, *n.* a two-edged sword.

———စွန်း, *n.* a sharp projection of land, ကြက်ယှာစွန်း။

သန့်ယှင်(မြို့) *n.* Syriam, the sea-port of old Pegu?

သန့်တ်, *n.* a kind of harpoon.

သန့်င်း, *see* နံန့်င်း။

သန့်, *v.* to be clear from, separate, distinct ; to make clear, to separate ; to be clean, pure, innocent, holy, ဝင်း

———ဝင်း, *v.* same, 3d def. ; to perform the natural evacuations,—applied respectfully to kings, priests, &c.

———ပြန့်, *v.* same as သန့် ; to be conventionally, or ceremonially clean, undefiled ?

———ရှင်း, *v.* same, (most common,)—applied also to the mind, ဝင်ကြယ်။

———သတ်, *v.* to wash after a natural evacuation.

———[သန့်, *adv.* distinctly, separately, by itself, without any admixture.]

သန့် 1, *n.* a kind of tree.

သန့် 2, *n.* a louse.

———[ဉ, *n.* a nit.]

———ချေး, *n.* a body louse.

———ငှ, *n.* a young louse.

———မ, *n.* a large louse.

——— [သဘ, *v.* to itch from the biting of lice.]

သန့် 3, *v.* to cross (a path, river, &c.)



သန်းခေါင်း, *n.* midnight.

——ကျော်, *n.* after midnight.

——သန်းလွဲ, *n.* about midnight and after.

သတ် 1, *n.* a wedge driven in to make tight, or to split.

——နှက်, —ပင်း, —မိုက်, *v.* to drive a wedge.

——ရည်ပိုး, *n.* a reglet.

သတ် 2, *v.* to stroke with the hand, smooth down, ဆိုးသပ်သည့် ;  
to smooth with a knife.

——ပတ်, *v.* to be handsome, elegant, well-drest, &c.,—ap-  
plied to deity, priests and idols ; to bathe, ဖုတ်သပ်သည့်,  
—similarly applied.

——ရပ်, *v.* to be well-arranged, in handsome order,—mostly  
used adverbially, as သပ်သပ်ရပ်ရပ်.

သမိတ် 1, *n.* an open-mouthed pot, in which priests of Buddh  
receive offerings of food.

——ဒိတ်, *n.* the sling, in which the priest's pot is suspend-  
ed from the neck and shoulder.

——ခြေ, *n.* a stand for the said pot.

——ငှာတ်, *n.* the part of a pagoda, which resembles an in-  
verted pot ; [*v.* to invert the pot, i. e. refuse to receive  
offerings from one, to excommunicate.]

——လွတ်, [*v.* to suspend the rice-pot in its sling round the  
neck ;] *n.* the wagtail.

[သမိတ် 2, *n.* a species of oak.]

သပေါ, *n.* a kind of plant, [the low-land screw-pine, *pandanus*  
*furcatus*.]

——ဖျာ, *n.* a mat made of the stalk of said plant.

သပ်သပ်, *a.* at all,—in negative sentences, as သပ်သပ်မသောက်  
သည့်, he remains without eating at all.

သပြေ, *n.* a kind of tree, [water dillenia.]



သပြေသပြေ, *n.* the malay apple, *eugenia malaccensis.*]

သပြေ, *n.* the eugenia.

———မှီလွယ်, *n.* incipient puberty.

———တိုင်, *n.* the south post in the main part of a house,—  
*see under ကွန်း*

———ရောင်, *n.* reddish brown color.

သခန်း, *n.* a kind of tree, [a species of *figus.*]

———သီး, *n.* the fruit of said tree ; something attached to the  
placenta ; [one form of leprosy,—so called from the ap-  
pearance of spots, resembling the said fruit.]

သဏ္ဍိ, *n.* a kind of song.

သတ္တဝ, *n.* the luffa plant, [bearing a long gourd with a striped  
skin.

———ဓူ, *n.* *literally*, the intestines of the said gourd, from  
the confused involutions of its stringy substance when  
dried.

———ဓူလိုက်, *v.* to be confused in mind.]

———ကြီး, *n.* a kind of tree.

———[ဘီး, *n.* the bitter gourd.

———နာ, *n.* a kind of sore, in which the part assumes a po-  
rous appearance.

———လိုက်, *v.* the sore assumes a porous, spongy appearance.]

———သိန်, *n.* a kind of tree, ဓမ္မလက္ခဏာ

သက္ကလ, *n.* affix, as, like as, ကဲ့သို့, လို

သဗ္ဗ, (Pali,) *a.* all, စပ်သိမ်း

သဗ္ဗညုတ, (Pali,) *n.* omniscience, သဗ္ဗညုတညာဏ်

သထင်, *n.* a festival of any kind, public entertainment, ဖွဲ ; an  
assembly convened for any purpose.

———သပြေ, *n.* one who plays at a festival, a stage player.

[သထိ, *n.* a species of *nautilus.*



သဘျာ, *n.* the Chinese window-oyster.]

သဘာဝ, (Pali,) *see* သဘော။

သဘော, *n.* nature, character ; nature, disposition, internal bent, or tendency ; liking, satisfaction with ; meaning, tenor.

——ကောက်, *v.* to be deceitful, dishonest,—*comp.* မိတ်ကောက်။

——ကောင်း, *v.* to be of a good disposition.

——ကျ, *v.* to be settled in opinion.

——ကြောင်း, —တန့်, *v.* same as —ကောက်။

——မှီကိမ်, *v.* to be settled, and intent (on something,)—  
မိတ်တန့်မှန်းလျက်ရှိသည်။

——[ညွှတ်ကောင်း, *v.* to have a good intellect, ညွှတ်ကောင်း။]

——တူ, *v.* [to be of one mind, to agree.]

——တွေ့, *v.* to like, favor, approve, မိတ်တွေ့။

——ထား, *v.* to resolve, determine (to do.)

——ပေါက်, *v.* to be intelligent, penetrating.

——ပြည့်ဝ, *v.* to be upright, wise, patient,—in a word, replete with all perfection of character.

——မြဲ, —ဖြောင့်, *v.* to be upright, honest.

——ရောက်, *v.* to be favorably disposed, inclined,—*comp.* စေတနာရှိ။

——လွယ်, *v.* to be of an easy, pliant disposition.

——ဝင်, *v.* to come to the same opinion.

——သကန့်, *n.* same as သဘော။

——သန့်, *v.* to be firm in purpose.

သမ, (Pali,) *v.* to coalesce into one substance, တသားတည်း  
ပေါင်းသည်။

သမက်, *n.* a son-in-law.

သမက, *n.* a kind of tree.

သမင် 1, *n.* a deer with branching horns,—larger than ဒုလ္လံ,  
and smaller than ဆဝ်, [the brow-antlered rusa.]



———**ကွိုတိုးပြီ**, *v.* to impose on, by some legerdemain trick.

———**ရှို**, *n.* the horns of the said deer.

———**စာ**, *n.* a kind of tree.

**သမင် 2**, *n.* a cutaneous disease, occasioning a discoloring of the skin.

———**နက်**, —**နီ**, —**မြ**, —**ရက်**, *n.* varieties of said disease.

———**လျက်**, *n.* same as သမင်။

**သမဏသံရုပ္ပရှိ**, *v.* to be handsome and genteel, လှပယဉ်ကျေးသည်။

**သမတ် 1**, *in Pali grammar*, *n.* a root, that is capable of taking a verbal termination, (ပစ္စည်း။)

**သမတ် 2**, (**မတ်**), *v.* to be upright, **ဖြောင့်မတ်** ; to be uniform ; *n.* a subordinate, to whom the decision of a business is committed by a superior, **နိသမတ်** ; *hence*, **သမ္ဘာသမတ်ရှိသောသူ**, **သမ္ဘာသမတ်ပြုသောသူ**, one who speaks or calls things the same ; **သမတတ်တည်း**, *adv.* in one straight course, uniformly.

———**လှံ**, *n.* a spear carried by an executioner on occasions of inflicting public punishment.

**သမတ**, *adv.* all together, unanimously, **တညီတညွတ်တည်း**။

———**မင်း**, *n.* a king raised to the throne with the consent of the people.

**သမထိ**, *adv.* long in time, **ကြာမြင့်စွာ**,—prefixed to **ရှည်သည်**။

**သမနီး**, *n.* a species of grass.

———**ကျား**, *n.* a kind of creeper.

**သမသက္ကရာ**, (*Pali*), *n.* a kind of medicine.

**သမသတ်**, *a.* diagonal ; [*adv.* right before, opposite, abreast, **ရင်ဆိုင်း**; **မျက်နှာချင်းဆိုင်း**။

**သမံ**, (*Pali*, **ဗြိဟ္မခြင်း**။)

———**တထင်း**, *n.* a made level plain.



သမာဓိ, (Pali, *prob.* သမ္ပာဓိ,) *n.* steadiness in a good cause,  
တည်ကြည်ခြင်း။

သမား, or သမ္ဘား, *n.* one skilled in some work.

[သမားက, *n.* a species of myrebalans.]

သမားရောင်းမောင်းတောင်, *n.* a boastful meddler, *particularly*, in  
medicine.

သမီး, or သွီး, *n.* a daughter; the daughter of a man's brother,  
or of a woman's sister.

——ကညာ, *n.* a virgin daughter, commonly denoting a king's  
daughter, presented in marriage to another king.

——ခင်ပွန်း, *n.* husband and wife.

——ဗ္ဗား, *n.* a daughter by affinity; a niece or an adopted  
daughter.

——မောင်နှံ, *n.* same as သွီးခင်ပွန်း။

——မြောက်သား, *n.* a cousin, being of a different sex, and  
having a parent who is brother or sister to a parent of  
the other.

——ယောက်ဖ, *see* ယောက်ဖ။

——ယောက်မ, *see* ယောက်ဖ။

——[ရင်း, *n.* an own daughter.]

——လူလင်, *n.* a young woman, (poetical.)

[သမီးခွံ, *n.* a species of the limpet shell.]

သမုတ်, *v.* to name, give a name, ပညတ်မှည့်။

——သမတ်ပြု, *v.* of similar import.

သမုတိ (ထီး,) *n.* one kind of royal umbrella.

သမုတိနတ်, (Pali သမုတိ, called,) *n.* a monarch.

သမုဓဿ, *see under* သမ္ဘာ။

သမုဒ္ဒရာ, (Pali သမုဒ္ဒေါ,) *n.* the sea, ocean, ပင်လယ်။

သမုန့်, *n.* a kind of tree.

သမဲး, *n.* a young man, လူလင်။



ဆမိုက်, *v.* to mark out, limit, (infrequent.)

ဆမိုင်း, *n.* a history of a pagoda.

ဆမြတ်, *see* သားမြတ်။

ဆမ္မဇဉ်, (Pali သမ္မဇေယျံ,) [*n.* a kind of wisdom or learning, သမ္မဇေယျံမည်သောပညာ။]

ဆမ္မတ္တိ, (Pali,) *n.* completion, accomplishment, ပြည့်စုံခြင်း။

သမ္ပဒါန, *n.* the dative.

သမ္ပနိ, (Pali,) *v.* to connect ; to give a meaning, ဆနက်ပေး။

ဆမ္ပယုတ်, (Pali,) *n.* connection, union, ရှည်ခြင်း။

သမ္ပန္တ, *n.* the genitive or possessive.

သတ္တ, (Pali,) *n.* a good quality, accomplishment.

သစ္စာ, *commonly pron.* သမိ, (Pali,) *n.* truth, as opposed to error, (ဒိစ္ဆာ ;) right, rectitude,—*comp.* သဌာ ; *v.* to be right.

———ပါတ်, (Pali ပါတ, arriving at,) *n.* an extraordinary attainment, of which there are several classifications.

သထိ 1, *v.* to carry from one place to another, remove by repeated processes.

———ပို့, *v.* see the parts.

———ပိုး, *v.* to remove, carry from one place to another, ကြည့်ပိုးသောင်း ; to transact business, ရွက်သောင်း။

———ယူ, *v.* same.

သထိ 2, *int.* wonderful ! rather ironical, or disapprobatory.

သထိ, (Pali,) *a.* or *adv.* of one's self, unaided, ကိုယ်အလိုလို။

———ဇာတ(သံ,) *n.* a kind of iron, supposed to be produced in water.

———ဗုတ, (Pali,) *n.* intuitive wisdom, သထိဗုတည္ဗာဏ်။

သရ, (Pali,) *n.* a vowel.

သရက်, *n.* the mango ; သိဟိန္ဒသရက်, *n.* the cashew.

———[ကင်း, *n.* the fruit of the mango in its first stage ; a



kind of plant bearing an edible root,—so called from its resemblance in smell to a young mango ; a kind of creeper.]

——ညှိ, *n.* the extremity of the spleen.

——(ထည်,) *n.* chintz.

——ရွက်, *n.* the spleen, milt.

သရက္ခ, *n.* a species of fabulous wood.

သရစ်ပူး, *n.* the bud of a leaf, ဆွက်ပူး

သရဇ္ဈာယ်, *v.* to repeat portions of sacred writing,—more extensive than ပြောဆို

သရဏ, (Pali,) *n.* worship, an act of worship, ကိုးကွယ်ခြင်း

——ဂုံ, (Pali ဂုဏ, သရ,) *n.* a compendious form, or formula of worship,—especially applied to the three formulas, with which the priests of Boodh commence worship, viz. ဗုဒ္ဓသရဏဂစ္ဆာမိ, ဘုရားကိုကိုးကွယ်ပါ၏, I worship, *literally*, adhere to the worship of the Deity, ဓမ္မသရဏဂစ္ဆာမိ, တရားကိုကိုးကွယ်ပါ၏, I worship the Law, သံဃသရဏဂစ္ဆာမိ, သင်္ဃာကိုကိုးကွယ်ပါ၏, I worship the Clergy.

သရဏံ, သရဏာ, *see* သရဏ

သရတက်, *v.* to be disrespectful, intrusive.

သရနိုး, *v.* to behave indecently, disgustingly.

သရပတ်, *see* တရပတ်

သရမိ, *n.* a kind of tree.

သရဇ္ဇတ်, *n.* a priest's cook house.

သရဗူ, *n.* a crown, royal crown, မင်္ဂလိ

သရဘီး, *n.* a species of calophyllum.

သရဝဏ်, *n.* the name of a star.

သရိယ, (Pali,) *n.* the body, ကိုယ်

——ဓာတ်, *n.* the relics of the body of a Boodh or Bahandah.

သရိ, *v.* to pass by near, သိ



သရုပ်, (Pali သရူပ,) *n.* form, ဝုံ, သဏ္ဌာန် ; apparent nature, character, visible characteristic ; drift, meaning.

——ဆောင်, *v.* to assume an appearance, အရောင်ဆောင်။

——ပေါ်, *v.* there is an appearance of.

——သကန်, *n.* same as သရုပ်, 2nd sense.

——သကောင်, *n.* substance, အကောင်အထည်။

သရေ, *see* သားရေ။

သရဲ, *v.* to be petulantly wilful, pertinacious, —*comp.* အတင်းရဲ။

သရော, (Pali, အမျှား။)

——ကျင်း, *intensive to* ပေါမျှား, တင်းကျင်း။

——မိုင်း, *v.* to suffer severe famine, အထွန်အစာခေါင်းပါးသည်။

သရော်, *v.* to treat with irony, to ridicule, insult, ကရော်ကမည်ပြု။

သရောင်ထား, *v.* to commit adultery, (as woman,) မြှောက်မထား။

သရောင်း, *see* ရောင်း 2.

သရိုင်း, *see* ရိုင်း, (infrequent.)

သရွတ်, *n.* mortar, —if made of mud, မြေသရွတ်, if, of a composition of lime, sand, water, &c., အင်္ဂတေသရွတ်။

သလင်း, *n.* crystal, ကျောက်သလင်း။

သလာ, *n.* a film on the eye, either တိမ်သလာ, or အသားသလာ။

သလာကထတ်, (Pali,) *n.* rice distributed by lot, (among priests.)

သလာ, *v.* to pass and repass, in order to show off one's self.

သလိပ်, *n.* phlegm, ခွေးခန်း။

သလုံး, *n.* the leg from the knee to the ancles, ခြေသလုံး, ခြေကြည်။

——သား, *n.* the calf of the leg.

သလူ, *n.* a species of palm.

သလေး, *n.* a contraction of နမသလေး။

သလဲ 1, *n.* the pomegranate.

သလဲ 2, *n.* sand, သဲ။

သလွန်, *see* သာလွန်။

သလွဲ, *n.* ore ? lead or tin ore ?



သဝက်, *n.* one who plunders from a thief.

သဝနိ, *n.* a letter, epistle, သဝနိဇာ

သဝနိတို့, *see* ဝနိတို့

သဝေ, *n.* the name of the symbol ငေ

——ထိုး, *n.* same ; *v.* to make the said symbol.

သဿမေဓ(ငွေ,) *n.* money levied by royal authority once in ten years.

သဿနိယ, (Pali,) *n.* one who returns evil for good.

သဟဇီဝ, (Pali သဟ, with, and ဇီဝ, life,) *n.* a living substance,  
—opposed to နိဇီဝ

သတနိ, *n.* a kind of cloth.

သဟဗိညာဏက, (Pali သဟ, with, and ဗိညာဏ, soul,) *n.* an animate substance,—opposed to အဗိညာဏက

သတာယ, (Pali,) *n.* associating, ပေါင်းဖော်ခြင်း. Der. ဗိတ်သဟာယ

——ပြု, *v.* to associate with.

——ဖွဲ့, *v.* same.

သယံး, *n.* a person who affords support, သဒ္ဓိ

——ပြု, *v.* to adhere to.

သဟောက်သတာ, သတောက်သယံး, *adv.* arrogantly.

သံ ၁, *n.* iron.

——ကောက်, *n.* a crooked iron, *particularly*, one used as a key.

——[ကောင်း, *n.* superior iron, that is, steel, သံပဏ္ဍိ]

——ကျောက်, *n.* iron ore.

——[ကြိုး, *n.* a chain.

——ခနောက်, or ခံလောက်, *n.* a three-legged iron stand, to support a cooking pot.]

——ခမောက်, *n.* a helmet.

——ခမောက်လုံး, *n.* a crowned one.

——[ခဲး, *n.* steel, သံပဏ္ဍိ]



- ဝဲးတင်, *v.* to point or edge with steel.]
- ချပ်, *n.* mail, whether made with thin plates of iron, or with net-work.
- ချပ်အင်္ကျီ, *n.* a coat of mail.
- ချိတ်, *n.* an iron hook.
- ချေး, *n.* the rust of iron.
- ချောင်း, *n.* an iron bar.
- [ခွန်ခြာ, —ခွန်ရက်, *n.* iron net-work.]
- ချွန်, *n.* an iron nail.
- မိင်း, *n.* unwrought iron.
- [ဆကာ, or ဆန်ခါ, *n.* an iron sieve.]
- ဆိပ်, *n.* the stain of iron in wood.
- [ဆိုင်း, *n.* the iron rods fastened to the ထီး of a pagoda, to keep it erect.
- ညွပ်, *n.* a blacksmith's tongs.
- ညွှန်း, *n.* a treatise on iron, used by alchymists.
- တုံး, (from အတုံး, a log,) *n.* a heavy bar of iron.]
- တူ, *n.* a hammer.
- တူးရွင်း, *n.* an iron crow, ခရီး
- [တိုသံစ, —တိုမယ်န, *n.* small bits of iron.
- တိုက်ကျောက်, *n.* sulphuret of iron, ဗဟန်းကျောက်]
- တွေ, —တွေမီး, *n.* consolidated iron.
- ပတ်ခွေ, *n.* a ratan or cord substituted for an iron band.
- ပူဆပ်, *v.* to cauterize, burn by the application of a hot iron.
- ပူခတ်, *v.* to apply a hot iron, in order to brand.
- ပူတိုက်, *v.* to smooth with a hot flatiron.
- မို, *n.* a furnace for smelting iron.
- မြ, *n.* a plate of iron covered with tin.
- မြဝုံး, *n.* a tin canister.
- မင်္ဂ, *n.* steel.



——[ဒီးကျည်, *n.* a bomb-shell.]

——မှို, *n.* an iron nail with a large flat head.

——လိုက်ကျောက်, *n.* the lodestone, magnet.

——လိုက်ချောင်း, *n.* a magnetic needle.

သံ ၂, (from အသံ, a sound,)—used in composition.

——(အထက်,) *n.* a high sound or note.

——(အောက်,) *n.* a low, bass or grave sound.

——ကောက်, *n.* a singer who leads the chorus.

——စုံသံတာ, *n.* an organ, (musical.)

——ညောင်း, *n.* a soft, gentle sound.

——တိုင်, (from အတိုင်, a warp,) *n.* the one who sings the main part of a song, as distinguished from the chorus ; one who leads a choir, a chorister, သိခြင်းတိုင်သောသူ, သိခြင်းသံလေးသောသူ။

——ထောက်, *see* သံကောက်။

——ပ, *v.* to boast, ကြံဝါ။

——ပေါက်, *n.* verse in which the lines are alternately equal and unequal.

——ပေါက်ခြင်း, *n.* same.

——မြိုင်, —မြိုင်ဆို, *v.* to sing together.

——ထေး, *n.* a fine, gentle sound.

——လွင်, *n.* a clear, shrill sound ; a pair of metal cups played together,—smaller than လွင်းလွင်း။

သံ ၃, *n.* an ambassador, envoy from one government to another, မင်းသံ။

——တမန်, *n.* same.

သံ ၄, *n.* a worm bred in the body, သံကောင်။

——ချဆေး, *n.* a vermifuge.

——[မှို, *n.* the bamboo-fungus, used as a vermifuge.]

——လည်, *n.* a disorder, to which dogs and fowls are subject.



causing them to turn round till they die,—occasioned by worms.

[သံ ၅, *n.* a certain class of shells.

——ကလေး, *n.* a species of bubble shell, *bulla velum*, သံကလေး.

——ကြီး, *n.* a species of pyrula, သံသကြီး.]

သံကျ, *n.* a kind of tree.

သံစံ, *see* သံစံ.

သံဌ, *n.* one of the race of Tha-tongs.

သံတာဝင်, (from ဝံ,) *n.* a standard cubit, equal to 19½ inches.

သံတော်, (from အသံ,) *n.* the royal voice,—used in composition.

——ဦးတင်, *v.* to speak to a king.

——ဆင့်, *n.* an officer of the court, who receives and transmits the king's order.

သံတွဲမြို့, *n.* Sandoway.

သံမိဋ္ဌာနိ, (Pali,) *n.* settled opinion or purpose.

——ကျ, to have a settled opinion or purpose, without doubt or wavering.

——ချ, *v.* to make a resolution, form a settled purpose.

သံပဏ္ဍိတ်, *n.* a kind of tree.

သံဝုရာ, *n.* the lime.

——ခွံ, *n.* a close cap, skull-cap.

——ပိုင်း, *n.* a small metal pot or pan, spreading at the top.

သံတက်, *n.* a kind of monster, between ဝဇ္ဇ and ဘိလူး.

သံတန်, (Chinese,) *n.* a ship's boat.

သံထုတ်, (Pali သံယောက,) *n.* a junction, (in grammar.)

သံယောဇဉ်, (Pali,) *n.* linking together, ဖွဲ့စည်းခြင်း ; entanglement of passion.

သံကျင်း, *pron.* သညင်း, *n.* a kind of state bier.

သံလွင်, *n.* the olive.



သံလွင်မြစ်, *n.* the Salween river, the boundary between the British Provinces of Tenasserim and Burmah proper.

သံဝန, *see under* ဟောကံ။

———ဌာယိ, *see under* ဟောကံ။

သံဝါသ, (Pali,) *n.* union, ပေါင်းစပ်ခြင်း,—*particularly* applied to sexual intercourse, မေ့ရန်။

———ပြု, *v.* to have sexual intercourse.

သံဝေဂ, (Pali,) *n.* fear, ကြောက်လန့်ခြင်း,—*particularly* applied to fear of the consequences of sin in a future state.

———ရ, *v.* to fear, as above.

[သံသစ်, *n.* a species of bignonia.

သံသတ်, *n.* a kind of tree.]

သံသရ, (Pali,) *n.* suspicion.

သံသရာ, (Pali,) *n.* the whole existence of any being, throughout successive transmigrations; future existence, futurity.

သံသေဒဏ, (Pali သေဒ, sweat,) *a.* engendered by hot moisture, as some insects, worms, &c. are supposed to be,—*comp.* ပဋိသန္ဓေ။

သံသေခွ, *n.* bombazet.

[သုံသက်, *n.* a vessel to hold water, used by priests when they go to the ရေအိမ်။]

သုံသုံ, (from သံသံ, sound,) *adv.* softly, in low sound.

သာ 1, *v.* to bear a greater proportion, exceed,—*comp.* ဖွန့်, ကဲ။

———ပို့, —လွန်, *see* the parts.

သာ 2, *v.* to be clear, pleasant.

———ကြည်, *v.* to be gentle, ပြည့်ညွင်း။

———ခြင်း, *n.* a kind of song.

———မော, *v.* same as သာ။

———ယာ, *v.* same, (most common.)

သာ 3, *adv.* only.



သာ —ပါ, *verb. affix imperative of polite invitation*, as စားသာ  
တားပါ, eat freely, or don't hesitate to eat.

သာကိ, သာကိဝင်, *n.* the royal race from which Gaudama de-  
scended.

သာဓု, (Eng.) *n.* saga.

သာဓကေ, (Pali,) *n.* see သာကိဓကေ.

သာဓု, (Pali,) *int.* well done !

——ခေါ်, *v.* to commend, praise for a religious performance.

သာညာညိမျှ, *adv.* impartially.

သာမ, (Pali,) *n.* one division of the Vedas,—*comp.* ဓမ္မင်္ဂ.

သာမည, (Pali,) *n.* middling, ordinary, common.

သာမဏေ, (Pali,) *n.* a probationer for the priesthood, ရှင်, မောင်ရှင်.

သာမိက, (Pali,) *n.* an owner ; *n.* having an owner.

သာရကာ ၁, သာရက္ခေ, *adv.* easily, အလွယ်တကူ.

သာရကာ ၂, see next.

သာဏိကာ, (Pali,) *n.* the large mina bird,—*comp.* ဓရက်.

သာလွန်, *n.* a kind of bedstead, used by people of rank, ညောင်  
စောင်း.

သာဝက, (Pali,) *n.* a disciple of Boedd, being a priest or a  
novitiate, တပည့်တော်.

သာသနာ, (Pali,) *n.* instruction, discipline, ဆုဒ္ဓြိင်း,—*applied*  
*particularly* to a system of religion promulgated by di-  
vine authority ; learning, scholarship, distinguished into  
three kinds, ပရိယတ္တိသာသနာ, the acquiring of knowledge,  
ပရိပတ္တိသာသနာ, the being accomplished in knowledge, ပရိ  
ဝေဒသာသနာ, the acting according to knowledge commu-  
nicated and acquired.

——ကွယ်, *v.* the religion becomes extinct.

——တည်, *v.* the religion is established or prevalent.

——ထွန်း, *v.* the religion is flourishing.



— ခါရတာ, *n.* a king who patronizes religion.

— ဝ, *v.* there is no religion, or to be destitute of any system of religion ; [to be without, not belonging to, any particular system of religion.

— ဝလူ, *n.* one who does not belong to a particular religion ; a heathen.]

— ဖိန, *n.* a sovereign pontiff, patriarch, or pope.

— ပြ, *n.* a promoter, propagator of religion, a missionary.

— ဂွဉ်လင်း, *v.* the religion advances, flourishes.

— [ရှုတ်, *n.* one who exerts an influence against a system of religion, an opposer of a religious system.]

— ငှေး, *v.* the religion declines.

သား 1, *n.* (from အသား, flesh.)

— လွင်း, *n.* slices of dried flesh.

— တပ်, *n.* an embryo in the third stage of conception, a foetus,—*comp.* ကလလ, and အမြှိုတ်.

— ထွတ်, *n.* a suspensive excrescence of the flesh.

— ထွတ်သားမြတ်, *n.* same.

— နံရည်, *pron.* သနံရည်, *n.* the thin water of a blister, or other sore, sanies.

— နာရည်, *n.* same.

— မြတ်, *pron.* သမြတ်, *n.* the breast of a female, နို့ဘုံ, ဂင်သား.

— ထိုးထား, *n.* a table-knife.

သား 2, *n.* a son, offspring ; the son of a man's brother, or of a woman's sister ; a native or inhabitant.

— ဒိမ်, *n.* the womb, သုငယ်ဒိမ် ; the membrane which envelops the foetus.

— ဆုတ်မ, *n.* a female animal that has young.

— ဦး, *n.* a first-born son.

— ချင်း, *n.* a person of the same family,



- ဉာ, *n.* the son of one's husband or wife, by a former correlate, (infrequent.)
- တက်, *pron.* သတက်, *n.* the grandchild of a slave.
- တင်, *v.* to have children that live and grow up.
- [ငွေ, *n.* the youngest child.]
- ပေါက်, *pron.* သပေါက်, *n.* the child of a slave, not redeemable,—*comp.* ဒိပ်ပေါက်ကျွန်.
- ပေါက်ကျွန်, *n.* same.
- ဈာ, *n.* a son by affinity, a nephew, or an adopted son.
- [မချုပ်, *n.* country mallow-leaf.]
- မယား, *n.* wife and children.
- မိမ္မ, *n.* a daughter, female child.
- [မြေးဈာ, *n.* children and grand-children by affinity.]
- ယောက်ျား, *n.* a son, male child.
- ရင်း, *n.* an own son.
- လုလင်, *n.* a young man, (poetical.)
- [လှကျေးစူး, *n.* a certain medicinal plant.]
- လျှာ, *v.* to be an abortion.
- သား ဒိ, *n.* a beast, quadruped.
- ထိုး, *v.* to butcher ; *n.* a butcher.
- မြီးယပ်, a royal fly-flap, made of the tail of an animal.
- မွေးထုပ်, *n.* a kind of wen on an animal.
- ရေ, *pron.* သရေ, *n.* the skin of an animal.
- ရေစာ, *n.* a luncheon, refectation.
- ရေနယ်, *n.* leather.
- ရေလုပ်သမား, *n.* a tanner, or currier.
- ရေလွန်း, *n.* a twisted thong.
- ရဲ, *n.* a wild beast.
- ရိုး, *n.* a mixture of pulverized bone and *theetsay*, used as putty.



——[ရိုးကိုပ်, *v.* to smear with said mixture.]

——တင်ရိုး, *n.* eatable animals.

သား 4, *v.* to draw a line, mark. Der. ငြိသား, ဖုတ်သား,  
ရေးသား

——နား, *v.* to make out clearly, distinctly.

သား 5, *a.* definite, certain, real.

သားရိုးသားရီ, *a.* or *adv.* indisposed, slightly diseased,—chiefly  
applied to the bowels.

သိ, *v.* to know. Der. သသိ.

——ကြား, *v.* to know by hearing.

——[ကြားသက်သေ, *n.* an ear-witness.]

——ကျင်း, *v.* to be acquainted with.

——မြင်, *v.* to know by seeing.

——ရှုတ်, *v.* see the parts.

——မှီ, *v.* see the parts.

သိက္ခမာနိ, (Pali,) *n.* a kind of female devotee, (obsolete.)

သိက္ခာ, (Pali,) *n.* a duty incumbent on a priest.

——ကျ, *v.* to give up the obligation to perform the duties  
incumbent on a priest.

——ရှု, *v.* to depose from the performance of said duties and  
the privileges of the priesthood.

——တင်, *v.* to impose the duties incumbent on a priest, con-  
secrate to the priesthood.

——ဝုဒ်, *n.* a rule prescriptive of a duty incumbent on a  
priest.

သိကြား, see သကြား

သိခင်, see သခင်

သိန်ဒိုတ်, *n.* a species of mountain goat or antelope.

——ရွှေ, *n.* a kind of gold,—next excellent to ဓမ္မရောင်ရွှေ

သိက္ခိ, see under ငရဲ



ထိတင်း 1, *n.* a religious duty, သိတင်း

——နေ့, *n.* a duty-day—*see* ဥပသနာ့

——သုံး, *v.* to live, pass time,—applied to priests.

ထိထင်း 2, *n.* news, tidings ; character, reputation.

——စကား, *n.* [report, rumor.]

——ဝတ်, *v.* to be the subject of discreditable rumor.

——ထွင်း, *v.* to spread news.

——ထွင်းစာ, *n.* a public notification or advertisement.

ထိမ္မိ, (Pali,) *n.* completion, perfection, ပြီးစီးခြင်း, ပြည့်စုံခြင်း

——တင်, *v.* to blazon merit.

——ရတ်, (Pali သုတ္တရာ,) *n.* the science of becoming invulnerable from weapons.

ထိနီ, (Pali သိတ, a liver,) *n.* Leo, the 5th sign of the Zodiac.

ထိနော့ထိနော့, (Pali,) *adv.* moderately, ပြည့်စုံပြည့်စုံ

ထိနော့ထိနော့, *n.* rock-salt.

ထိနော့မြင်း, *n.* a flying horse.

ထိနီ, *v.* to shake, tremble, totter, ထုနီ, ထုနီ,—not used singly.

ထိပ် 1, *v.* to put to sleep, as a child, by lulling it, or by laying it in a sleeping place ; to put in a safe, quiet place ; *hence*, တသိပ်သိပ်, *adv.* gradually and imperceptibly.

——ထား, *v.* same, in the latter sense.

ထိပ် 2, *v.* to compress, crowd, cram, stuff ; to make close, snug, compact, by compressing ; to make dense.

——နတ်, *v.* *see* the parts.

——ထည့်, *v.* same as ထိပ်

ထိပ္ပံ, (Pali,) *n.* a knowledge of arts and sciences, အဘိဓာန်

ထိပ္ပံ, *n.* same.

ထိပ် 1, *n.* a building set apart for the performance of certain rites and ceremonies peculiar to the Buddhistic priesthood.



သိမ် 2, *n.* good personal appearance, port, presence.

သိမ် 3, *v.* to be disproportionately small, small in comparison with others, diminutive.

———ရွှေ, *v.* to be fine, nice, delicate, gentle, pleasant, *နုနု*

သိမ့်, [*v.* to tremble, shake, quake, as *ပြေကြိုးသိမ့်သည့်*, equivalent to *ငလျင်ထူသည်*,—mostly used adverbially.]

———အောင်, *adv.* very,—*an intensive* to words of quantity.

သိမ်း 1, *n.* a species of hawk.

———ကြား, *n.* another species, [a species of harrier; *hence*, *ရှုသိမ်း*, *n.* the kestrel.]

———တိုက်သမား, *n.* a falconer.

သိမ်း 2, *v.* to strike with a motion towards one's self; to gather in, *စုသိမ်း*, *သိမ်းရုံး*; to take possession of, *သိမ်းရုံး*.

———စည်း, *v.* to gather in and deposit.

———ထား, *v.* to attach (property.)

———ခိုက်, *v.* to take to one's self and take care of.

———မြန်း, *v.* to take possession of, as a king his palace, kingdom, &c.

———လှ, *v.* to confiscate.

———ရုံး, *v.* same as *သိမ်း*, 2nd def.

သိသိ, *adv.* small, fine, powder-like.

———ညက်ညက်, *adv.* same.

သိ 1, to go by, near; to skim along the surface; to drag the feet,—applied to a horse. Der. *ဒရင့်သိ*, *ဒွှပ်သိ*.

———ဝေ, *v.* to be long, large and flowing as clothes.

သိ 2, *v.* to string as beads, *ကုံး*; to file on a string, to baste.

———အပ်, *n.* a bodkin with an eye and blunt point.

———ကုံး, *v.* same as *သိ*, 1st def.

———တံ, *n.* a stick on which something is strung.

သိ 3, *v.* to sing, chant.



—မြင်း, *n.* a song, verse to be sung.

—မြင်းဆို, *v.* to sing.

သီ 4, *v.* to be dim, as the eye from age,—*comp.* မြာ, မွဲး, မှံ; to be dim from distance, မိ, လေ။

—[ထိထိ, —လေလေ, *adv.* obscurely, dimly.]

သီခေါင်ထိုး, *adv. intensive before* လေး, to be distant.

သီတင်, *n.* a kind of tree, [the arnotto, bixa orellana.]

သီတာ, (Pali သီတာ, cold.)

—ခုနစ်တန်း, *n.* the seven belts of water, which surround, and intervene between the seven ranges of mountains which encircle Myenmo mount,—*comp.* သတ္တခုတန်း။

—စန္ဒနီ, *n.* a kind of tree.

သီရ, (Pali,) *n.* character, reputation, fame, ဂုဏ်အသရေ။

သီလ, (Pali,) *n.* a religious duty, သီတင်း။ Der. ပညာသီ, အဋ္ဌာသီ, ပသသီ။

—ဝနီ, (Pali ဝနီ,) *n.* one who is a proficient in religious duties.

—ထည်, *n.* a person devoted to celibacy.

[သီတာ, (Pali, လောကီ,) *n.* rock.

—ပဌမီ, *n.* strata of rock on which the earth is supposed to rest.]

သီဟဇာပြု, or သီဟစရိယပြု, (Pali သီဟ, a lion, and စရိယ, a deed, practice,) *v.* to retrograde, as the heavenly bodies, in the manner of a lion, who after finding prey returns by the way he came, and not as the tiger,—*comp.* ဗုဒ္ဓဗျာဓိပြု။

သီဟဇာရာ, *n.* a kind of tree.

သီဟိုဠ်, *n.* Ceylon.

—[မိနီ, *n.* Ceylon diamonds, Zircon, green tourmaline, yellow tourmaline, &c.



——သရက်, *n.* the cashew-nut tree.]

သီး 1, *n.* a kind of tree.

သီး 2, *v.* to bear fruit. Der. သသီး။

——ကင်း, *see* ကင်း။

သီး 3, *v.* to put a space between, divide, separate, make distinct, ခြား။

——ခြား, —သန့်, *v.* same, ဒိုင်းခြား, ခြားနား။

သီး 4, *v.* to be irritated in the throat, partially choked by some substance, at the entrance of the wind pipe.

——ရင့်, *v.* to be rude, without consideration, ရင့်သီး။

သု 1, *a modification of the pron. သူ, —see Grammar.*

သု 2, (Pali,) *a.* good,—used in composition as a prefix.

သုခ, (Pali,) *n.* happiness, ရှမ်းသာ။

သုခမိန့်, *n.* a distinguished wise man,—rather more than ပညာရှိ။

သုခရှား, *n.* a pitiable person or creature,—applied to one for whom pity is felt,—not used in grave discourse.

သုဂတိ, (Pali သု and ဂတိ, transition,) *n.* transition to a happy state of existence.

သုခမိတ်, (Pali သု, good, and စရိယ, a deed,) *n.* a good deed, ကောင်းသောအကျင့်,—opposed to ဒုခမိတ်, a bad deed.

သုည, (Pali,) *n.* emptiness, nothingness ; a cipher.

——ကမ္ဘာ, *n.* a system or revolution of nature, in which no Boodh appears.

သုတ် 1, (Pali သုတ္တ,) *n.* semen, ကာမရည်။

——ရည်, —သွေး, *n.* same.

သုတ် 2, (Pali သုတ္တံ, တရုတ်းချည်, a ruling line,) *n.* a rule, in grammar, or in the first division of the Boodhist scriptures, (သုတ္တန်။)

——သုံးကျိပ်, *see* သုတ္တန်။



သုတ် ၃, *v.* to wipe ; to rub with some smearing substance, လှမ်း၊  
လိမ်း။

——သင်, *v.* to clear, make clear, ရှင်းလင်း။

သုတ် 4, *v.* to sweep, as the wind, လေသုတ် ; to descend with  
a sweep, as a bird of prey.

——ချည်း, *adv.* suddenly, instantly, ရုတ်တရက်။

——တံ, *n.* a fishing rod.

——ပြီးသုတ်ပြား, *adv.* in hurried disorder, ကသိကရီ။

——သုတ်, *adv.* same as သုတ်ချည်း, ရုတ်ရုတ် ; quickly, အလျင်  
အမြန်။

——သွား, *v.* to swoop, take away with a sweep as a bird of  
prey, ထိုးသုတ် ; to twitch (a fish out of water.) Der.  
အသုတ်။

သုတ 1, (Pali,) *n.* information, knowledge.

သုတ 2, *n.* quicksilver, ငြိတား။

[ထုတဝတ္ထနာဓာ, *n.* a book celebrating the praises of Gaudama,  
ဘုရားရှိခိုးစာ။]

သုတ္တန်, (Pali သုတ္တံ,) *n.* one grand division of the Buddhist  
scriptures, comprising three books, viz. သုတ်သီလက္ခ, သုတ်  
မဟာဝါ, and သုတ်ပေါဒေသျှ,—*comp.* ဝိနိကာယ်။

သုတ္တမိနိ, *n.* an astrological division of the day and night.

သုတ္တဘုတ်, (Pali သုတ္တ, စင်ကြယ်, pure,) *n.* the food of the gods,  
ambrosia, ဩဇာ။

သုဓမ္မာဇရီ, *n.* a house of public worship, a church, chapel.

သုန်, *v.* to fail in taking an impulse, and fall behind or short  
of the mark, as a boat, a stone thrown, &c.; to be sullen,  
turn away, and refuse to notice, သုန်မှန်။

——ရှင်း, *v.* to fall short of a perfect state, as fruit, grain,  
&c.

——မာန်, or မာန်ဖြစ်နေ, *v.* to be sullen, as above, and pretend



to be angry with some body in order to deter an applicant,—see ဝာန်ဖိ။

——မှုန့်, *v.* same as သုန့်, last sense.

သုန့်, *v.* to be deterred from further application by the repulsiveness of the person applied to,—*comp.* သုန့်။

သုန့်, *v.* to be spent, expended, as an integral sum in arithmetic, when divided without a remainder,—as the bamboo plant, which on flowering completely dies,—as the destined term of life, or the duration of a city, &c.

——ရှင်း, *v.* to remain in a poor, dwindled state, as a city after being destroyed.

သုတ်သုတ်, *a.* long and shaggy, as hair or grass.

သုတာရာဇာ, (Pali သုဘ, pleasant,) *n.* one who has charge of burying or burning dead bodies, ဝတ္ထုဘလ။

[သုမ်ထင့်ပန်း, *n.* the cape jasmine.]

သုဿန့်, (Pali,) *n.* a burial ground for burying or burning corpses, တစပြင်, လုပ်ထိုင်း, သင်းပြင်း။

သုံ, *v.* to be rapid, violent, (infrequent.)

——ခနဲ, twangingly.

——ခနဲမြည်, *v.* to twang.

——သုံ, *adv.* with a rushing sound.

သုံည, *see* သုည။

သုံ, *n.* a captive, prisoner of war,—scarcely used alone.

——မင်းကျွန်, *n.* a captive reduced to slavery, (old.)

——မင်းမင်း, *v.* to capture, take captive.

——မင်းလက်ရ, *see* လက်ရ။

——လူ, *n.* a captive, (old.)

သုံး 1, *v.* to use, make use of, employ.

——စွဲ, *v.* to use constantly and habitually.

——ဆောင်, *v.* same as သုံး။ Der. ဆသုံးဆဆောင်။



——သပ်, *v.* to stroke with the hand, လက်နှင့်သပ်သည့်, to handle affectionately ; to consider, study, ဆင်ခြင်း။

ထိုး 2, *a.* three, ၃။

သူ, *n.* a person ; another person, in contradistinction to one's self, သူတပါး; *pron.* he, she,—applied to animate beings, it,—applied figuratively to inanimate things, but rather colloquial.

——ကောင်တင်, *see* ဇောင်း 2.

——ကောင်း, *n.* a respectable person, one above the commonalty.

——ကြီး, *n.* a chief.

——ကြီးကလပ်, *n.* same.

——ကြွယ်, *n.* a rich man, သူဌေး။

——မိုး, *n.* a thief.

——ငယ်, *n.* a child.

——ငယ်ဒိမ်, *n.* the womb, သားဒိမ်။

——[ငယ်ချက်, *n.* a certain medicinal plant,—*see* သုငယ်ချေ။]

——ငယ်ချင်း, *n.* a companion of childhood, ငယ်ကွမ်း, ငယ်ပေါင်း။

——[ငယ်ချေ, *n.* a species of helicteres.

——ငယ်စာဌက်ဌော, *n.* a species of plantain, very harmless.

——ငယ်နာ, *n.* a disease peculiar to, or more generally apparent among children.

——ငယ်ထိပ်, *see* ငယ်ထိပ်။

——ငယ်ခွံခွံ, *n.* a suckling, ခိုခိုသုငယ်။

——ငယ်နှုတ်စား, (from နှုတ်, snot,) *n.* an infant, which will eat anything it happens to pick up.]

——ငယ်ပြန်, *v.* to be in second childhood, be a dotard.

——ဌေး, *n.* a rich man, သူကြွယ်။

——တထူး, *n.* another person, အခြားသောသူ။

——တပါး, *n.* same, တပါးသောသူ။



- တစ်ဦးသား, *n.* another person, သူတပါး။  
 —တောင်းစား, *n.* a mendicant, beggar, တောင်းစားသောသူ။  
 —တော်, *n.* a person devoted to the services of religion.  
     Der. မိသူထော်, မဟ်သူတော်။  
 —ထင်ကောင်း, *n.* an upright, conscientious person.  
 —[နာ, *n.* a sick person, နာသောသူ။  
 —နှုတ်, *n.* a person of little mind, သေးနှုတ်သောသူ။  
 —နှဲ, *n.* a lepper, လှူနှဲ။]  
 —ပုန်, (from ဝုန်, to rebel,) *n.* a rebel, ဝုန်ကန်သောသူ။  
 —[ပြဲ, *n.* a wizard, or witch, ပြဲစားသောသူ။]  
 —ပုန်းစား, *n.* a mendicant, beggar, ပုန်းစား, ယခုစော။  
 —မ, *in the phrase* လူကြီးသူမ, *n.* a chief, principal person.  
 —[မိုက်, *n.* an ignorant, foolish person, လူမိုက်။]  
 —ရင်းငှါး, *n.* a hired servant, အခစား။  
 —ရဲ, *n.* a soldier, စစ်သည်။  
 —ရဲကောင်း, *n.* a champion, hero.  
 —ရဲမို, *n.* a covert on a fortification.  
 —ရဲပြေ, *n.* a terrace or scaffold inside a fortification.  
 —ရဲသော, *n.* valor, intrepidity, ရဲရင့်သောသူသော။  
 —ရဲယုခက်, *n.* a soldier.  
 —ရောင်(ပင်,) *n.* a fabulous tree, which bears fruit, in the form of women.  
 —လှို, *n.* a spy, တံလှို။  
 သူရကန်, *see* သူရိယာကန်။  
 သုရာ, (Pali,) an intoxicating liquor, or drug, သေ။  
 —မေရယ, or မေရိယ, *n.* same.  
 သူရိယဝ, (Pali,) *n.* the sun, နေ။  
 —ကန်, *n.* a burning glass, မီးပွန်။  
 သေ 1, *n.* an intoxicating liquor, or drug, ဝုန်မျိုး။  
 —မို, *n.* ardent spirit.



- ခ, *n.* other intoxicating liquor, of a lighter kind.
- [မူး, —ရစ်, *v.* to be intoxicated.
- မျိုးစေ့, (from မျိုးစေ့, a seed,) *n.* the ferment used in making intoxicating liquor,—*comp.* ဆာဇာန်.]
- ရည်သေရက်, *n.* same as သေ,—but more properly, liquor only.
- သေဝတ်, *v.* to drink intoxicating liquor.
- သောက်ကျူး, *n.* a drunkard.
- သောက်ပွဲ, *n.* a carousal.
- သေ 2, *v.* to die, အမှိဉ်ရောက် ; to be extinguished, expire ; to lose force, as a neap-tide, or a spent wind ; to be settled, motionless, immovable. Der. အသေ, ပုံသေ.
- ကောင်ပေါင်းလုံးရှိ, *v.* to be almost dead, သေလုသေနှင့်.
- ကျိုးသေကြာ, (from အကျိုးမကြာ,) *a.* dying without profit, that is, in a discreditable manner.
- ကြေ, *v.* see the parts.
- ခမ်း, —ခမ်းသေနား, *n.* preparations, appendages, &c., suitable to the character and rank of the deceased,—*comp.* အခမ်းအနား.
- [ခါနီး, *v.* to be near death, သေဝပါးနီး.]
- ချာ, *v.* to be well finished, done with precision, settled so as to preclude amendment ; to be exact, definite.
- စွဲ, *v.* same.
- ငယ်သေ, *v.* to faint away, ငျော့.
- တန်းစာ, *n.* a will, testament.
- မင်း, *n.* death, the king of death.
- [မင်းအင်္ဂုလိ, (from အင်္ဂုလိ, a flag,) *v.* to have gray hairs.
- မင်းထမင်း, *n.* a messenger of death.
- လုသေချင်, *adv.* near death.
- လူတနန်း, *adv.* almost to death, as သေလုတနန်းလုပ်ရသည့်.]



——လွန်, *v.* to die.

——ဝ, *n.* death's door.

——ဝပါးနီး, *v.* to be near death.

——ဝပ်, *v.* to be settled, နေရာကျ။

——သတ်, *v.* see သေချာ။

သေက္ခ, (Pali,) *n.* a person who belongs to one of the seven first classes of areeyahs, (အရိယာ,) the eighth class being အသေက္ခ။

သေနတ်, *n.* a musket, fowling-piece.

——ဒိမ်, *n.* a gunstock.

——[ကျောက်, *n.* a gun-flint, မီးကျောက်။]

——ကိုင်း, *n.* a musketeer.

——[စွဲ, *n.* a musketeer.]

——ဆန်, *n.* a bullet, ကျည်စူး။

——ဒင်, *n.* the breech of a musket.

——[ပြီး, *v.* to be proof against a musket ball, from the influence of a charm.]

——ပြောင်း, *n.* the barrel of a musket.

——မီး, *n.* a gun-lock.

——[မောင်း, *n.* the cock, or hammer of a gunlock.]

——ရေးပြ, *v.* to practise with the musket, as soldiers in a review.

——ရေးသင်, *v.* to learn the use of the musket, as soldiers on drill.

——ထွေး, *n.* a charm which is proof against a musket-ball.]

သေနာဓိပတိ, *n.* a generalissimo.

သေနာပတိ, *n.* a general.

သေလောဓက, (Pali,) *n.* nitric acid or aquafortis ; sulphuric acid or oil of vitriol.

သေသ, (Pali,) *n.* a remainder in division.



သွေ 1, *v.* to wind (thread) on a quill from the spindle.

သွေ 2, *v.* to fall short of a perfect state, as a stunted tree, or as silver, which when melted fails of yielding a proper flower.

သေး 1, *n.* urine, (vulgar,) အပေါ့, ကျင်ငယ်, ဆီး, မုတ်, ခေဟောင်း, —ပေါက်, *v.* to piss.

—သေး 2, *v.* to be small, fine, slender,—rather indicating smallness of bulk, when compared with the length,—*comp.* နံ, ဂွံ, မှိုင်, and သွယ်။

—ကွေး, *v.* to be small and curious.

—တာ, *v.* same as သေး။

—နွှတ်, *v.* to be small, minute, tiny.

—သေး, *n.* the name of the character (°)။

—သေးတင်, *n.* same ; *v.* to place the said character over the letter with which it is combined.

သေး 3, *verb. affix*, still, yet,—denoting present continuance ; beside, more than, in addition.

သဲ, *v.* to skim, take off by skimming.

—သဲ, *adv.* faintly, weakly ; hence, တသဲသဲ, moderately.

သဲ 2, *int. of praise or irony, prefixed to a noun.*

သဲး 1, *n.* sand, သဲးး

—ခုံ, *n.* a sand-bank, သောင်ခုံ

—နာရီ, *n.* an hour glass.

—[ပထိုး, *n.* a species of shell, oliva utriculus.

—ပိ, *n.* a species of river shell, melania.]

—မြန်, *n.* a sandy plain.

—[ပွက်, *n.* a swell of water mixed with sand.]

—စုတ်မြေ, *n.* sandy ground.

—[မျက်ဆန်ကြောင်, (from မျက်ဆန်, the pupil of the eye,) *n.* coarse, glistening sand.]



——လုံး, *n.* a grain of sand.

သဲ 2, *see* သညး.

သဲ 3, *v.* to be noisy,—not used but in some adverbial form.

——သဲ, *adv.* noisily, loudly,—rather indicative of a heavy, murmuring sound.

——သဲဒိမ့်ဒိမ့်, —သဲတုတ်တုတ်, —[သဲတုန်းတုန်း,] —သဲမြိန်မြိန်, —[သဲငြိမ့်ငြိမ့်, —သဲစီစီ,] —သဲညံညံ, —သဲရုတ်ရုတ်, —သဲသိမ့်သိမ့်, —သဲသောင်းသောင်း, *adv.* same.

——[သဲတုန်, *v.* to be agitated with fear,—spoken of a multitude.

——သဲတုန်ရိုက်မျှ, *adv.* of similar import.

သဲပလုတ်, *n.* the sea-slug, ဆင်မျော့, ပင်လယ်ပိုး.]

သော 1, *verb. affix,—participial*, သည်; *connective particle*,—chiefly used in connecting adjectives, when prefixed to nouns, သည်။

သော 2,

——ခနဲ, *see* next, 2nd def.

——သော, *adv.* loudly, noisily ; all at once and with noise.

——သောတုတ်တုတ်, —သောတုန်းတုန်း,—သောညံညံ, *adv.* noisily, tumultuously.

——သောဈေဇ, *adv.* all together in a hurry, ညီညာဈေဇ။

သောက်, *v.* to drink ; to smoke.

——[တော်ဇေ, *n.* water offered in worship, a drink offering ; water for the use of the king, ဇေကြည်တော်.]

——ရည်, *n.* drink, liquid to be drunk.

သောက, (Pali,) *n.* anxiety, စိုးရိမ်ခြင်း, ဟူပါ။

သောက်ကြာ, *n.* the planet Venus, သောက်ကြာဂြိုဟ် ; the sixth day of the week, Friday, သောက်ကြာနေ့။

သောက်ရှု, *n.* a brilliant star,—used as a figure in poetry,—compounded probably from the planet, သောက်ကြာ, and the star, မြင်ရှု။



သောင် 1, *n.* a sand-bank, a shoal.

———ခုံ, *n.* same.

———ငူ, *n.* [the point of a sand-bank.

———ထိမ်, *n.* a sand-bank covered with water, a shoal.]

———ပြင်, *n.* a sand-flat.

သောင် 2, *v.* to be hardy, stout, sturdy, ဝာ

သောင် 3, *v.* to be stunted, dwarfish.

သောင်တင်း, or သောင်သင်း, *n.* a kind of bird.

သောင်ရင်း, *n.* the Thoung-yeen, boundary of the Tenasserim provinces on the north.

သောင်း 1, *v.* to be unproductive, barren, impotent.

———ရှင်း, *v.* see the parts.

သောင်း 2, *v.* (obsolete ;) hence, ကသောင်းကနင်း

———ကျွန်း, *v.* to be rough, harsh, violent (in speech, ကြမ်းတမ်း; to be in a state of uproar, anarchy, civil war ; to revolt, rebel, ဝန်ကန်

———ပြောင်း, *adv.* all together, in the lump, the good and the bad without distinction, အရောရောအနှောနှော,—*comp.* ယှဉ်ပြိုင်

———သောင်း, *adv.* loudly, noisily.

———သောင်းသုံးသုံး, *adv.* same.

သောတ, (Pali,) *n.* the ear.

သောတာပတ္တိ, (Pali,) *n.* the first state attained by an areeyah, (အရိယာ)

———မဂ်, *n.* the duties of said state.

———မဂ္ဂဋ္ဌာနိ, *n.* one who has performed the duties of said state.

———မိုလ်, *n.* the reward of said state.

———ဝေဋ္ဌာနိ, *n.* one who has attained the reward of said state.

သောတာပနိ, *n.* same.

သောတာယတန, (Pali, သောတ, and အာယတန,) *n.* the faculty of hearing.



သောဠသ, (Pali,) *a.* sixteen, ဆယ်ခြောက်။

———ပြည်, *n.* the sixteen countries comprised in ancient India.

သောဠသမ, *a.* the sixteenth, ဆယ်ခြောက်ခုမြောက်။

သော့ 1, *n.* a key, [a lock.]

———မိမ်, *n.* a lock.

———ကျင်, *n.* the bolt of a lock.

———ခတ်, *v.* to lock, fasten with a lock.

———ခတ်၍ခွင့်, *v.* to unlock.

———ခထောက် *n.* a padlock.

———[ပေါက်, *n.* a key-hole.]

———ရှောက်မြီး, *n.* a kind of spring bolt.

သော့ 2, *v.* to be quick, rapid, သော, မြန်, လျင်, —seldom used verbally. Der. ဆသော့။

သော့ 3, *v.* to be unsteady, foolish, given to foolish jesting, dissolute,—not used singly.

———သွပ်သွပ်, *adv.* foolishly.

———သွမ်း, *v.* same as သော့, သွမ်းသော့။

သော် 1, *n.* a Chinese coin, သော်ငြား။

သော် 2, *verb.* affix continuative,—see Grammar.

———လည်း, *verb.* affix, though, notwithstanding, ဝါးလည်း။

———လည်းကောင်း, commonly written ငင် or င်, either—or,—repeated at the close of successive clauses.

သော်က, *n.* the Amherstia.

သော်ဇော်, *n.* certain ornamental work on a rich mattress.

သို 1, *n.* the penis, (polite,) လီး။

သို 2, *v.* to put up, lay up, treasure up, store up.

———ထား, —ပြီး, *v.* same.

———ဝှက်, —သိပ်, *v.* see the parts.

သိုက် 1, *n.* a prophecy relating to the affairs of the present world.



သိုက် 2, *n.* a secret depository of treasure indicated in writing.  
 —[ကနီး, *v.* such depository is empty, destitute of treasure,  
 ဥစ္စာမရှိ။]

—စာ, —ညွှန်း, *n.* the writing indicating a secret depository.  
 —[တူး, *v.* to dig for treasure, as directed by such a writing.  
 —လိုက်, *v.* to search for treasure according to the direc-  
 tions of such a writing.]

သိုက် 3, *n.* a species of bamboo, သိုက်ဝါး။

သိုက်မြိုက်, *v.* to be decent, behaving or dressing with propriety  
 and self respect, တင့်တယ်, လျှောက်ပတ်။

သိုင်း 1, *n.* a rod carried before food prepared for the king, or  
 certain privileged persons ; see သိုင်းကွက်။

—က, *v.* to brandish, to fence.

—ကစား, *v.* same.

—ကွက်, *n.* squares on which fencers are to step according  
 to rule.

—[တတ်, *v.* to be skilled in fencing.]

—ရှိတ်, *v.* same as သိုင်းကစား။

သိုင်း 2, *v.* to put on a rope, garment, &c., by passing it around  
 some thing, either loosely or lightly, and securing the  
 ends.

—ဝိုင်း, *v.* to do in a certain order, and with a regard to  
 usages, and forms and ceremonies.

သိုလင်းအင်္ကျီ, *n.* a full-sleeved gown.

သို့ 1, *pron. a.* such. Der. ဤသို့, သည်သို့, ထိုသို့ ယင်းသို့, အတယ်သို့,  
 အကြင်သို့, ကဲ့သို့။

သို့ 2, *n.* affix, towards, unto ; according to ; at.

သိုး 1, *n.* a sheep ; a hat.

—ကျောင်း, *n.* a shepherd.

—ခမောက်, *n.* a hat.



——ခင်, *n.* a wether.

——ထိန်, *n.* a shepherd.

——မွေး, *n.* wool.

သိုး 2, *v.* to be incipiently putrid, [to be stale, rancid,]—applied to cooked food, ဖုခိ ; to be sullen, not disposed to speak. Der. ဆသိုး

——ကျားကျား, *adv.* sullenly.

သိုးသိုးသန့်သန့်, *adv.* indistinctly heard, scarcely audible,—applied to hearing distant sounds, or low indistinct rumors ; hence, perhaps, ဖထိမသန့်, *adv.* disgustingly.

သိုးသိုးသီးသီး, *adv.* nearly, not quite.

သွက်, *v.* to be not sticky, not adhesive, ဝေး ; to be thin, rare, (as liquid,) ကြည်သည်,—opposed to ဖုင် ; to be loose, not sticking together, as dry clothes, hair, &c. ဖထိင်း ; to be fluent, voluble—opposed to ဝေးဝေးသည် ; to be easily split, as wood or bamboo,—opposed to ကပ်.

——ချာ, —သွက်ချာချာ, *see* ချာချာ

——လွက်, *v.* same as သွက်, last sense but one.

သွက်ချာပါစေ, *n.* a pestilent wind, which occasions paralytic affections.

သွင်သွင်, *adv.* limpidly ; တသွင်သွင်, gurglingly, twinklingly.

ထွင်း, *v.* to put into, cause to enter,—*comp.* ထည့်

——ခွဲ, *v.* to bring in.

——ဝေး, *v.* to introduce.

သွက် 1, *n.* blood that collects and tends to putrefaction.

သွက် 2, *v.* to put into,—generally implying a small opening.

သွက် 3, *v.* to be bloated,—used adverbially, in combination with နေ, and နေင်း

သွက်တပတ်, *n.* a kind of tree.

သွန် 1, *v.* to pour out, spill, shed,—*comp.* သွန်း



——သင်, *v.* to instruct, communicate information, ပြသ,—  
*comp.* ဆွေ, and ပဲ့ပင်.

သွန် 2, *v.* to be inefficient, destitute of the principle of vitality,  
and incapable of coming to maturity,—applied *particular-*  
*ly* to eggs and bulbous roots,—*comp.* ဖျင်း.

သွန်း 1, *v.* to pour upon, as from a small aperture, and with care  
or ceremony,—in less quantity than လောင်း,—*comp.* သွန်.  
——လောင်း, *v.* same.

သွန်း 2, *v.* to cast, by pouring liquid metal into a mold.

သွန်းသွန်း, *a. or adv.* high and slender.

သွပ် 1, *n.* zink.

——ကျောက်, *n.* zink ore, calamine.

——ဂွင့်, *n.* tutty.

——ရိုင်း, *n.* spelter.

သွပ် 2, *v.* to be slightly deranged, မိတ်ပေါ့, နှိုးသည့်,—less than  
ရှား

သွမ်း, *v.* to be unsteady, foolish in conduct, dissolute,—not  
used singly ; *hence*, ဆိုးသွမ်း.

——ဆော့, *v.* same, ဆော့သွမ်း.

သွယ်, *v.* to be slender and tapering,—*comp.* ညွှန်, and ရှည် ; to  
draw out long, as circuitous conversation, သွယ်ပိုက်, as  
buying and selling, whence ကုန်သွယ် ; to be distinct, sepa-  
rate, various,—used in an adverbial form, as အသွယ်သွယ်,  
diversely, variously. Der. အသွယ်.

——တယ်, *see* next.

——ရိုက်, to draw out long, as circuitous conversation.

——သပ်, (from သပ်,) *v.* to be neat and slender in form and  
appearance.

သွား 1, *n.* a tooth ; a cog, ဝက်သွား ; ငှေ့သွား, a foretooth.

——ကြာတိုး, *n.* a tooth-pick ; [*v.* to pick the teeth.]



- ချေး, [*n.* food that lodges between the teeth after eating ;  
tartar, the concretion which often incrusts the teeth.
- ဗြိ, *n.* same.]
- ပါး, *n.* a tooth.
- ဝိုးထ, *v.* to have the tooth-ache from a decayed tooth,  
—supposed to be occasioned by an insect:
- ခုံး, *n.* a gum.
- ရည်, *n.* slaver, drivel.
- ရည်ထို, *v.* to slaver, drivel, dreul.
- သွား 2, *v.* to go,—*comp.* ဖြဲဖြဲး
- သွေ, *v.* to deviate, go aside from,—implying a departure from  
original intention, or a dereliction of duty.
- ဆန့်, —ထိမ်း, *see* the parts.
- ဇယ်, *sometimes* —ဇည်, *v.* same as သွေ
- ရှောင်, *see* the parts.
- လှန့်, *v.* to turn aside from the path of duty, fall away,  
apostatize, ဖောက်ပြန်
- ထွေး, *see* the parts.
- သွေ့, *v.* to become dry, free from moisture, ခြောက်,—*not* ခန်း,  
*dried up as water.*
- ခြောက်, *v.* same.
- ရောင်း, *see* the parts.
- သွေး 1, *n.* blood.
- ဒိမ်, *n.* the placenta.
- [ကင်း, *n.* the exhalation of the blood,—*comp.* ထွက်ကင်း,  
and ဆက်ကင်း]
- ကြည့်စ, *v.* to be extravasated.
- ကြီး, (from သွေးသောက်ကြီး,) *n.* a subordinate officer under  
an အုပ်ချုပ်ခေါင်း
- ကြော, *n.* a blood-vessel, vein or artery.



- ကြောင်း, *n.* the indented line on the blade of a sword.
- ကွက်, *see* သွေးပွက်.
- ကြွ, *v.* to beat (as the pulse) quick and strong, as in a fever.
- ခုတ်, *v.* to scarify.
- ခုန်, *v.* to beat, as the pulse, သွေးတို.
- ခဲ, *n.* clotted blood.
- ငုတ်, *v.* to be imperceptible, as the pulse.
- စည်း, *v.* to bind bloods together, band together, *see* သွေးသောက်ပွဲ.
- မိင်း, *n.* fresh blood.
- စုံ, *v.* to come to maturity, as females at the age of puberty.
- စုန်း, *n.* mischievous blood, occasioning pain like a witch.
- ဆုံး, *v.* to be subject to cessation of the menstrual discharge.
- ဆော့, *v.* to be quick and unsteady, as the pulse in a fever.
- ဆော်, *n.* a subordinate officer under a သွေးကြီး.
- တံကူ, *n.* a kind of painful induration in the breast or bowels,—*comp.* လေတံကူ.
- တိတ်, *v.* to stop, cease flowing, သွေးငုတ်.
- တိုး, *v.* to beat, as the pulse, သွေးခုန်.
- ထ, *v.* to be strong and rapid in pulsation.
- ထိတ်, *v.* to be subject to a sudden fright, commonly terminating in death or madness.
- ထုတ်, *see* သွေးဖောက်.
- ထိုး, *v.* to extract blood by a puncture for some other purpose than venesection.
- ဖြူ, *v.* to have a hemorrhage.
- ပေါက်, *v.* to bleed by cutting the flesh in several places.



——ပွက်, *n.* a red spot on the skin ; an inflammatory cutaneous disease, သွေးကွက်။

——ဇောက်, *v.* to bleed, let blood by perforating a vein.

——ဖျဉ်းနာ, *n.* a species of dropsy.

——မရွင်း, *n.* a leper, ဆန့်။

——ရွန်, *v.* to be frightened to death or insanity.

——စူးသွေးတန်း, *a.* delirious,—more than စိတ်ကတောင်ကုန်။

——ရွင်, *see* သွေးထ။

——လန့်, *see* သွေးထိတ်။

——သစ်လောင်း, *v.* to obtain a renewal of blood after childbirth.

——သံ, *n.* same as သွေး။

——သောက်, *n.* a band of fifty men,—used as a numeral affix, တသွေးသောက်, &c.

——သောက်ကြီး, *n.* the chief of a band,—*see* သွေးထောက်ကြီး, —commonly the commander of fifty men, a lieutenant.

Der. သွေးကြီး။

——သောက်ဖွဲ့, *v.* to band together for the accomplishment of any business,—from the Karen custom of drinking blood, သင်းဖွဲ့။

——သောက်ဝင်, *v.* to enter such a band.

——သွန်နာ, *n.* excessive menstrual discharge.

သွေး ၂, *v.* to rub one substance on another, in order to sharpen, polish, pulverize, &c.

သွေး ၃, *v.* to draw along, persuade to accompany.

——ဆောင်, *v.* same, (most common.)

——မြန်း, *v.* same, (infrequent.)

[သွေးရှည်, *n.* the fan-tailed babbler.]

ဆွဲ, *v.* to swing round as a sword ; to move circularly in the hands, as a dish of food in offering to spirits.



—နွဲ့, *v.* to swing about, in a waving manner ; to wheedle, coax, flatter.

—ဝဲ, *v.* same as ခွဲ

အုတ္တရကျင်း, *n.* the Shasters.

အုတ်သမား, *n.* one skilled in the Shasters.

အောင်, *see* ယောင်

—ပန်, *see* ယောင်ပန်

ဟ

*The thirty-first consonant in the Burmese alphabet.*

ဟ, *v.* to open the mouth ; to gape open ; *hence*, ဘဟ

ထက် 1, *v.* to hawk, raise phlegm, သင်္ဃိဟက်

ထက် 2, *v.* to stretch (the mouth) open by inserting a flat thing and turning it edgewise ; to gash (a bamboo) obliquely.

ဟက်ထက်တွဲ, *v.* to be partially split or cracked, ဟက်ဟက်ပက်

ဟက်ရယ်, *v.* to laugh loudly, boisterously.

ထင် 1, *v.* to whine as a dog,—not used but in some adverbial form.

ထင် 2, *int.* indicative of an unpleasant smell.

—အောင်, *adv.* intensive to words of disagreeable import.

ထင့်, *v.* to make a teasing, whining noise as a child,—used in the phrase တဟင့်ဟင့်ခိုသည်

ထင်း 1, *n.* any cooked condiment to be eaten with rice, curry.

—ကျေး, *see* ဟင်းကျေး

—ကြွတ်, *n.* a kind of plant.

—ခင်း, *n.* a kitchen garden.



- ခါ, *n.* a bitter preparation, used medically.
- ချို, *n.* a cup-like ladle, ယောက်ချို.
- ဂဉ်, *n.* a kind of plant.
- ဂလာ, *n.* a kind of plant, [spilanthus acmella.]
- ဂွပ်, *n.* a kind of plant.
- ဆံခွေး, *n.* a kind of plant.
- ညှိ, *n.* a poor kind of ဟင်း.
- နားတောင်, *n.* a kind of plant.
- နွနယ်, *n.* a kind of plant.
- ဝုတ်, *n.* a kind of plant.
- ဝတ်, *n.* the substantial part of a cooked condiment.
- မျိုး, *n.* a tiger,—so called to frighten him away.
- ရည်, *n.* the gravy of any cooked condiment, broth.
- ရမ်း, *n.* a kind of plant.
- ရမ်းလေး, *n.* a four-sided ရပ်ကာ,—*comp.* ဝိစုဒ္ဓိ.
- ရွတ်, *n.* leaves used in making curry.
- ရွတ်ပင်, *n.* a plant that produces leaves that are used in curry.
- လျှာ, *n.* any thing, of which curry may be made.
- လေး, *n.* a hotch-potch curry.
- သီး, *n.* fruit used in making curry.
- ထင်း 2, *v.* to lie open, be uncovered, unenclosed.
- ထင်း, *a.* or *adv.* open, unenclosed, ပလာ, ပလာလာ
- [ထင်းကနွယ်, *n.* Nepaul spinach, *amarantus oleraceus*; *amarantus spinosus*, another variety.]
- ထင်းငန့်, *n.* a kind of fish.
- ထင်းသပတား, *n.* vermillion.
- ရိုင်း, *n.* cinnabar, red sulphuret of mercury.
- တသိာ, (Pali တံသာ,) *n.* a species of wild duck.
- ဟိဒ, *n.* a kind of plant.



ထင်္သတမြို့, *n.* Henthadah, the next large town above Danoo-byoo, on the Irrawaddy.

ထင်, *v.* to call loudly, as to a distant person ; to shout, scream, အော်, ကွေးကြော်။

——ကြော်, *see* အော်ဟစ်။

——ကွေး, *see* ကွေးကြော်။

ဟည်, *int.* heigh-ho.

ထင်္သ, *v.* to whine as an elephant or a dove when angry ; [to roar as the burning of powder from a rocket or a ခိုး, when it fails to go, ၂။]

ဟတ်, (Shan,) *n.* a water-fall,—less than ငေတံခွန်။

ဟတရ, (Pali,) *n.* the heart, ဒုဏ်လုံး။

ဟတ္ထပတ်, (Pali ဟတ္ထ, a cubit,) *n.* a certain space round a priest, beyond which it is not lawful for him to look, when going abroad.

ဟတ္ထိဗ္ဗေ, *n.* a kind of grass.

ဟန်, *v.* to appear, have an appearance,—not used as a verb ; to have a natural appearance, do as usual, as in ဟန်ရ ; *n.* appearance, ဝန်န်း ; good appearance.

——ခင်း, *v.* to prepare to make a feint, [to make preparations, as if intending to do, without doing.]

——ချီ, *v.* to put on vain and boasting airs.

——ဆင်, *v.* same as ဟန်ခင်း။

——ဆောင်, *v.* to assume an appearance, to make false pretences.

——ဟန်, *n.* same as ဟန်။

——ပြု, *v.* to make a feint.

——ယူ, *v.* to put on vain and boasting airs ; to get ready for an effort, gather strength, as in drawing back and nerving the limbs to leap a brook and such like, ဆားယူ။



——ရ, *v.* [to have a good appearance, as when one's bearing and qualifications correspond with his office.]

——ရေး, *n.* same as ဟန်ပန်။

——လုပ်, *v.* same as ဟန်ပြု။

ဟန့် *v.* to stop, prevent progress, by calling out authoritatively.

——ဆီး, —တား, *v.* same.

ဟပ် 1, *see under* ဝပ်။

ဟပ် 2, *v.* to bite at, as a fish or a dog ; to snatch in eating.

ဟမား, *int.* what is it ? shew it !

ဟယ်, *pron.* you, *mas.* or *fem.*,—used vocatively only.

ဟရို, *plur.* of ဟယ်။

ဟလူ, *int.* of calling, halloo.

တတ, *adv.* laughingly, တတတ။

တိ, *a.* with stunted tusks, as an elephant.

တာ 1, *n.* a thing, အရာ, ဥစ္စာ။ *Der.* အတာ။

တာ 2, *v.* to lie open, uninclosed, တင်း။

——တာတာ, *adv.* with too large an opening ; uncomfortably, as the stomach for want of food.

——လာ, *a.* or *adv.* open, uninclosed, ပလာ, တင်းလင်း။

——လာတင်း, *adv.* same.

တာ 3, *int.* prohibitive.

[ဟာနိယအရွယ်, *n.* the age of infirmity, when strength begins to fail.]

ဟား, *int.* expressive of wonder or joy.

ဟိ, *see* မှီ။

ဟိတ် 1, (Pali ဟေတု,) *n.* a prime motive or spring of action, of which there are six, viz. လောဘဟိတ်, ဒေါသဟိတ်, မောဟိတ်, အလောဘဟိတ်, အဒေါသဟိတ်, အမောဟိတ် ; a state of being of which there are four, viz. ဒုဂတိဟိတ်, သုဂတိဟိတ်, ဗြဟ္မဟိတ်, တိဟိတ်,—or according to others, three, လောဟိတ်,



ခွိဟိတ်, and ဟိဟိတ်,—implying freedom from one or more of the three evils, လောဘ, ဒေါသ, မောဟ။

ဟိတ်စာ, and ဟိတ်မိ, see သိတ်စာ, and သိတ်မိ။

ဟိန်း, *v.* to growl as an animal, murmur, roar, as the wind or sea, resound as the protracted tones of a drum-peal, as an organ or bell ; *hence*, ဘဟိန်းဟိန်း, growlingly, thunderingly.

——အောင်, *adv.* exceedingly (great, high, &c.)

——ချ, *v.* to give up farther effort, လက်ချ။

ဟိမ, (Pali,) *n.* snow, မိုဗ်းပွင့်, [သီးနှံင်း။]

——ဝန်, or —ဝန္တ(တော,) see ဝန်, *n.* the Hemawoonta forest, the region north of India.

[ဟိမ်မိုသီး, *n.* the Tavoy name for the pawpaw, သဘောသီး။]

ဟိမိ, (Pali,) *n.* shame, modesty, ရှက်ခြင်း။

ဟိ, *v.* to neigh, as a horse ; to laugh loud and rudely,—applied reproachfully to women.

——ဟိ, *v.* same.

——ဟိတာတာ, *adv.* with loud and shameless laughter, တဟိဟိ။

ဟီးရီးယူးရူး, *adv.* headlong, recklessly, hot-headedly.

ယု, (from ယု, to say, declare, mean,) *verb. affix*, that, namely, viz.,—see Grammar.

ယုတ်, *v.* to be true, မှန် ; *hence*, မယုတ်တရုတ်။

——ကဲ့, *adv.* yes, it is so.

——ငြား,—used in some adverbial form only.

——မှန်, *v.* to be certain, true.

——လျှား, *v.* same,—used only in the negative, မယုတ်မလျား။

——ထပ်, *v.* same.

ယုတ်ခနဲ, *adv.* instantly, ရုတ်ခနဲ။

ယုတ်ချည်း, *adv.* same.

ယုန် 1, *v.* to be quick and violent, လျင် and ဖြင်း,—not used assertively ; *hence* အယုန်။



——ခဲး, *adv.* quickly and violently.

——[ယုန်, *adv.* same.]

ယုန် 2, *v.* to fail, as when the motion of a ship corresponds not to effort made to sail or steam ; to fail through excess, as when fruit corresponds not to the growth and apparent thriftiness of the tree, ဝမ်းဟုန်သင့်။

ယုန်း 1, *n.* a kind of creeper.

ယုန်း 2, *v.* to roar, as a tiger, a storm, fire, the waves of the sea.

——ခဲး, *adv.* roaringly, with great quickness, violence and noise,—more than ဟုန်ခဲး။

——စိုး, *adv.* boastingly, ကြီးဝါးစွာ။

——ယုန်း, *adv.* same as ဟုန်းခဲး။

ယိုန့်မြို့, *n.* Hong-kong.

ယူ 1, *v.* to say, declare ; to mean, ဆို, ဆိုလို,—not used assertively.

——လို, *v.* same.

ယူ 2, *v.* to sound, as a buzzing noise in the ear, နားယူသည်။

ယူရား, *n.* astrological deductions ; an astrologer.

——သမား, *n.* an astrologer.

ယူယူ, and တထူးယူ, *adv.* expressive of the noise which the words indicate.

ဟေ, (Pali,) *int. vocative*, calling at a distance, or answering ; or expressive of joyful surprise.

ဟေမုတ္တုတု, (Pali) *n.* the cold season, ဆောင်းကာလ။

ဟေ, *int. vocative*.

ဟေ 1, *int.* same as ဟေ။

ဟေ 2, (Beng. ဟေးလာ,) *int.* indicative of effort ; hence, ဝှေးဟေး, *adv.* unable to lift or manage ; belchingly, as wind from the stomach.



ထဲ, *int. censuring, threatening ; hence, တဖဲဖဲ, adv. threateningly.*

ထော 1, *v. to utter in a formal manner, as in preaching, prophesying, foretelling, &c.*

———ပြော, *v. same.*

ထော 2, *int. indicative, there !*

ထောထော, *adv. freely, all at once ; hence, တဟောဟော, adv. one after another, without intermission.*

———တိုင်းတိုင်း, *adv. frankly, openly, unreservedly.*

ထောက် 1, *v. to be low, hollow, sunken, as the contents of a vessel not full,—more than ရှိုက် and ဟိုက်.*

———တောက်, *adv. sunken, as a perished eye.*

ထောက် 2, *v. to snore ; to roar as a lion, or cry as a ဂျီ.*

ထောက် 3, *adv. there, at a distance, (provincial.)*

ထောင် 1, *v. to be rancid, to have the smell of substances long decayed.*

———စပ်, —စပ်စပ်မြင်, *v. same.*

ထောင် 2, *v. to bark.*

ထောင်း, *v. to be old, not new, မသစ်.*

———ခွင်း, *v. same.*

———မြင်း, *v. to be very old and crumbling.*

ထောင်းဂွား, *adv. loud and noisy in speaking.*

ထောင်းထောင်း, *adv. with a hole through, hollow throughout.*

———ပေါက်, *v. to be fistular, tubular.*

ထော့ရမ်း, *v. to be disrespectful, insolent, ရမ်းကား.*

ထော်, *v. to be completely exhausted, out of breath,—more than ဟိုက်.*

ထော်ထော်ယံယံ, *adv. rousingly, (infrequent.)*

ထို, *pron. that, (colloquial,) ထို ; yon, being at a distance within view.*



ထိုက် 1, *v.* to be slightly concave, sloping inwards, မိုက်.

ထိုက် 2, *v.* to pant, to be out of breath.

ထိုက် 3, *int.* expressive of any strong emotion.

ဟိုင်း, *v.* to be without a tusk, though full grown as an elephant,  
ဆင်ဟိုင်း; without a wife or husband, though arrived at  
a marriageable age, as လူဟိုင်း, an old bachelor, ဆူ  
ဟိုင်း, an old maid.

ဟိုင်းကြီးကျွန်း, *n.* Diamond island, off the entrance into the Bas-  
sein outlet of the Irrawaddy.

---

င"

*The thirty second and last consonant of the Burmese  
alphabet,—never initial.*



## APPENDIX.

အ။

အ, an *infinitive prefix*, equivalent to ရအောင် and ခြင်းငှါ, as  
အကြည့်အရှုလာသည်, he came to see, အကူအညီသွားသည်, he  
went to help, (colloquial.)

အက 1, (from က, to dance,) *n.* dancing, as ထိုသူ၏အကကောင်း  
သည်, his dancing or manner of dancing is good.

အက 2, (from က to harness,) *n.* harnessing, as မြင်းကိုအကပတတ်,  
he does not understand harnessing the horse.

အကူအညီ, (from ကူညီ, to aid,) *n.* assistance, succor.

အကျွတ်နက်, *n.* short or black tourmaline.

အကျွတ်ဖြူ, *n.* white tourmaline.

အကြောင်း, *conjunction*, that,—see under ရ။

အချိတ် (from ချိတ်, to hook,) *a.* waving, as the stripes of a  
Burmese waistcloth, ဂွန်း။

အချီ, (from ချီ, to take up,) *n.* a person to attend upon a child,  
a nurse, bearer.

——အထိန်း, *n.* same.

——တော်, *n.* a nurse or bearer for children of the royal  
family.



ဆင်တကြီး, *n.* a species of fisher-hawk, *haliaetus macei*.

အိရဝတီ, *n.* one of the five great rivers, which flow south,—  
*see under မြဝတီ*.

အဆူပီ, (from ဆုပ်, to clinch in the hand,) *n.* a handful,  
—used as a numeral auxiliary, as လက်တွင်းတဆူပီ, one  
handful.

အနနီး, *n.* a tree which yields a hard and excellent timber, *fra-  
græa fragrans*.

—ဖို, *n.* the *gordonia floribunda*.

အနွကူ, *n.* dolomite, or magnesian carbonate of lime.

အပြေအပြစ်, (from ပြေပြစ်, to be smooth,) *n.* evenness, smooth-  
ness, finish, as in joiner's work, or in language spoken or  
written.

အမြိုက်, *n.* shorl, or black tourmaline, အကျွတ်နက်.

အပွေ, (from ပွေ, to be confused,) *n.* confusion.

—သား, *adv.* in a confused state, as အမှုအငွေသားနေသည့်, the  
business is in a confused state.

အဖိ, (from ဖိ, to press down,) *n.* a weight, to keep down any  
thing.

အဖောက်, (from ဖောက်, to perforate,) *n.* perforating, as ဆောက်  
အထွင်းအဖောက်ကောင်းသည့်, he is good at morticing.

အဖော်, (from ဖော်, to mix,) *n.* mixing, manner of mixing, as  
ဆေးအဖော်ကောင်းသည့်.

အဖို့, (from ဖို့, to throw upon,) *n.* throwing upon, or what is  
thrown upon, as လမ်းမှာပြေးကြီးအဖို့မည်.

အဖျင်းကြီး, *n.* a worthless fellow, လူအဖျင်းကြီး.

အပြစ်အနှစ်, *n.* same as အပြစ်အဆစ်, အပြစ်အပျက်.

အဖြူ, *n.* whiteness, white color; *a.* white.

အဖြေ, (from ပြေ, to unloose, &c.) *n.* an answer to a question;  
manner of answering; forgiveness (of sin,) as အပြစ်ကို



ငြိမချီနိုင်, there can be no forgiveness ; *see* other definitions of ငြိ

အဖွင့်, (from ဖွင့်, to open,) *n.* the act of opening, as တံခါးကိုအဖွင့်မတတ်။

အစွဲ, *n.* a small bit, as of rice, အနံ့အစွဲ, as of money levied, အသေးအစွဲ။

အဖွံ့, *n.* plumpness, as of a child.

——အထွေး, *n.* same.

အမင်္ဂလ, *see* အမင်္ဂလာ

အမန္တဿ, (from အ *priv.* and မန္တဿ, man,) *n.* a monster, ဘီလူး

အမိ, (from မိ, to attain to,) *adv.* equivalent to မိအောင်, unto attainment, as အမိမင်းသည့်, to catch, to succeed in catching.

အမိန့်ထောင်ကျည်တောက်, *n.* a hollow bamboo, for keeping a royal order or commission in.

အမိန့်တော်ရေး, *n.* a writer of royal orders.

အမူး, (from မူး, to be dizzy,) *n.* dizziness ; intoxication.

အမေလေး, *see* အမယ်လေး

အမောင်း, (from မောင်း, to drive,) *n.* driving, as နွားကိုအမောင်းမတတ်, he does not understand driving oxen.

အမိုက်, (from မိုက်, to be dark,) *n.* darkness, မှောင်မိုက် ; an ignorant person, a fool, အမိုက်ကြီး။

အမြတ်, (from မြတ်, to be excellent,) *a.* excellent,—opposed to အယုတ်။

အမြတ်တနိုး, *a.* excellent, precious, implying affection.

အမြောက်, *n.* a cannon.

——တပ်, *n.* a company of artillery.

——မှိုက်, *n.* an artillery officer.

——စည်း, *n.* a gun carriage.

အမှတ်အသား, *n.* observation, remembrance, knowledge.



**အမှတ်တရ**, *adv.* carefully, with good observation of position, as when one buries treasure, so as to be sure to remember the place, ဥဋ္ဌာကိုအမှတ်တရအပ်နံသည်။

**အမှန်း**, (from မှန်း, to aim,) *n.* aim, as in shooting ; a guess.

**အမှန်းကင်းလင်း**, or **အမှန်းကင်းနား**, *adv.* at all,—in negative sentences, as အမှန်းကင်းလင်းပေသိ, he knows nothing at all.

**အမှတ်တော်**, *n.* an order from a prime minister, ဝန်ကြီးအမှတ်တော်။  
 ———**ရေး**, *n.* a secretary to a Wongyee appointed by the king.

**အမှား**, *see* ဟောင်း။

**အမှုန်း**, (from မှန်း, to harrow,) *n.* a harrowing.

**အပြောင်း**, (from ပြောင်း, to turn upside down,) *n.* an overturn, subversion.

**အပြေး**, *n.* *see* အပြေး။

**အပြောပြော**, (from ပြော, to stir up,) *n.* agitation, stirring up the minds of others in an annoying manner.

**အရင့်**, (from ရင့်, to be mature,) *n.* maturity, the state of maturity, whether of size, age, or virtue ; *a.* of full size, as fruit ready to ripen ; of full time, as of a woman in pregnancy ; of full attainment in virtue, as an embryo Boodh, about to attain to deity.

———**အဝာ**, *n.* and *a.* same.

**အရပ်**, *n.* a place, district.

———**ခေါင်း**, *n.* the head man of a district.

———**ခေတ္တ**, *n.* a watchman of a district.

———**မှု**, *n.* business pertaining to a district.

**အရာခံ**, *see* အရာရှိ, one that has an office, အရာရှိအရာခံ။

**အရာဝင်**, *v.* to intrude, *see* လူရာဝင်။

**အရုန်း**, (from ရုန်း, to be coarse,) *a.* coarse, as thread, အကြမ်း။

**အရေးကြီး**, *v.* to be very busy, as when one is laboring to ac-



comply with a business before a certain time, to be in a hurry.

အရေးတကြီး, *adv.* in a disorderly hurry, ကယာကယာ။

အစိုအသေ, *adv.* reverently.

အရှံအရှာ, (from ရှံရှာ, to be disgusted with,) *n.* aversion, disgust.

အရွမ်း, (from ရွမ်း, to be nearly ripe,) *n.* the state of being nearly ripe, as fruit, သစ်သီးအရွမ်း။

အရှင်, *n.* lord.

—ကြီး, —ကြီးအရှင်ကောင်း, *n.* a term of compellation addressed in worship to a certain order of nats.

—မ, *n.* a lady of rank, especially one belonging to the royal family, သခင်မ။

—မင်းကြီး, —မိစုရား, *n.* a term of compellation addressed to a king or queen.

အရှုံ, (from ရှုံ, to be wrinkled,) *a.* wrinkled, shrivelled.

အရှက်, (from ရှက်, to be joined together, mixed,) *n.* what is mixed together, a compound,—used as a numeral auxiliary, as မုန့်တရှက်, a cake of bread.

အလိပ်အလိပ်, (from လိပ်, to roll up) *adv.* in rolls, rolled up.

အလိမ်းအကျံ, (from လိမ်းကျံ, to smear,) *n.* smearing, style of smearing, as အလိမ်းအကျံထူသည်, ပါးသည်။

အလှအရက်, (from လှရက်, to pull from another,) *n.* contention, violence, as အလှအရက်ထူသည်, violence is rife; *adv.* contendingly, in a state of contention, as အလှအရက်ရှိကြသည်, အလှအရက်ပြောဆိုကြသည်။

အလဲ, —လဲ, *int.* same as အလဲ။

အလောင်, (from လောင် to burn,) *n.* the burning of fire, as ဖီးအလောင်လောင်ရှိသည်; trouble, anxiety of mind, as သားအတွက်ကြောင့်အလောင်လောင်ရှိသည်။



အလောင်းစင်, *n.* a bier, such as Mussulmen use.

အလိုး, *int.* expressive of sudden fright.

အလိုက် 1, (from လိုက်, to follow,) *n.* boot, what is given over and above, as in exchanging two articles of unequal value.

အလိုက် 2, *n.* affix, according to, as ပြဿာသာအလိုက်, according to Burman custom.

——အလိုက်, *adv.* each according to his own custom, as အလိုက်အလိုက်နေကြသည်။

——သင့်, *adv.* yieldingly, giving up one's own will for the sake of peace.

အလွန်, —အကျူး, (from လွန်, to go beyond,) *adv.* wrong, beyond what is right.

အလှည့်, (from လှည့်, to turn,) *n.* a turn.

——အလှည့်, *adv.* by turns, each in his turn.

——ကျ, *v.* to come to one's term, အလှည့်သင့်။

အလှည်း, (from လှည်း, a cart,) *n.* a cart-full, as ဝါးအလှည်းငါးဆယ်, fifty carts-full of paddy.

အလွန်, (from လွန်, to frighten,) *n.* manner of frightening, as အချောက်အလွန်ကောင်းသည်, to be good at frightening.

အလှေ, (from လှေ, to winnow,) *n.* winnowing, as အလှေမလောင်းသောကြောင့် အလှေအလှောင်းပါသည်, because the winnowing was not good, (the paddy) contains refuse particles.

အလှေ, (from လှေ, to be minute,) *n.* a refuse particle, chaff, အဖျင်း။

——အလှေ, *n.* same; a worthless fellow.

အလှောင်း, (from လှောင်း, to be diffusive as scent,) *n.* what may be easily blown away, chaff, အလှေ။

အလှို, (from လှို, to thrust through a hole,) *adv.* in the manner of a thread entering a needle's eye, as a string of people entering the mouth of a cave, အလှိုလှိုဝင်ကြသည်။



အလွမ်း, (from လွမ်း, to overspread,) *n.* a covering, as a cloth for the body, or a table.

အဝင့်, —အဝါ, (from ဝင့်, to make boastful pretensions,) *n.* boasting, as အဝင့်အဝါကြီးသည်, to make great boasting.

အဝင်း, (from ဝင်း, to be brightly yellow,) *n.* yellow color, as of a ripe fruit ; *a.* yellow, as သစ်သီးအမှည့်အဝင်း, a ripe, yellow fruit.

အဝါး, (from ဝါး, to chew,) *n.* chewing ; intimate acquaintance, as လူရေအဝါးဝသည်, to have a good knowledge of men.

အဝှေ့, (from ဝှေ့, to turn round,) *n.* a sudden turn, as the shifting of the wind, as လေအဝှေ့တွင်လျှော့နစ်သည်, in the shifting of the wind, the boat sunk.

အသင်, (from သင်, to pull off,) *n.* peeling off, manner of peeling off, as အသင်မြန်သည်။

အသတ်အဖြတ်, *n.* the act of killing, as ဤသူသည်အသတ်အဖြတ်များသည်, this man has killed many.

အသာ, (from သာ, to be pleasant,) *adv.* gently.

——အယာ, *adv.* gently, pleasantly.

——အသာ, *adv.* gently, softly, အသာအသာသွားသည်။

——ကလေး, *adv.* same as အသာအယာ။

အသိအကြား, (from သိ, to know, and ကြား, to hear,) *n.* one who knows by hearing, an ear-witness, သက်သေအသိအကြား ; knowledge, information.

အသိအမြင်, (from သိ, to know, and မြင်, to see,) *n.* one who knows by seeing, an eye-witness, သက်သေအသိအမြင် ; knowledge, observation.

အသိနီ, *n.* chaff and small grain, အရှင်းအလှေး။

အသိနီသား, (from သိပ်, to crowd together ?) *adv.* in great numbers, as a numerous army crowded together.



အသီးအခြား, (from သီးခြား, to separate,) *adv* separately, distinctly.

အသီးသီးအခြားခြား, *adv.* variously ; *a.* various, diverse one from another, as အယူဝါဒအသီးသီးအခြားခြားရှိကြသည်, they are of diverse sentiments.

အသုံးစာရေး, (from သုံး, to use,) *n.* a secretary in charge of government buildings, and superintending government works.

အသုမိန့်, *n.* see ငုတ်, and ရဟု.

အသော်က, *n.* same as သော်က; —မိ, *n.* the Jonesia tree, —ဗ, the Amherstia tree.

အသိုး, (from သိုး, to be rancid,) *a.* rancid, stale, as ထမင်းအသိုး.

အသွင်း, (from သွင်း, to put in,) *n.* putting in, introducing.

အသွန်, (from သွန်, to be inefficient, &c.) *n.* lack of the principle of vitality, as ကြက်သွန်အသွန်; *a.* wanting the principle of vitality.

အသွပ်, (from သွပ်, to be foolish,) *n.* a fool, အဗူးအသွပ်.

အသွမ်း, (from သွမ်း, to be dissolute,) *adv.* wickedly, scoffingly.

——သွေး, *v.* to turn into ridicule, to deride, ခယ်သွမ်းသွေး.

အသွား, (from သွား, to go,) *n.* going ; gait, as of a horse.

——အထာ, *n.* going and coming, walk, carriage, deportment.

အသွေး, (from သွေး, to rub,) *n.* rubbing, sharpening, as ထားကိုအသွေးမတတ်, he does not understand sharpening a knife.

အထစ်, (from ဟစ်, to call loudly,) *n.* a call, loud call from a distance.

အဟိ, (from ဟိ, to neigh,) *n.* neighing, as မြင်းအဟိများသည်.

အဟောက် 1, (from ဟောက်, to roar,) *n.* a roar, as of a lion ; snoring.

အဟောက် 2, (from ဟောက်, to be depressed,) *n.* a hollow, as



of a grave in which the earth has settled below the surface, or as a basket of grain in which the grain has settled below the brim.

အဟောင်း, (from ဟောင်း, to be rancid,) *n.* rancidness, a rancid smell, အပုပ်အဟောင်း.

အထောင်း, (from ဟောင်း, to be old,) *a.* old.

အာလောက်, အာလောက်လောက်, *n.* one of the notes of a crow, which the words imitate.

အာလောင်ကျွန်း, *n.* the name of an island in the neighborhood of Ava.

အာတာတာ, *a.* cracked open, as ripe fruit, or as the earth.

အာရုဏ်ဆွမ်း, *n.* rice offered to priests, at the dawn of day.

အားကြီး, အားနည်း, *v.* to be strong, or weak ; sometimes used as a verbal auxiliary, as ဝှဲလမ်းအားကြီး, —အားနည်း, to be strongly, or weakly attached (to a thing.)

အားပါးတရ, *adv.* with interest, with zest, so as to give satisfaction, as အားပါးတရလုပ်သည်.

အားပြ, *v.* to show feats of strength.

အားရပါးရရှိ, *v.* same as အားရ.

အိပ်နိုးစွန်း, အိပ်မှုနိုးစွန်း, *adv.* half asleep and half awake, as one unseasonably roused from sleep.

အိမ်, *n.* a house.

——မိုး, *n.* the roof of a house.

——မောက်, *n.* the space under the house.

——မြေရာ, *n.* a site for building.

——ရာ, *n.* a house, a settled place of abode, as အိမ်ရာရှိသောသူ, a settled inhabitant, in opposition to a transient person.

အုံ့ပုန်းတစ်လပ်, *n.* a person, who conceals a bad character under a fair exterior.

အောက်မေး, (from မေး, the lower jaw,) *n.* the lower grooved



timber of the lath of a loom, which receives the *aley* (ရည်သွား,)—less commonly called *q*, *which see*. App.  
 အောက်သောက်သောက်, *adv.* gloomily, (in countenance,) အောက်  
 တောက်တောက်

အောင့်တီးအောင့်တောင့်, *adv.* with a restricted, tightened sensa-  
 tion, as of the breast; in an obstinate, refractory man-  
 ner.

အောင်းမဲးမြူ *n.* the clitoria creeper, with deep blue flowers.

အေး, *pron.* used vocatively, in addressing women when their  
 names are not known, or when he that calls does not  
 wish to call the name, as ဒိုအေးတို့,—shortened to အေး,  
 for the singular.

အိုင် 1, *an intensive* with အောင်, as ဒိုင်အောင်ထောင်းသည်, he beat  
 him with many strokes of the elbow, ဒိုင်အောင်ငွေကိုရသည်,  
 he got an abundance of money.

အိုင် 2, *n.* a bulge.

——ကောင်း, —ကျယ်, *v.* to have a capacious bulge, as a pot,  
 barrel, the bottom of a boat, &c.

အိုစနာ, *v.* to be ugly, ဆရပ်ဆိုး, မလှ

အိုးခွက်, *n.* pots and cups, cooking and eating utensils generally,  
 as အိုးခွက်များကိုသိမ်းလိုက်

အိုးသည်, *n.* a dealer in pots.

အို

အူခြေ, *n.* composedness.

——ဆယ်, *v.* see အူခြေချင်း

——ရှင်, (*pron.* ရင်,) *n.* one whom it especially behooves to be-  
 have with sobriety and composedness, as priests and women.



——လှုပ်, *v.* to put on a sober, composed countenance, for an occasion.

——သည့်, *n.* same as ရှင်ကြွေ.

အုတ်တရုတ်, *n.* a kind of medicinal plant.

## ဥ

ဥဇ္ဇာရုံဝါ, (Pali,) *n.* faeces, ကျင်ကြီး, မဝင်း.

ဥဝုသ်ပြု, ဥဝုသ်ပဝါရဏာပြု, *v.* to assemble as rahans on worship days for worship and confession.

ဥဝုသ်သည့်, *n.* one who is extraordinarily devoted to the religious observances common on worship days.

## ဇ

ဇက, (Eng.) *n.* an acre.

——တိုင်း, *v.* to measure by the acre.

——မင်းကြီး, *n.* an appellation given to Commissioner Broadfoot, because he first introduced into the Tenasserim provinces the system of measuring land by the acre.

ဇကာသနိယံ, *n.* an austerity, which restricts the observer to one meal a day, eaten in one place.

——ဆောင်, *v.* to practise said austerity.

ဇရာဌ, *a.* same as ဇရာ, very large.

## က

က, *n.* a saddle frame, made of wood and iron, used by the Burmese cavalry, and by men of rank,—when used, underneath is spread the ကုန်ကွေး, above it is thrown the



ဝိးဒီး or တင်ဂုန်း, and on either side are attached by cords  
the ကတောင်,—see those words respectively.

ကကော် or ကုံကော်, *n.* the mesua, Singalese ironwood.

ကင်ချပ်, *n.* plumbago ; —နီ, the red kind, —ဖြူ, the white kind.

ကင်း, *n.* a watch house.

——ခွေး, *n.* an attendant at a watch house, so called from  
the custom of calling to passers-by, like the barking of a  
dog,—reproachful.

——သင်း, *n.* same as ကင်း.

ကတည်းက, *continuative affix*, from the first of, as သွားကတည်းက,  
from the first of his going.

ကတတ်, or ကထတ်, *n.* the three-leaved caper tree.

ကဒတ်, *n.* a species of yam.

ကဒပ်ငန်း, *n.* a species of custard apple ; တာကဒပ်ငန်း, another  
variety.

ကနကုတ်, *n.* the innocuous estuary serpent.

ကနီထိပ်, *n.* a species of gingerwort.

ကပ်စေးနဲ, *n.* urena hemp, ဝက်ချေးပဲ, ရွှေထိပ်.

ကပွီး, *n.* the Tavoy name for ဘန်ဘွေး, a tree yielding useful  
timber, careya arborea.

ကပ်စော်, *n.* the illiepie oil tree, bassia longifolia.

ကပ်ဗလ, *n.* a species of sonneratia, resembling the weeping  
willow, sonneratia apetala.

ကဘုန်းသား, *n.* a species of mollusk, modiola varia.

ကဘိုင်, or ကျဘိုင်, *n.* mangrove mordant.

ကမာခရင်း, *n.* a small species of perna, a bivalve mollusk.

ကမာခါး, *n.* the Persian lilac, pride of China, pride of India, တမာ.

ကမ္ဘလ, *n.* a species of crinum bulb, a fragrant drug.

ကမဲး, *n.* a species of sea-shell, solenocurtus.

ကမြိုင်, *n.* a species of butea, a leguminous plant.



ကရော် or ကရော်, or ကယော, *n.* blind aloes.

ကရွေး, *n.* Martaban camphor wood.

ကလက်, *n.* a species of vinewort, *leea staphylea*.

ကယော, *n.* a species of palm.

ကလာစောင်း, *n.* a species of Indian fig, *opuntia dillenii*.

ကလာလက်ဝါး, *n.* another species, *opuntia cochinillifera*.

ကလိ, *n.* a species of coix millet.

——ပေါက်ပေါက်, *n.* parched millet.

——ရှင်, —ရှည်, —သိန်, *n.* varieties of coix.

ကလိမ်, *n.* a species of leguminous plant, *guilandina bonduc*.

ကလူကွက်, *n.* a species of water-hen, *gallinula javanica*.

ကယော, *n.* western cassia.

ကလွန်တောင်, *n.* a giant-shell, ကျားလက်သည်း။

ကသပ်, *n.* mootchee wood, *erythrina indica*.

ကသပ်ခါး, *n.* a bitter bark, frequently eaten with betel, *pentaj  
tera*, သပ်ခါး။

ကသပ်ဆူး, *n.* a species of cosmetic wood, erroneously supposed  
to be the *thorn* of the ကသပ် tree, *toddalia floribunda*.

ကသယ် or ကသဲ, *n.* a species of shrub, the leaves of which  
are intensely bitter, *samadera lucida*.

ကုက္ကု, *n.* wild sarsaparilla, *smilax ovalifolia*.

ကုက္ကို, *n.* a species of acacia, yielding large timber.

ကုတ်မိ, *n.* the leprosy, နှုတ်ကုတ်မိ.

ကုန်ကွေး, *n.* a Burmese saddle cloth, corresponding to the pad  
of a European saddle, but in a separate piece, and spread  
under the က, or saddle frame,—*comp.* မီးနီး and တင်ရန်း.

ကုလီသလောင်, *n.* the Asiatic barbet.

ကူး, *v.* to swim, ရေကူး ; to devise, contrive, မိတ်ကူး, ညွှတ်ကူး။

ကုလားကောက်, (Arracan,) *n.* the curlew, မိန်းမလက်သည်း။

ကောင်းမှု, *n.* a kind of tree, yielding large timber; *shorea* ?



ကျာဇက်ကြီး, *n.* the large-leaved leea.

ကျားကျပ်, *n.* same as သစ်ကြပ်.

ကျားမည်း, *n.* the black leopard.

ကျားလက်သည်း, *n.* a giant-shell, tridacna gigas, ကထွန်တောင်.

ကျီးအာ, *n.* a species of gourd, xanonia.

ကျီးပေါင်း, *n.* a species of mistletoe, loranthus.

ကျေးသတာ, *n.* the red-rump lorikeet, ငြိမ်းထိုးငှက်.

ကျေးသံပန်း, *n.* a species of sun-dew, drosera Barmanni, မိုးရေ  
ထွင်သေး.

ကျွန်းကြီး, *n.* white-flowered barringtonia.

ကျွန်းစေး, *n.* a species of laurus, producing a hard wood.

ကျွန်းသား, *n.* scarlet-flowered barringtonia.

ကျောက်, *n.* stone.

———ဩဇာ, *n.* globular masses containing pyrites in the  
centre.

———ခရုန်းပွင့်, *n.* amethyst or violet quartz.

———ချင်ပေါင်, *n.* a species of begonia.

———တမင်စောက်, *n.* see ကျောက်ဩဇာ.

———နီသတ်, *n.* granite.

———ပူလဲး, *n.* chlorite.

———ပုံ, *n.* puddingstone.

———သင်္ဘော, *n.* the sea-urchin.

ကြက်, *n.* a fowl.

———ဥရီးမြေ, *n.* the striped rat snake.

———ချေးပန်း, *n.* a plant of the genus umbellifers.

———တက်, *n.* a species of coffeewort, gardenia obtusifolia.

———ပေါင်, *n.* Tenasserim caoutchouc.

———မအူဝ်, *n.* a species of flowering shrub, ardisia.

———မောက်, *n.* the cock's comb; the wild ramboutan; the  
schleichera.



——ရက်, *n.* prince's feather ; —နီ, the red kind, —ဝါ, the yellow kind.

——ရမ်း, *n.* a species of coffeewort.

——သားဟင်း, *n.* a species of spurgewort, phyllanthus.

——သွေး, *n.* carnelian, မဟုရနီ.

ကြတ်နန်း or ကြနန်း, *n.* a kind of tree.

ကြယ်သီး, *n.* a button for the clothes, အင်္ကျီကြယ်သီး, အင်္ကျီသီး.

ကြွချေးပိုး, *n.* the short-horned atlas beetle.

ကြောင်ခွေး, *n.* a wild animal said to resemble both a dog and a cat.

ကြောင်နဂါး, *n.* the three-striped paguma.

ကြောင်နားရွက်ဖြူ, *n.* the white-eared paradoxure.

ကြောင်ပန်း, *n.* the chaste tree, vitex trifolia.

ကြောင်လျှာ, *n.* the Indian trumpet-flower, bignonia indica.

ကြောင်း, (from အကြောင်း, a cause, reason,) *n.* cause, reason ;  
circumstance ; *conjunction*, that, as သွားကြောင်းမသိ, I  
did not know that he went.

ကွင်းကတိုး, *n.* the elegant koempfera, with pink flowers.

ကွင်းထင်, *n.* the dragon tree.

ကွေ့နီ, *n.* sandstone.

ကျတ်, *n.* the land leach.

ကျေး, *n.* wild yam ; hogplum.

ကျွေး, *n.* a buffalo.

——ချေးပိုး, *n.* the scarab beetle.

——ရက်, *n.* the pied starling, ရက်ချေးစား.

——တညင်း, *n.* the dark-purple pongamia tree.

——ဗြီးဆွေး, *n.* the king crow, ငှက်တော်.

——လိုက်သပြေ, *n.* a species of Eugenia.

——သွေး, *n.* the wild nutmeg tree, တောင်ပံကား.

ကြွက်ညှပ်, *n.* the small flying squirrel, —*comp.* ချွံ့ချွံ့, the large flying squirrel.



၁။

- ၁ထုတ် *n.* a species of ficus, ငရဲဘုတ်.  
 ၁ပေါ် , or ၁မောင်း, *n.* the nux vomica.  
 ၁မေ့ ငီးနီ, *n.* the queen lagerstroemia, ဖျင်းပ။  
 ၁မေ့ ငီးမြူ, *n.* the small lagerstroemia.  
 ၁မေ့ ငီးလေဝင်, *n.* the Tavoy name for the guava, မာလာဘာ။  
 ၁ရေ , *n.* a species of mimusops, producing a small fragrant flower.  
 ၁ရဲ , *n.* the angular luffa plant, သဘွင်ဘဲး။  
 ၁ရံ *n.* a mollusk.  
 — — မိုရီ, *n.* a species of melania, ၁ရဲမိုရီ။  
 — — ကဒုနီ, *n.* a species of cerithium.  
 — — ကနီ, *n.* the spider shell.  
 — — ကျောက်မှောက်, *n.* a species of coral, lithodomus ; a species of burrowing shell.  
 — — ကွက်, *n.* a snail, including several varieties.  
 — — စမိုလိပ်, *n.* a round-mouthed snail.  
 — — မိုရီ, *n.* a species of melania, ၁ရဲမိုရီ။  
 — — နတ်စာ, *n.* a species of ark shell, ရှပ်။  
 — — နှာမောင်းလိပ်, *n.* a crooked trumpet shell.  
 — — ဝုတ်, *n.* a species of snail ; a species of planorbis.  
 — — ဆိုင်းချေ, *n.* a species of neck-footed shell.  
 — — မင်းစာ, *n.* a prominent ligament shell.  
 — — ဖျက်လုံး, *n.* a partition-lipped shell.  
 — — ယား, *n.* the apple shell, paludina.  
 — — သစ်ပင်တက်, *n.* a species of columbella.  
 ခူ, *n.* the thread beam in a loom, round which the warp is turned and fastened, and of which there are three, သထက်ခူ, ခောက်ခူ, and နောက်ခူ, the last, over the weaver's seat.



ဇဲးဝသော, *n.* tungsten, or wolfram sand.

ခေါမ, *n.* flax.

ခေါင်ရင်း, *n.* the shoe-flower, hibiscus rosa sinensis.

ချပ်, *v.* to mark, observe, bear in mind, as နှစ်လုံးချပ်မိ, same as  
နှစ်လုံးမှတ်မိ.

ချွန်းချွန်း, *adv.* thunderingly.

——မိတ်ချ, *v.* to be fully decided in mind.

ချေး, *n.* the Tavoy red wood; the tree which produces a mark-  
ing nut, ချေးသီး.

——သီး, *n.* the marking nut.

ချေးထိုချေးဝာ, *n.* the Arracanese name for မျောက်သွေးကျော်, the  
long-armed ape.

ချေးသစ်, *n.* the leopard cat.

ခြင်း 1, *n.* a light, open basket, for carrying poultry, fruit, &c.

——ထုံး, *n.* a foot ball, made of ratan, and woven like a basket.

ခြင်း 2, (from ခြင်း, an act,) *verb. affix*, giving the power of  
a participial noun, as သွား, go, သွားခြင်း, a going; com-  
bined with ငါ, it gives the power of the infinitive mood,  
as သွား, go, သွားခြင်းငါ, to go.

မြိုမြို, *n.* a species of heron.

မွေးတောက်, *n.* a plant of the genus connarus.

မွေးထေး, *n.* the cow-itch creeper.

၀။

ရုံမင်, or ဂမုံးမင်, *n.* a species of dendrobium.

ရုတ်မာန်, *n.* pride, haughtiness.

ရိုက်, *n.* see under ရာဇဂိုဏ်း.

ဂေါ်ပုတ်, (Pali ဂေါပာရ,) *n.* a variety of the garnet, resembling  
pyrope.



ခေါတ်, *n.* common quartz.

ရှင်, *n.* an ark-shell, ရှင်လိပ်.

ရှင်ခါး, *n.* the Tavoy name for ကြက်ဟင်းခါး, the momordica plant.

ရှင်ဆိုင်, *n.* Malabar night shade, resembling spinach.

---

C

ငယ်, *n.* a species of bamboo.

ငရဲပတူ, *n.* the nodding clerodendron, an elegant flowering shrub.

ငှေ့ကြီး, *n.* the officinal pothos, a kind of creeper.

ငရဲမီး, *n.* a percussion cap.

ငလင်ကျော်, *n.* sassafras, မှန်သင်

ငါး, *n.* a fish.

———ထုပ်ဖား, *n.* the long dorsal-finned cat-fish.

———ဆုံတုံး, *n.* the carp.

———ဆိုင်, *n.* the fresh-water cat-fish.

———ကကတစ်, *n.* the large perch.

———ကတို, *n.* the Tavoy mountain bar.

———ကသပေါင်း, *n.* the cockup.

———ကသမီး, *n.* the goby.

———ကထလူး, *n.* the large mullet.

———ကကုရုံ, *n.* the king-fish, which produces isingglass, ကွဲယင်,  
(Tavoy.)

———ကျေး, *n.* a small fresh-water cat-fish.

———ကြင်းစောက်, *n.* the black-banded systomus.

———ကျောက်ဖား, *n.* the fishing frog.

———ကြောင်, *n.* the long-headed cat-fish.

———ကွဲညှပ်, *n.* the Indian mackerel.

———ကွဲယင်, *n.* see ငါးကကုရုံ.



- ရနီး, *n.* the black-spotted systemus ; the black and red-tailed systemus.
- ရနီးမ, *n.* the latter variety.
- ရနီးကြနိရွတ်, the rose-finned systemus.
- ရနီးဘုတ်သား, the black-backed systemus.
- ချင်း, *n.* the large gudgeon.
- ချင်းမျက်စင်နီ, *n.* the red-eyed gudgeon.
- ခွေးလျှာ, *n.* the Tenasserim sole ; the brachirus turbot.
- စင်, *n.* the large-eyed mullet.
- စင်စပ်, *n.* the small perch, ငါးလှေသက်, (Tavoy ;) ပင်သယ်ငါးစင်စပ်, the small doree.
- စင်ရိုင်း, *n.* the small sorubium.
- စင်္ကြံ, *n.* the scarlet-finned perilamp.
- စင်္ကြံပူ, *n.* the narrow-mouthed carp ; the white fish.
- စာဘျတ်, *n.* a fish resembling mackerel, a species of leiurus.
- ဆင်နား, *n.* the elephant-ear.
- တရွန်, *n.* the ribbon-fish.
- တတ်ဝဲ, *n.* a species of saw-fish.
- တနီ, *n.* the adipose cat-fish.
- ထောက်, *n.* a species of fresh-water cat-fish.
- ထန်းရွက်, *n.* the bristle-finned sprat, ငါးငြား
- မိုင်း, *n.* the spotted snake-head.
- မေးလွယ်, *n.* a species of cat-fish.
- နက်ပြာ, *n.* the calabasu carp.
- နက်ကတော်, *n.* the bola, a species of Indian whiting.
- နီကလေး, *see* ငါးပြန်နီကလေး
- နွယ်နီး, *n.* the forked-tail cat-fish ; silvery cat-fish.
- နောက်သွား, *n.* the topsy-turvey fish.
- ပဇယ်, *n.* an estuary species of cat-fish.



- ပုစုသော, *n.* the loach.
- ပတ်, *n.* the large silure.
- ပတက်, *n.* the amphibious snake-head.
- ပနော်, *see* ငါးရန်ပနော်.
- ပညှ, *n.* the Malay shad, ငါးဝယ်ငါး.
- ပါမောင်, *n.* the pomphret, ငါးပု.
- ပလွေ, *n.* the silago, a salt-water fish.
- ပိန်းနီးဇေ, *n.* the sardine.
- ပုတ္တား, *n.* the mango fish.
- ပုတ်သင်, *n.* the Indian whiting, ငါးပုတ်.
- ပုတင်း, *n.* the four-toothed sea-porcupine.
- ပုတင်းသား, *n.* the smooth sea-porcupine.
- ပေါက်တော, *n.* the perilamp.
- ပျက်, *n.* *see* ငါးပုတ်သင်.
- ပြင်ဝတ်, or —ခွေးလွှာပြင်ဝတ်, *n.* a species of turbot, resembling the common English turbot, psetta.
- ပြန်, *n.* the point-tailed goby.
- ပြန်နီ, the amblyopus-sucker.
- ပြား, *n.* the flat-bellied herring ; the brittle finned sprat.
- ပြေမ, *n.* the umber, sometimes called the sea-peroh.
- ပြေဆက်, *n.* *see* ငါးစင်စပ်.
- ပဲး, *n.* the band-fish.
- ပန်းမ, *n.* the Tenasserim bream.
- ပယ်, *n.* the fresh-water herring.
- ပရန်, *n.* a very large eel.
- ပလူးခါ, *n.* the Tavoy white fish.
- ဇောင်ရိုး, *n.* the gar-fish.
- မထုံ, *n.* a species of eel.
- မု, *n.* the pomphret, ငါးပါမောင်.
- ဗျက်စိန်, or —ဗျက်ဆန်, *see* ငါးချင်းဗျက်ဆန်.



- မြင်း, *n.* the short-headed cat-fish.
- မြင်းဆူပိဗား, *see* ငါးဆူပိဗား.
- မြစ်ချင်း, *n.* the labeo, belonging to the carp tribe.
- မြီးမည်း, *n.* the black-tailed systomus.
- မြွေထိုး, *n.* the ophidian, ငါးရင်ဘု, (Tavoy.)
- ရင်, *n.* the large snout.
- ရင်ပေါင်စာ, *n.* the white-bellied opsarion.
- ရစ်မောင်, *n.* the chela.
- ရတ်နီ, *n.* the Morton barbel.
- ငါးရတ်ဝက်, *n.* the long-bearded barbel.
- ရနီ, *n.* the banded snake-head.
- ရနီခေါင်းတို့, *n.* the amphibious snake-head, ငါးပတက်.
- ရနီမွိုင်း, *n.* the spotted snake-head.
- ရနီပခွန်, *n.* the small snake-head.
- ရာ, *n.* a fish of the mackerel tribe, sibirum lineolatum.
- ရောင်, *n.* the mailed cat-fish ; the shark-snouted cat-fish.
- ရွေး, *n.* the large cat-fish.
- လင်ပန်း, *n.* the common eel.
- ငုံ, *n.* the small mullet.
- သံမြိတ်, *n.* small cat-fish.
- သလောက်, *n.* the Rangoon shad.
- သင်္ဘောပေါက်, *n.* the conger eel.
- သိုင်း, *n.* the rohita carp.
- ဟောက်, *n.* the muraena eel.

## OR

- စက်သီး, *n.* a block, pulley, နားသီး, နားသီးစက်.
- စင်ပွန်း, *n.* the ornamental dillenia tree ; ကြက်စင်ပွန်း, another variety.



စင် 1, *n.* the acacia tree, yielding a hard timber.

စင် 2, *n.* war.

——မိုဝ်ပါ, *n.* forces, troops.

——ရှဉ်, *n.* a sally.

——ရှဉ်ကစား, —ရှဉ်ထိုက်, *v.* to sally, rush out and attack an enemy.

စင်တုံ, *n.* a species of arum, colocasia indica ?

မဉ်လုံးကျွတ်, *n.* a species of yam.

မဉ်လုံးရိုင်း, *n.* another species, used medicinally.

စတုံတူ, *n.* the purple fly-catcher.

စပျက်, or သပျက်, *n.* a species of momordica, with small muricated fruit.

စဘူး, *n.* a species of gingerwort.

——ခေါင်, —စုင်ကူး, *n.* other varieties.

စမ္ပူ, (Pali,) *n.* a eugenia tree.

မင်ရင်ကျား, *n.* the enicurus, a bird of the wagtail family.

စယပ်, *n.* the periwinkle tree.

——မြ, —နီ, —ကျား, *n.* varieties of same.

စလဲး, *n.* the pomegranate, သလဲး.

စာကွ, *n.* a species of gingerwort.

စာထိုး, *v.* to inscribe, as letters on the forehead or breast of a criminal.

စာသခွား, *n.* a species of gourd, coccinia grandis.

မိနီပထုပ်, *n.* crystallized quartz.

မိနီမြ, *n.* arsenic ; မိနီနီ, မိနီမြင်းသွား, another variety.

မိနီသခွား, *n.* a species of gourd.

မိနီသွေးကျောက်, *n.* corundum, emery, ရွှေသွေးကျောက်.

မီးနှိုး, *n.* a Burmese saddle cloth, thrown over the က, or saddle frame, for the rider to sit on,—same as တင်ရန်း, except that the latter is used only by men of rank.



- စုမ်စင်, *n.* the Tavoy name for orange, ငိမ်မော်.  
 စူလာနုဇာ, *n.* a species of mintwort.  
 စဲးယဲး, *n.* a species of dogbane.  
 စောင်, *n.* a species of tannin tree, *carallia lucida*.  
 နွဲ, *n.* the javanese tupaia, resembling a squirrel, ငွေ?

---

 ၁၀။

- ဆင်ကြက်မောက်, *n.* the schleichera tree.  
 ဆင်ငိုမြက်, *n.* eleusine grass.  
 ဆင်နှာမောင်း, *n.* a burrowing shell, or razor shell.  
 ဆင်မော့, *n.* the sea-slug, ပင်လယ်ပိုး.  
 ဆတ်ချိုရစ်, *n.* a species of climbing fern.  
 ဆပ်, or ဆပ်မြီး, *n.* panicum millet.  
 ဆပ်တဖူး, *n.* the fragrant screwpine.  
 ဆပ်သွား, *n.* the sail-leaf screwpine.  
 ဆပ်လည်ချောင်း, *n.* a species of spiderwort, *commelina*.  
 ဆိပ်ချေး, *n.* a species of soap-berry tree, red sapindus.  
 ဆိပ်ပင်, *n.* the poison tree.  
 ဆိပ်ထိထူး, *n.* the tree of mourning, or night-blooming flower.  
 ဆိမ်းတောက်, *n.* the gloriosa superba plant.  
 ဆိမ်းလှကျွန်း, *n.* Diamond island, off the entrance into the Bas-  
   sein river,—also called ငိမ်းကျွန်း, from the multitudes of  
   turtles which frequent it.  
 ဆီး, or မျိုး, *n.* the jujube tree.  
 ဆီးနှင်း, *n.* snow, as ဆောင်းကိုနှင်းဝ၊ နွေလနှင်းအနီ၊ ဟိမဝင်္ဂဟ၌, from  
   the စတုဗ္ဗေသာရလင်္ကာ။  
 ဆီးမြုံ, or မျိုးမြုံ, *n.* the Otaheite gooseberry, သဘောမျိုး။  
 ဆူကျပ်ပိုး, *n.* the Mysore thorn.



ဆိုးတူကောင်းမျှ, *adv.* for better for worse, sharing alike both profit and loss, as a company in trade.

ဆေးခန်းရွှေဝါ, *n.* same as ဆေးခန်း.

ဆေးနစ်ရာသေပန်း, *n.* the periwinkle, ငွေပန်း, သဘောမညှိုးပန်း.

ဆေးလေ, *n.* paper plant, မလိင် ?

ဆောက်, *n.* a species of coffeewort.

ဆောက်မိုး, *n.* the chisel-handle tree, a species of dalbergia.

ဆောင်ဝါ, *n.* the Tavoy name for the carambola, or cringe tree, ဆောင်လျား.

ငါး

ငရိငဝက်, *adv.* same as ငဝေငဝက်, hesitatingly.

ည

ညနီ, *n.* a leguminous plant, a species of desmodium.

ညာ, *n.* a leguminous plant, *æschynomene*.

ညောင်ချင်းမိုး, *n.* the guardian Nat of the cook house, မိုးမိုးစောင့်.

တ

တတမ်း, *n.* a species of palm.

တကျက်, *n.* a species of screwpine, သပေါ ; တောတကျက်, ချေတကျက်, varieties of same.

တကျားကြိုးမိုး, *n.* reed-fern.

တငတ်, *n.* a species of bivalve shell, *donax*.

တငို, *n.* a species of chiton, a multivale mollusk.

တစဉ်, *n.* the sweet-scented *bolbophyllum*.



တည်, *pron.* တယ်, *n.* the Chinese-date tree, a species of ebony.

တညင်း, or တင်ညင်း, *n.* the inga tree.

တနတ်ခါ, *n.* a species of custard-apple, unona.

တပ်ဖွဲ့, (from တပ်, a company of soldiers,) *v.* to organize an army, or body of soldiers.

တဝု, or တမု, *n.* sour sonneratia, yielding superior fire-wood.

တဖြုတ်ချင်း, *adv.* immediately, suddenly, မျက်စိတမှိတ်.

တပွတ်, *n.* a species of custard apple, uvaria.

တယော, *n.* blind aloes, ကယော.

တရု, *n.* the Malay taper.

တရာပြက်, *n.* the changeable lantana.

တရော်, *n.* a species of linden-bloom, grewia.

တရုပ်ခံကား, *n.* the China-champac, သင်္ဘောခံကား.

တရှား, *n.* the Tavoy name for မိုးဖြူ.

တလပ်ကျပ်ကျပ်, *n.* the Tavoy name for camphor, ဖုန်းမာမိန်.

တလဟတ်, *n.* the Hamilton teak.

တလိတ်, *n.* the rourea plant.

တလုမ်, *n.* the Tavoy name for သင်ဘောင်း.

တဟတ်, *n.* see တလဟတ်.

တုတ္တု, *n.* the trogon, a bird with beautiful plumes.

တော, *n.* a wood.

——ကြက်လည်တီး, *n.* a species of sedge.

——ကြက်သွန်, *n.* a species of sedge.

——ခွေး, *n.* the wild dog, said to be a distinct species.

——ပင့်ကူ, *n.* the mygale bear-spider.

——ပျော, —ငှက်ပျော, *n.* a species of wild plantain.

——မကျည်း, or —မန်းကျည်း, *n.* a species of elaeocarpus.

——မုန့်ဆီ, *n.* a species of cassia.

——မြင်း, *n.* the Arracanese name for the hoolock gibbon.

——ဝမ်းဘဲ, *n.* a wild duck.



တောက်တာ, *n.* Mergui sago, သာဂု, ပဲခတ်.

တောက်ထုံလက်ဝါး, *n.* touktai's foot, a tree so called from the peculiar appearance of the fibres of the limbs at the point of attachment to the trunk.

တောက်ရတ်, *n.* a kind of tree, the leaves of which are used to give a greenish dye to priests' garments, *symplocos spicata*.

တောင်, *n.* a mountain.

——ခရဲး, *n.* a species of pterocarpus.

——ဦးကျောက်, *n.* red sandstone.

——စံကား, *n.* the wild nutmeg, ကွေးသွေး.

——တထဲး, *n.* the yellow-varnish tree.

——သန့်ကြီး, *n.* Mergui cosmetic wood.

တော်တော်, (from တော်, to be sufficient,) *a.* pretty good, tolerable, passable ; pretty well (in health ;) *adv.* tolerably, passably.

——ပင်, *commonly pron.* တော်တော်တဲ့, *adv.* hardly, scarcely, as တော်တော်ပင်သွားချင်သည်, he hardly wants to go, i. e. he is disinclined to go.

တိုင်းကား, *n.* the small fly-catcher.

တွန်းချ, (from တွန်း, to push,) *v.* to push down, throw down.



ထန်းမြောက်လှ, *n.* the wild palm.

ထယ်ကြောင်း, (from ထယ်, a plough,) *n.* a furrow made by a plough.

ထိန်, *n.* a species of coffeewort, *nauclea cadamba*, မဒူး.

ထူလှုပ်ကြီး, ထူလှုပ်စွပ်, *a.* same as ဗှ်ထူကြီး.



ထိပ်စ, *n.* the top or summit, as of a pagoda before the ထီး is put on ; the end, as of a log, with respect to its surface, as သစ်ထိုးထိပ်ဝဘယ်မျှလောက်ရှိသနည်း, how large is the log at its end ?

ထောက်ရှာ, *n.* the chaste tree.

ထိုဆောင်, *n.* the goat antelope.

ထွန်ကြောင်း, (from ထွန်, a harrow,) *n.* a furrow made by a harrow.

---

 ၁။

စန်ခဲင်္ဂါ, (Tavoy,) *n.* the climbing fern.

ခန့်ရင်ကောက်, *n.* the climbing fern.

ခုတ်ကတက်, *n.* a species of connarad.

ခိုးကလား, *n.* the black and white wading bird.

ခိုးမြီးကွက်, *n.* the adjutant, ခိုးစပ်, ငှက်ကြီး။

ဒေါက်တလောက်, *n.* a species of dalbergia.

ဒေါက်လက်, *n.* a species of ficus.

ဒေါင်းဦးနှောက်, *n.* the small falcon.

ဒေါင်းစုတ်, *n.* flower fence, sometimes called “peacock’s pride,”  
ခါးဝယ်သီတာ။

---

 ၂။

ခါး, *n.* a knife, see ထား and its compounds.

ခါးဝယ်, *n.* Tavoy, see ထားဝယ်။

ခါးဝယ်သီတာ, see ဒေါင်းစုတ်။

---

 ၃။

နဂါးခေါင်း, *n.* the murex shell.

နန်းလုံးမှိုင်း, or နန်းလုံးကြိုင် see နှံလုံးမှိုင်း။



နွဲး, *n.* a tree producing a small astringent apple-like fruit.

နားဗာချူ, *n.* an ear-pick, နားဗာကော်.

နှိုဝါ, *n.* tree cotton.

နေမင်း, *n.* a species of narcissuswort, *eurycles amboinensis*.

နှယ်ညို, *n.* a kind of creeper, an undescribed species of *thunbergia*, much used in making fish-traps, (ယင်း.)

နှယ်ဘင်, *n.* the creeping baubinia.

နှင်းဒိပ်, *n.* the doubled-flowered clerodendron.

နှင်းသုတ်, *n.* Scotch lawn.

နှံဗောင်, *n.* the soothsayer insect or praying mantis.

နှံထီး, or နှံဖဲး, *n.* odina wood.

နှံလုံ, *n.* the gum-arabic tree.

---

ON

ပကျယ်သိန်, *n.* a species of garcinia.

ပဂေါ, —ကြီး, —သိန်, *n.* a species of gingerwort, *alpina*.

ပင်လယ်, *n.* the sea.

—စုမ်း, *n.* the sea-cocoanut.

—ကစွန်း, *n.* goat-footed ipomeea.

—ကျက်တူရွေး, *n.* a gull, မြစ်ထွေး.

—မျိုး, *n.* a species of ximenia.

—ထန်း, *n.* *scævola toccada*.

—ပေါ်ငှက်, *n.* the scissors-bill.

—ပိုး, *n.* the sea-slug.

ပင်ဝန်း, *n.* a fresh-water muscle.

ပစင်ကြီး, *n.* the Tavoy name for ပိန်ညင်းကြီး, the large kingfisher.

ပစု, *n.* the Tavoy name for ကျော့.

ပရင်း, *n.* the damsel-fly.

ပတတ်, *n.* a species of palm.



ပတောက်, *n.* the gum-kino tree, ပိတောက်။

ပဒတ်ငန့်, *n.* sweet-scented uvaria, a species of custard-apple.

ပဒတ်စွာ, or ပဒတ်စာ, *n.* a species of gingerwort.

ပခုံ, *n.* the carpenter bee.

ပဒဲးကျောက်, *n.* common garnet.

ပဒေါက်, or ပတောက်, *n.* a species of pontedera, ကတောက်, ကတောက်စပ် ?

ပဒိုင်း, *n.* the crinum.

———ကြက်သွန်, *n.* the Indian squill, scilla indica.

———ကြီး, ချေပိုင်း, *n.* varieties of crinum.

———ခတ်တာ, *n.* a kind of shrub, of medicinal properties.

ပနီ, *n.* the Tavoy name of the arnotto tree, သိဝင်း။

ပနီစွတ်, *n.* the hermit crab, ဝင်ကွတ်။

ပန်း, *n.* a flower.

———ဥမြ, *n.* the white-flowered koempfera.

———ဦး, *n.* the state of maiden hood, virginity.

———ဦးချီး, —ဦးဆွတ်, *v.* to deflour, deprive of virginity.

———ကောင်းအညွန့်, *n.* see ပန်းဦး။

———ကောင်းအညွန့်ချီး, *v.* to deflour,—rather applicable to cases in which there exists great disparity of age in the parties ; used also adverbially.

ပန်းစိမ့်, *n.* crimson ixora ; တောပန်းစိမ့်, wild ixora.

ပန်းတိမ်းငို, *n.* the orange-flowered globba.

ပန်းနံ့သာ, *n.* the laurus.

ပန်းနဲးနတ်, *n.* a species of arumwort, colocasia.

ပန်းရင်း, *n.* khuskhus grass.

ပန်းရှစ်, *n.* the common balsam, ခန့်လက်။

ပန်းသစ်ယား, *n.* vateria, a timber tree.

ပရင်္ဂါ, *n.* garcinia, a timber tree.

ပင်, *n.* a species of baubinia.



- ပလံတောင်ဝေး, *n.* a species of spirical costus, ဟိုင်တောင်ဥ.  
 ပလုတ်, *n.* the teredo borer.  
 ပံ, or မနိ, *see* ဒိုက်ဆန်.  
 ပံတတ်, *n.* sago, သာဂု, တောက်တာ.  
 ပိတ်ရာဇာ, *n.* jaconet.  
 ပိယောပိနံ, or ပုလောပိနံ, *n.* Penang.  
 —မြောက်, *n.* the tapioca plant.  
 —ဝါး, *n.* the Penang or China bamboo.  
 ပုကနိခွက်ယောက်, *n.* eating and cooking utensils generally.  
 ပုတ်, *see* ဂုတ်, a bulboul.  
 ပုမ်ညက်, *n.* the fragrant calophyllum.  
 ပုမ်ပင်, *n.* the Brazil gooseberry.  
 ပဲးကွင်ရှင်, *n.* a scollop shell.  
 ပဲးရင်ချပ်, *n.* doll.  
 ပဲးလင်းမြွေ, *n.* the snake gourd.  
 ပဲးသံတာ, *n.* wild French bean.  
 ပေါက်, *n.* the butea tree.  
 ပေါက်နွယ်, *n.* the creeping butea.  
 ပေါက်ပန်း, *n.* the agati tree; —နီ, —ဖြူ, varieties of same.  
 ပိုင်းတန်သွယ်, *n.* the green bulboul.  
 ပို့ချ, (from ပို့ to teach,) *v.* to teach, give instruction.  
 ပိုးခောက်ထိုး, *n.* the larva of the mosquito.  
 ပိုးယောက်လမ်း, *n.* same.  
 ဟိုင်တောင်ဥ, *n.* a species of spirical costus.  
 ဟိုင်ခံလင်, *n.* sida hemp.  
 ဟိုင်းကထိုး, *n.* iron wood.  
 ဟိုင်းမ, *n.* the queen lagerstroemia.  
 ဟူးတူဌာတ်, *n.* the large bee-eater.  
 ဟွေမင်း, or ဌာတ်ဟွေမင်း, *n.* a species of plantain.  
 ပြည်တကာနီသီး, *n.* oak galls.



မြ, *n.* a species of tannin tree.

မြွတ်, *n.* the fruit pigeon, ဘုမ္မိတ်.

မြ, *n.* a species of reed.

---

၇။

ဖက်, *n.* a leaf.

——ကြော, *n.* the main or middle rib of a leaf, midrib.

——ကြောကလေး, *n.* the small ribs of a leaf.

——ဆံ, (from ဆံ, the hair of the head,) *n.* the part of a thatching leaf which is doubled and pinned over the ဖက်တံ.

——ဆံတို, —ရှည်, —ထူ, —ပါး, *n.* see the parts, —*comp.* ဖက်တံတို, —ရှည်.

——ညွှာ, *n.* the foot-stalk of a leaf, a petiole.

——တံ, *n.* the stick over which the leaves (ဖက်ဆံ) are doubled and pinned for thatching, ဒန်တံ.

——တံတို, —တံရှည်, *see* the parts.

——ထိုး, *v.* to prepare leaves for thatching by doubling and pinning them over a stick; to dry leaves for making cheroots, by thrusting them between two hot substances.

ဖက်ခဲး, *adv.* indicative of the sound which it imitates; hence,

တဖက်ဖက်, *adv.* with a constant repetition of slight blows, as တဖက်ဖက်မိုက်နေသည်.

ဖက်ဝန်း, *n.* a kind of tree.

ဖက်ဆန်း, *n.* a kind of tree.

ဖန်ခေါက်, (from ဖန်, to be astringent, and ဆခေါက်, a bark,) *n.* any astringent bark.

ဖယောင်း, *n.* wax; ဖုတ်ဖယောင်း, wax made of honey comb, which the bees have abandoned without sucking out the honey.



——ချေး, *n.* the dross which remains in purifying wax.

——တိုင်ကျပ်, *v.* to make candles by twisting.

——တိုင်သွန်း, *v.* to mould candles.

ဖားပြုတ်ဆုတ်ဆိုင်း, *n.* a kind of medicinal plant, ဝေန်ဥပါယ်။

ဖိတ်ပင့်, *v.* to invite,—more respectful than simply ဖိတ်။

ဖိတ်ဖိတ်စဉ်းစဉ်း, (from ဖိတ်စဉ်း, to spill over,) *adv.* scatteringly, wastefully, as of water, rice, money.

ဖိလာပြတ်, *adv.* athwart, right across, ကန်လန်။

ဖုတ်ခဲး, *adv.* indicative of a light sound, such as the word imitates.

ဖုန်းဆိုး, *n.* thick jungle.

ဖုံ, *n.* dust.

——ထူ, *v.* to be very dusty, as a road.

ဖုံးလွှမ်းပေးကမ်း, *v.* same as ပေးကမ်း, especially, to give in charity.

ဖူးကောင်, *n.* a rabbit.

ဖောင်း, *v.* to rise, as bread.

——ပွပွ, —ဖောင်းပွပွ, *adv.* in a light, puffy state, as bread.

——မုန့်, *n.* raised bread, baker's bread.

ဖျံဝါးသည်လို, *adverbial phrase*, greedily, voraciously, like an otter.

ဖြည့်တင်း, *v.* to take refreshment, to recruit strength.

ဖြည်းတည်းတည်း, *adv.* same as ဖြည်းစပ်စပ်။

ဖွိတိုမ, *n.* a species of calamus.

ဖွဲးပေါင်း, *n.* the Tavoy name for ငွေ့, hog's plum.

မလုံဆွေ, *v.* to be disturbed in mind, be in mental commotion.

မဝါနက်, *n.* a species of gendarussa, sometimes planted for borders in gardens.



မိစပ်, or မိစပ်, *n.* a kind of plant, of two varieties, ကုန်းမိစပ်,  
and ပင်လယ်မိစပ်, both of which are sometimes eaten by  
the natives.

ဗုတ်, *n.* the Tavoy name for ebony, တည့်.

ပူကြီး, *n.* the fragrant clerodendron.

——နီ, *n.* the scarlet variety.

ဗောက်မီးဗောက်ဗက်, *adv.* same as ဗောက်ဗက်.

ရှပ်ထူကြီး, *a.* very thick and coarse, as cloth, ဆဝတ်ရှပ်ထူကြီး ;  
stupid, thick-headed, ထူလရှပ်ကြီး, ထူလရှပ်ရှပ်.

ရှည်းညာတော, *n.* one kind of hermaphrodite, ညာတောရှည်း.

ရှပ်, *n.* a flat piece of bamboo, used to throw small stones with,  
ရှပ်နှံပြစ်သည်.

ရှပ်ခွက်, *n.* a wooden bowl.

ရှာပါ, *n.* anxiety, trouble.

——ဆံချ, *v.* to wear forelocks, or curls.

——ဆူ, (from ဆူ to boil,) *v.* to be in trouble, be perplexed.

——ဝေ, *v.* same.

——မီး, *n.* anxiety, trouble, သောကမီး.

ရှောသမား, *n.* one who plays on the ရှော.

ရှောက်တန်း, *n.* a squib so prepared, as to make a succession  
of reports.

——ခွီ, *v.* to fire such squibs.

ရှောင်းဆန်, *adv.* with confused sounds, in confusion.

ရှောင်းရှောင်း, *adv.* indicative of the sound which it imitates.

မြိုင်းတောင်, *n.* a kind of drum, chiefly used at the funerals of  
persons of rank.

ဗြဟ္မဏာ, *n.* a Brahmin, ပုဏ္ဏား.

ဗြားမီး, *adv.* irregularly, here a little, and there a little, like  
a crazy person.

——မင်းညှိနောင်, *adv.* same.



စွက်ကြိမ်း, *n.* a violent swell of water which rises and bursts ;

*adv.* in an uproar, as in a violent quarrel.

မွတ်ဆိုး, *n.* a kind of medicinal plant, ဆေးမွတ်ဆိုး.

မွတ်ခဲး, *adv.* indicative of the sound which it imitates.

၁၁၈

ထက်ကထတ်, *n.* a species of ficus.

ထက်မွေးရှင်, *n.* a species of cordage plant.

ဘိသိတ်, *n.* a blessing pronounced by Brahmins, accompanied with the pouring of water, —see အဘိသိတ်.

——ဆက်, *v.* to pronounce such a blessing on a king, or a person of rank.

——ပေး, *v.* to pronounce such a blessing on an ordinary person.

——မြှောက်, *v.* to pronounce such a blessing in the ceremony of inauguration.

မိလူးဝါ, *n.* the musk mallow, or musk plant.

ဘုတ်, (Eng. book,) *n.* a book, *particularly*, a record, စာဘုတ်.

ဘုရားအသည့်, *n.* a pagoda slave, ကွန်သီးတော်.

ဘူတရပ်, *n.* a large kind of shrub, *ægiceras fragrans*.

ဘူဒီနာ, *n.* a species of mintwort.

ဘူရစ်, *n.* a species of shell, *dolium galea*.

ဘူးဆင်စွယ်, *n.* the bottle gourd or white pumpkin.

ဆေး, *n.* an evil, calamity.

——ကာ, *n.* any thing which preserves from harm, as an amulet, a charm, ခန့်ကာ.

——တွေ့, *v.* to meet with trouble, fall into a calamity.

——ထိ, *v.* same.

တွေ့, *n.* a circular flexure in the hair of animals.



- ကြံ့လက္ခဏာ, *n.* a mark or sign, lucky or unlucky, as determined by the number and character of the circular flexures.
- ကြမ်း, *v.* to have a bad flexure, causing the owner of the animal to be unlucky, ever falling into trouble.
- ဆိုး, *v.* to have an unlucky flexure, to be unlucky.
- ပူ, *v.* same, but less than ဘွေဆိုး and ဘွေကြမ်း.
- ယူပ်, *n.* trouble impends, to have the appearance of coming trouble.

---

မ

မ, *a.* odd, not even, မစုံ.

မရွတ်, (from ရွတ်, to be out of place,) *adv.* certainly, truly, ကေနီအမှန်.

— မယွင်း, — မလွဲ, *adv.* same.

မင်း, *n.* a ruler.

— ညီနောင်, *n.* two Nats, brothers, supposed to reside at the town of တောင်ပြုံး.

— ပြု, *v.* to rule, govern.

— ခြောက်တန်ဆာ, *n.* regalia, of which *five* are reckoned, viz. တီးဖြူ, the white umbrella; မကိုင်း, the crown; သံလျက်, the sceptre; ခြေနင်း, the sandal; and သားဖြီးယပ်, the fly-flap.

— သမီး, *n.* princess, the daughter of a king.

— သား, *n.* a prince, the son of a king.

မင်းကြီး, *pron.* same as မင်းမာ, but addressed to one older than the speaker.

မည်အကြောင်း, *verb. affix*, expressive of the infinitive or potential mood, as ဆုံးဖြတ်မည်အကြောင်းလာသည်, he came to decide, or that he might decide, (the case,) ရအောင်.



မက်မေတာ, *n.* the guardian Nat of the sea, ပင်လယ်စောင့်.

မရန်းရောင်, *n.* yellow color, like that of the ပရန်း fruit.

မလိုင်, *n.* a large creeper, from the bark of which the Burmese manufacture umbrellas and parabikes, (ပုရပိုက်.)

မထီ, *n.* one of the five great rivers, which run south, *see* ငြိမ.

မာဂဓိ, *n.* a household Nat worshipped by both Burmans and Talaings, ဒိင်ဗွီးနတ်.

ခွကျောင်းခေါင်း, *a.* resembling an aligator's head, of superior quality,—applied to doorians.

မိန္ဒာနတ်, *n.* an evil Nat, opposed to သဗ္ဗာဒေဝနတ်, a good nat.

မိစ္ဆယျာ, *n.* a hermaphrodite, said to have the parts of a man but the passions of a woman,—*comp.* ယောက်ျားလျှာ. App.

မိမိတ်ဇရာ, *a.* hereditary; *adv.* by hereditary succession.

မီး, *n.* fire.

——ဆော်, *v.* to give warning against fire, မီးမောင်းခတ်.

——တား, *n.* an enclosure round a building, to serve as a screen from fire.

——တားတံတိုင်း, *n.* same.

——မောင်းခတ်, *v.* to give warning against fire, with beat of gong through the streets.

မဲးပျောင်, *n.* a kind of tree, mabba buxifolia.

မောင်းထောင်(ရွာ,) *n.* a village above Ava.

——အပ်, *n.* a kind of အပ်, manufactured at said village.

——ခွက်, *n.* a bamboo bowl manufactured at the same village; a wooden bowl.

မိုဃ်းကြိုး, *n.* an alloy of copper and gold, used in making finger rings, ear knobs, &c.

မိုဃ်းတွင်သေ, *n.* a species of sundew, ကျေးသံပန်း.

မိုးတိုးမတ်တတ်, *adv.* standing in an erect posture, standing for



a little while, as one while walking, stopping for a moment,—*comp.* ဖတ္တ, and ခဏမတ္တ;

ဓုတ်, *n.* a species of prominent-ligament shell.

ဓုတ်နှာပြိုး, *v.* same as ဓုတ်နှာပြု, to curry favor.

ဓုတ်သစ်ရေ, *n.* water to wash the face.

ရှောက်ကြိမ်, *n.* an inferior species of ratan, flagellaria indica.

မြစ်, *n.* a river.

——လယ်, *n.* the middle of a river.

——လယ်ကြော, *n.* same as မြစ်ကြော, the channel of a river.

——လယ်ခေါင်, *n.* the middle of a river, irrespective of the depth.

မြစ်ထွေး, *n.* the gull, ပင်လယ်ကျက်ထူရွေး။

မြီးတံ, *n.* the stick attached to a rocket to steady its course ;  
the bamboos attached to a ခုံ for the same purpose.

မှီတွယ်, *v.* same as မှီဝဲ။

မှီတွဲ, *v.* to adhere to, hang upon, as a dependant on a patron.

မှိုင်, *n.* a name common to two trees in the mangrove swamps.

ရွှေ့ယမ်း, *v.* to whirl round, (trans.), to pull about here and there.

---

ယဝ

ယမုနာ, *n.* one of the five great rivers which run south, *see*  
မြစ်ပ။

ယယ်, *n.* affix, and,—used in enumerating a succession of things,  
the initial letter adapting itself to the preceding word  
for the sake of euphony, as ဆွမ်းယယ်, သမိတ်ယယ်, &c.  
(colloquial.)

ယောက်ျားလျှာ, *n.* a hermaphrodite, said to have the parts of a  
woman, but the passions of a man,—*comp.* မိမိလျှာ။ App.



## ၇။

ရ, *verb. affix*, must ; may, as သည်လမ်းကိုသွားရလော, equivalent to သွားရသောအခွင့်ရှိသလော, may I go by this road ; can, as သည်လမ်းကိုသွား ရှိရသလော, equivalent to သွားနိုင်သလော, can I go by this road, i. e. is it practicable ?

——အောင်, *verb. affix*, sign of the infinitive mood, as ရေ သောက်ရအောင်သွားသည်, he went to drink water, ခြင်းငှါ။

——မည်အကြောင်း, equivalent to ရအောင်, but more elegant, —properly, a sign of the potential mood, as ကုမ်းဝာကို သင်ရမည်အကြောင်းသွားပြီး, he is gone that he might study the scriptures.

ရက်ကန်းစူး, *n.* see ရ, and *comp.* အောက်မေး။ App.

ရက်ရက်, (from ရက်, to be quick,) *adv.* quickly, freely,—followed by မ and a word of giving,—grudgingly, as ရက် ရက်မပေးဝံ့, he could not give freely, i. e. he gave grudgingly.

ရှဉ့်ဉ့်, *n.* the Assamese squirrel, *sciurus lokroides*.

## ၈။

လင်းရှဉ့်ဉ့်, *n.* the two-colored squirrel, လင်းသက်။

လယ်ခရု, *n.* a species of apple shell.

လဟိုးလဟား, *n.* a name given in Arracan to the hoolock gibbon.

လိပ်ကျွန်း, *n.* Diamond island,—see ဆိမ်းလွှဲကျွန်း။

လှို, *verb. affix*, equivalent to ရှိ, (colloquial.)

လောက်လမ်း, *n.* the worm that seems to measure the distance it traverses with the length of its body.

လိုက်, *v.* to give to boot, as in exchanging articles of unequal value.

လျှင်, *euphonic affix*, as အလွန်လျှင်, သာလျှင်, ပင်လျှင်, &c.



## ဝ။

ဝက်နား, *n.* a species of clam, ရှပ်, ရှပ်ပအုတ်။

ဝင်ကစွတ်, *n.* the hermit crab, ပန်ဂွတ်။

## ၁။

လက်ကျား, (from အသက်, life, and ကျား, to be of different colors,) *n.* an old man or woman.

——ဆို, —ဆိုကြီး, *n.* same.

သဝိ, *n.* see တဝိ။ App.

သစဉ်, *n.* see တစဉ်။ App.

သရဘူ, *n.* one of the five main rivers, running south, see ငြိမ်း။

သော်ကား, *n.* affix, equivalent to မူကား။

သွက္ခာတော, *n.* a fool, one who is very much deranged, ဆူး။

သွက်သွက်, *adv.* thinly, rarely, as curry cooked with much water ; gurglingly.

သွင်းဆက်, *v.* to present to a ruler, ဆက်သွင်း။

သွန်းဖြန်း, *v.* see the parts.

သွယ်သေး, *v.* to be tall and slender.

သွေး, *n.* blood.

——စုနာ, *n.* a boil, အနာပိမ်း။

——ဆုတ်, *v.* to have no perceptible pulse, as one near to death.

——တက်, —သက်, *v.* the blood (of the system) ascends or descends.

——တက်သည်အစာ, —သက်သည်အစာ, *n.* food which promotes the one or the other action of the blood.

——ထိတ်မန့်, *v.* to repeat muntras in order to stop the flow of blood.

——တိုးကျင်း, *v.* a book that treats of the beating of the pulse.

——ထိုင်း, *v.* to have a slow, dull pulse.



## တ။

တင့်, *int.* indicative of some calamity.

တသီလေး, *n.* a weight resembling the တသီ duck.

တသီတာရာ, *n.* the name of one of the constellations.

တင်းကလာ, *n.* a species of *spilanthus*; —တညီ, the cultivated kind, which is eaten in a pickled state; —မိုင်း, the wild kind which is used medicinally.

——တညီ, —တညီဝတ်, *n.* pickled တင်းကလာ။

တန်ရေးဝါရေးခင်း, *v.* same as တန်ခင်း။

တန်လုံး, *n.* personal appearance and bearing.

ဟိတ်, *n.* prestige, the power of a name.

——ထုတ်, —လုပ်, *v.* to use the prestige of a name for the sake of effect.

ဟိတ်ဟိတ်, *adv.* intensive to words of shivering or trembling, as ဟိတ်ဟိတ်တုန်သည်။

ထုတ်ချည်, *contraction* of တုတ်ချေ၏, (colloquial.)

ဟောကြား, *v.* same as ဟောပြော။

ထောင်ပုပ်, *v.* same as ဟောင်စပ်။

ဟောင်ပွာ, *adv.* loudly, noisily,—applied to speaking.

ဟော်တော်တော်, *adv.* in an exhausted state.

ဟိုးဟိုး, *adv.* far and wide, as news spread abroad, သိတင်းဟိုး ဟိုးကျော်သည်။

ဟိုင်းကြီးကျွန်း, *n.* Negrais island at the mouth of the Bassein river,—not Diamond island, as on page 352,—ဝဝံmp. ဆိမ်းထွကျွန်း။

တြိုး, *n.* an astrological term.

THE END.











